

This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + Refrain from automated querying Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at http://books.google.com/



306. H



Harbard College Library

THE GIFT OF

SAMUEL ABBOTT GREEN, M.D.,

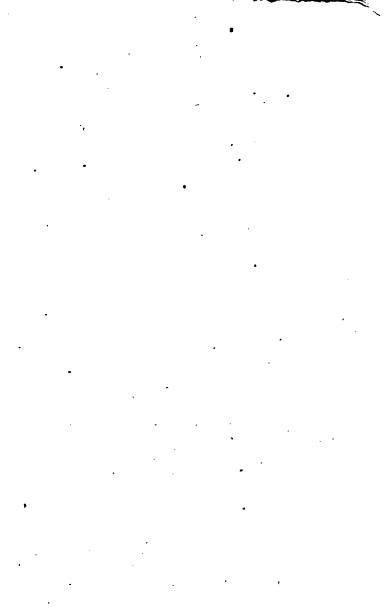
OF BOSTON.

(Class of 1851.)

May 14, 1890.









STEREOTYPE EDITION.

Blue & Eng. (. . !!) (1. 15.)

HOLY BIBLE,

13

CONTAINING THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS:

TRANSLATED

OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES;

AND

WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS

DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED.

STEREOTYPED BY B. AND J. COLLINS, NEW-YORK.

BOSTON:

PUBLISHED BY WEST AND RICHARDSON, No. 75 CORNHILL

3 R. A. Frost Printer.

1818.

III ,5837

MAY 14 1890

LIBRARY

LIBRARY

LIBRARY

LIBRARY

Bother

Account of the Dates or Time of writing the Books of the NEW TESTAMENT.

					Y ea deat	rs from the b of Christ	Years from birth of Chi
Matthew's Gospel,	-	-	-	-	-	6	39
Mark's Gospel, -	-	-	-	-	-	10	43
First Epistle of Peter,	-	-	-		-	'1 9	52
Paul's First Epistle to t l	he Ti	nessal	onian	and !	Secon	d, 19	52
Luke's Gospel, -	-	-	-	-	-	23	51
Paul's Epistle to the G	alati	ans.	-	•	-	23	4.6
Do. two Epistles to the	e Co	rinthi	ans,	and t	hat		
to the Romans,	-	-	_ `	-	-	24	57
Do. to the Philippians,	to Pi	hileme	on, Co	lossia	ns.		
Ephesians, and He	brew	8.	•	_	Ĺ	29	62
Acts of the Apostles by	Lut	e.	-	_	-	30	63
Paul's two Epistles to	Ti	nothy	. the	one	to		
Titus, and the 2d	Epist	le ger	ieral :	of Pe	er.	30	63
John in the Isle of Patri	10s w	rote t	be Re	velati	on.	61	94
De. Gospel,	-	_	-	-	-	63	96
Do. three Epistles near	the	end o	f bis	life.	-	65	93
N. B. The times of					of		•
James, and that of Jude							: .
but supposed, -	•		-		-	33	66

The Names and Order of all the Books of the Old and New Testaments, with the Number of their Chapters.

			_		_		
MENESIS hall chap.	50 II	Chronicles		36 (Daniel	-	12
CT Exodus	40 Ezi	78.	•	10	Hosea	_	14
Leviticus -		hemiah	•	13	Joel	-	3
Numbers -	36 Est		_	10	App.09	_	9
						_	-
Deuteronomy i-	34 Job)	-	42	Obadiah	-	1
Joshua -	24 Psa	lms	-	150	Jonah	-	. 4
Judges -	21 Pro	verbs	•	31	Micah	-	7
Ruth -	4 Ec	clesiastes	-	12	Nahum	-	3
I. Samuel -	31 Tb	e Song of Solom	OD	8	Habak kuk	-	3
II. Samuel -	24 Isa		-	66	Zephaniah	-	3
I. Kings -	22 Jer	emiab	-	52	Haggai	-	3
II. Kings -	25 La	nentations	-	5 1	Zechariah		14
1. Chronicles -	29 Ez	ekiel \	-	48	Malachi	-	4
	•	`					

The Books of the New Testament.

			•					
MATTHEW Mark	hath Cha	p.28	Ephesians	•	6	To the Hebrews		13
LVI Mark	-	16	Philippians	•	4	The Epistle of J	ames .	5
Luke	-	24	Colossians		4	I. Peter	•	5
John	-	21	I. Thessalonians	-	5	II. Peter	•	3
The Acts	-	28	II. Thessalonians	-	3	I. John	•	8
Epistle to the Re	anana	16	I. Thnothy	-	6	II. John	-	1
I. Corinthians		16	II. Timothy	-	4	lll. John	•	1
II. Corinthians		13	Titus	-	3	Jude	•	1
Galatians	•	6	Philemon	-	1	Revelation .	•	22

THE OLD TESTAMENT.

The First Book of MOSES, called GENESIS.

CHAP. I. 1 The creation of heaven and earth, 26 of man living creature that moveth, which the waters in the image of God. 23 The appointment brought forth abundantly after their kind, and

face of the waters.

3 T And God said, Let there be light; and

there was light

wided the waters which were under the firma- have dominion over the fish of the sea.

And the evening and the morning were the earth.

second Pay

9 % And God said, Let the waters under the the image of God created he him: male and heaven be gathered together unto one place, female created he them. and let the dry land appear: and it was so.

be Seas : and God saw that il was good.

gram, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit-thing that moveth upon the earth. tre vielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth; and it was so.

berb yielding seed after his kind, and the the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed, tree yielding fruit, whose seed max in it-to you it shall be for meat.

self, after his kind: and God saw that it 30 And to every beast of the earth, and was ernid.

13 And the evening and the morning were **the** third day.

14 \$ And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven, to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years.

15 And let them be for lights in the firma-

ment of the heaven, to give light upon the

earth: and it was so.

16 And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night : he made the stars also. 17 And God set them in the firmament of

the heaven, to give light upon the earth, 18 And to rule over the day, and over the night, and to divide the light from the dark-

ness: and God saw that it was good. 19 And the evening and the morning were had made.

the fourth day.

bath life, and fowl that may fly above the made.

earth in the open firmament of heaven.

every winged fow latter his kind; and our said the bearen and the earth.

2 And the earth was without form, and full and multiply, and fill the waters in the year, and the said of foot moved upon the.

23 And the evening and the moving were seas, and let tow multiply in the carth.

21 And God created great whales, and every

the fifth day.

24 7 And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle,

4. And God saw the light from the darkness.
5. And God called the light Day, and the darkness be called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.
6. The And God said, Let there be a firmament and divide the waters from the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.
7. And God said, the firmament and divide the waters are not said to the firmament and divide the firm

7 And God made the firmament, and di- our image, after our likeness; and let them thereffrom the waters which mere above the and over the fowl of the air, and over firmament: and it was so.

the cattle, and over all the earth, and over 8 And God called the firmament Heaven, every creeping thing that creepeth upon the

27 So God created man in his own image: in

28 And God blessed them, and God said 10 And God called the dry land Earth, and unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and the gathering together of the waters called replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over Il And God said, Let the earth bring forth the fowl of the air, and over every living

23 T And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon in itself, upon the earth; and it was so. | you every herb bearing seed, which is upon 12 And the earth brought forth grass, and the face of all the earth, and every tree, in

> to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

> 31 And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

CHAP. II.

1 The first sabbath. & The garden of Eden. 17 The tree of knowledge. 19, 20 The creatures named. 21 Woman made, and marriage instituted.

THUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

2 And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he

3 And God blessed the seventh day, and 20 7 And God said, Let the waters bring sanctified it; because that in it he had rested forth abundantly the moving creature that from all his work which God created and

These are the generations of the hea

vens and of the earth when they were created; in the day that the Loap God made his wife, and were not ashamed. the earth and the heavens,

in the earth, and every herb of the field be-fore it grew: for the Loan God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man to till the ground.

6 But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the

ground. 7 And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life: and man became a

living soul.

8 ¶ And the Loan God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man

whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food: the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil. 10 And a river went out of Eden to water

the garden: and from thence it was parted, evil.

and became into four heads.

1] The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold:

12 And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second river is Gikon: the same is it that compassed the whole land of Ethiopia.

Is And the name of the third river is Biddekel: that is a which goeth toward the eart of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.

16 And the Loap God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden, to dress it,

and to keep it. 16 Ami the Loan God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou

nayest freely eat;

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not est of it : for in the day that thou estest thereof thou shalt surchy die.

18 T And the Loup God said, It is not good that the man should be alone: I will

make him an help meet for him.

19 And out of the ground the Loap God formed every beast of the field, and every lowl of the air, and brought them unto A to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that mas the name thereof.

20 And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field: but for Adam there was not found

an help meet for him.

21 And the Loan God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took ore of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead

22 And the rib, which the Loxp God had taken from man, made he a woman, and

brought her unto the man.

23 And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh; she shall be called Woman; because she was taken out of man

and his mother, and shall cleave unto his and hast eaten of the tree of which Laten

25 And they were both naked, the man and

CHAP. III. 5 And every plant of the field before it was 1 The serpent deceiveth Eve. 6 Man's fall :

9 God arraigneth them. 14 The serpent cursed. 15 The promised seed, 16 Man's punishment, 22 and loss of paradise. OW the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the Loap God had made. And he said unto the woman. Yea. hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree

of the garden? 2 And the woman said unto the serpent,

We may est of the fruit of the trees of the

garden : 3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it,

lest ye die. 4 And the scrpent said unto the woman. Ye

shall not surely die:

5 For God doth know, that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened; and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and

6 And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat; and gave also unto her husband with her, and he did eat.

7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they mere naked: and they sewed fig-leaves together, and made them-

selves aprons.

8 And they heard the voice of the Long God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the Loap God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the Loan God called unto Adam, and

said unto him, Where art thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou

wast naked? Hast thou euten of the tree whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, The woman, whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the Logo God said unto the woman.

What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said. The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the Loan God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou erf cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field: upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life.

15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed: It shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt

bruise his heel.

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; is sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou 24 Therefore shall a man leave his father hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife

of it; gurand to the ground for thy sake; in shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and orrow allow those eat of it all the days of thy a variations in the earth; and it shall row to

Ill Thorns also and thistles shall it being forth to thoe: and thou shalt est the herb of the

74 In the most of thy face shall thou est bread, till thee return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken; for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

29 Amit Affam called his wife's name Eve;

21 Unto Adam also, and to his wife, did the Louis God make costs of skins, and clothed

D S And the Loap God said, Behold, the end is become as one of us, to know good and evil. And new, lest he put forth his hand, and take alles of the tree of life, and cat, and live

23 Therefore the Loap God sent him forth from the rarden of Eden, to till the ground

from where he was taken.

In So he drove out the man : and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden, therubins, and a flaming sword which turned every way, in keep the way of the tree of life.

CHAP: IV

I The birth of Cain and Abel. A The murder of Abel. 11 The curre of Coin. 19 Lamech

A ND Adam knew Eve his wife; and she A necessived, and bare Cala, and said, I have notion a mun from the Loap. Annians again hure his brother Abel. And

Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

at Cale trought of the fruit of the ground an

4 And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flook, and of the fat thereof. And the Loss had respect unto Abel, and to his offer-

5 But unto Cale and to his offering he had solvespert. And Cain was very wroth, and

to reuniceance fell.

6 And the loan said unto Cain, Why art the weeks and why is thy countenance

7 If then doesn well, abult thou not be acrepled? mat if then doest not well, sin lieth at the foce. And note then shall be his desire, and then shalt rate over him

8 And Cain tailed with Abul his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the

5 7 And the Loup said unto Cain, Where it And the brother? And he said, I know not a

Am I my brother's Leeper I 10 And he said, What hast thou slone I the sice of thy brother's blood crieth upto me

If And new art thou curred from the earth, which both opened her mouth to receive thy brothers blood from thy hand.

12 When thou tilled the ground, it shall not beneaforth yield unto thee her strength; a Ingitive and a vagationed shalt thou be in the

U And Cain mid auto the Loud, My pu-lanest is present than I can bear In Sangha their must driven me out this day

Dum the face of the earth; and from thy face

pass, that every one that findeth me shall slay

15 And the Loan said unto him, Therefore whosever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him seven fold. And the Loap set a nark upon Cain, lest any finding him should

16 % And Cain went out from the presence of the Loan, and dwell in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.

17 And Cain knew his wife, and the conceived, and bure Enoch; and he builded a city. and called the name of the city, after the name of his note, Enough.

In And unto Enoch was born Irad : and Irad beent Mehujaet: and Mehojavi beent Methu-

sael and Methurnel begat Lamech.

19 5 And Lamech took unto him two w'yes: the name of the one war Adals, and the name of the other Ziliah.

29 And Adah bare Jabal : he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have

21 And his brother's name wer Jubal: be was the father of all such as handle the harpand organ

22 And Zillan, she also bare Tubal-cain, an instructor of every artificer to brass and iron; and the surer of Tubal cain was Naumah. 23 April Land cheaid onto his wiver, Adah

and Zillah, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have dain a man to my woulding, and a young man to my hurt.

24 If Cain shall be avenged seven-fold, tru-

ly Lamech seventy and seven-folds

25 % And Adam assew his wite again; and he bare a son, and called his name Seth . For God, said she, bath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew

26 And to Seth, to him also there was born won; and be called his name Epos; then began men to call upon the name of the LORD.

CHAP. V.

1) The genealogy, age, and death, of the pa-triarchs, from Adam unto Koah. 24 The vodinces and translation of Enoch. THIS is the book of the generations of

Adam. In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made he him :

2 Maje and female created he them, and bles red them, and called their name Adam, in

the day when they were created.
3 T and Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a sun in his own likeness, af-ter his image; and called his name Seth.

4 And the days of Adam, after he had begot-ten Seth, were eight hundred years; and be beent your and daughters

5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years; and he

5 4 And Seth lived on hundred and five years, and begat Enos

7 And Seth lived, after he begat Enos, eight bundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters

8 And all the days of Seth were nine hun-

dred and twelve years; and he died.

9 % And Enos lived ninety years, and begat Calnan.

10 And Ence lived, after he begat Calnan,

and daughters. 1! And all the days of Enos were nine hun-

dred and five years: and he died.

12 ¶ And Cainan lived seventy years, and

begat Mahalaleel. gat sons and daughters.

14 And all the days of Cainan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 T And Mahalaleel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared.

16 And Mahalaleel lived, after he begat Jared, eight hundred and thirty years, and begut sons and daughters. 17 And all the days of Mahaialeel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he

died. 18 ¶ And Jared lived an hundred sixty and

two years, and he begat Enoch. 19 And Jared lived, after he begat Enoch. eight hundred years, and begat sons and

daughters. 20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he

died. Il ¶ And Enoch lived sixty and five years,

and begat Methuselah 22 And Enoch walked with God, after he begat Methuselah, three hundred years, and

begut sons and daughters. 23 And all the days of Endsh were three hundred sixty and five years.

24 And Enoch walked with God, and he was not: for God took him.

25 ¶ And Methusiah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lamech.

26 And Methuselah lived, after he begat and the height of it thirty cubits. Lamech, seven hundred eighty and two years, and herat sons and daughters.

27 And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 ¶ And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son;

29 And he called his name Noah, saying, This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the gro med which the Loan hath cursed.

30 And Lamech lived, after he begat Noah, five hundred ninety and five years, and begat

sons and daughters.

31 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years; and he

32 And Noah was five bundred years old: and Noah berat Shem. Ham, and Japaeth.

CHAP. VI.

1 The mickedness of the world causeth the flood. 8 Noah findeth grace. 14 The order, form, and end of the ark.

ND it came to pass, when men began to A multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

2 That the sons of God saw the daughters

of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.

And the Loan said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also to flech: yet his days shall be an hundred and

twenty years. 4 There were giants in the earth in those ration.

eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons | days: and also after that, when the some of God came in unto the daughters of men. and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of re-DOW D.

5 ¶ And God saw that the wickedness of man 13 And Cainan lived, after he begat Maha- | n as great in the earth, and that every imaginlateel, eight hundred and forty years, and be-lation of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.

6 And it repented the Loap that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him? at his heart.

7 And the Lorn said, I will destroy man. whom I have created, from the face of the earth, both man and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air: for it repenteth me that I have made them

8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord.

9 Those are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man, and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God. 10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem. Ham,

and Japheth. 11 The earth also was corrupt before God;

and the earth was filled with violence. 12 And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt : for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth

13 And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me: for the earth is filled with violence through them: and, behold, I

will destroy them with the earth. 14 \ Make thee an ark of gopher-wood: rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: the length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits,

16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the -kie thereof: with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 And, behold I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven: and every thing that is in the earth shall

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant: and thou shalt come into the ark; thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives

with thee. 19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind: two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather if to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he

CHAP. VII. Nonh, with his family, enter into the ark. 17 The beginning, increase, and continuonce

the flood. ND the Loxo said unto Nosh, Come thou, A and all thy house, into the ark: for thee have I seen righteous before me in this gene-

2 Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female; and or beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.

2 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon

the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights: and every living substance that I have made will I destroy from oil the face of the earth.

5 And Noah did according unto all that the

Lord commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 7 And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not elean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth.

9 There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the femnie, as God had commanded North.

10 And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 T In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.

12 And the rain was upon the earth forty

days and forty nights.

13 In the self-same day entered Noah, and Spem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wite, and the three wives of his sone with them, into the ark:

14 They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every ereeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort.

15 And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the

breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the Loap shut him in.

17 And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up

the ark, and it was lifted up above the earth. 13 And the waters prevailed, and were in-

creased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills that were under the whole heaven were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

21 And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of rowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man :

22 All in whose nostrils was the breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died.

23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth; and Noah only semained alive, and they that were with him in

an hundred and fifty days.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The maters assunge. 18 Noah goeth forth of the ark, 20 and buildeth an altar. 21

God's promise to curse the earth no more. ND God remembered Noah, and every . living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark : and God made a ' wind to pass over the earth, and the waters as maged:

2 The fountains also of the deep, and the windows of heaven, were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained;

3 And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of the bundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

4 % And the ark rested in the seventh month. on the seventeenth day of the month, upon

the mountains of Ararat.

5 And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month; in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark

which he had made.

7 And he sent forth a raven, which went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from o.f the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from oif the face of

the ground.

- 9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark : for the waters were on the face of the whole earth. Then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him into the ark.
- 10 And he staved yet other seven days, and again he sent forch the dove out of the ark.
- 11 And the dove came in to him in the evening, and, lo, in her mouth ras an olive-leaf plucked off. So Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days, and sent forth the dove; which returned not again

unto him any more.

13 % And it came to pass, in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth : and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was in y.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth

15 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, saying, 16 Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife,

and thy sous, and thy sons' wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and

his wife, and his sons' wives with him :

· 19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their kinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD, and took of every clean beast, and of 24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth every clean fowl, and offered burnt-offerings i on the alta**r.**

21 And the Loan smelled a sweet sayour : itoken of the covenant which I have estaand the Logo said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth : neither will I again

smite any more every thing living, as I have 22 While the earth remaineth, seed-time and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer

and winter, and day and night, shall not cease. CHAP. IX. 1 God blesseth Noah. 4 Blood and murder are

forbidden. 8 God's covenant, 13 signified by the rainbow. 21 Noah is drunken, 25 curreth Cansan, 29 and dieth.

ND God blessed Noah and his sons, and A said unto them. Be fruitful, and multiply,

and replenish the earth. 2 And the fear of you, and the dread of you, shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea: into your hand are they

delivered. 3 Every moving thing that liveth shall be ment for you; even as the green herb have I

4 But flesh with the life thereof, which is

the blood thereof, shall ye not eat. 5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require: at the hand of every beast will I require it: and at the hand of man, at the hand of every man's brother, will I require the life of man.

given you all things:

earth.

be earth.

6 Whose sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man. 7 And you, be ye fruitful and multiply, bring forth abundantly in the earth, and mul-

tiply therein. 8 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, and to his

sons with him, saying, 9 And I, behold, I establish my covenant

with you, and with your seed after you; 10 And with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of

every beart of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth. 11 And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall

there any more be a flood to destroy the

12 And God said. This is the token of the

sovenast which I make between me and you, and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations: 13 I do set my bew in the cloud, and it

shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a gloud over the earth, that the bow shall be

geen in the cloud: 15 And I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you, and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters.

shall no more become a flood to destroy all builded flineveh, and the city Rehoboth, and Ørsh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and

every living creature of all flesh that is upon 17 And God said unto Nosh, This to the whom came Philistim,) and Caphtorim.

Calah,

blished between me and all flesh that is upon

the earth. 18 ¶ And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Ja-pheth: and Ham is the father of Cansan.

19 These are the three sons of Noah : and of them was the whole earth overspread. 20 And Noah began to be an husbandman.

and he planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his 22 And Ham, the father of Canaan, agw the nakedness of his father, and told his two

brethren without. 23 And Shem and Japheth took a garment. and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward.

and they saw not their father's pakedness. 24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto

25 And he said. Cursed be Canaan: a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. 26 And he said, Blessed be the Loan God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

27 God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

28 ¶ And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years 39 And all the days of Noah were nine hun-

dred and fifty years: and he died. CHAP. X. 1 Noah's generations. 8 Nimrod the first menarch. 21 The sons of Shem, &c.

Now these are the generations of the some of Noah; Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were some born after the flood. 2 The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Ma-

og. and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. 3 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenez, and Riphath, and Togarmah. 4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tar-

shish, Kittim, and Dodanim. 5 By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations. 6 ¶ And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Miz-

raim, and Phut, and Canaan.

7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtecha; and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and 8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be

a mighty one in the earth. 9 He was a mighty hunter before the Lond: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lond.

10 And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shiner. Il Out of that land went forth Ashur, and

12 And Resen, between Nineveh and Calab: the same is a great city.

13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim,

and Lebabim, and Naphtuhim, 14 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (out of

15 ¶ And Canaan begat Sidon his first-born, thence upon the free of all the earth: and they

and Heth, 16 And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and

the Girrasite, 17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

18 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and

the Harnathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad.

19 And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto Gaza; as thou goest unto follom and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, even unto Lashah.

20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries,

and in their nations. 21 T Unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the

ebier, even to him were children born.
22 The children of Shem; Flam, and Ashur.

and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram. 23 And the children of Aram; Uz, and Hul,

and Gether, and Mash. 24 And Arphaxad begat Salah; and Salah and begat Peleg.

begat Eber. 25 And unto Eber were born two sons; the

name of one was Peleg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Joktan.

26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

27 And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah.

28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba, 29 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab; all

these were the sons of Joktan. 30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as

thou goest unto Sephar, a mount of the east.

31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands,

after their nations. 32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the

earth after the flood.

CHAP. XI. 1 One language in the world. 3 Babel built.

5 Languages confounded.

A ND the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain rah: Terah begat Abr in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt and Haran begat Lot.

3 And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them throughly, And they had brick for stone, and slime had

they for mortar. 4 And they said, Go to, let as build us a city and a tower, whose top may rench unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole

earth. 5 And the Lozp came down to see the city. and the tower, which the children of men huilded

6 And the Loan said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

their language, that they may not understand Haran. one another's speech.

t be the Long scattered them abroad from I God calleth Abram, and blesseth him with

left off to build the city. 9 Therefore is the name of it called Babel . because the Logo did there confound the language of all the earth; and from thence did the

Loan scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth. 10 These are the generations of Shem :

Shem nus an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood. II And Shen lived, after he begat Arphax-

ad, five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters. 12 And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah.

13 And Arphaxad lived, after he begat Salah, four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber. 15 And Salah lived, after he begat Eber.

four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, 17 And Eber lived, after he begat Peleg,

four hundred and thirty years, and begat sous and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begar Reu. 19 And Peler lived, after he begat Reu, two

hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters 20 And Reu lived two and thirty years, and

begat Serug. 21 And Reu lived, after he begat Serve, two

hundred and seven years, and begat some and daughters. 22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat

Nahor. 23 And Serus lived, after he begat Na-

her, two hundred years, and begat sous and daughters. 24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years,

and begat Terah.
25 And Nahor lived, after he begat Terah, an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons

and daughters. 28 And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

27 ¶ Now these are the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran;

28 And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the

Chaldees 29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife mas Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife Milcah, the daughter of

Harso, the father of Milcah and the father of Iscab

30 But Sarai was barren; she had no child.

31 And Terah took Abram his son: Lot the son of Haran his sou's son, and Sarai his daughter-in-law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the hand of Caman; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt

there. 32 And the days of Terah were two hun-7 Go to, let us go down, and there confound dred and five years: and Terah died in

CHAP. XII.

promise renewed to Abram.

Beth-el and Hai;

a promise of Christ: his departure from Haran. 7 Canaan is promised.

OW the Load had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a 1 Abram and Lot return out of Egypt: 7 by land that I will show thee:

2 And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name

great; and thou shalt be a blessing : 3 And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee; and in thee shalf

all families of the earth be blessed. 4 So Abram departed, at the Lord had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and

Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran. 5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and into the land of Canaan they came.

6 7 And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, unto the plain of Moreh. And the Canaanite was then in

the land.

7 And the Lord appeared unto Abram, and said. Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the Logo, who rizzite dwelled then in the land.

→ppeared unto him. 8 And he removed from thence unto a his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and Hai ou the east; and there he builded an altar unto the Lord, and called upon the name of the LORD.

9 And Abraham journeyed, going on still

toward the south.

10 T And there was a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the la d.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sacal his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a fair woman to look upon :

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the gyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, I'his is his wife: and they will kill me, but

they will save thee alive.
13 Say, I pray thee, thou art my eister; that it may be well with me for thy sake : and

my soul shall live because of thee. 14 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Abram

he woman, that she a us very fair.

15 The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the

woman was taken into Pharaoh's house. 16 And he entreated Abraus well for her ake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses.

and men-servants, and maid-servants, and sheasses, and camels. 17 And the Lorp plagued Pharaoh and his nouse with great plagues, because of Sarai,

Abram's wife. 18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy

wife ! 9 Why enidst thou. She is my sister ? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now, therefore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way

20 And Pharaoh commanded air men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his

wife, and all that he had. CHAP. XIII.

disagreement they part asunder. 14 God's

NO Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and A. his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the south.

2 And Abram was very rich in cattle, in ail-

ver, and in gold. 3 And he went on his journeys from the south, even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between

4 Unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first : and there Abram call-

ed on the name of the Lord. 5 ¶ And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And the land was not able to bear them. that they might dwell together : for their sub stance was great, so that they could not dwell t ogether.

7 And there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle. And the Canaanite and the Pe-

8 And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched and between my herdmen and thy herdmen : for we be brethren.

9 Is not the whole land before thee? Separate thyself, I pray thee, from me; if thou will take the left hand, then I will go to the

right; or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left 10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well water-

ed every where, before the Loan destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the Loan, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar.

11 Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan. and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plain, and pitched his tent toward Sodom.

13 But the men of Sodom were wicked, and sinners before the Long exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the Lord said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art, northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the and which thou seest, to thee

will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.

16 And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth; so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered

17 Arise, walk through the land, in the length of it, and in the breadth of it : for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Abram removed Ats tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built there an altar unto the

* Talbasa. *

Lord. CHAP. XIV. 1 The battle of the kings. 12 Lot taken, 14 is rescued by Abram. 18 Melchisedek blesseth Abram, 20 who giveth him tithes. 12 Lot taken. 14 Chap. xiv, xv.

Canaan is again promised.

phel king of Shinar, Arioch king of El-thyself. Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal

king of rations; That there made war with Bera king of the most high God, the possessor of heaven Sodom, and with Birsha kinz of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of

Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, which is Zoar. 3 All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlanmer, and the kings that were with him, and amote the Rephaims in Ashteroth Karnaim, and the Zuzims in Ham, and the Emims in

Staveh Kirksthaim, 6 And the Horites in their mount Seir. unto El-paran, which is by the wilderness

7 And they returned and came to Enmishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites that dwelt in Hazezon-tamar.

8 And there went out the king of Sodom. and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, (the same is Zoar,) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Sid-

dim. 9 With Chedorlaomer the king of Elam. and with Tidal king of nations, and Amrapheli king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar :

four kings with five. 10 And the vale of Siddim was full of slimepits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah

fled, and fell there: and they that remained fled to the mountain. 11 And they took all the goods of Sodom

and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went

12 And they took Lot, Abram's brother's son, who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.

13 And there came one that had escaped. and told Abram the Hebrew; for he dwelt in the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner: and these were confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he armed his trained servants, born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them unto

15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the left hand of Damascus.

16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 T And the king of Sodom went out to meet him, after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of the kings that were with him, at the valley of Shaveh, which is

the king's dale. 18 And Melchisedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine : and he was the priest age. of the most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, Blessed he Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth:

20 And blessed be the most high God, which And be gave him tithes of all.

21 And the king of Sodom raid unto Abram,

ND it came to pass, in the days of Amra- Give me the persons, and take the goods to

22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lifted up mine hand unto the LORD.

and earth. 23 That I will not take from a thread even to a shoe-atchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine lest thou shouldest say, I

have made Abram rich: 24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let

them take their portion. CHAP. XV.

Abram is encouraged. 4 A son promised: 6 he is justified by faith. 7 Canaan is again promised. FTER these things the word of the LORD

A came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I am thy shield, and thy exceeding great reward. 2 And Abram said, LORD God, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the

steward of my house is this Eliezer of Damascus? 3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house

is mine heir. 4 And, behold, the word of the Lord came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them. he said unto him, So shall thy seed be.

6 And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness.

7 And he said unto him, I am the LORD that brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees, to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord Gon, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she-goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and

a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon 10 And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but the birds divided he not.

il And when the fowls came down upon the

carcases. Abram drave them away. 12 And when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram : and, lo, an hor-

ror of great darkness fell upon him. 13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety, that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years;

14 And also that nation, whom they serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance.

15 And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old

16 But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full.

17 And it came to pass, that when the sum went down, and it was dark, beheld a smoking bath delivered thine enemies into thy hand furnace, and a burning lamp, that passed be

tween those pieces. 18 In that same day the Lord made made thee.

covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates: 19 The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and

the Kadmonites 20 And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims,

21 And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites. CHAP. XVI.

I Sarai giveth Hagar to Abram, 6 wha, fleeangel. 15 Ishmael is born

NOW Sarai, Abram's wife, bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was Hagar.

And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the Loan hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee go in unto my maid; it may be that I may obtain children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai.

3 And Sarai, Abram's wife, took Hagar her maid, the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife.

conceived, her mistress was despised in her 5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong be upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and, when she saw that she had con-ceived, I was despised in her eyes: the Loan

4 T And he went in unto Hagar, and she

conceived: and, when she saw that she had

Judge between me and thee. 6 But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid to in thy hand; do to her as it pleaseth

And, when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she fied from her face. 7 ¶ And the angel of the Loap found her by

8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, whence camest thou ! and whither wilt thou go ! And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai.

fountain in the way to Shur.

9 And the angel of the Logg said unto her. Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands. 10 And the angel of the Long said unto her, I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for mul-

titude. 11 And the angel of the Lorp said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ishmael; because the Loan bath heard thy affliction.

12 And he will be a wild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him : and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren. 13 And she called the name of the LORD

that spake unto her. Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him that seeth me? 14 Wherefore the well was called Beer-

ahai-roi : behold, if is between Kadesh and Bered.

15 T And Hagar bare Abram a son : and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael 16 ¶ And Abram was fourecore and six years

old when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram. CHAP. XVII. ? The estensed is renewed. S Abram's name Behold, ? have blessed him, and will make

changed. 10 Circumctrion is instituted. Isaac is promised. ND when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the Loun appeared to Abram.

and said unto him, I am the Almighty God : walk before me, and be thou perfect. 2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee; and will multiply thee exceed-

ingly.
3 And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,
4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with

ing from her mistress, 9 is sent back by an thee, and thou shalt be a father of many nations. 5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram; but thy name shall be Abraham: for a father of many nations have I

> 6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful. and I will make nations of thee; and kings And shall come out of thos.
>
> 7 And I will establish my covenant be-

tween me and thee, and thy seed after thee, in their generations, for an everlasting covenant; to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee. 8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a

everlasting possession; and I will be their God. 9 T' And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee, in their generations. 10 This is my covenant which ye shall keep

stranger, all the land of Canaan, for am

between me and you, and thy seed after thee; Every man-child among you shall be circumcised. 11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the cove-

a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the nant betwixt me and you. 12 And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man-child in your generations; he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. 14 And the uncircumcised man-child, whose

flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant 15 T And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah shall her same be.

16 And I will bless her, and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a mother of nations; kings of people shall be of her. 17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child

be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear ! 18 And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmeel might live before thee!

19 And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a sen indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac : and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.

20 And as for Ishmeel, I have heard thee;

Chip. still

wherefore did Sarah langa, saying, Shell I of the lang agreement will employ him exceeding to the language of in the self-same day, as God had said unto

he And Abraham and ninety years old and he when he was circumcised in the flesh of

is foreshin.
25 And Ishmael his son mor thirteen years old when he was circumcised in the flesh of his

The the self-same day was Abraham cir-cum-lect, and Ithmsel his son. 27 And all the men of his house, born in the lower, and tought with money of the stranger, were circumcused with him. CHAP, XVIII.

CHAP, XVIII.

I then the enfortenests there negets 9 Sarath's largeter. It Sodon's distruction reveals to 35 alone 22 his interestina.

A 5:D the Loan appeared unto him in the A plains of Mainrest and he sat in the tenders in the heat of the day.

I And he litted up his eyes and looked, and is, there were stood by him: and, when he we farm, are pan to meet them from the tendency, and howard himself toward the recent.

2 And said, My Lord, if now I have found from in the wind, case not away. I pray thee, from the said water. I pray you, be fetched, and such your feet, and rest yourselves under

5 And I will fetch a morrel of bread, and majort re your bracks; after that you shall pass on : for therefore are ye come to your erant. And they said, So do as thou hast

& And A braham instead into the ters unto Sant and said, Make ready quickly three spins the bearth

7 And Alexanan ran unto the herd, and teled a call tender and good, and gave it unappear man; and inchested to dress it.

8 And in treet hatter and mills and the east which be independed, not set it before them; and as about by them under the tree, and they

a T And they said upto him. Where it Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the

23 And hexaid, I will certainly return un-to thee according to the time of life; and, lo-Surah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heart it in the test door, which was behind

15 Now Abraham and Sarah were old, and

The result of the state of the

15 Then Surah denied, saying, I taughed not; for the was afraid. And he said, Nuy; but thou didst laugh. 16 % And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with

Home to bring them on the way.

17 And the Logo said, Shall I had from Abraham that thing which I do:

18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in

12 For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the Load, to do justice and justiment, that the Load may bring upon Abraham that which be bath spoken of

20 And the Loro said, Because the cry of Sodom and Germarah is great, and because

their sin is very grievous;
21 I will go down now, and we whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom; but Abra-

hein stood yet before the Load.

23 T And Abraham drew near, and said,
Will thou also destroy the righteous with the

24 Peridventure there be fifty righteous within the city: will thou also destroy and not

grare the place for the fifty righteous that are

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked, and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee. Shall not the Judge of all the carth do right?

26 And the Lond said, If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And Abraham answered and said, Be-hold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Loun, which om but dust and asher:

28 Peridventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five! And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy

29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said. Persoventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for forty's sake.

30 And he said unto him. Oh, let not the LORD be anyry, and I will speak; Persilven-ture there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty

al And he said, Rehold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Loun: Perad-venture there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for twenty's

32 And he said, Oh let not the Loap be anery, and I will speak yet but this once : Per-adventure ten shall be found there. And be sald, I will not destroy if for ten's rake.

he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place. CHAP. XIX.

1 Lot entertaineth two angels. 24 Sodom and Gomorrah destroyed. 26 Lot's wife punished.

ND there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom : and Lot seeing them, rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground:

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all

night. 3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his

house: and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat. 4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter.

5 And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

8 And Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly. 8 Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said again, This one fellow came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and came

nothing; for therefore came they under the

altadow of my roof.

near to break the door. 10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shul to the door. 11 And they smote the men that were at the

door of the house with blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door 12 T And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou

here any besides? son in-law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring them out of this place:
13 For we will destroy this place, because

the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the Loap; and the Lord hath sent us to destroy it. 14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his

sons-in-law, which married his daughters, and said, Up, get ye out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons-inlaw 15 T And when the morning arose, then the

angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters which are here; lest thou be consumed in the iniquity of the 16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his band, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the

33 And the Lord went his way, as soon as brought him forth, and set him without the

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain : escape to the moun-

tain, lest thou be consumed. 18 And Lot said unto them, Oh! not so, my Lord.

19 Behold now, thy servant bath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and J cannot escape

to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die. 20 Behold now, this city is near to fiee unto, and it is a little one: Oh! let me escape thither, (is it not a little one !) and my soul shall

21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither: therefore the name of the city was called Zoar. 23 T The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

24 Then the Lord rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah, brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven.

25 Andhe overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

26 ¶ But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Abraham gat up early in the mor-

ning to the place where he stood before the LORD. 28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and

up as the smoke of a furnace. 29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

30 T And Lot went up out of Zoar, and

beheld, and lo, the smole of the country went

dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters. 31 \$ And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man

in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth. 32 Come let us make our father drink wine,

and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. 33 And they made their father drink wine

that night: and the first-born went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose. 34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that

the first-born said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. 35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and i o

with him; and he perceived not when she lay . down, nor when she arose. 36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with Lord being merciful unto him: and they child by their father

37 And the first-born bare a son, and called his name Moab: the same is the father of the God healed Abimelech, and his wire, and his Monbites unto this day.

33 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi; the same is wombs of the house of the father of the children of Ammon unto Sarah, Abraham's wife this day. CHAP. XX.

Abraham denicth his mit., and loseth her: 14 Abimelech restoreth her.

ND Abraham journeyed from thence toward the south country, and dwelled be seen Kadesh and Shur, and sojourned in

Cerar 2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She ir my sister: and Abimelech king of Gerar

sent and took Sarah. 3 But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken : for she is a man's wife.

4 But Abimelech had not come near her: and he said. Loan, will thou slay also a right-

eous nation? 5 Said he not unto me, She & my sister? and she, even she berself said. He is my brother: in the integrity of my heart, and inno-

cency of my hands, have I done this. 6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of the heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning against me: therefore suifered I thee not to tauch ber.

7 Now therefore, restore the man his wife; for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, Egyptian, which she had born unto Abraham, and thou shalt live : and if thou restore her mocking cet, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine.

8 Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears; and the men

were sore afraid. 9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and and unto him. What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me, and on my kingdom, a great in! thou hast done deeds unto me that ought

not to be done. 10 And Abimelech said unto Abraham. What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing !

11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God is not in this place;

and they will slay me for my wife's sake 12 And yet indeed she is my sister; she is the laughter of my father, but not the

daughter of my mother; and she became 13 And it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's house, that

I said unto her, This is thy kindness which shot: for she said. Let me not see the death thou shall shew unto me: At every place of the child. And she sat over against him, whither we shall come, say of me, He is my brother.

14 And Abimelech took sheep, and oxen, and men-servants, and women-servants, and rave them unto Abraham, and restored him Earah his wife.

15 And Abimelech said, Behold, my land is before thee : dwell where it plea eth thee. 16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have nation. given thy brother a thousand pieces of silver; behold, he is to thee a covering of the eyes a well of water; and she went and filled the

thus she was reproved.

17 T So Abraham prayed unto God; and

maid-servants; and they bare children. 18 For the Lorp had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of

CHAP. XXI. 2 Isaac is born. 9 Hugar and Ishmael are cast

forth. 22 Abimelech's covenant with Abraham ND the Lord visited Sarah as he had

A said, and the Lord did unto Sarah as he had spoken. 2 For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham

a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him 3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah

bare to him, Isaac. 4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac, being eight days old, as God had commanded

5 And Abraham was an hundred years old when his son Isaac was born unto him.

6 ¶ And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, so that all that bear will laugh with me. 7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? for I have born Aim a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the same day that Isaac was weaned. 9 ¶ And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the

10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac. 11 And the thing was very grievous in

Abraham's sight because of his son. 12 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy right because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that

Sarah hath said unto thee hearten unto her voice: for in Isaac shall thy seed be called. 13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make a nation, because he is thy seed.

14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, (putting it on her shoulder,) and the child, and sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beer-sheba.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs

16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way oil, as it were a bow-

and lifted up her voice, and wept. 17 And God heard the voice of the lad: and the angel of God called to Hazar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee,

Hayar? fear not; for God hath heard the voir e of the lad where he is.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand: for I will make him a great 19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw

unto all that are with thee, and with all other bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And God was with the lad . and he

grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, and be-|ther, and said, My father. came an archer

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paan: and his mother took him a wife out of burnt-offering? the land of Egypt.

22 T And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech, and Phichol the chief captain of his host, spake unto Abraham, saying,

God is with thee in all that thou doest. 23 Now therefore, swear unto me here by God, that thou wilt not deal falsely with me

nor with my son, nor with my son's son : but according to the kindness that I have done unto thee thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Abraham said, I will swear.

25 And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of a well of water, which Abimelech's servants had violently taken away.

26 And Abimelech said, I wot not who bath done this thing : neither didst thou tell me,

neither yet heard I of it but to-day. 27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech : and both of them looked, and, behold, behind him a ram caught made a covenant.

28 And Abraham set seven ewe-lambs of

the flock by themselves.

29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, thou hast set by themselves?

30 And he said, For these seven ewe-lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that they may be a witness unto me that I have digged

this well. 31 Wherefore he called that place Beer-

sheba; because there they sware both of them. 32 Thus they made a covenant at Beersheba: then Abimelech rose up, and Phichol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.

33 ¶ And Abraham planted a grove in Beersheba, and called there on the name of the Loan, the everlasting God.

34 And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

ČHÁP. XXII.

1 Abraham, offering Isaac, 11 is stayed by an angel; 15 he is blessed again. 20 The generation of Nakor unto Rebekah.

ND it came to pass after these things. A that God did tampt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham. And he said, Behold,

here I am

2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt-offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son; and clave the wood for the burnt-offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted up

his eyes, and saw the place afar off.
5 And Abraham Sald unto his young men. Abide you here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come

again to you. 6 And Abraham took the wood of the burntoffering, and laid it upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and

they went both of them together.

And he said, Here And he said, Behold the fire am I, my son. and the wood: but where is the lamb for a

8 And Abraham said, My son, God wil. provide himself a lamb for a burnt-offering:

so they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order; and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand. and took the knife to slay his son.

11 And the angel of the Loro called unto

him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham! And he said, Here am I.
12 And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son, from me.

13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and in a thicket by his horns : and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a

burnt-offering in the stead of his son. 14 And Abraham called the name of that

What mean these seven ewe-lambs which place Jehovah-jireh; as it is said to this day, In the mount of the Lord it shall be seen

15 ¶ And the angel of the Loap called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time,

16 And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD; for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine

only son;
17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea-shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies:

18 And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obey-

ed my vótes.

19 So Abraham returned unto his young men: and they rose up, and went together to Beer-sheba: and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

20 And it came to pass, after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, Milcah, she hath also born children unto thy brother Nahor;

21 Huz his first-born, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram,

22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and

Jidlaph, and Bethuel. 23 And Bethuel begat Rebekah: these eight Milcah did bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham,

and Thahash, and Maschah CHAP. XXIII.

1 Sarah's age and death. 3 The purchase of Machpelah, 19 where Sarah was buried.

A ND Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these sere the years of the life of Sarah.

2 And Sarah died in Kirjath-arba; the same is Hebron, in the land of Cansan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.

3 ¶ And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Heth, saying, 4 I am a stranger and a sojourner with

ey went both of them together. you: give me a possession of a burying-place 7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his fa-with you, that I may bury my dead out of

And the children of Heth answered Abraham, my mg onto him

6 Hear us, my lord. Thou set a mighty science stemment is the choice of our sepul-ciance heary thy dead; rone of us shall with-lead from thee his sepulcher, but that thou may at heary thy dead. T Am Abraham stood up, and bowed him-

will to the people of the land, even to the

And as communed with them, saying, it it be your mind that I should bury my hand that I should bury my hand to the property of the son of Zohar,

J Tank he may give me the cave of Machelah, which he hath, which is in the end of

as field; for as much money at it is worth he call give it me, for a possession of a burying-

in And Ephron dwell among the children or Heth. And Ephron the Highle answered Abouter is the audience of the children of Heth, sweat of all that went in at the gates of his city, saying,

Il Nay, my lurd, hear me : The field give

If Nay, try lurd, hear me: The field give it then: Is the presence of the sons of my people give I it then: bury thy dead.

If And Abraham borned down himself before the people of the land.

In And he space sole physics physics in the audience of the people of the land, exping, But it has will give it, I pray then hear me: I it is seen to be people of the land, exping, But it has will give it, I pray then hear me: I will give thee massey for the field; take it of ear, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham, say-

15 My lord, hearken unto me: The land is worth four hundred shekels of silver; what D mat betwirt me and thee! bury therefore

16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron : and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver which he had named in the audience of the

of Reth, four bundled shekels of silver, current noney with the merchant.

If I amd the field of Ephron, which was in Mashpelah, which was before Manne, the feld, and the cave which not theroin. and all the trees that were in the field, that sen is all the borders round about, were

is Union Abraham for a possession, in the resease of the children of Heth, before all the west in at the gate of his city.

13 And after this Abraham buried Sarah his vie in the cave of the field of Machpelah, before Mamre: the same is Hebron in the tand of Canasa.

20 And the field, and the cave that is there-

20 And the field, and the cave that it there in, were made sare into Abraham, for a possible of a burying-place, by the sons of Heth. CHAP. XXIV.

1 thraham readsth his sevent to get a selfe for his sen finace; 42 he obtaineth Rebekeh.

A ND Abraham was old, and well stricken has seen and the Loan had blessed Abraham and things.

2 And Abraham said unto his eldest servant of 2 he bosses, that ruled over all that he had, fit. I pray these, thy knowl under my thigh 3 Amil will make thee swear by the Loan, the field of the earth, that these shall not take a wife unto my son of

a But thou shall go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife ome my see

3 And the servent said unto him, Perad-venture the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land; must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou

5 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou, that thou bring not my son thither again

7 The Long God of heaven, which took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying. Unto thy seed will I give this land, he shall send his angel before thee; and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from this my oath : only bring not my son thither again.

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning that matter.

10 % And the servant took ten camels of the camely of his master, and departed; (for all the goods of his master were in his bands;) and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto

It And he made his camels to kneel down without the city, by a well of water, at the time of the evening, roos the time that wu-

men go out to draw mater.

12 And he said, O Lord God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham.

13 Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city

dome out to draw water :

14 And let it come to pass, that the dameet to whom I shall say. Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say. Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also : let the tame be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac ; und thereby haff I know that thou hast shewed kiminess

unto my inaster.

15 * And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah rame out, who was born to Bethuel, son of Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her

pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel was very fair to look upon, a sirgin, neither had any man known her : and she went down to the well, and filled

her pitcher, and came up.
17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water

of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, Drink, my lord and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her

hand, and gave him drink. 19 And when she had done giving him drink,

she said. I will draw mater for thy camela also, until they have done drinking. 20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher

into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man, wondering at her, beld his peace, to wit whether the Loap had made

his journey prosperous or not.

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking. Usat the man took a solden car-ring of half a shekel weight, and two tell me, I pray thee. Is there room in thy out for my master's son.

father's house for us to lodge in?
24 And she said unto him, I am the daugher of Bethuel, the son of Milcah, which she

bare unto Nahor.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have

both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the man bowed down his head, and worshipped the Lorn. 27 And he said, Blessed be the Lorn God

of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of his mercy and his

truth: I being in the way, the Loan led me to the house of my master's brethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told them of her mother's house these things. 29 T And Rebekah had a brother, and his

man unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the ear-ring, and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me, that he came unto the man; and, behold, he

stood by the camels at the well.

31 And he said, Come in, thou blessed of the Lorp; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels. 32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and gave straw and

provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that were with him. 38 And there was set meat before him to ent: but he said, I will not eat until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on. 34 And he said, I am Abraham's servant.

greatly, and he is become great : and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and camels, and asses. 36 And Sarah, my master's wife, bare a son the least ten; after that she shall go.

And the LORD hath blessed my master

to my master when she was old: and unto him hath he given all that he hath. 37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of

the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell: 38 But thou shalt go unto my father's

house, and to my kindred, and take a wife said, I will go. unto my son.

39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 And he said unto me, The Lord, before whom I walk, will send his angel with her, Thou art our sister, be thou the mother

if they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear went his way. from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, O Lord God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go;

43 Behold. I stand by the well of water: and k shall come to pass, that when the virgin eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels nere cometh forth to draw mater, and I say to her, coming. Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink : 44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and

23 And said. Whose daughter art thou? be the woman whom the Load hath appointing

45 And before I had done speaking in maine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her

pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew mater: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee. 46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said. Drink.

and I will give thy camels drink also.
drank, and she made the camels drink also. 47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daugh-

ter art thou? And she said. The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him : and I put the ear-ring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands 48 And I bowed down my head, and wor-

shipped the Lord, and blessed the Lord God of my master Abraham, which had led me in name was Laban : and Laban ran out unto the the right way, to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

49 And now, if you will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not. tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left. 50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and

said, The thing proceedeth from the LORD; we cannot speak unto thee bad or good. 51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the Lord hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, he worshipped the LORD, bowing himself to the earth. 53 And the servant brought forth jewels of

silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebetah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things 54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night : and they rose up in the morning; and he said,

Send me away unto my master. 55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at 56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not,

seeing the Lord hath pro-pered my way;

send me away, that I may go to my master. 57 And they said. We will call the damsel. and inquire at her mouth. 58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto

her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she 59 And they sent away Rebekah their

sister, and her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men.

thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take of thousands of millions, and let thy seed pos a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house.

¶ And Rebeaka arose, and her damesis,

41 Then shalt thou be clear from this my and they rode upon the camela, and followed eath, when thou comest to my kindred; and the man: and the servant took Rebekuh, and

62 And Isanc came from the way of the well Lahai-roi; for he dwelt in the south country.

63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the even-tide: and he lifted up his

64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes; and

when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel. 65 For she had said unto the servant, What I will also draw for thy camels; let the same man is this that walketh in the field to meet 66 And the servant told Isaac all things that was entreated of him, and Rebekah his wife

be had done.

67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarali's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac am I thus? And she went to inquire of the was comforted after his mother's death.

CHAP. XXV 1 The sons of Abreham by Kelurah: 7 his age and death. 23 The birth of Esawand Jacob. 9 Esau selleth his birthright.

THEN again Abraham took a wife, and her name was Keturah.

2 And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuab.

3 And Jokshan begat Sheba and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim.

4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abidah, and Eldaah.

All these were the children of Keturah. 5 ¶ And Abraham gave all that he had unto

Isaac. unto the sons of the concubines, 6 But which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac his son (while he yet lived; eastward, unto the east country

7 And these are the days of the years of Abraban's life, which he lived, an hundred three-

score and fifteen years.

8 Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and was gathered to his people.

9 And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron, the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is beiore Mamre:

10 The field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham buried,

and Sarah his wife.

Il a And it came to pass, after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac: and Imac dwelt by the well Lahai-roi.

12 T Now these are the generations of Ishmael. Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham.

13 And these are the names of the sons of

- Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: The first-born of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,
 - 14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa.

15 Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah.

16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and there are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their Bations.

17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave up the ghost, and died, and was

gathered unto his people.

18 And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest towards Assyria: and he died in the presence of all his brethren.

19 ¶ And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac.

20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan-aram, the sister to Labeathe Syrian.

as? And the servant had said, It is my master: 21 And Isaac entreated the Loan for his the refore she took a vail, and covered herself, wife, because she mas barren; and the Loan conceived.

> 22 And the children struggled together within her: and she said, If it be so, why

LORD.

23 And the LORD said unto her, Two nations are in thy wom!, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels: and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger.

24 T And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name

26 And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isauc mas threescore years old when she bare them.

27 And the boys grew : and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob mas

a plain man, dwelling in tents.

28 And Isaac loved E-au, because he did eat of his venison; but Rebekah loved Jacob.

29 ¶ And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he was laint,

30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage: for I am faint: therefore was his name called EJom.

31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy

birthright.

32 And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die; and what profit shall this birthright do to me 1

33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he sold his birth-

right unto Jacob.

34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way. Thus Esau despised his birthright.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Isaac goeth to Gerar: 2 God blesseth him. 26 Abimelech's covenant. 34 Esau's wives.

ND there was a famine in the land, besides A the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto Abimelech . king of the Philistines unto Gerar.

2 And the Lord appeared unto him, and said. Go not down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of.

3 Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bless thee: for unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these countries; and I will perform the oath which I sware unto Abraham thy father.

4 And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries: and in thy seed shall all

the nations of the earth be blessed;

5 Because that Abraham obeyed my voice. and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

🛮 🖷 And Isaac dwelt in Gerar.

7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and he said. She is my sister: for he feared to say, She is my wife ; lest, said he, the men of the place should kill me for Rebeka because she was fair to look upon.

Abimelech's covenant with Isaac. GENESIS. Isaas sendelk Esau for venizon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been and thee, and let us make a covenant with

there a long time, that Abimelech, king of the thee; Philistines, looked out at a window, and saw. and, behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah

his wife. 9 And Abimelech called Issac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto

him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

nim, secause I said, Lest I die for see.

10 And Abimelech said, What is this thou hast done unto us? So of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and thou shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And Abimelech charged all his people.

saying. He that toucheth this man, or his wife, shall surely be put to death. 12 Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year an hundred fold; and

the I onp blessed him. 13 And the man waxed great, and went forward; and grew until he became very great:

14 For he had possession of flocks, and posession of herds, and great store of servants. And the Philistines envied him

15 For all the wells which his father's serwants had digged, in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier than we. 17 ¶ And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt

there. 18 And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them

after the death of Abraham : and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Isaac's servants digged in the valley. and found there a well of springing water.

20 And the hardmen of Gerar did strive with

Isaac's herderen, saying. The water is ours: and he called the name of the well Each: be-Cause they strove with him.
21 And they digged another well, and strove

for that also: and he called the name of it

23 And he removed from thence, and digand another well; and for that they strove et: and he called the name of it Rehoboth; and he said, For now the Lond bath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to Beer-24 And the Loap appeared unto him the ame night, and said, I em the God of Abraham thy father: fear not, for I am with thee, and

will bless thee, and multiply thy seed, for my servant Abraham's rake. 25 And he builded an altar there, and called

upon the name of the Long, and pitched his cent there: and there Issue's servants digged a wall.

26 Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, and Phichol the chief captain of his army.

27 And Issac said unto them, Wherefore

come ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and have course ye meat, such as his father loved of the me away from you?

28 And they said, We saw certainly that the closest son Esru, which were with her in the Loan was with thee: and we said, Let there house, and put them upon Jacob her younger he sow me each betwint up son.

29 That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have

not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee av. av in peace: thou art now the blessed of the LORD. 30 And he made them a feast, and they did

eat and drink. 31 And they rose up betimes in the morning. and sware one to another: and Isaac sent

them away, and they departed from him in 32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water,

33 And he called it Shebah: therefore tire name of the city is Beer-sheba unto this day. 34 ¶ And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the

Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite:

36 Which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah CHAP. XXVII.

1 Isaac sendeth Esau for venison. 6 Jacob instructed by Rebekah, obtaineth the blessing. ND it came to pass, that when Isaac was A old, and his eyes were dim, so that he

could not see, he called Esau his eldest son, and said unto him. My son. And he said unto him, Behold, here am I 2 And he said, Behold, now I am old, I know not the day of my death.

3 Now therefore, take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me some venison; 4 And make me savoury mest, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul

maybless thee before I die 5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son: and Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring the 6 And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son.

saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying, 7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the

Loan, before my death.

8 Now, therefore, my son, obey my voice, according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will

make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth:

10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death. 11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother.

Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man :

12 My (ather peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall

bring a curse upon me, and not a blessing. 13 And his mother said unto him. Upon me be thy curse, my son : only obey my voice, and

go fetch me them. 14 And he went and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made m-

me ante 'mittel fine trak coineira! ver pue zema mint es em

15 And she put the skins of the kids of the two times: he took away my birthright; rats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of and, behold, now he hath taken away my ti: neck.

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand

al ber son Jacob. 16 T And he came unto his father, and said, My father : and he said, Here sm 1; who art toou, my son?

19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am E-au thy first-born; I have done according as thou basiest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and est of my venison, that thy soul may bless me.

20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou bast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the Loap thy God from above; brought it to me.

21 And Issac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou he my very son Esau or not.

22 And Jacob went near unto Isanc his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his bands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands. So he blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am.

25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's veni-on, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to bim, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come

near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and ble-sed him, and said, See, the smell of my con us as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blewed:

23 Therefore God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and

plenty of corn and wine :

29 Let people serve thee, and nations how down to thee; be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: sursed be every one that curseth thee, and I Jacob is sent to Padan-aram: 11 his vision. blewed by he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother name in from his bunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father; and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his thy mother's brother. son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou! And he said, I am thy son,

thy first-born, Esau.

venison, and brought if me, and I have eaten stranger, which God gave unto Abraham. of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, and he shall he blessed.

34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding Esau's mother. bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me,

even me also, O my father!
35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and bath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly named ing Thou shart facob? for he hath supplement me these ters of Canano;

blessing. And he said, Haat thou not reserved

a blessing for me? 37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau.

Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants;

and with corn and wine have I sustained him : and what shall I do now unto thee, my son? 38 And Esau said unto his father. Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father ! And E-au lifted up his

voice, and wept. 39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fitness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it shall come to pass, when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 ¶ And Esau hated Jacob, because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father are at hand, then will I slay my brother Jacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah. And she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, purposing to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother, to

Haran;

44 And tarry with him a few days, until

thy brother's fury turn away ;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send and fetch thee Why should I be deprived also from thence. of you both in one day ?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life, because of the daughters of Heth: if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me? CHAP XXVIII.

18 The stone of Beth-el. 20 Jacob's vow.

A ND isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.

2 Arise, go to Padan-aram, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's father, and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban,

3 And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be a multitude of people :

4 And give thee the blessing of Abraham, 33 And I was trembled very exceedingly, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou and said, Who? where is he that bath taken mayest inherit the land wherein thou art a

5 And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Padan-aram unto Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and

6 T When Evan saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padan-aram. to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him, he gave him a charge, say-ing. Thou shart not take a wife of the dansh-

7 And that Jacob obeyed his father and his whence be ye? And they said, Of Haran are mother, and was gone to Padan-aram;

8 And Esau seeing that the daughters of Cana n pleased not Isaac his father:

The vision of Jacob's ladder.

9 I hen went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had, Mahalath, the daughter of Ishmael, Abraham's son, the sister of Nebajoth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Jacob went out from Beer-sheba, and went toward Haran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set: and he took of the stones of that place, 8 And they said, We cannot, until all the and put them for his pillows, and lay down in slocks be gathered together, and till they roll that place to sleep.

12 And he dreamed, and, behold, a ladder | ter the sheep. set upon the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and, behold, the angels of God

ascending and descending on it.

13 And, behold, the Loan stood above it, and said, I san the Loan God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isanc: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and

to thy seed. 14 And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth; and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south; and in thee, and in thy seed,

shall all the families of the earth be blessed. 15 And, behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land: for I

and he said, Surely the Loap is in this place,

and I knew if not. 17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other

heaven. 18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pil-

lows, and set it up for a pillar; and poured oil upon the top of it. 19 And he called the name of that place

Beth-el: but the name of that city was called Luz at the first.

20 And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

21 So that I come again to my father's house

in peace : then shall the Lord be my God : 22 And this stone, which I have set, pillar, shall be God's house: and of all that

thou shalt give me, I will surely give the tenth unto thee CHAP. XXIX 1 Jacob, coming to the mell of Haran, 13 is

entertained by Laban, 18 covenanteth for

Rachel, 23 and is deceived with Leak, 28 but marrieth Rachel also.

THEN Jacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the people of the east. 2 And he looked, and behold, a well in the

field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it : for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone was upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the in our countrestone again upon the well's mouth in his place. the first-born

4 And Jacob said unto them, My brethren,

5 And he said unto them, Know we Lahan, the son of Nahor? And they said, We know him.

6 And he said unto them, Is he well? And they said, He is well; and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, it is yet high day, nei-ther is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed them.

the stone from the well's mouth; then we wa

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep; for she kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel, the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother.

11 And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up

his voice, and wept.

12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was her father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's son : and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he will not leave thee, until I have done that the thin, and embraced him, and which I have spoken to thee of.

18 ¶ And Jacob awaked out of his sleep. And he told Leban all these things.

14 And Laban said to him. Surely thou are v bone and my flesh. And he abode with my bone and my flesh.

him the space of a month. 15 T And Laban said unto Jacob, Because but the house of God, and this is the gate of thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what shall thy

wages be ? 16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the

younger was Rachel.
17 Leah was tender-eyed, but Rachel was beautiful and well-favoured

18 And Jacob loved Rachel: and said. I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter. 19 And Laban said. It is better that I give

her to thee than that I should give her to another man: abide with me. 20 And Jacob served reven years for Ra-

chel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love be had to her.
21 ¶ And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me

my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her.

22 And Laban gathered together all the

men of the place, and made a feast. 23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her

to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah, Zilpah his maid for an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass, that, in the morning, behold, it was Leah: and he said to Laban. What is this thou hast done unto me! Did not I serve with thee for Rachel! wherefore then hast thou beguiled me ?

26 And Laban said, It must not be so done in our country, to give the younger before

27 Fulfil her week, and we will give thee

this also, for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

23 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes week; and he gave him Rachel his daughter also! And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie :o n ile also.

23 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Billian his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes.

served with him yet seren other years. 31 ¶ And when the Lorp saw that Leah was hated, he opened her womb : but Rachel

n ar barren 32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name Reuben: for she said. Surely the Loap hath looked upon my effliction; now, therefore, my husband will

tove me. 33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the Lord hath heard that I reas hated, he hath therefore given me this son also: and she called his name Simeon.

34 And she conceived again, and hare a ron; and said. Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called Levi.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a gon; and she said. Now will I praise the L. BD: therefore she called his name Judah, and left bearing. CHAP. XXX..

1 Rachel's barrenness: 22 she beareth Joseph. 27 Jacob's new covenant with Laban: 37 his policy to become rich.

ND when Rachel saw that she bare Ja-A cob no children, Rachel envied her d≁n, or elee I die.

2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rathel; and he said. Am I in God's stead. was hath withheld from thee the fruit of the Lord hath blessed me for thy sake. wemb?

3 And she said, Behold, my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; and she shall bear upon my knees, that I may also have children by her.

4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife ; and Jacob went in unto her.

5 And Bilbah conceived, and bare Jacob a won. 6 And Rachel said, God hath judged me.

and hath also heard my voice, and hath for mine own house also? given me a son : therefore called she his mame Dan.

7 And Billhah. Rachel's maid, conceived

again, and bare Jacob a record son.

8 And Rachel said, With great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name Naphtali. 9 When Leah saw that she had left bearing.

she took Zilpah her maid, and gave her Jacob the goats: and of such shall be my hire. to wife.

10 And Zilpah, Leah's maid, bare Jacob a

11 And Leah said, A troop cometh: and

she called his name Gad. 12 And Zilpah, Leah's maid, bare Jacob a

second son. 13 And Leah said, Happy am I, for the

daughters will call me blessed : and she called bis name Asber.

w' (at-harvest, and found mandrakes in the Leah Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, into the hands of his sons. I pray thee, of thy sours mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her, Is it a small mat ter that thou hast taken my husband! and with thee to-night for thy son's mandrakes.

16 And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said. Thou must come in unto me; for surely And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son.

18 And Leah said, God hath given me mire hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband : and she called his name Israchar. 19 And Leah conceived again, End bare Jacob the givth son.

20 And Leah said, God hath endowed me with a good dowry : now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six

sons and she called his name Zebulun. 21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and

called her name Dinah.

22 ¶ And God remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb.

23 And she conceived and bare a son; and said. God hath taken away my reproach. 24 And she called his name Joseph; and

said, The LORD shall add to me another son. 25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ruchel had born Joseph, that Jacob said unto I aban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own

place, and to my country. 26 Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and let me co: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Laban said unto him. I pray thee. if I have found favour in thine eyes, tarry: for I have learned by experience, that the

28 And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will zive it.

29 And he said unto him, Thou knowest hov I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.

30'For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now increased unto a multitude; and the Lond bath blessed thee since my coming: and now, when shall I provide

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing. If thou wilt do this thing for me, I

will again feed and keep thy flock. 32 I will pass through all thy flock to-day,

removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among 33 So shall my righteousness answer for me

in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face; every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be accounted stolen with me.

34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he-goats that were ring-streaked and spotted, and all 14 " And Reuben went in the days of the she-goats that were speckled and spotted. and every one that had some white in it, and field, and brought them unto his mother all the brown among the sheep, and gave them

36 And he set three days' journey betwixt

himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of a vow unto me: now arise, get thee out from

Laban's flocks 37 ¶ And Jacob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut-tree,

and pilled white streaks in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods.

Jacob departeth from Laban.

38 And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the water-ing troughs, when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink

39 And the flocks conceived before the

rods, and brought forth cattle ring-streaked, speckled, and spotted. 40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and

eet the faces of the flocks toward the ringstreaked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban: and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's cattle 41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid

the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the and Ractlel had stolen the images that were gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put them not in : so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's.

43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattle, and maid-servants, and men-

servants, and camels, and asses.
QHAP. XXXI.
1 Jacob departern from Laban: 22 Laban pur

swith him: 44 their covenant at Galeed. ND he heard the words of Laban's sons, A saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's; and of that which was our

father's bath he gotten all this glory.

a dream by night, and said unto him, Take

2 And Jacob beheld the countenance of heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him or bad.

as before. 3 And the Lorp said unto Jacob, Return

unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee

4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock, 5 And said unto them, I see your father's

countenance, that it is not toward me as before : but the God of my father hath been with me

have served your father.

7 And your father hath deceived me, and

changed my wages ten times: but God suf-

fered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus. The ring-streaked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstreaked.

9 Thus God bath taken away the cattle of your father, and given them to me.

10 And it came to pass, at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the rans which leaped upon the cattle were ring-

streaked, speckled, and grisled.

11 And the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, raying, Jacob. And I said, Here and L.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine even and sec, all the rams which leap upon the cattle are ring-streaked, speckled, and grisled: for I have seen all that Laban doeth unto

this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred. 14 And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, Is there yet any portion or inherit-

ance for us in our father's house ?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for he hath sold us, and bath quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken

from our father, that is ours, and our children's: now then, whatsoever G6d hath said unto the e, do.

17 Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels: 18 And he carried away all his cattle, and

all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Padenaram, for to go to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan. 19 And Laban went to shear his sheep,

her father's. 20 And Jacob stole away unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that

he fled. 21 So he fled with all that he had; and he

rose up, and passed over the river, and set his face toward the mount Gilead. 22 And it was told Laban on the third day,

that Jacob was fled. 23 And he took his brethren with him. and pursued after him seven days' jour-

ney; and they overtook him in the mount Gilead. 24 And God came to Laban the Syrian in

25 Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount; and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gilead.

26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters

as captives taken with the sword ? 27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and steal away from me, and didst not 6 And ye know, that with all my power I tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth and with songs, with tabret and

with harp : 28 And hast not suffered me to kiss my some and my daughters ! Thou hast now done

foolishly in se doing 29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying. Take thou heed that

thou speak not to Jacob, either good or bad. 30 And now though thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy

father's house; yet wherefore hast thou stolen my gods? 31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban.

Because I was afraid: for I said, Persiverture thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachei had storen them.

three.

33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into the two maid-seramointedst the pillar, and where thou wowedst vants' tents; but he found them not. Then

went he out of Leah's tent, and antered into Rachel's tent.

3a Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat up-And Laban searched all the tent, on them.

but found from not.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot rise up before

tace; for the custom of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the images. 36 ¶ And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to La-

ban. What is my trespass, what is my sin, that thou hast-so hotly pursued after me? 37 Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household

stuff Set if here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwint us both.

38 This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she-goats have not cast their yours, and the rams of thy flock

have I not eaten. 39 That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it : of my band didst thou require it, waether stolen by

day, or stolen by night. 40 Thus I was; in the day the drought con-

sumed me, and the frost by night; and my aleep departed from mine eyes. 41 Thus have I been twenty years in thy house: I served thee fourteen years for thy

two daughters, and six years for thy cattle. and thou hast changed my wages ten times 42 Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty: God hath seen mine affliction. and the labour of my bands, and rebuked

thre yesternight.
43 ¶ And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, These daughters are my daughters, and these children are my children, and these cattle are my cattle, and all that thou seest is mine; and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which

they have born ! 44 Now therefore, come thou, let us make a covenant, I and thou; and let it be for a witness between me and thee.

45 And Jacob took a stone, and set it up

for a pillar. 46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones: and they took stones, and

made an heap; and they did sat there upon the heap. 47 And Laban called it Jegar-sahadutha;

but Jacob called it Galeed. 48 And Laban said. This heap to a witness

between me and thee this day. Therefore

was the name of it called Galeed;
49 And Mizpah: for he said, The Lond watch between me and thee, when we are alsent one from another

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take other wives besides my daughters, no man is with us; see, God is witness betwixt me and thee.

51 Ami Laban said to Jacob, Behold this besp, and behold this pillar, which I have ca ' het wist me and thee;

52 This heap be witness, and this pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge betwixt us. And Jacob sware by the fear of his father Isaac.

54 Then Jacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to cat bread . and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Laban rose up. and kissed his sons and his daughters, and blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned unto his place. CHAP. XXXII.

1 Jacob's vision at Mahanaim: 3 his message to Esau: 13 his present to Esau: 24 neestling with an angel, he is called Israel. ND Jacob went on his way, and the an-

A gels of God met him. 2 And when Jacob saw them, he said. This is God's host: and he called the name of that

place Mahanaim. 3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother, unto the land of Seir, the country of Edom. 4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus

shall ye speak unto my lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have sojourned with Laban, and staved there until now: 5 And I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and men-servants, and women-servants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that I may find

grace in thy sight. 6 ¶ And the mescengers returned to Jacob. saying. We came to thy brother Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee, and four hun-

dred men with him. 7 Then Jacob was greatly afraid and distressed: and he divided the people that was with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands;

8 And said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape. 9 ¶ And Jacob said, O God of my father

Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the Long which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth. which thou hast shewed unto thy servant : for with my staff I passed over this Jordan, and now I am become two bands.

11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, 'est he will come and smite me, and the mother with the children. 12 And thou saidst, I will surely do tire

road, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

13 7 And he lodged there that same night: and took of that which came to his hand, a present for Esau his brother:

14 Two hundred she-goats, and twenty hegoats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts.

forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she-as-es, and ten foals. 16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servant a, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants. l'a-a over before me and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth these and asketh thee, saying, Whose out thou \$2 GENESIS. Dinah rovished

and whither goest thou? and whose ere these; and their children, and they bowed the mrbefore thee!

Jacob's and Esew's kind meeting.

18 Then thou shalt say, They be thy ser-

vant Jacob's ; it is a present sent unto my lord Esau : and, behold, also he is behind us. 19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves,

Esau, when ye find him.

aying, On this manner shall ye speak unto

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will

appease him with the present that toeth be-21 So went the present over before him : and

fore me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept of me. himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two women-servants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jabbok. 23 And he took them, and sent them over

the brook, and scut over that he had 24 T And Jacob was left alone : and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint as he wrestled with him. 26 And he said, Let me go, for the day

breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. 27 And he said unto him, What is thy

name? And he said, Jacob. 28 And he said. Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince

hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed. 29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell see, I pray thee, thy name. And he said. Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my

name? And he blessed him there. 30 And Jacol called the name of the place Peniel: for I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Penuel the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.
32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not I the sinew which shrank, which is upon the

hollow of the thirh, unto this day; because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the Finew that shrank. CHAP, XXXIII.

1 The kindness of Jacob and Esan at their needing. 18 Jacob buyeth a field at Shalem, and buildeth on altar.

ND Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost.

3 And he passed over before them, and howed himself to the ground seven times,

until he came near to his brother.

4 And Esau ran to meet him and em-braced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept. 5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women, and the children, and said, Who are those with thee! And he said. The children went out unto Jacob, to commune with him. which God bath graciously given thy servant.

selves. 7 And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after camo Joseph near and Rachel, and they bon ed themselves.

8 And he said. What mesnest thou by all this drove which I met! And he said, These are to find grace in the sight of my lord. 9 And Esau said, I have enough, my bro-

ther; keep that thou hast unto thyself. 10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now

I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand : for therefore I have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graclously with me, and because I have enough.

And he urged him, and he took it. 12 And he said, Let us take our journey. and let us go, and I will go before thee 13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and the flocks and herds with young are with me ;

and if men should over-drive them one day,

all the flock will die. 14 Let my lord, 1 pray thee, pass over be-forc his servant: and I will lead on softly, according as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord unto reir.

15 And Esau said, Let me now leave with thre some of the folk that are with me. And he said, What needeth it ? Let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

16 % So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir. 17 And Jacob journeyed to Succoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is

called Succoth.

18 ¶ And Jacob came to Shalem, a city of Shechem, which is in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padan-aram, and pitched his tent becore the city. 19 And he bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the

children of Hamor, Shechem's father, for an hundred pieces of money. 20 And he erected there an altar, and called

it El-elohe-Israel. CHAP. XXXIV.

1 Dinah ravished. 20 The Shechemiles are eircumcised, 25 slain by the cone of Jacob, 27 and their city spoiled.

ND Dinah, the daughter of Leah, which. A she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the

daughters of the land. 2 And when Shechem, the son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of the country, saw her, he

took her, and lay with her, and dealed her. 3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob: and he loved the damsel, and spake kindly unto the damsel. 4 And Shechem spake unto his father Ha-

mor, mying, Get me this damsel to wife. 5 And Jacob heard that he had denied Dinah his daughter; (now his sons were with his cattle in the field;) and Jacob held his peace

until they were come 6 ¶ And Hamor, the father of Shechem.

7 And the sons of Jacob came out of the 6 Then the handmaidens came near, they field when they beard it; and the men were

Jacob sest to Beth-el.

grieved, and they were very wroth, because and spolled the city: because they had defiled he had wrought folly in Israel, in lying with their sister.

Jacob's daughter; which thing ought not to be done. 8 And Hamor communed with them, say

ing. The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him

to wife.

9 And make ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our daugh-

ters auto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and the land shall be before you : dwell and trade ye therein, and get you possessions therein.

11 And Shechem said unto her father, and unto her brethren. Let me find grace in your

eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will ive. 12 Ask me never so much dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jacob answered Sheckem

and Hamor his father deceitfully, and said (because he had defiled Dinah their sister,) 14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised: for that were a reproach un-

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcised : 16 Then will we give our daughters unto

you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not bearken unto us, to

be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone. 18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he was more honourable than all the house of his father.

20 ¶ And Hamor and Sheehem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying, 21 These men are peaceable with us, therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein: for the land, behold, it is large

to us for wives, and let us give them our 2 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised.

enough for them : let us take their daughters

23 Shall not their cattle, and their substance, and every beast of theirs, be ours? Only let us consent unto them, and they will

dwell with us. 24 And unto Hamor, and unto Shechem

his son, hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city: and every male was circonscised, all that went out of the gate of

his city. 25 I and it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the

tity boldly, and slew all the males 26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his see with the edge of the sword, and took Di-

and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which mas in the field 29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives, took they captive, and

28 They took their sheep, and their oxen,

spoiled even all that mas in the house. 30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me, to make me to stink

among the inhabitants of the land, among the Canaanites, and the Perizzites: and I being few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, Should he deal with our

sister, as with an harlot CHAP. XXXV 1 God sendeth Jscob to Beth-el: 2 he purgeth

his house of idols, 6 and buildeth an altar at Beth-cl.. 28 Isaac's d. ath. ND God said unto Jacob. Arise, go up to A. Beth-el, and dwell there; and make there an altar unto God, that appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother.

2 Then Jacob said unto his heusehold, and to all that were with him, Put an ay the strange gods that are among you, and be clean, and change your garments:
3 And let us arise, and go up to Beth-el: and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of my distress, and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange

gods which were in their hand, and all their ear-rings which were in their cars: and Jacob hid them under the oak which was by Shechem. 5 And they journeyed: and the terror of God was upon the cities that mere round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob.

land of Canaan, (that is Beth-el,) he, and all the people that were with him. 7 And he built there an altar, and called the place El-beth-el; because there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother. 8 But Deborah, Rebekah's nurse, died, and

she was buried beneath Beth-el under an oak :

6 T So Jacob came to Juz, which is in the

and the name of it was called Alipu-backuth.

9 ¶ And God appeared unto Jacob again. when he came out of Padan-aram, and blessed 10 And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more

Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name; and he called his name Israel. 11 And God said unto him. I am God Almighty; be fruitful, and multiply; a nation, shi a company of nations, shall be of thee; and kings shall come out of thy loins:

12 And the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land 13 And God went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of stone; and he poured a drink-offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

15 And Jacob called the name of the place

sahout of Shecham's bouse, and went out. where God spake with him. Beth-el. 27 The some of Jacob came upon the glain.

16 ¶ And they journeyed from Beth-el; and there was but a little way to come to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not: thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died,) that she called his name Ben-oni: but his father called him Ben-

13 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which is Beth-lebem.

20 And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave : that is the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day. 21 And Israel journeyed, and spread his

tent beyond the tower of Edar. 22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and lay with

Billiah his father's concubine; and I rael heard Now the sons of Jacob were twelve. 23 The sons of Leah; Reuben, Jacob's first-

born, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Jasa har, and Zebulan.

24 The sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benja min.

25 And the some of Bilbah, Rachel's handmaid; Dan, Eid Naphtali.

26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; Gad, and Asher. These are the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in Padan-arum.

27 5 And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto Mamre, unto the city of Arba, (which is Hebron,) where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.

22 And the days of Isaac were an hundred and fourscore years.

29 And I sac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, being old and full of days: and his sons Essu and Jacoo buried him

CHAP. XXXVI.

2 Esau's wives: his removing to mount Seir. OW these are the generations of Esau, who is Edom.

2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of Sausan; Adah, the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholihamah, the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite :

3 And Bashemath, Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebajoth.

4 And Adah bare to Esau, Eliphaz: and Bashemath bare Reuel:

5 And Aholibamah bare Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah. These are the sons of Esau, which sere born unto him in the land of Canaan.

And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Cansan, and went into the country from the face of his brother Jacob. 7 For their riches were more than that

they might dwell together; and the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them, because of their cattle.

8 Thus dweit Essu in mount Seir. Essu is

L'dom. 9 T And these are the generations of Esau, the father of the Edomites, in mount Seir.

10 These are the names of Esau's sons; Eliphaz, the son of Adah the wife of Esau; Reuel, the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.

if And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman,

12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz, Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek these were the sons of Adah, Esau's wife.

13 And these are the sons of Reuel; Nalveth, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these were the sons of Bashemath, Esau's wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon. Esau's wife; and she bare to Esau. Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah

15 These were dukes of the sons of Essau : the sons of Eliphaz, the first-born sen of Esau : duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zep ho, duke Kenaz,

16 Duke Korah, duke Gatam, and duke These are the dukes that came of l malek. Eliphaz in the land of Edom: these were the

ons of Adah.

17 ¶ And these are the sons of Reuel, Essaur's son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Sham mah, duke Mizzah. These are the dukes that came of Reuel in the land of Edom: these are the sons of Bashemath, Esau's wife.

18 ¶ And these are the sons of Aholibamah. Esau's wife; duke Jeush, duke Jaziam, duke Korah: these were the dukes that came of Aholibamah, the daughter of Arab, Emil's wife.

19 These are the sons of Esau, (who is

Edom,) and these are their dukes. 20 These are the sons of Seir the Horito. who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah,

21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan. These are the dukes of the Horites, the chil-

dren of Seir in the land of Edom. 22 And the children of Lotan were Hori, and Heman: and Lotan's sister was Timna.

23 And the children of Shobal were these:

Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shepho, and

24 And these are the children of Zibeon; both Ajah, and Anah : this wee that Anah that found the mules in the wilderness, as he fed

the asses of Zibeon his father. 25 And the children of Anah were these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.

26 And these are the children of Dishon; Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran

27 The children of Ezer are these; Bilban, and Zaavan, and Akan.

28 The children of Dishan are these; Uzr and Aran.

29 These are the dukes that come of the Horites : duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zi-

beon, duke Anah, 30 Duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishen.

These are the dukes that came of Hori. among their dukes in the land of Seir. 31 ¶ And these are the kings that reigned

in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel. 32 And Bels, the son of Beor, reigned in

Edom: and the name of his city was Dishabab.

33 And Bela died; and Johab, the son of Zerah of Bozrah, reigned in his stead.

34 And Johan died: and Husbam of the land of Temani reigned in his stead

35 And Husham died; and Hadad, the son of Bedad, (who smote Midian in the field of Moab,) reigned in his stead : and the name of

his city was Avith.

36 And Hadad died; and Samiah of Ma-

37 And Samlah died; and Saul of Rehoboth; with the flocks; and bring me word again. So by the river reigned in his stead.

38 And Saul died; and Baal-hanan, the son

Achbor, reigned in his stead.

39 And Baal-hanan, the son of Achbor, died; and Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pau; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

at And these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Tim-

aah, duke Alvah, duke Jetheth, 41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon.

42 Duke Kesaz, duke Teman, duke Mib-187.

43 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These be the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations, in the land of their possession: he is Esau, the father of the Edomites

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 Joseph is hated of his brethren: 5 his two dreams: 18 his brethren conspire his death: 36 he is sold to Potiphar in Egypt.

ND Jacob dwelt in the laud wherein his A father was a wranger, in the land of Ca-

2 These are the generations of Jacob. seph. being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad mas with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph brought unto his father their evil report.

3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his. zhildren, because he was the son of his old in it. age: and be made him a coat of many colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they ated him, and could not speak peaceably un-

I And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told if his breturen : and they haven him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you. this dream which I have dreamed:

7 For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and slau stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us! And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.

9¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Rehold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun, d the moon, and the eleven stars, made obeisance to me.

10 And he told if to his father, and to his brethren : and his father rebuked him, and mid unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I, and thy mother, and thy brethren, indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?

11 And his brethren envied him; but his

father observed the saying. 12 T And his brethren went to feed their

Mber's fock in Shechem. 13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy

beethren feed the flock in Shechem? Come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said

be sent him out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem.

15 ¶ And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying. What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they feed their flocks.

17 And the man said. They are departed bence: for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they compared

against him to slay him. 19 And they said one to another, Behold, this dreamer cometh.

20 Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and east him into some pit: and we will say, Some evil beast na'h devoured him : and we

shall see what will become of his dreams 21 And Reuben heard it, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said. Let us not

kill him 22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver

him to his father again. 23 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stripped Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many co-

lours, that was on him.

24 And they took him, and cast him into a. pit : and the pit was empty, there was no water

25 And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes, and looked, and, behold, a company of Ishmaclties came from Gilead, with their camels bearing spicery, and balm,

and myrrh, going to carry it down to Egypt.
26 And Judah said unto his brethren. What
profit is it is we slay our brother, and conceal

his blook ! 27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmacl-

ites, and let not our hand be upon him: for he is our brother, and our flesh : and his brethren were content.

28 Then there passed by Midianites, merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Ishmaelites for twenty pieces of silver: and they brought Joseph into Egypt.

29 And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit: and he

rent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brefhren, and said, The child is not; and I, whither shall I

31 And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood :

32 And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought if to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it bu thy son's coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him: Jo-

seph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his som many days.

to him, Here om 1.

13 And all his sons, and all his daughters, le And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, see rose up to comfort him; but he refused to whether it be well with thy brethren, and well be comforted; and he said, For 1 will go

down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And the Midianites sold him into Egypt

unto Potipher, an officer of Phersoh's, and captain of the guard.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

3 Judah begetteth Er, Onan, and Shelah. 6 Er marrieth Tamar. 8 The trespass of Onan. 12 Judah's incest with Tamer.

ND it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain Adultamite, whose name was Hirah.

2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name was Shuah: and he took her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name Er. 4 And she conceived again, and bare a son :

and she called his name Onan. 5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name Shelah: and he was at Che2lb when she bare him.

6 And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, whose name was Tamar.

7 And Er, Judah's first-born, was wicked in the sight of the Lond; and the Lond slew

him. 8 And Judah said unto Onen, Go in unto thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up

seed to thy brother. 9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be his: and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did displemed

the Loap: wherefore he slew him also.

11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughterin-law, Remain a widow at thy father's house oll Shelah my son be grown: (for he said, best possilyanture he die also as hie brothren did:) and Tamar went and dwelt in her fa-ther's house.

12 T And in process of time, the tlaughter

of Shuah. Judah's wife, died: and Judah was comforted, and went up unto his sheep-shearers to Timpath, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold, thy father-in-law goeth up to Timnath to shear his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a vail, and wrapped horself, and sat in an open place, which is by the way to Timnath: for she saw that Shelah was grown, and she was not given

unto him to wife. 15 When Judah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had covered her

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she was his daughter-in-law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayst come is unto

17 And he said, I will send thee a kid from And she said, Wilt thou give me a the flock. pledge, till thou send it?

18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee! And she said, Thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that is in thine hand: and he gave if her, and came in unto her; and she denceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and haid by her vail from her, and put on the garmersts of her widowhood.

20 And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adultamite, to receive his pledge from the woman's hand, but he found her

21 Then he asked the men of that place. saying, Where is the harlot, that was openly by the way-side? And they said, There wan no harlot in this place. 22 And he returned to Judah, and said, I

cannot find her; and also the men of the place

said, that there was no harlot in this place.

23 And Judah said, Let her take it to her, lest we be ashamed behold, I sent this kid, and

thou bast not found her. 24 ¶ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter-in-law hath played the harlot: and also, behold, she is with child by whore-And Judah said, Bring her forth, and dom.

let her be burnt. 25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father-in-law, saying, By the man whose these ere, am I with child; and she said, Discorn, I pray thee, whose are these, the signet. and bracelets, and staff.

26 And Judah acknowledged them, and said. She bath been more righteous than I; because that I gave her not to Shelah my son : and he knew her again no more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb. 28 And it came to pass when she travailed, that the one put out his hand; and the midwife

took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread. aying, This came out first. 29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out; and she said. How hast thou broken forth! this breach be upon thee: therefore his name was

called Pharez. 30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his band; and his name was called Zarah.

CHAP. XXXIX. 1 Joseph, advanced in Potiphär's house, 7 resisteth his mistresy's temptation: 13 he is

fairely accused, 20 and cast into prison.

A ND Joseph was brought down to Egypt : A ND Joseph was urought to have he cap-tain of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hands of the Inhmaelites, which had brought him down thither.

2 And the Loar was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man : and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian.

3 And his master saw that the Lord was with him, and that the Loan made all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 And Joseph found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his band

5 And it came to pass from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the Load blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake: and the blessing of the Loan was upon all that he had

in the house, and in the field. 6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not aught he had, save the bread which he did eat: and Joseph was a goodly person. and well-favoured

7 ¶ And it came to pass after these things. Chat his master's wife cast her eves upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me.

8 But he refused, and said unto his mester's wife. Behold, my master wotteth not what is with me in the house, and he hath committed

all that he bath to my band :

9 There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness, and sin against God?

10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he bearkened not unto

her, to lie by her, or to be with her.

11 And it came to pass, about this time, that Joseph went into the house to do his business; and there was none of the men of the house there within.

12 And she caught him by his garment, saying. Lie with me : and he left his garment in

her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her band, and was fled forth,

la That she called unto the men of ber house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he buth brought in an Hebrew unto us to mack us: he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice.

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got

tim out

16 And she laid up his garment by her until

his lord came home.

17 And she spake unto him according to these words, saying. The Hebrew servant, which they had brought unto us, came in unto into his hand, after the former manner when me to mock me.

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with

me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did th servant to me; that his wrath was kindled

20 And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners were bound : and he was there in the

prison. 21 T But the Long was with Joseph, and shewed him mercy, and gave him favour in

he sight of the keeper of the prison. 22 And the keeper of the prison committed o Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in

the prison; and whatsoever they did there he was the doer of it.

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his band; because did, the Lord made it to prosper. CHAP. XL.

I The buller and baker of Pharach are imprirened: 5 Joseph interpretesh their dream

ND it came to pass after these things A that the butler of the king of Egypt and his baker had offended their lord the king of baker, among his servants. Egypt

2 And Pharach was wroth against two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, Pharaoh's band : and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the pripon, the pitce where Jessph wer bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged for senia with them, and he served them; and they continued a season in ward.

5 T And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man-according to the interpretation of his dream; the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the

prison. 6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behole, they were sad.

7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that mere with him in the ward of his lord's house, raying, Wherefore look we so sadiv to-Jay?

8 And they said unto him. We have dream

ed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, Do not interpretations belong to God? Tell me them, I pray you. 9 And the chief butler told his dream to Jo-

seph, and said unto him, In my dream, behold,

a vine was before me;

10 And in the vine mere three branches: and it was as though it budded, and her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof

brought forth ripe grapes. Il And Pharaon's cup was in my hands and I took the grapes, ar. pressed them into

Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharach's hand, 12 And Joseph said unto him, This is the

interpretation of it: The three branches are three days.

13 Yet within three days shall Pharach lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place; and thou shalt deliver Pharach's cup thou wast his butler. 14 But think on me when it shall be well

with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee. unto me; and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house:

15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews; and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dung on.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also was in my dream, and, behold, I had three white baskets on my head.

17 And in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of bake-meats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the banket

upon my head.

18 And Joseph answered and said, This is the interpretation thereof: The three basicts are three days.

19 Yet within three days shall Pharach lift he Loan was with him: and that which he up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall cat thy flesh from off thee.

20 T And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's birth-day, that he made a feast unto all his servants; and he lifted up the bead of the chief butler, and of the chief

21 And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he gave the cup into

22 But he hanged the chief baker, as Joseph

had interpreted to them. 23 Yet did not the chief butler remember

Joseph, but forgat him.

CHAP. XLI.] Pharack's two dreams : 25 Joseph interpretth them: 33 he gively Pharaoh counsel.

38 Joseph is advanced. ND it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed; and behold, he stood by the river.

2 And behold, there came up out of the river se en well-favoured kine, and fat-fleshed : and to me.

they fed in a meadow. 3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill-favoured and

tean-fleshed; and stood by the other kine, upon the brink of the river. 4 And the ill-favoured and lean-fleshed kine

did eat up the seven well-favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke. 5 And he slept, and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up

upon one stalk, rank and good. 6 And, behold, seven thin ears, and blasted

with the east wind, sprung up after them. 7 And the seven thin cars devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Pharaoh swoke,

and, behold, it was a dream. 8 And it came to pass in the morning, that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.

9 Then spake the chief butler unto Pha-

rach, saying, I do remember my faults this day.

10 Pharach was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the captain of the guard's house, both me and the chief baker.

11 And we dreamed a dream in one night. I and he : we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.

12 And there was there with us a young man, an Hebrew, servant to the captain of the officers over the land, and take up the fifth guard; and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams : to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was : me he restored unto mine office,

and him he hanged.

14 T Then Pharach sent and called Joseph, and they brought him hastly out of the dun-geon; and he shaved himself, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh.

15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: and I have heard say of thee, that thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, It is not in me: God shall give Pharaoh an

answer of peace. 17 And Pharach said unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fat-fleshed, and well-favoured; and they fed in a meadow.

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill-favoured, and hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and ar-lean-fleshed, such as I never saw in all the rayed him in vestures of fine linen, and put a land of Egypt for badness.

20 And the lean and the ill-favoured kine did

eat up the first seven fat kine.

21 And when they had eaten them up, it him, Bow the knee : and no more could not be known that they had eaten them; over all the land of Egypt.

44 And Pharach said unto Joseph, I established the shell no man lift. but they were still ill-favoured, as at the beginning. So I awake.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, a ven ears came up in one stalk, full and good. 23 And, behold, seven ears, withered, thim, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them.

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears. And I told this unto the magi cians; but there was none that could declare #

25 ¶ And Joseph said unto Pharach, The dream of Pharaoh is one: God hath shewed Pharanh what he is about to do.

26 The seven good kine are seven years : and the seven good ears are seven years : the dream is one

27 And the seven thin and ill-favoured kine that came up after them, are seven years : and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind, shall be seven years of famine.

28 This is the thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh: What God is about to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt.

30 And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt: and the famine shall consume the land

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land, by reason of that famine following: for

it shall be very grievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharnoh twice; if is because the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass. 33 Now therefore, let Pharaoh look out a

man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.

34 Let Pharson do this, and let him appoint

eart of the land of Egypt in the seven plen-

teous years.

35 And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities

36 And that food shall be for store to the land, against the seven years of famine which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land perish not through the famine

37 And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38 ¶ And Pharaoh said unto his servants. Can we find such a ens as this is, a man in whom the Spirit of God is?

29 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God bath shewed thee all this, there is none so discrect and wise as thou ort:

40 Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou

41 And Pharach said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

42 And Pharaoh took off his ring from his gold chain about his neck.

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had: and they cried before

Pheraub, and without thee shall no man lift

Chap. xiil.

imprisoned as spice.

mp his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt. them, but made himself stronge unto them, 45 And Pharson called Joseph's name Zaph- and spake roughly unto them; and he said un math-passnesh; and he gave him to wife Ase-math, the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of From the hand of Canan to buy face. On: and Joseph went out over all the land of 8 And Joseph knew his herthren, but they

Bgypt. ¶ And Joseph was thirty years old when he stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharach, and went throughout all the land of

Egypt. 47 And in the seven plenteous years the

arth brought forth by handfuls 48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Exypt. and last up the food in the cities : the food of the field, which was round about every city,

laid he up in the same. 49 And Joseph gathered corn as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering:

for it was without number.

50 And unto Joseph were born two sons be-ere the years of famine came; which Ascfor math, the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On, bare unto him-

51 And Joseph called the name of the firstborn Manasseh: For God, said he, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's

house.

52 And the name of the second called be Ephraim: for God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.

53 T And the seven years of plenteous-

ness that was in the land of Egypt were

ended. 54 And the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Joseph had said; and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread.

55 And, when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharach for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth. And Joseph opened all the store-bouses, and sold unto the Egyptians; and the famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt. 57 And all countries came into Egypt to Jeeph for to buy cora; because that the fa-mine was so sore in all lands.

CHAP. XLII. I Jacob sendeth his icu sons to buy corn in Egypt: 17 they are imprisoned by Joseph

for spice.

NOW when Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why

do ye look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt : get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may live, and not die

3 ¶ And Joseph's ten brethren went down

to buy corn in Egypt.

4 But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren: for he said, Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Israel came to buy corn mong these that came : for the famine was in

the land of Canaan. s And Joseph was the governor over the had, and he if was that sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and boved down themselves before him with their Aces to the earth.

I And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew

knew not him. 9 And Joseph remembered the dreams which

he dreamed of them, and said unto them. Ye are spies; to see the makedness of the land ye are come.

10 And they said unto him, Nav. my lord; but to buy food are thy servants come.

11 We are all one man's sons : we are true

men, thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see

the nakedness of the land ye are come. 13 And they said, Thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest is this day

with our father, and one is not. 14 And Joseph said unto them, That is it

that I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spie :

15 Hereby ye shall be proved; By the life

of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that

your words may be proved, whether there be any truth in you: or else, by the life of Pha

ranh, surely ye are spies.

17 And he put them all together into ward

three days. 18 And Joseph said unto them the third day.

This do, and live : for I fear God. 19 If we be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison :

go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

20 But bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye And they did so. shall not die.

21 T And they said one to another, We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; therefore is this distress come upon us.

22 And Reuben answered them, Saving. Spake I not unto you, saying. Do not sin against the child? and ye would not hear; therefore, behold, also his blood is required.

23 And they knew not that Joseph under-

stood them: for he spake unto them by an in-

terpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them and wept: and returned to them arnin, and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Joseph commanded to fill their

sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way : and thus did he unto them.

28 And they laded their asses with the corn.

and departed thence.

27 And as one of them opened his sack, to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money: for, behold, it was in his sack's

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and lo, it is even in my sack; and their heart failed them, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What is this that God hath done unto us?

29 ¶ And they came unto Jacob their father, unto the land of Canaan, and told him

all that befell unto them, saying,

30 The man, who is the lord of the land. pake roughly to us, and took us for spies of

the country 31 And we said unto him. We are true mes:

re are no spies 32 We be twelve brethren, sons of our father: one is not, and the youngest is this day

with our father in the land of Canaan. 33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren here with me, and take food for the famine of your gain unto the man :

households, and be gone: 34 And bring your youngest brother unto 'me; then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall traffick in the

35 ¶ And it came to pass, as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when both they and their father saw the bundles of

money, they were afraid.

35 And Jacob their (ather said unto them, Me have ye bereaved of my children: Joseph te not, and Simeon te not, and ye will take Benjamin sway. All these things are against

37 And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will

bring him to thee again.

38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his brother is dead, and he is left alone: If mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave. CHAP. XLIII.

1 Jacob is hardly persuaded to send Benjamin. 15 Joseph entertaineth his brethren.

ND the famine was sore in the land. A 2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go a-

gain, buy us a little food. 3 And Judah spake unto him, saying, The

man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we

will go down and buy thee food;
5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your prother be with you.

6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt yo so ill with me, as to tall the man whether ye had

yet a brother ?

7 And they said, The man asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, /s your father yet alive? have ye another brother? And we told him according to the tenor of these words. Could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother

8 And Jadah said unto Israel his father. Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him : if I bring him not unto thee. and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever.

10 For except we had lingered, surely now

we had returned this second time.

11 And their father Israel said unto thes If it must be so now, do this; Take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carr down the man a present, a little belm, and a little honey, spices and myrrh, nuts and almonds.

12 And take double money in your hand: and the money that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry it again in your

hand; peradventure it was an oversight.

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go a-

14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin. If I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

15 T And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin: and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and spood before Joseph. 16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring these men home, and slay, and make ready: for these men shall dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Joseph bade : and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.

18 And the men were airsid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and the said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in, that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our

19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him

at the door of the house. 20 And said, O sir! we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

21 And it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight; and we have

brought it again in our hand. 22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food : we cannot tell

who put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not; your God, and the God of your father, bath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender

25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon : for they beard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their welfare, and said, is your father well? the old man of whom ye spake, is he yet alive?

28 And they amwered. Thy servant our father is in good health, he is yet alive : and they bowed down their heads, and made onelsance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Renjamin, his mother's son, and said, Is this your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me! And he said, God be gracious

unto thee, my son.
30 And Jeseph made hasts; for his bewells

did yearn upon his brother: and he sought! where to ween; and he entered into his chainber, and wept there.

. 31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on bread. 32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians which did est with him by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is an abomination unto the Egyptians.

33 And they sat before him, the first-born according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth : and the men mar-

veiled one at another.

34 And he took and sent messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was ave times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and were merry with him. CHAP. XLIV.

Joseph's policy to stay his brethren.

ND he commanded the steward of his A house, saying, Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put cept your youngest brother come down with every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his cornmoney. And he did according to the word

that Joseph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men

were sent away, they and their asses. 4 dnd when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good !

5 Is not this & in which my lord drinketh,

and whereby indeed he divineth? Ye have said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I sa.

done evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake

anto them these same words.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing

8 Behold, the money which we found in our sacks' mouths we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan; how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we also will be

my lord's bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is not unto thee, their found shall be my servant; and ye shall be my father for ever. blameless.

1! Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest : and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack

13 Then they rent their clothes, and laded

every man his ass, and returned to the city. 14 ¶ And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house, (for he was yet there;) and

such a man as I can certainly divine? 16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we are my lord's servants, both we and he also with whom the cup is found

17 And he said, God forbid that I should do so: but the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Oh, my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant : for thou art even as Pharaob.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have

ye a father, or a brother !

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age. a little one: and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto the servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine ever upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad can-

not leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would die. 23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Ex-

24 And it came to pass, when we came up

unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And our father said, Go again, and buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we g down; for we may not see the man's face, ea cept our youngest brother be with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto u Ye know that my wife bare me two sons.

28 And the one went out from me, and

him not since. 29 And if we take this also from me, an-

mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my

gray hairs with sorrow to the grave. 30 Now therefore, when I come to thy ser vant my father, and the lad be not with us-

(seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's life: 31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth the the lad is not with us, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray bairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the

32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saving, If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, let the servant abide instead of the lad a bondma to my lord; and let the lad go up with i . brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, a the lad be not with me? Lest peradventure? see the evil that shall come on my father.

CHAP. XLV.

I Joseph maketh himself known to his bro thren: 9 he sendeth for his father.

THEN Joseph could not refrain himself be they fell before him on the ground.

15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed cried, Cause every man to go out from me to this that ye have done? Wot ye not that and there stood no man with him, while Je-

seph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he wept aloud: and the Egyptians,

and the house of Pharaoh, heard. 3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I am Joseph: doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him, for they were

troubled at his presence

enesia.

Jaws to comforted at Beer-sha

4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come | departed : and he said unto them, See that yet Rear to me, I pray you and they came near. And he said, I am Joseph your brother, whom

we sold into Egypt.

5 Now therefore, be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for Bod did send me before you to preserve

6 For these two years hath the famine been in the land; and yet there are five years, in the which there shall neither be earing nor harvest

7 And God sent me before you to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your ives by a great deliverance.

8 So now, it was not you that sent me his son is her, but God: and be hath made me a father I die. to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haste ye and so up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God bath made me lord of all Egypt ; come down unto

me, tarry not.

10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children. and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast. 11 And there will I nourish thee, (for yet

there are five years of famine,) lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty. 12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is my mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen: and ye shall haste, and bring down my father

14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck. 15 Moreover, he kissed all his brethren, and

wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him. 16 ¶ And the fame thereof was beard in

Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren arc come: and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren. This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan.

18 And take your father, and your housebolds, and come unto me : and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye : Take you waggons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and

bring your father, and come.

20 Also regard not your stuff: for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours 21 And the children of Israel did so: and

Joseph gave them waggons, according to the commandment of Pharach, and gave them provision for the way. 22 To all of them he gave each man changes

of raiment: but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of sliver, and five changes of maiment. 23 And to his father he sent after this man-

mer; ten asses laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she-asses laden with corn and bread, and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they have unto Jacob, even sixteen souls

fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, am.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, am.

came into the land of Capaan unto Jacob thear

26 And told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive. and he is governor over all the land of Egypt. And Jacob's heart fainted, for he believed

them not. 27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the waggons, which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived.

28 And Israel said. It is enough: Joseph my son is yet alive : I will go and see him before

CHAP. XLVI. Jacob is comforted by God at Beer-sheba.
5 he goeth into Egypt: 23 Joseph meeleth him.
A ND Isnel took his journey with all that
he had, and came to Beer-sheba, and offer-

ed sacrifices unto the God of his father Isaac. 2 And God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I.

3 And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation. 4 I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee up again : and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes. 5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father,

and their little ones, and their wives, in the waggons which Pharaoh had sent to carry him. 6 And they took their cattle, and their and, which they had gotten in the land of

anaan, and came into Egypa Jacob, and all his seed with him 7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him. h daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all in

seed, brought he with him into Egypt.

8 ¶ And these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: Reuben, Jacob's first-born.

9 And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi. 10 T And the sons of Simeon: Jemuel, and

Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar; and Shaul, the son of a Canaanitish woman. 11 T And the sons of Levi; Gershon, Ko-

hath, and Merari. 12 ¶ And the sons of Judab; Er, and Oman, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zarah : but Er

and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of Pharez were Hezron and Hamul. 13 T And the sons of Issachar; Tola, and

Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron. 14 ¶ And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, and

Elon, and Jableel. 15 There be the sons of Leah. which she bare unto Jacob in Padamaram, with his daughter

Dinab: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three 16 ¶ And the soms of Gad; Ziphion, and Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri, and Aredi. Haggai,

and Areli. 17 ¶ And the sons of Asher; Jimnah, and

Ishuah, and Isui, and Berlah, and Serah their sister. And the some of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel.

18 There are the som of Zilpah, whom Laan gave to Leab his daughter : and these are

seph and Benjamin. 20 And unto Joseph, in the land of Egypt, were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Ase-nath, the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On,

bare unto him. 21 T And the sons of Benjamin were Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Eni. and Rosh, Muppins, and Huppins, and

22 These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls were four-

tee n. 23 ¶ And the sons of Dan; Hushim.

24 And the sons of Naphtali; Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillem. 25 These are the sons of Bilhah, which Lahan gave unto Rachel his daughter; and she thou!

bare these unto Jacob: all the souls were seven. 26 All the souls that came with Jacob into Ezypt, which came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore

and six. 27 And the some of Joseph, which were born him in Egypt, were two souls: all the some of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt,

were threescore and ten. 28 ¶ And he sent Judah before him unto

Joseph, to direct his face unto Goshen; and

they came into the land of Goshen.
29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father to Goshen. and presented himself unto him: and he fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

30 And Israel said unto Joseph, Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou

art yet alive.

31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and shew Pharaon, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which were in the land of Canazu, are come unto me:

32 And the men are shopherds, for their trade bath been to feed cattle : and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all

tint they have.

23 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, What is your oc-

eupation ?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle from our youth even ve may dwell in the land of Gosben : for every shepherd is an abomination unto the Egyp-Marie.

CHAP. XLVII.

I Joseph presenteth five of his brethren, 7 and his father, before Pharnon: 11 he giveth them habitation and maintenance.

THEN Joseph came and told Pharach, and said, My father, and my brethren, and their facks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they are in the land of Goaben.

2 And he took some of his brethren, even five men, and presented them unto Pharach.

3 And Pharach said unto his brethren, What is your occupation? And they said unto Pha-

19 The sons of Rachel, Jacob's wife: Jo-| vants have no pasture for their flocks: for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan, no therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwe in the land of Goshen.

5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unte

thee:

6 The land of Egypt is before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let them dwell. and if thou knowest any men or activity among them, then make them rulers over my cattle.

7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh : and Jacob blessed

Pharaoh. 8 And Pharaob said unto Jacob, How old art

9 And Jacob said unto Pharach, The days of the years of my pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have not at-

tained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers, in the days of their pilgrim-10 And Jacob blessed Pharach, and went out

from before Pharaoh.

11 T And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Rameses, as Pharaoh had command-

12 And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with

bread, according to their families.

13 § And there was no bread in all the land: for the famine was very sore, so that the land of Egypt, and all the land of Canaan, fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharach's house.

15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph; and Joseph gave them bread in crchange until now, both we and also our fathers; that for horses, and for the llocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses; and he fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle: there is not aught left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies and our

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? Buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh; and give us seed, that we may live and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Joseph bought all the land of Erach, Thy servants are shepherds, both we and sho corfathers.

4 They said moreover unto Pharach, For to stjourn in the land are we come; for thy servants are shepherds, because the famine prevailed over them so the land became stjourn in the land are we come; for thy servants.

Joseph visiteth his rick father. 21 And as for the people, he removed them to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her there to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt, in the way of Ephrath; the same is Betheven to the other and thereof.

22 Only the land of the priests bought he not : for the priests had a portion assigned them of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them; wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day, and your land, for Pharaoh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to pass, in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth part unto Pharach, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives : let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants.

26 And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, that Pharaoh should have the fifth part; except the land of the priests only, which became not Pharmoh's.

27 ¶ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and grew, and multiplied ex-

ecedingly. 28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt

die : and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him. If now I have found grace in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me; bury me

not, I pray thee, in Egypt.

30 But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and bury me in their burying-place. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, Swear unto me-And he sware unto him. And Israel bowed himself upon tae bed's head.

CHAP. XLVIII. 1 Joseph wisits his sick father. 3 Jacob repeats the promise, 21 and prophesieth their return.

ND it came to pass after these things, that

Ane told Joseph, Behold, thy father is sick : and he took with him his two sons, Mapasseh and Ephraim.

2 And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

3 ¶ And Jacob said unto Joseph, God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee for an everlasting possession

And now thy two sons, Ephraim and Manameh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt, before I came unto thee into Egypt, ere mine: as Reuben and Simeon, they shall

8 And thy issue which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, and shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inherit-

ance.
7 And as for me, when I came from Padan,
Rachal died by me in the land of Cansan, in sons of Jacob; and hearken unto largel your the way, when yet there was but a little way father:

in the way of Ephrath; the same is Bethlehem.

8 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said. Who are these !

9 And Joseph said unto his father, They are my sons, whom God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, 1 pray thee, unto me, and I will bless them.

10 (Now the eyes of Israel were dim for age, so that he could not see.) And he brought them near unto him; and he kissed them, and

embraced them

11 And Israel said unto Joseph, I had not thought to see thy face; and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with

his face to the earth.

13'And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand. and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near unte him.

14 And Israel stretched out his right hand. and laid if upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's

head, guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh was the first-born.

15 ¶ And he blessed Joseph, and said, God,

seventeen years: so the whole age of Jacob before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac was an hundred forty and seven years.

29 And the time draw seven years must long unto this day, long unto this day, 16 The Angel which redeemed me from

all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow luto a multitude in the midst of the earth.

17 And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head.

18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father; for this is the first-born: put thy

right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know id, my son, I know it: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great; but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saving, in thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh. And he set

Ephraim before Manasseb. 21 And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold I

die; but God shall be with you, and bring you

with my bow.

again unto the land of your fathers 22 Moreover, I have given to thee one por tion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and

CHAP. XLIX.

1 Jacob calleth his sons to bless them: 3 their blessings in particular: 29 his charge concerning his burial: 33 his death.

A ND Jacob called unto his sons, and said,
A find the ryourselves together, that I may
tell you that which shall beful you in the last

- Jacob blesseth his sone.
- excellency of dignity, and the excellency of from his brethren. power:

Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to thy father's bed, tion defiledst thou if he went up to my

couch.
5 Fimeon and Levi ere brethren; instru-

ments of cruelty are in their habitations 6 O my soul, come not thou into their se cret: unto their assembly, mine honour, be and thou united: for in their anger they slew bury me with my fathers in the cave that is in a man, and in their self-will they digged down the field of Ephron the Hittite,

7 Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide

them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel. a ¶ Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise; thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies: thy father's children shall bow

down before thee. 9 Judah is a lion's whelp; from the prey, my son, thou art gene up: he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion: who

shall rouse him up? 16 The scoptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until

Shilph come; and unto him shall the gatherisg of the people &:

11 Binding his fool unto the vine, and his

ass's colt unto the choice vine ; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes : 12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and his

teeth white with milk. 13 T Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of

the sea; 2::3 he shall be for an haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zidon. 14 T Issachar is a strong att, couching down

between two burdens: 15 And he saw that rest was good, and the

land that if was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to tribute. hall judge his people, as one of

16 ¶ L the tribes of Israel. 17 Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse-heels,

so that his rider shall fall backward. 18 J have waited for thy salvation, O Long. 19 T Gad, a troop shall overcome him: but

he shall overcome at the last.

20 Y Out of Asher his bread shall be fat.

and he shall yield royal dainties. 21 T Naphtali is a bind let loose : he giveth

goodly words.
22 ¶ Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruit-

ful bough by a well, whose branches run over the wall.

23 The archers have a rely grieved him. and shot at him, and hated him:

24 But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob: (from thence is the Seepherd, the stone of Israel:) 25 Brea by the God of thy father, who shall below thee with blessings of beaven

above, blessings of the deep that lieth un-der, blessings of the breasts and of the

38 The blessings of the father have pre-the Cananities, saw the mourning in the valled above the blessings of my progenitors, for of Atad, they said, This is a greeous what the understand the area of the area father in the Ferminan.

3 T Reuben, thou are my first-born, my they shall be on the head of Joseph, and onme ght, and the beginning of my strength, the the crown or the head of him that was separate

27 T Benjamin shall ravin as a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.

28 ¶ All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this is if that their father syake anto them, and blessed them; every one ac-

cording to his blessing he blessed them. 29 And he charged them, and said unto them. I am to be gathered unto my people's

30 In the cave that is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in the land of Canasa, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite, for a possession of a burying place.

31 (There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there they buried I-age and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah.)

32 The purchase of the field, and of the cave that is therein, was from the children of Heth.

23 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people.

CHAP. L. The mourning for Jacob. 7 The funeral, 24 Joseph propherieth to his brethren their

return ; 26 he dieth. ND Joseph fell upon his father's face, and

wept upon him, and kissed him. 2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father : and the phy-

sicians embalmed Israel. 3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; (for so are fulfilled the days of those which

are embalmed;) and the Egyptians mourned for him three-core and ten days. 4 And when the days of his mourning were ir, and became a servant unto part, Joseph spake unto the house of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found grace in

your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the cars of Pharaoh. saying, 5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo. I die: in my grave which I have digged for me in the land of Cansan, there shalt thou

bury me. Now therefore, let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again. 6 And Pharach said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 ¶ And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pha-

rach, the elders of his bouse, and all the elders

of the land of Egypt, 8 And all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house : only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they

ieft in the land of Goshen. 9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen : and it was a very great

company. 10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Atad, which is beyond Jordan; and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: and he made a mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land,

beyond Jordan.

12 And his some did unto him according as he commanded them. l3 For his some carried him into the land

of Cansan, and buried him in the cave of me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to the field of Machpelah, which Abaham bugst with the field for a possession of a live.

21 Now therefore, fear ye not: I will mou-

14 7 And Joseph returned into Egypt, he and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Joseph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they sent messengers unto Joseph.

died, saying.

17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive,
I pray thee now, the trespass of thy bre-I pray thee now, the trespass of thy bre-thren, and their sin; for they did unto thee dren of Israel, saying, God will surely visit evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the you, and ye shall carry up my bones from trespass of the servants of the God of thy hence. father And Joseph wept when they spake unto bim.

same of it was called Abel-migraim, which is down before his face; and they said, Behold

we be thy servants. 19 And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for am I in the place of God!

20 But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to

rish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

22 7 And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he and his father's house: and Joseph lived an hundred and ten years. 23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of the third generation: the children also of

Machir, the son of Manasseh, were brought up upon Joseph's knees. 24 And Joseph said unto his brethren. I die: saying. Thy father did command befare he and God will surely visit you, and bring you died, saying.

to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

26 So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and 18 And his brethren also went, and fell he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

The Second Book of MOSES, called EXODUS.

CHAP. T. save the males alive.

N OW these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt: Hebrew midwives: (of which the name of one every man and his bousehold came with mar Shiphrah, and the name of the other Jacob.

2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, 3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin,

4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls; for Joseph she shall live.

was in Egypt already.
6 And Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

7 And the children of Israel were fruitful, was filled with them.

8 T Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier than we.

10 Come on, let us deal wisely with them. lest they multiply: and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

Il Therefore they did set over them task-masters, to afflict them with their burdens and they built for Pharaoh treasure-cities, Pithom and Raamses.

12 But the more they afflicted them, the D Moses is born, and put into the flags: 6 he more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Israel

13 And the Egyptians made the children of Barael to serve with rigour.

imed headage, in morter, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field; all their 1 The children of Israel multiply: 8 they are all manner of Strvice in the field: all their oppressed by a new king. 15 The midmives service, wherein they made them serve, was with rigour.

Puah:

16 And he sald, When ye do the office of a hidwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the stools, if it be a con, then ye shall kill him; but if it be a daughter, then

17 But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men-children alive.

18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye and increased abundantly, and multiplied, midwives, and said unto them. Why have ye and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land done this thing, and have saved the menchildren alive ?

19 And the midwives said unto Pharach. Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto

20 Therefore God dealt well with the midwives : and the people multiplied, and waxed

very mighty.
21 And it came to pass, because the mid-wives feared God, that he made them houses.
22 And Pharson charged all his people, say-

ing. Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive. CHĂP. TI

is found, and brought up by Pharach's daughter: 21 his marriage. ND there went a man of the house of Levi

. and took to wife a daughter of Levi. 14 And they made their lives butter with 2 And the wemen conceived, and bure w on; and, when she saw him that he was a good-this name Gershom; for he said. I have been ly child, she hid him three months

3 And when she could no lourer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with stime and with pitch, and put the child of laraelesished by reason of the bondage, and therein: and she hid it in the flags by the they eried; and their cry came up unto God. river's brink

A And his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 % And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash hereelf at the river, and her mai leas walked along by the river's side : and, work she saw the ark among the flags, she i, no her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and. Lehold, the babe wept. And she ba : compassion on him, and said, This is one

of the Hebrew's children.

7 Then said his sister to Pharach's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for Horeb. thee?

8 And Pharach's daughter said unto her, Go. And the maidwent, and called the child's a bush : and he looked, and hehold, the bush mother.

9 And Pharnoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and ! --!! give the thy wages. And the noman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name Moses: and she said. Because I drew him out of the

II T And it came to pass in those days. when Moses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdens: and he spied an Egyptian, smiting an Hebrew. one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way and, when he saw that there was no man, he siew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, W erefore smitest thau thy fellow?

14 And he said, Who made thee a prince and a judge over us! intendest thou to kill me as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of

Midian: and he sat down by a well.

16 Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters: and they came and drew mater, and filled the troughs to water their father's

flock. 17 And the shepherds came and drove them away : but Moses stood up and helped them,

and watered their flock. 18 And when they came to Reuel their fa-

soon to-day ? 19 And they said. An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew mater enough for us, and watered the

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? Why is it that ye have left the man! Call him, that he may eat bread.

21 And Moses was confent to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses Zipporah his 🖦 i.ter.

a stranger in a strange land.

23 Y And it came to pass in process of time, that the king of Egypt died, and the children by reason of the bendage.

24 And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isuac, and with Jacob.

25 And God looked upon the children of In-

rael, and God had respect unto them. CHAP. 11;

1 Moses keepelh Jethro's flock : 2 God appear eth unto him in a burning bush : 9 He sendeth him to deliver Israel.

TOW Moses kept the flock of Jethro his (ather-in-law, the priest of Midian; and inther-in-law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the back-side of the desert, and came to the mountain of God, even to

2 And the angel of the Loan appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.

3 And Moses said, I will now turn asice and see this great sight, why the bush is not

4 And when the Loup saw that he turned aside to see. God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said. Here am I.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy feet; for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his

face; for he was afraid to look upon God.

7 ¶ And the Lond said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their task-masters; for I know their sorrows;

8 And I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites.

9 Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them.

10 Come now, therefore, and I will send

thee unto Pharach, that thou mayest bring forth my people, the children of Israel, out of Egypt

II T And Moses said unto God, Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I ther, he said, How is it that ye are come so should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

12 And he said, Certainly I will be with thee: and this shall be a token unto thee that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve

God upon this mountain.
13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me. What is his name? what shall I say unao

I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto fiesh the children of Israel, I AM bath sent me un-

15 And God said moreover unto Moses,

Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The Loan God of your fathers, the God of A-braham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

16 Go and gather the elders of Israel toge-

ther, and say unto them, The Loap God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Issac, and of Jacob, appeared into me, saying, I have surely visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Egypt.
17 And I have said, I will bring you up out

of the addiction of Egypt unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land flowing with milk and

boney. 18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall

any unto him. The Lorn God of the Hebrews hath met with us; and now let us go (we he-seech thee) three days journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God. 19 T And I am sure that the king of Egypt

will not let you go, no, not by a mighty hand. 20 And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof; and after that he will let

you go. 21 And I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

32 But every woman shall borrow of her seighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment : and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall spoil the Egyptians

CHAP. IV. Moses' rod is turned into a serpent: 6 his hand is leprous. 21 God's message to Pharaoh.

ND Moses answered, and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor heark- dead which sought thy life. en unto my voice: for they will say, The Loap hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the Lord said unto him, What is that

in thine hand? And he said, A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a ser-

pent : and Moses fied from before it. 4 And the Loan said unto Meses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he

put forth his hand and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand : 5 That they may believe that the Loan God

of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, bath appeared unto thee.

6 ¶ And the Loan said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and, when he took it out, behold, his hand was leprous as him. SHOW.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again, and plucked it out of his bosom : art thou to me.

14 And Godsaid unto Moses, I AMTHAT and, behold, it was turned again as his other 8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not

believe thee, neither bearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign. 9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not

believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the wa ter of the river, and pour it upon the dry land:

and the water, which thou takest out of the river, shall become blood upon the dry And Moses said unto the Long, O my Lord, I am not eloquent, neither heretotore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy serant: but I am slow of speech, and of a slow

tongue. 11 And the Lown said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the durne, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? Have not I the Lord?

12 Now therefore, go, and I will be with they mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say. 13 And he said, O my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou wilt

send. 14 And the anger of the Loan was kindled against Moses, and he said, Is not Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh forth to

meet thee; and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart. 15 And thou shalt speak unto him, and put words in his mouth, and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what we shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spotesman unto the people: and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou shalt be to him instead of God 17 And thou shalt take this rod in things

hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs. 18 T And Moses went, and returned to Jethro his father in-law, and said unto him, Let

me go, I pray thee, and return unto my bre-thren, which are in Egypt, and see whether thren, which are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace. 19 And the Lord said unto Moses in Midi-

an, Go, return into Egypt: for all the meaure 20 And Moses took his wife, and his some,

and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt. And Moses took the rod of God in his hand. 21 And the Lord said unto Moses, When

thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoli which I have put in thine hand: but I will harden his And he heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh. Thus
saith the Lorp, Israel is my son, esca my

first-born.

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy son, even thy first-born 24 ¶ And it came to pass by the way, in the

ing, that the Loan met him, and sought to kill 25 Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and

cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast it at som again. And he put his hand into his bo- his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband

26 So he let him go: then she said, Althem, were beaten, and demanded, Where bloody hu eumcision.

27 ¶ And the Loan said to Aaron, Go into tofore? the wilderness to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in the mount of God, and

li≕ed himo. 23 Aud Moses told Aaron all the words of the LORD, who had sent him, and all the signs

which he had commanded him. And Moses and Aaron went, and gathe red together all the elders of the children fault is in thine own people.

17 But he said, Ve are idle, we are idle,

30 And Aaron spake all the words which the Lord had spoken unto Moses, and did the the Lord.

signs in the sight of the people. And the people believed: and when they heard that the Loap had visited the children of Israel, and that he had looked upon their affliction, then they bowed their heads and did see that they mere in evil case, after it was

CHAP. V.

worshipped.

1 Pharach chidely Moses and Aaron: 5 he increaseth the Israclites' task: 22 Moses complaineth to God.

A ND afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the Loan God of Israel. Let my people go, that they

may hold a feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Pharaoh said, Who is the Lorn, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel go.

3 And they said, The God of the Hebrews bath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the Lorp our God! lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the Sword

a And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, let the people from their works? Get you unto your

5 And Pharach said, Behold, the people of the land now are many, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Pharaoh commanded the same day the task-masters of the people, and their offi-

cers, saying,
7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore : let them go and gather straw for themselves

8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish aught thereof: for they be

9 Let there more work be laid upon the nen, that they may labour therein; and let

them not regard vain words. 10 ¶ And the task-masters of the people

went out, and their officers, and they spake to not give you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt, to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the task-masters hasted them, saying. Fulfil your works, your daily tasks, as the Egyptians. when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's task-mesters had set over to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and

husband those art, because of the cir-fore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick, both yesterday and to-day, as here-

> 15 Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying. Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy

servants? 16 There is no straw given unto thy ser-

vants, and they say to us, Make brick : and behold, thy servants are beaten; but the

therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to

18 Go therefore now, and work: for there

shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks. 19 And the officers of the children of Israel

said. Ye shall not minish aught from your bricks of your daily task. 20 ¶ And they met Moses and Aaron, who

stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh:

21 And they said unto them, The Lorp look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharach, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hands to slay us.

22 And Moses returned unto the Loap, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou so evil-entreated this people ! Why is it that thou hast

sent me ?

23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people: neither hast thou delivered thy people at all. CHAP. VI.

1 God reneweth his promise by his name JE-HOVAH. 14 The genealogy of Reuben, 15 of Simeon, 16 of Levi, of whom came Moses

and Auron. THEN the LORD said unto Moses. Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand shall he drive them out

of his land. 2 And God spake unto Moses, and said unto

him, I am the Load. 3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty; but by my name JEHOVAH was

I not known to them. 4 And I have also established my covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan, the; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they and sacrifice to our God.

5 And I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my co-

venant. 6 Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, the people, saying, Thus saith Pharach, I will I am the Lorn, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will

rid you out of their bondage; and I will refind it: yet not aught of your work shall be deem you with a stretched-out arm, and with great judgments.

7 And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I am the LORD your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did swear to give it

EXODUR.

Moses' rod becomes a sernant I will give it you for an heritage: I am the hold, I am of uncircumcised lips, and here shall Pharaoh bearken unto me? CHAP. VII.

9 ¶ And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel : but they hearkened not unto Moses for anguish of spirit, and for cruel

10 And the Loan spake unto Moses, saying,

11 Go in, speak unto Pharach king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go

out of his land. ing. Behold, the children of Israel have not bearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, who am of uncircumcised lips?

Genealogy of Rouben, &c.

bondage.

12 And Moses spake before the LORD, say-

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, and

unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Exypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt. 14 These be the heads of their fathers' houses: The sons of Reuben, the lirst-born of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu. Hezron, and Carmi: these be the families of Reuben.

15 And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad. and Jachin, and Zohar, and

Shaul. the son of a Canaanitish woman: these are the families of Simeon.

16 7 And these are the names of the sons of Levi, according to their renerations; Ger- Aaron fourscore and three years old, when shon, and Kohath, and Merari. And the they spake unto Pharash they spake unto Pharash they spake unto Moses and spake unto Moses and the Load spake unto Moses and thirty and seven years. 17 The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shimi, according to their families. 18 And the some of Kohath; Amram, and Izher, and Hebron, and Uzziel. And the years of the life of Kohath were an hundred

thirty and three years. 19 And the sons of Merari: Mahali, and Mushi: these are the families of Levi, according to their generations. 20 And Amram took him Jochebed, his

of Amram mere an hundred and thirty and seven years.
21 ¶ And the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri. 22 And the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri. 23 And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab, sister of Naashon, to wife; and she bare him Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar rach's heart is bardened, be refuseth to let

and Ithamar. 24 And the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph : these are the families of the Korhites. 25 And Eleazar, Asron's son, took him one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and she bare him Phinehas: these are the heads of the fathers of the Levites, according to their families

their armies. 27 These are they which spake to Pharach Aaron 28 ¶ And it came to pass, on the day when the

Loro spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt, 29 That the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, I am the Loan : speak thou unto Phathe river. each king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.

A ND the Load said unto mose, and A have made thee a god to Pharach; and A aron by brother shall be thy prophet. 2 Thou shalt speak all that I command thee g ND the Lorp said unto Moses, See. . and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pha-

1 Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaok : 10 2 4 a

rod is turned to a serpent. 13 Pharaoh's hears &

is hardened. 19 The river is turned to blood.

rach, that he send the children of Israel out of 3 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt. 4 But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt,

by great judgments. 5 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them.

6 And Moses and Aaron did as the Loap commanded them, so did they. 7 And Moses was fourscore years old, and

8 T And the Load spake unto Moses and unto Aaron. saving. 9 When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron. Take thy rod, and cast it before Tharach, and it shall become a serpent.

10 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so as the Lord had communied: and Aaron cast down his rod

before Paaranh, and before his servants, and

it became a serpent. 11 Then Pharaoh also called the wise men. father's sister, to wife; and she bare him and the sorcerers; now the maxicians of Aaron and Moses. And the years of the life Egypt, they also did in like manner with their enchantments: 12 For they cast down every man his rod,

and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods. 13 And he hardened Pharach's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as the Lord bad said. 14 T And the LORD said unto Moses, Pha-

15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning :

lo, he roeth out unto the water, and thou shalt

stand by the river's brink against he come; and the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand. 16 And thou shalt say unto him, The Lorn God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, 26 These are that Aaron and Moses, to saying. Let my people go, that they may whom the Lone said, Bring out the children serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, of Israel from the land of Egypt, according to hitherto thou wouldest not hear. 17 Thus saith the Loan, In this thou shalt

the people go.

know that I am the Loan: hehold, I will king of Egypt, to bring out the children of units with the rod that is in mine hand upon Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood. 18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyp tians shall loathe to drink of the water of

19 ¶ And the Lorp spake unto Moses, Say 30 And Moses said before the Loan, Be-unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and stretch out Thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon and from thy houses, and from thy servants, their streams, upon their rivers, and upon and from thy people; they shall remain in their pools, and upon all their pools of water, the river only. that they may become blood; and that there may be blood throughout all the land of Pharach; and Moses cried unto the LOAD, Expet, both in pessels of wood, and in vessels because of the frogs which be had brought of cone.

20 And Moses and Auron did so, as the Losp commanded; and he lifted up the rod. and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the waters that were in the

river were turned into blood.

21 Apri the fish that was in the river died ; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river : and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt

22 And the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, neitner did he hearken unto them.

as the Lozo had said.

23 And Pharaoh turned, and went into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also. 24 And all the Egyptians digged round

about the river for water to drink : for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the Loap had smitten the river.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Progs are sent. 16 The dust turned into 20 The swarms of flies. 32 Pharach is still hardened.

A D the Load spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharuch, and say unto him, Thua saith the Loud, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 And if thou refuse to let them go, behold,

I will smite all thy borders with frogs: 3 And the rivers shall bring forth frogabundantly, which shall go up, and come into thine house, and into thy bed-chamber, and m on thy bed, and into the house of the servants, and upon thy people, and into thme ovens, and into thy kneading-troughs:

4 And the frogs shall come up, both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy

servants.

5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause from to come up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up,

and covered the land of Egypt.

7 And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the lando. Ezypt

8 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Asron, and said, Entrest the Long, that he may take away the frogs from me. and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the ·LORD.

9 And Moses said unto Pharaoh, Glory over me : when shall I entreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, to de-stroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, that they may remain in the river only ?

10 And he said. To-morrow. And he said. Be if according to thy word; that thou mayest know that there is none like unto the Lond our God.

11 And the fregs shall depart from thee, from his servants, and from his people, to.

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from

against Pharaoh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon

heaps: and the land stank. 15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was

respite, he hardened his beart, and hearkened not unto them: as the Lorn had said.

16 ¶ And the Lond said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out the rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became lice in man, and in heast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

Is And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not : so there were lice upon man, and

uoon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Pharaob, This is the finger of God: and Pharaon's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not

unto them: a. the Lond had said.

20 T And the Lord said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the water: and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou will not let my people go, behold. I will send swarms of flies upon thre, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses; and the houses of the Ery, tians shall be full of swarms of flies, and

also the ground whereon they are. 22 And I will sever in that day the land

of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of fites shall be there; to the end thou mayest i now that I am the Long in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put a division between my people and thy people : to-merrow shall this sign be.

24 And the Long did so; and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of l'harach, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt; the land was corrupted by rea on of the swarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Pharaoh called for Moses and for

Aaron, and said. Go ye, sacrifice to your God

in the land.

26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to do: for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our

God, as he shall command us.

28 And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may racrifice to the Loan your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away : entreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go off from thee, and I will entreat the Loan that the swarms of fice may depart from Pharaoh.

morrow: but let not Pharaoh deal decaitfully raised thee up, for to shew in thee my power any more in not letting the people go to sacri- and that my name may be declared throughout

The murrain of beasts.

ace to the Loan. 30 And Moses went out from Pharach, and

entreated the Loup. 31 And the Loap did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flice

from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his

people; there remained not one.

32 And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would be let the people go.

CHAP. IX.

1 The murrain of bearts. 8 The plague of boils and blains. 22 The plague of had.
TTHEN the Lond said unto Moses, Go in

L unto Pharaol, and tell him, Thus saith the Long God of the Hebrews, Let my peo-

ple go, that they may serve me. 2 For if thou refuse to let them go, and will

hold them still. 3 Behold, the hand of the Loap is upon thy sattle which is in the field, upon the horses.

upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: there shall be a very grievous murrain. 4 And the Losp shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and

there shall nothing die of all that is the children's of Israel.

5 And the Loap appointed a set time, saying, To-morrow the Loap shall do this thing in the land. 6 And the Loap did that thing on the morrow, and all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died

7 And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

not on a

8 T And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you hendfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh. 9 And it shall become small dust in all the

land of Fgypt, and shall be a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast.

throughout all the land of Egypt. 10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward beaven; and it became a boil

breaking forth with blains upon man and upon 11 And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boil: for the boil

was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians. 12 And the Loud burdened the heart of Pharanh, and he hearkened not unto them. as the Loup had spoken unto Moses.

13 T And the Lord said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morains, and stand before Pharach, and say unto him, Thus saith the Loan God of the Hebrews, Let my people

go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my

plegues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know that there is none like me in all the earth. 15 For now I will stretch out my hand,

that I may smite thee and thy people with pertilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the

16 And in very deed for this essue have I

all the earth. 17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

The playue of hall

18 Behold, to-morrow about this time, I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as bath not been in Egypt since the foundation thereof even until now. 19 Send therefore now, and gather thy cat-

tle, and all that thou hast in the field : for upon every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hall shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

30 He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses

21 And he that regarded not the word of the Loan left his servants and his cattle in the field. 22 T And the Lord said unto Moses.

Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hall in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field throughout the land of 23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the

ground; and the Loan raised hall upon the land of Egypt.

24 So there was hall, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like i. in all the land of Egypt since it

became a nation. 25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the tield.

26 Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, was there no 27 T And Pharson eent, and called for Mo-

ses and Aaron, and said unto them, I have sinned this time: the Lond is righteous, and I and my people are wicked. 28 Entreat the Loap (for if is enough) that there be no more mighty thunderings and

hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer. 29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as m gone out of the city, I will spread abroad

my hands unto the Loap; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the earth is the LORD's. 30 But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the flax and the barley was smitten: for the barley was in the ear, and the flax was bolled.

32 But the wheat and the rye were not smitten: for they were not grown up.

33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands unto the Lonn: and the thunders and bail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon

the earth. 34 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hall and the thunders were ceased, be sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And the heart of Pharaoh was harden-

go; as the Lord had spoken by Moses. CHAP. X.

12 The plague of locusts, 21 of darkness. 27
Pharaoh's heart is yet hardened.

ND the Lord said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharanh : for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might Liew these my signs before him:

2 And that thou may st tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have recoght in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how

that I am the LORD.

3 And Moses and Auron came in unto Pharaob, and said unto him, Thus saith the Loan God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refurc to humble thyself before me? Let my people go, that they may serve me.

a like, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to-morrow will I bring the locusts into

ing (.ast:

And they shall cover the face of the earth. that one cannot be able to see the earth; and twy shall eat the residue of that which is escased, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth the land of Egypt three days: for you out of the field:

6 And they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Experians; which neither thy fathers, nor U v fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day.

And he turned himself, and went out from

Phurzoh.

7 And Pharach's servants said unto him. How long shall this man be a snare unto us? iet the men go, that they may serve the Lond their God: Knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed !

8 And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh; and he said unto them. Go. serve the Loan your God: but who are they

Last shall go ?

9 And Moses said, We will go with our mint and with our old, with our sons and with cur daughters, with our flocks and with our wall we go; for we must hold a feast unto the LORD.

10 And he said unto them. Let the Loan he so with your as I will let you to, and your little ones: look to it; for evil is before

YOU. 11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the Loan; for that we did desire And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

12 % And the Loap said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the beu-ts, that they may come up upon the land of Expt. and eat every herb of the land, even all that the hall hath left.

13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the Loan brought an cost wind upon the land all trat day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the east

wind brought the locusts.

14 And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Ethere were no such incusts as they, neither Lout midnight will I go out into the midst of wher them shall be such.

15 For they covered the face of the wholeexcit, so that the land was darkened; and they

c.i. neither would be let the children of Israel | fruit of the trees which the hall had left : and there remained not any green thing in the trees. or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

16 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, I have sinned against the Lord your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and entreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this

death only 18 And he went out from Pharaoh, and en-

treated the Long.

19 And the Loan turned a mighty strong west wind which took away the locusts, and east them into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt.

20 But the Logo hardened Pharach's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel

21 ¶ And the Long said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may he darkness over the land of Egypt, even darkness which may be felt.

22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: but all the children of Israel had light in their dwelliugs.

24 ¶ And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and said. Go ye, serve the Loan; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your lit-

tle ones also go with you 25 And Moves said. Thou must give us also

sacrifices and burnt-offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the Loap our God. 26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an boof be left behind; for thereof

must we take to serve the Loan our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.

27 ¶ But the Loan hawlened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in that day thou seest my fuce thou shaft die.

29 And Mozes said. Thou hast spoken well, I will see thy face again no more.

CHAP. XI.

1 God's message to the Israeliles, to borrow jewels of their neighbours. 4 The death of the first-born threntened.

ND the Loan said unto Moses, Yet will I A bring one plague more upon faarsoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go bence : when he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of sil-

ver, and jewels of gold. 3 And the Loan gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man

Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharach's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Moses said. Thus saith the Loud. A.

Beypt.

5 And all the first-born in the land of Egypt shall die, from the first-born of Pharaoh ti fill est every herb of the Mad, and all the sitteth upon his throne, even ento the firstborn of the maid-servant that to behind the shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I mill; and all the first-born of beasts 6 And there shall be a great cry throughout

all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Loan coth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee; and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in a great

9 And the Lord said unto Moses, Pharach shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharach: and the Lord hardened Pharach's heart, so that he would not let the children of lernel go out of his land.

CHAP. XII. 3 The passover instituted. 29 The Arst-born are s'ain. 31 The Igraelites are driven out of the land.

A ND the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of

the year to you.

3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of I racl, saving, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his cating shall

make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a

male of the first year: ye shall take if out from the sheep, or from the goats: G And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month; and the whole arrembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it

in the evening. 7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two skie-posts and on the upper | 24 And ye shall observe this thing for chor-post of the houses, wherein they shall ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever

eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night. reast with fire, and untervened bread; and

with bitter terbs they shall eat it. B Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his

10.23, and with the purtenance thereof.
10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with

fire 11 T And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girled, your shoes on your feet, and your smill in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste; it is the Loan's passover.

12 For 1 will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and areinst all the cods of Egypt I will execute indurent: Lan the Loan

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token a non the houses where ye are; and when I see first-born of cattle. ter Herd, I will pass over you, and the plague

smite the land of Egypt 14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the Lord throughout your generations : ye shall keep it

feast by an ordinance for ever.

15 Seven days shall ye cat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever enteth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

'16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of

17, And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt : therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth daw of the month at even.

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your bouses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether

he be a stranger, or born in the land 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your

habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread. 21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and

kill the passover.
22 and ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side-posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 For the Loap will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the Long will pass over the door, and will not suffor the destroyer to come in unto your houses

to smite you.

24 And ye thall observe this thing for ar

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the Load will give you. according as he hath promised, that ye shall

keep this service. 26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service !

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Loap's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our And the peop s powed the head and houses. worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away. and did as the Loap had commanded Moses ar Aaron, so did they.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, that at midnight the Loan smote all the first-born in the land of Egypl, from the first-born of Pharaoh that sat on his throne, unto the first-born of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the

20 And Pharagh rose up in the night, he

and there was a great cry in Egypt; for did they. fiere was not a house where there was not

use dead.
31 ¶ And he called for Moses and Aaron by hight, and said, Rise up, and get you forth the same of Figure 1. The first-born sanctified to God. 3 The members of Eyrsel; and go, serve the Load, moral of the passover is commanded. 21

4: ve have said.

32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also. 33 And the Egyptians were urgent upon "e people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all ic d new

3: And the people took their dough beerez bound up in their clothes upon their

al lers

35 And the children of Israel did according o the word of Moses; and they borrowed of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of

in 1, and raiment:

M And the Loan gave the people favour in sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent ato them such things as they required. And they spoiled the Exyptians.

37 ¶ And the children of Israel journeyed

frem Rameses to Succoth; about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children

3º And a mixed multitude went up also unt's them; and flocks, and berds, even very auch cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Expet, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, mether had they prepared for themselves any . _ ..al

w & Now the sojourning of the children of brack who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred

well thirds years.

4) And it came to pass at the end of the bur hundred and thirty years, even the selfane day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the Larg went out from the land of Egypt.

It is a night to be much observed unto to be abserved of all the children of Asrael in shall give it thee. to ir resperations.

45 5 And the Lord said unto Moses and There shall no stranger eat thereof :

is A foreigner and an hired servant shall

us on thereof.

G In one house shall it be eaten; thou shall there of

if All the congregation of Israel shell from the house of bondage: iten it.

ABSOLVED

vi This did all the children of Israel; as forth out of Egypt.

and all his servents, and all the Egyptians; the Lord commanded Moses and Agron, so

51 And it came to pass the self-same day. that the Long did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies. CHAP, XIII.

morial of the passover is commanded. 214 God suideth them by a cloud, and by fire. A ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, A 2 Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsnever openeth the womb among the

children of Israel, both of man and of beast : it

3 T And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the Loap brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened bread be eaten. 4 This day came we out in the month Abibs

5 T And it shall be when the Lozo shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites. and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month

6 Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast

to the Lord.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 T And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying. This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came

for a out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon . thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lorn's law may be in thy month: for with a strong hand bath the LOED brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his_eason from year to year.

11 T And it shall be when the Loan shall he lowe for bringing them out from the bring thee into the land of the Cananites, as had of Eryot: this is that night of the Lord he sware unto thee and to the fathers, and

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Loro all that openeth the matrix, and every first-Asson. This is the ordinance of the passover: ling that cornetli of a beast which thou hast;

the males shall be the Long's.

by money, when thou hast circumcised him, redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it than thou half if thou wilt not redeem it than thou and if thou wilt not redeem it than thou and if thou will not redeem it than thou and if the notation is the control of the notation of the n 18 And every firstling of an ase thou shalt deem it, then thou shalt break his neck : and, all the first-born of man among thy childlen shalt tiwu redeem.

14 \$ And it shall be when thy son asketh recurreforth aught of the flesh abroad out thee in time to come, mying, What is this the home; neither shall ye break a bone that thou shalt say unto him. By strength of hadd the Lowe brought us out from Egypt,

ep it.

15 And it came to pass, when Pharach
48 And when a stranger thall sojourn with would hardly let us go, that the Lord slew the ani will keep the passover to the Lord. All the first-born in the land of Egypt, both in all one males be circumstised, and then let the first-born of man, and the first-born of him come new and keep it; and he shall be as beast; therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all the person shall get thereof.

19 One law that he to him that is home.

10 And it shall be for a token upon thing.

lone, and must the stranger that sojourneth hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes; for by strength of hard the Loke brought us

all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more. 7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Loan coth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee; and after that I will go out.

And he went out from Pharach in a great 9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh

shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt. 10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharach: and the Loap hardened l'harnoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel so out of his land.

CHAP. XII 3 The passover instituted. 29 The first-born are s'ain. 31 The Igraelites are driven out of

the land. A ND the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This mouth shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of

the year to you.

3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of I-racl, saying. In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his cating shall

make your count for the lamb.
5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take if out from the sheep, or from the goats: 6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth

day of the same mouth; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it

in the evening. 7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side-posts and on the appear door-post of the houses, wherein they shall

eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night. reast with fire, and untervened bread; and aith bitter kerbe they shall eat it.

9 Eal not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his

logs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with

fire 11 % And thus shall ye eat k; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staffin your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste; it is the Loan's passover.

12 For 1 will pa-sthrough the land of Egypt

jul. rent : I am the Loan.

a run the houses where ye are; and when I see first-born of cattle. ter blend, I will pass over you, and the plague

born of the maid-servant that to behind the shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I mill; and all the first-born of beests.

6 And there shall be a great ery throughout.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a member of the land of Egypt, such as there was none morial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORO throughout your generations: ye shall keep at adeast by an ordinance for ever.

15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosever exteth leavened bread from the first day until time seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from

fargal. 16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of

17, And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt : therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever

18 I in the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth daw of the month-at even.

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Asrael, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take ou a lamb according to your families, and ill the passover.
22 and ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and

dip if in the blood that is in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side-posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning. 23 For the Loap will pass through to smite

the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses

to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for ar ordinance to thee and to thy sons for over.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the Load will give you. according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you. What mean ye by this service ?

27 That ye shall say, It is the marifice of the Lonn's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our And the peop e powed the nead and houses.

worshipped. 28 And the children of Israel went away. and did as the Loan had commanded Moves are Aaron, so did they.

29 T And it came to pass, that at midnight the Loan smote all the first-born in the land this right, and will smite all the first-horn in 29 T And it came to ress, that at midnight the land of Egypt, both men and beast; and the Loan smote all the first-horn in the land the coils of Egypt I will execute of Egypt, from the first-horn of Pharach that sat on his throne, unto the first-born of the 10 And the blood shall be to you for a token captive that was in the dungeon; and all the

20 And Pharach rose up in the night, he

it all his servants, and all the Egyptians; the Louis commanded Moses and Aaron, so there was a great cry in Egypt; for did they. ere was not a house where there was not t dead.

The Israelistes have Egypt.

1 T And he called for Moses and Aaron : minht, and said, Rise up, and get you forth the minorg my people, both ye and the

ve have said.

32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as ve have said, and be gone; and bless me also.

3 And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all it mine. Jal men 34 And the people took their dough be-

fire it was leavened, their kneading-troughs iter bound up in their clothes upon their ers .5 And the children of Israel did according ie word of Moses; and they borrowed of

the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of ... i. a wi raiment : .6 And the Lorn gave the people favour in.

sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent anothern such things as they required. And

rey spoiled the Ezyptians. And the children of Israel journeyed True Rameses to Succoth; about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.

3º And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle.

29 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Eayet, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry,

retiner had they prepared for themselves any له:: ۲۰ w & Non the sojourning of the children of

lengt, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of the

frur hundred and thirty years, even the selfare day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the lace went out from the land of Egypt.

& it is a night to be much observed unto the Logo for bringing them out from the look of Expot: this is that night of the Loep to be alterned of all the children of Irrael in shall give it thee, the representations.

of 5 and the Lord said unto Moses and Arms. This is the ordinance of the passover: Tiere shall no stranger eat thereof :

44 But every man's servant that is bought

be money, when then hast circumcised him, the a shall be eat thereof. ti A foreigner and an hired servant shall

का आ क्षेत्रकारी & Laure house shall it be eaten; thou shalt

tar ten

keep it. the and will keep the passover to the LORD. ci-el person shoul eat thoreof.

AUTOCA VIII William Cid all the children of Israel; as forth out of Egypt.

51 And it came to pass the self-same day.

that the Long did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

CHAP. XIII. 1 The first-born sanctified to God. 3 The me-

morial of the passover is commanded. 214 God guideth them by a cloud, and by fire. ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast : it

3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the Lord brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened

bread be eaten. 4 This day came ye out in the month Abibe 5 T And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this

service in this month. 6 Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast

to the Loan. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be

seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters. 8 7 And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came

for h out of Egypt. 9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon ... thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lord's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand bath the LOED

brought thee out of Egypt. 10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance

in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be when the Loan shall bring thee into the land of the Cananites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Loan all that openath the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast ; , the males shall be the Load's.

18 And every firstling of an ase thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck : and, all the first-born of man among thy children shalt theu redeem.

14 % And it shall be when thy son asketh me arry forth aught of the flesh abroad out thee in time to come, saying, What is this 4the house; neither shall ye break a bone that thou shalt say unto him. By strength of

hadd the Loro brought us out from Egypt, if All the congregation of Israel shell from the house of bondage:

15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh

28 And when a stranger shall sojourn with would hardwide us go, that the Loan siew

29 and will keep the passover to the Loan, all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both

is all his males be circumcised, and then let the first-born of man, and the first-born of log come near and keep it; and he shall be as beast; therefore I sacrifice to the Logo all one thre is born in the land's formo uncircum- that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the first-born of my children I redeem 49 Use law shall be to him that is home-

16 And it shall be for a token upon thing born, and make the stranger that sojourneth hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes; for by strength of haill the Lous brought us,

00 36.5

born of the maid-servant that is behind the shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt. mill; and all the first-born of beasts.

6 And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Exppt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel

shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that we may know how that the Loan coth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israci. 8 And all these thy servants shall come

down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee; and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharach in a great alixer.

9 And the Loan said unto Moses, Pharach shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharach: and the Loan hardened l'harach's heart, so that he would not let the hildren of Israel so out of his land.
CHAP. XII.

3 The passover instituted. 29 The first-born are s'ain. 31 The Israelites are driven out of the land.

ND the Loap spake unto Moses and Aa-A ron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This mouth shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

3 T Speak ye unto all the congregation of I rach, saving, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household he too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his cating shall make your count for the lamb

5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a

male of the first year: ye shall take if out from the slicep, or from the goats: G And ye shall reep it up until the fourteenth day of the same mouth; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it

the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and to smite you.

24 And ye that! observe this thing for an income of the same of the same of the same of the same for a same of the same of th in the evening. strike if on the two skie-posts and on the ap door-post of the houses, wherein they shall eat if

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night. reast with fire, and untervened bread; and with litter terbs they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with

11 T And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staffin cour hand; and ye shall eat it in haste; it is the Loan's passover.

12 For I will pa-s through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first-horn in 29 \(\) And it came to pass, that at midnight the land of Egypt, both mun and beast; and the Lorn smote all the first-horn in the land arminst all the cods of Egypt I will execute fudginent: Lan the Loan

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token toon the houses where ye are; and when I see first-born of cattle. ten thend, I will pass one-you, and the plague

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the Loro throughout your generations : ye shall keep it

feast by an ordinance for ever. 15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread;

even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosever eateth leavened bread from the first day until tue seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of

AOR 17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt : therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 V In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth daw of the month at even

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your bouses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether

he be a stranger, or born in the land. 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your

habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread. 21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them. Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and ill the passover.
22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and

dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side-posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the unorming.

23 For the Loap will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses

ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye he come to the land which the Loap will give you. according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your " children shall say unto you, What mean ye by

this service?

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Lond's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the peop.s powed the head and worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away. and did as the Loup had commended Moser ar Aaron, so did they.

of Egypt, from the first-born of Pharaoli that sat on his throne, unto the Arst-born of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the

20 And Phareon rose up in the night, he

nere was a great cry in Egypt ; for did they. as not a bouse where there was not ad.

And he called for Moses and Aaron tt. and raid, Rise up, and get you forth

e have wald.

: Also take your flocks and your herds, as ave said, and be gone; and bless me also. And the Egyptians were urgent upon people, that they might send them out is and in maste; for they said, We be all

And the people took their dough be-

1:672 5 And the children of Israel did according e word of Moses; and they borrowed of Lay prians jewels of silver, and jewels of

1 and raiment:

And the Loan gave the people favour in lit of the Egyptians, so that they lent to them such things as they required. And y spoiled the Egyptians.

And the children of Israel journeyed

er Rameses to Succoth; about six hundred weath on foot that were men, beside children. 34 And a mixed multitude went up also th them; and flocks, and herds, even very

estile.

33 And they baked unleavened cakes of e rough which they brought forth out of get, for it was not leavened; because they re thrust-out of Egypt, and could not tarry, ther had they prepared for themselves any

... \ Now the sojourning of the children of red, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred

of thirty years.

And it came to pass at the end of the or huntred and thirty years, even the selfare day it came to pass, that all the hosts of I have went out from the land of Egypt.

if it is a night to be much observed unto to Low for bringing them out from the is a alserved of all the children of Arael in shall give it thee, 😂 a paserations.

to 5 And the Loan said unto Moses and Time shall no strangement thereof:

er But every man's servant that is bought warney, when thou hast circumcised him. he eat thereof.

to A foreigner and an hired servant shall

er at the roof.

6 lanne nouse shall it be eaten; thou shall 74 are forth aught of the flesh abroad out fre home; neither shall ye kreak a bone Seren!

if All the congregation of Israel shell from the house of bondage:

Len it.

49 Use law that he to him that is home-ARREST VAL

if This ill all the children of Israel; as forth out of Egypt.

"! his servants, and all the Egyptians; the Loup commanded Moses and Aaron, so

51 And it came to pass the self-same day. that the Long did bring the children of Israel

out of the land of Egypt by their armies. CHAP. XIII. n of Level; and go, serve the Load, morial of the parsoner is commanded. morini of the passover is commanded. 21 of God guideth them by a cloud, and by fire.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying.

I Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast : it

is mine. 3 T And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from it was leavened, their kneading-troughs Egypt, out of the house of hondage; for by thound up in their clothes upon their strength of hand the Loup brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened

bread be eaten.

4 This day came ye out in the month Abibe 5 T And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast

to the Lord.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt show thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came

for h out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon... thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lorn's law may be in thy mouth : for with a strong hand bath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance

in his eason from year to year.

11 T And it shall be when the Loan shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openeth the matrix, and every first-Asso, This is the ordinance of the passover: ling that cometh of a beast which thou hast : the males shall be the Louis.

18 And every firstling, of an asa thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck : and. all the first-born of man among thy children shalt tiwu redeem.

14 % And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this that thou shalt say unto him. By strength of hadd the Loxo brought us out from Egypt,

15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh 48 And when a stranger thall sojourn with would hardly let us go, that the Lord slew and will keep the passover to the Lord, all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both, of the males be circumstised, and then let the first-born of man, and the first-born of on article near and keep it; and he shall be as beast; therefore I sacrifice to the Loan all the carries barain the land; formo uncircumthat openeth the matrix, being males; but all the test-born of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for a token upon thing irm, wil one the stranger that sojourneth hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes; for by strength of halfit the Louis brought us.

mill; and all the first-born of beasts. 6 And there shall be a great ery throughout

all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Loan coth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee; and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharach in a great

9 And the Loup said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharach: and the Loap hardened l'intranh's heart, so that he would not let the "hildren of Israel so out of his land.

CHAP. XII. 3 The passover fastituted. 29 The first-born are s'ain. 31 The Igraelites are driven out of the land.

NI) the Lord spake unto Moses and Aanon in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

3 I Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying. In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, ac-cording to the bouse of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household he too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shail be without Memish, a

male of the first year: ye shall take it out morning.
from the sheep, or from the goats:
6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth the Egyp day of the same month; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it Loup will pass over the door, and will not suf-

the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and to smite you.

24 And ye that observe this thing for are the shall observe this thing for are the shall observe the sans for over. in the evening strike if on the two skie-posts and on the appear door-pest of the houses, wherein they shall

cat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night. reast with fire, and untervened bread; and

with bitter terbs they shall eat it 9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his

lore, and with the purtenance thereof. 10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth

of it until the morning ye shall burn with 11 T And thus shall ye eat it; wilk your

loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your shift in your hand; and ye shall eat it in baste; it is the Loan's passover.

12 For I will pass through the land of Egypt . this night, and will smite all the first-horn in the land of Egypt, both num and beast; and arning all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: 1 am the Lord.

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token. a routhe houses where ye are; and when I see first-born of cattle. ten blood, I will pass over you, and the plague

born of the maid-servent that is behind the shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the landof Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a me-

morial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations: ye shall keep it feast by an ordinance for ever.

15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread;

even the first day to shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosever eateth leavened bread from the first day until tue seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Esrael.

'16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of

17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavenet bread; for in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Exypt : therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 I In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the mouth at even, ye shall eat unicavened bread, until the one and twentieth day

of the month-at even. 19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your bouses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.

20 Ye shall cat nothing leavened; in all your

habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread. 21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take on a lamb according to your families, and

kill the passover.
22 and ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip if in the blood that is in the bason, and souls; every man according to his cating shall strike the lintel and the two side-posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the

23 For the Loap will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the fer the destroyer to come in unto your houses

ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye he come to the land which the Load will give you. according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by

this service ?

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Lond's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when e smote the Egyptians, and delivered our And the peop e powed the head and houses. worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the Loup had commanded Moses

are Aaron, so did they

29 % And it came to pass, that at midnight the Loan smote all the first-born in the land of Egypl, from the first-born of Pharaoh that sat on his throne, unto the first-born of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the

20 And Pharaph rose up in the night, he

and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; the Lord commanded Moses and Aaron, so 1 there was a great cry in Egypt; for did they. re was not a house where there was not une dead.

The Imacistes leave Egypt.

31 M And he called for Moses and Aaron by might, and caid, Rise up, and get you forth

vie have will. 22 Alm take your flocks and your herds, as ve have said, and be gone; and bless me also. 23 And the Egyptians were urgent upon

to people, that they might send them out f 15- land in haste; for they said, We be all

J. 24 BER 31 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneading-troughs realer bound up in their clothes upon their

. liers 35 And the children of Israel did according athe word of Moses; and they borrowed of

ese Experians jewels of silver, and jewels of :-- i i. aud raiment : 35 And the Loan gave the people favour in

. sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent them such things as they required. And

ev spoiled the Egyptians. And the children of Israel journeyed roun Rameses to Succoth; about six hundred

thousand on foot that were men, beside children. 38 And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very

aruch cattle. 28 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Envirt, for it was not feavened; because they are threst out of Egypt, and could not tarry,

sector had they prepared for themselves any · _ al in ? Now the sojourning of the children of

firmed, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of the for hundred and thirty years, even the self-

are day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the large went out from the land of Egypt. It is a night to be much observed unto the last for bringing them out from the

to be observed of all the children of Israel in shall give it thee, ti ir golierations. C 5 And the Lord said unto Moses and

Increashall no stranger eat thereof: 44 But every man's servant that is bought

for money, when thou hast circumcised him,

is a foreigner and an hired servant shall ar on thereof.

a la one house shall it be eaten; thou shall reary forth aught of the flesh abroad out (the house; neither shall ye break a bone that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of 747475

47 All the congregation of Israel shall from the house of bondage :

is all his males be circumcised, and then let the first-born of man, and the first-born of him wine mere and keep it; and he shall be as beast; therefore I sacrifice to the Lorp all one tax is born in the land's formo uncircum- that openeth the matrix, being males: but the Eperson shall eat thereof.

to Use law shall be to him that is home-William CH all the children of Israel; as forth out of Egypt

51 And it came to pass the self-same day.

that the Long did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies. CHAP, XIII.

The among my people, both ye and the 1 The first-born sencified to God. 3 The me-liven of Urriel; and go, serve the Loan, morial of the passover is commanded. 21 morial of the passover is commanded. God guideth them by a cloud, and by fire.

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saving. 2 Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast : it

& mine. 3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, Rememberthis day, in which we came out from Egypt, out of the house of hondage; for by strength of hand the Lord brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened bread be eaten. 4 This day came ye out in the month Abibe

5 T And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this

service in this month. 6 Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast

to the LORD. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven

seen with thee in all thy quarters. 8 T And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came

for h out of Egypt. 9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lorn's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand both the Loan

brought thee out of Egypt. 10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 T And it shall be when the Loro shall bring thee into the land of the Canaunites, as fact of Ervot : this is that night of the Lord he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openeth the matrix, and every firsttions. This is the ordinance of the passover: ling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males shall be the Loan's.

13 And every firstling of an asa thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck : and, all the first-born of man among thy childlen shalt theu redeem.

14 % And it shall be when thy son askella thee in time to come, saying, What is this hand the Lord brought us out from Egypt,

leep it.

15 And it came to pass, when Pharach

18 And when a stranger shall sojourn with would hardly let us go, that the Lord siew

18 and will keep the passover to the Lord. all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both

all the tirst born of my children I redeem 16 And it shall be for a token upon thine harm, mai unto the stranger that sojourneth hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes; for by strength of hasti the Logo brought us,

00 (11

all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Loan doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee; and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharach in a great MITTER.

9 And the Lord said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders you

may be multiplied in the land of Egypt. 10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharach: and the Loap hardened Plarach's heart, so that he would not let the "hildren of larged go out of his land.

CHAP. XII. 3 The passover instituted. 29 The first-born are s'ain. 31 The Igraeliles are driven out of

the land. ND the Lord spake unto Moses and Aa-

ron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a

male of the first year: ye shall take it out morning.
from the sheep, or from the goats:
6 And ye shall veep it up until the fourteenth the Egyp

day of the same month; and the whole assemin the evening

the evening.

7. And they shall take of the blood, and to smite yee.

12. And ye shall observe the thing for an experiment of the shall observe the thing for an experiment of the shall observe the thing for an experiment of the shall observe the strike it on the two side-posts and on the upper door-post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

3 And they shall eat the ficeh in that night, roast with fire, and unteavened bread; and with litter herbs they shall eat it

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his

lers, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with

11 T And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your stail in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste;

it is the Logo's passover. 12 For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first-horn in the land of Egypt, both num and beast; and

ter blend, I will pass ever you, and the plague

judgicent : 1 am the Lord.

born of the maid-servant that is behind the shall not be upon you to destroy you, where I mill; and all the first-born of beasts.

6 And there shall be a great ery throughout

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LOED

throughout your generations : ye shall keep it adeast by an ordinance for ever. 15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened breac; even the first day ye shall put away leaven

out of your houses: for whosever exteth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of

And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt : therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth daw

of the month-at even. 19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your bouses: for whosever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Asrael, whether

he be a stranger, or born in the land. 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your

habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread 21 ¶ Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take on a lamb according to your families, and

kill the passover.
22 and ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and souls; every man according to his cating shall strike the lintel and the two side-posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the

23 For the Loap will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the bly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it Loup will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses

ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. 25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the Lord will give you. according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by

this service? 27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of

the Loap's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when be smote the Egyptians, and delivered our And the peop.s powed the nead and houses. worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away. and did as the Loan had commanded Moses

ar & Aaron, so did they.

29 % And it came to pass, that at midnight the Loan smote all the first-born in the land accinst all the cods of Egypt I will execute of Egypt, from the first-born of Pharaoh that sat on his throne, unto the first-born of the 13 And the blood shall be to you for a token captive that was in the dungeon; and all the 1000 the houses where ye are; and when I see first-born of cattle.

20 And Phareoh rose up in the night, he

Chap. ziii.

I there was a great cry in Egypt; for ere mes not a house where there was not ne dead.

21 % And he called for Moses and Aaron v night, and eaid, Rise up, and get you forth and go, serve the Loan,

ve have said.

22 Also take your flocks and your herds, as ve wave said, and be gone; and bless me also. 33 And the Egyptians were urgent upon "r people, that they might send them out of the land in baste; for they said, We be all ⊲ां क्र€क

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneading-troughs ieing bound up in their clothes upon their . . . l lers

And the children of Israel did according athe word of Mores; and they borrowed of as Earyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of

and raiment:

35 And the Loan gave the people favour in sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent ato them such things as they required. And

t ev spoiled the Egyptians.

37 **f** And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth; about six hundred the mand on foot that were men, beside children. 35 And a mixed multitude went up also

with them; and flocks, and herds, even very

auch cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the daugh which they brought forth out of Evrot, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, member had they prepared for themselves any

to I Now the sojourning of the children of lersel, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred

and thirty years.

4) And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfthe day it came to pass, that all the hosts of to lose went out from the land of Egypt.

at It is a night to be much observed unto the Lazo for bringing them out from the bring thee into the land of the Canaunites, as had of Expot: this is that night of the Lord he sware unto thee and to the fathers, and to be abserved of all the children of Asrael in shall give it thee.

ta in reconstinues. 40 5 And the Loan said unto Moves and

Thre shall no stranger eat thereof: 4: But every man's servant that is bought

Or money, when thou hast circumcised him, to A foreigner and an hired servant shall

nd of thereof.

to La one house shall it be eaten; thou shall research forth aught of the flesh abroad out the house; neither shall ye break a bone there is

if All the congregation of Israel shall from the house of bondage : lees it.

tive) person shall eat thereof. to use law shall be to him that is home-

Mark Lyon

of This did all the children of Israel; as forthout of Egypt.

all his servants, and all the Egyptians; the Loro commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

51 And it came to pass the self-same day. that the Loan did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies. CHAP, XIII.

secong my people, both ye and the I The first-born sanclified to God. 3 The memorial of the passover is commanded. 21 & God guideth them by a cloud, and by fire.

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the

children of Israel, both of man and of beast : it ts mine. 3 T And Moses said unto the people, Re-

member this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the Loan brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened bread be eaten.

4 This day came ye out in the month Abibe 5 T And it shall be when the Lord shall

bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast

to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 T And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the LORD did unto me when I came

for hout of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lord's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand bath the LOED brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance

in his season from year to year.

11 7 And it shall be when the Loan shall

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openeth the matrix, and every first-Asma, This is the ordinance of the passover: ling that cometh of a beast which thou hast : the males shall be the Load's. 18 And every firstling of an ass thou shalt

redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck : and, all the first-born of man among thy childhen shalt theu redeem.

14 % And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this! that thou shalt say unto him. By strength of hand the Loan brought us out from Egypt,

15 And it came to pass, when Fharaoh is And when a stranger shall sojourn with would hardly let us go, that the Lord slew the and will keep the passover to the Loan, all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both is all his mades be circumstised, and then let the first-born of man, and the first-born of hear one near and keep it; and he shall be as heast; therefore I sacrifice to the Long all me care is born in the land's formo uncircum- that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the first born of my children I redeem

16 And it shall be for a token upon thine hom, and unto the stranger that sojourneth hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes; for by strength of haifi the Logo brought us.

4, 1, 1

through the way of the land of the Philistines. although that mes near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they see

war, and they return to Egypt:
18 But God led the people about, through
the way of the wilderness of the Red sea:

but of the land of Egypt.

dren of Israel, saying, God will surely visit

And the children of Israel went up harnessed 19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the chil-

you; and ye shall carry up my bones away

hence with you.

20 ¶ And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And the Lord went before them by day

in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them

light; to go by day and night:

22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud before the people

by day, nor the pillar of tire by night, from CHAP. XIV.

I God instructeth the Israelites in their journey. 5 Pharaoh pursueth. 10 The Israelites mur-mur: 21 They pass through the Hed sea. 23

The Egyptians drawned. ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before Pi-habiroth, between Migdol and the sea, over against Baal-zephon: before it shall ye escamp by the sea.

3 For Pharach will say of the children of Israel. They are entangled in the land, the wilderness bath shut them in. 4 And I will harden Pharach's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his

host; that the Egyptians may know that I am the Lorp. And they did so.
5 ¶ And it was told the king of Egypt that
the people fled; and the heart of Pharson and

of his servants was turned against the people, and they said. Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him: 7 And he took six hundred chosen charlots,

and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains

Israel went out with an high hand. But the Egyptians pursued after them, ell the horses, and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, heside Pi-habi-roth, before Baal-seption.

10 T And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and

11 And they said unto Moses, Bocause there thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of them. of Egypt?

may serve the Egyptians! For it had been hand, and on their left 59

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Pharach better for us to serve the Egyptimus, the had let the people go, that God led them not that we should die in the wilderness. 13 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, Fe ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the Loan, which he will show to you to day

for the Egyptians whom ye have reen to-day ye shall see them again no more for ever. 14 The Loan shall fight for you, and y

shall hold your peace.
15 ¶ And the Lond said unto Moner, Where fore criest thou unto me! speak unto the chil

dren of Israel, that they go forward: 16 But lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry ground

through the midst of the sea 17 And I. behold, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them : and I will get me honour upon Pharach, and

upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upou his horsemen.

13 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Long, when I have gotten me honour horsemen.

upon Pharaoh, upon his chariets, and upon his 19 ¶ And the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and vent behind them; and the pillar of the cloud vent from before their face, and stood behind them :

20 And it came between the camp of the

Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness to them, but it gave light by night to these: so that the one came not near the other all the night. 21 And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lorn caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and

made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. 22 And the children of Inrael went into the midd of the sea upon the dry ground; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right

hand, and on their left.
23 ¶ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Pharach's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen. 24 And it came to pass, that in the morn.-

ing watch the Lond looked unto the bost of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Egyptians, 25 And took off their chariot wheels, that over every one of them.

8 And the Losn hardened the heart of Phathey drave them heavily: so that the Egyptanh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of israel: and the children of for the Losn fighteth for them against the

Egyptians.

26 T And the Long said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen. 27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength

when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the Loss overthres they were sore afraid: and the children of the Egyptians in the midst of these larged cried out unto the Lord. 28 And the waters returned, as 28 And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the were no graves in Egypt, has thou taken us host of Pharaoh that came into the seaster away to die in the wilderness ! Wherefore hast them; there remained not so much as one

29 But the children of Israel walked upon 12 Is not this the word that we did tell dry land in the midst of the are; and the wethee in Egypti saying. Let us alone, that we tern were a wall unto them on their right

Thus the Loan saved Israel that day out pred went on dry lead in the midst of the sea. of the hand of the Egyptians; and fursel saw

the Experians dead upon the sea-shore. And Israel can that great work which the Loap aid upon the Egyptians; and the and with dances, seeple feared the Loap, and believed the 21 And Miria Lown, and his servant Moses. CHAP. XV.

1 Moses song. 22 The people mant water. 25 The waters at March hee sweetened.

HEN safty Moses and the children of wate. aging. I will sing unto the Load, for be that's triumphed gloriously: the borse and Lis ricler bath he thrown into the sea.

2 The Loan is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation; he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my fa-

tier's Got, and I will exalt him. 3 The Loan is a man of war: the Loan is

Les raice.

- 4 Finaraoh's chariote and his host hath he eard into the seat his chosen captains also are sweet; there he made for them a statute and dre smed in the Red sea.
- 5 The Epths have covered them: they sank ir to the bottom as a stone.

5 Thy right hand. O Loan, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, Q Loan, hath

Cashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine excellency the wast overthrown them that rose up against thee; then sentest forth thy wrath, which corsume? them as stubble.

8 And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood suright as m. heap, and the depths were congraied in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spail; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword,

my hand shall destroy them. 10 Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them; they sank as lead in the

I Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holi-

Ees, fearful in praises, doing wonders! 12 Thou stretched a out thy right hand, the

earth smallowed them.

serrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of with hanger.

Palestina.

15 Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed; the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away.

16 Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as Lozn, till the people pass over, skick thou

brt purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and plant them to the mountain of thine inheritance, in the place, O Loan, which thou hast made for thee to dwell in, in the sanctuary, O Load, which thy hands have established.

18 The Loap shall reign for ever and ever. 19 For the borse of Pharaoh went in with

20 T And Miriam the prophetess, the sister

of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels

21 And Miriam answered them, Sing ye to the Loan, for he hath triumphed gloriously;

the horse and his rider bath he thrown into the sea.

22 So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Israel this song unto the Lorg, and Shur; and they went three days in the wil-

derness, and found no water. 23 7 And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they mere bitter: therefore the name of it was

called Marah. 24 And the people murmured against Moses,

saying. What shall we drink ? 25 And he cried unto the Loap; and the Loup showed him a tree, which when he had

cast into the waters, the waters were made an ordinance, and there he proved them,

26 And said, If thou will uitigently hearken to the voice of the Loan thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these disea es upon thee, which I have brought a on the Egyptians: for Lan the Loan that healeth thee.

27 ¶ And they came to Elim. where were twelve wells of water, and three-score and ten palm-trees : and they encamped there by the waters.

CHAP. XVI.

2 The Israelites murmur for want of bread. 11 Quails are sent, 14 and manna.

ND they took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fiftreath day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and

Auron in the wilderness:

3 Am! the children of Israel said unto them, 13 Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the Would to God we had died by the hand of people which thou hast redeemed; thou hast the Low in the land of Egypt, when we sat posted Com in thy strength unto thy holy by the fleshpoly, and when we did not be the fall; for ye have brought us forth the 14 The people shall hear, and be afraid: this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly

4 Theu said the Lorp unto Moses, Bahold. I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they #ill as a stone; till thy people pass over, O bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they

gather daily.

6 And Moses and Asron said unto all the children of Israel, At even, then ye shall know that the Lord hath brought you out from the land of Egypt:

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see the glory of the Loup; for that he heareth your murmurings against the Loan; and what are

we, that ye murmur against us ! his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the Loan brought again the waters Loan shall give you in the evening desh of the sea upon them; but the children of Is leat, and in the morning bread to the further for that the Loan heareth your murmuring day for to gather, and they found not which we murmur against him: and what are 28 And the Loan said unto Moses, Hewe? Your murumrings are not against us, but

against the Loan. 9 T And Moses spake unto Asron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, Come near before the Loan: for he bath

heard your murmurings.

10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake un-to the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wilder-ness, and, behold, the glory of the Loan ap-

peared in the cloud. 11 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, say-

12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of I-rael: speak unto them, saying, At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning se shall be filled with bread; and ye shall

know that I am the Load your God 13 And it came to pass, that at even the qualis "ame up, and covered the camp; and in the

morning the daw lay round about the host. 14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, schold, upon the face of the wilderness there

lay a small round thing, as small as the hoarfrost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It is manna : for t; P wist not what it was. And Moses said

unto them. This is the bread which the Loup hath given you to eat.

16 This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded, Gather of it every man

according to his eating, an omer for every man, according to the number of your persons; take ye every man for them which are in his tents.

17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered some more, some less. 18 And when they did mete if with an o-mer, he that gathered much had nothing over,

and he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating 19 And Mo es said, Let so man leave of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they bearkened not un-to Moses; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank?

and Moses was wroth with them. 21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when

the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the sixth

day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one man: and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Bloses.

23 And he said unto them, This is that which the Loap hath said, To-merrow is the rest of the holy subbath unto the Loan: bake that which ye will bake to-day, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the norming

24 And they laid if up till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not stink, neither was ere any worm therein.

25 And Moses said, Eat that to-day; for today is a sabbath unto the Load: to-day ye shall not find it in the field. 26 Six days ye shall gather it; but on the

seventh day, which is the sabbath, in it there shall be none.

#7 ¶ And it came to pass, that there out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: went out some of the people on the seventh to-morrow I will stand on the top of the

long refuse ye to keep my commandments a:

my laws?
29 See, for that the Lors hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days: abicc y every man in his place, let no man go out of

his place on the seventh day.

30 Se the people rested on the seventh day 31 And the house of israel called the rear-thereof Manna: and it saw like corriance a seed, white; and the taste of it was like wa-fer, made with honey.

32 ¶ And Moses said, This is the thing which

the Loan commanded, Fill an omer of it to

be kept for your generations; that they man wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt.

33 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot.

and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the Loan, to be kept for your generations. 34 As the Long commanded Moses, so Aa-

ron laid it up before the testimony to be kept 35 And the children of Israel did eat manina forty years, antil they came to a land inhabited: they did est manns, until they came

unto the borders of the land of Camann.

36 Now an older is the tenth pert of an ephah.

CHAP. XVII. The people murmur for water at Rephidim. Mores seat to the rock in Horeb. 13 Amalek is overcome.

ND all the congregation of the children A of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the Load, and pitched in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people to drink. 2 Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said. Give us water, that we may

drink. And Moses said unto them, Why chide ye with me! Wherefore do ye temit the LORD 3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against Mercs, and said. Where ore is this that thou hast brought

us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst ! 4 And Moses cried unto the Lorp, saving. What shall I do unto this people! They be

almost ready to stone me. 5 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go en

before the people, and take with threof the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou emotest the river, take in thine hand,

and go.

6 Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalf smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it. that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.

7 And he called the name of the place Massah, and Meribah, hecause of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the Loan, saying, Is the Loss among

us, or not? 8 % Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.

9 And Moses'said unto Joshua, Choose us

10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him. and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, med Hur, went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed; and when he

down his hand, Amalek prevailed. 12 But Moses' bands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put if under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his 1-14. the one on the one side, and the other cathe other side; and his hands were steady and the going down of the sun.

13 Aml Joshua discomfited Amalek and his

people with the edge of the sword. 14 Aud the Lord said unto Moses, Write the for a memorial in a book, and rehearse if is the ears of Joshua: for I will utterly put cut the remembrance of Amalek from under beaven.

io And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it JEHOVAH-nissi:

16 For he said. Because the Lord hath sworn that the Louv will have war with Amaiek from generation to generation

CHAP. XVIII. 1 Jethro bringeth to Meses his wife and two tons: 7 Mores entertaineth him, 13 and ac-

HEN Jethro the priest of Midian, Mosee father-in-law, he ard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people.

Exyle:
2 Then Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, took

3 And her two sons; of which the name of the one man Gershom; for Le said, I have been

an alien in a strange land: 4 And the name of the other was Eliezer; for the God of my father, said he, mas mine

help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaub: 5 And Jethro, Moses' father in-law, came with his sons and his wife unto bloses into the

will erness, where he encamped at the mount place in peace. of Cort: 6 And he said unto Moses, I thy father-in-

hw Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 . And Moses went out to meet his fatherin-law, and did obeisance, and kissed him; of fifthes, and ruless of tens. and they asked each other of their welfare;

the Loan had done unto Pharaoh and to the selves. Esyptians for Lirael's sake, and all the travail that had come upon them by the way, and how and he went his way into his own land. the Loup delivered them.

which the Loup had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyp-

10 And Jethro said, Blessed be the Long, who bath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh. who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.

11 Now I know that the Load is greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they

dealt probably he was above them.

a burnt offering and sacrifices for God; and cob, and tell the children of Israel;

Aaron came, and in the elders of it wash, to eat

4 Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyp

with the rod of God in mine hand thread with Motes' father-in-law before God 13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people : and it e people stood by Moses from the morning unto

the evening.
14 And when Moses' father-in-law saw all that he did to the people, he said. What is

this thing that thou doest to the people ! Why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even! 15 And Moses said unto his father-in-law.

Because the people come unto me to inquire of God: 16 When they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one and another,

and I do make them know the statutes of God and his laws. 17 And Moses' father-in-law said unto him.

The thing that thou doest is not good.

19 Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee : for this thing is too heavy for thee; thou art not able to perform it thyself along:

19 Hearken now unto my voice. I will give thee gounsel, and God shall be with thee: Be thou for the people to God-ward, that thou

mayest bring the causes unto God: 20 And thou shalt teach them ordinances

and laws, and shalt show them the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they

21 Moreover, thou shalt provide out of all and that the Loap had brought Israel out of the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and ru-Zipporah, Moses wife, after he had sent her lers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

> 22 And let them judge the people at all seasons: and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier or thyself, and they shall bear the burden

with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this people shall also go to their 24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his

father in-law, and did all that I e had said.

25 And Moses chore able men out of all Isrank, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, refers of hundreds, rulers

26 And they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moand they came into the tent
sons: the hard causes they brought anto Mo8 And Moses told his father-in-law all that ses, but every small matter they judged them-

27 % And Moses let his father-in-law depart;

CHAP. XIX.

9 And Jethro rejoined for all the goodness 1 The people come to Sinat. 3 God's message to them out of the mount. 8 Their answer.

N the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wilderness of Sinai.

2 For they were departed from Rephidim, and vere come to the desert of Sinar, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel encan ed before the mount.

3 And Moses went up unto God, and the LORD called unto him out of the mountain. Jothic, Moses' father in-law, took saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Ja-

tians, and how I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall he a peculiar treasure unto me above all people : for all the earth & mine :

S And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These ere the words which thou shalt speak unto the chil-

dren of Israel.

7 ¶ And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the Loap commanded

8 And all the people answered together, and raid, All that the Loap hath spoken we will do. And Mores returned the words of the peo-

ple unto the Lozp.

9 And the Loan sald unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thes in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and be-lieve thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the Loan.

10 T And the Loup said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them to-day and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes,

Il And be ready against the third day: for the third day the Load will come down in the

sight of all the people open mount Sinal.

12 And thou shall set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to your-selves, that we go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: whosever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:

13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whe-ther if be beast or man, it shall not live: when the trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up

to the monat 14 T And Moses went down from the mount puto the people, and sanctified the people;

and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people; Be ready against the third day: come not at your wives.

16 And it came to pass on the third day in
the morning, that there were thunders and
lightnings and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that was in the camp

'rembled 17 And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood

at the nether part of the mount.

18 And mount Sinal was altogether on moke, because the Lord descended upon it in fire : and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly

19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses hake, and God answered him by a voice.

- 20 And the Losp came down upon mount Signi, on the top of the mount; and the Losp called Moses up to the top of the mount; and Moses went up.
- 21 And the Long said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lost they break through unto the Loap to gaze, and many of them perish.
- 22 And let the priests also, which come near to the Loan, sanctify themselves, lest the
- Loan break forth upon them.
 23 And Moses said unto the Loan, The people cannot come up to mount Sinai; for thou chargedst us, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and exactify it.

24 And the Loap said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the pricats and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he break forth upon them.

25 So Moses went down unto the people,

and spake unto them

CHAP, XX. 1 The ten commandments. 22 Idolatry forbid-

dcs. Sa Of what sort the alter should be.
AND God spake all these words, saying.
2 I cm the Lond thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of

the house of bondage. 3 Thou shalt have no other gods before one. 4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image or any likeness of any thing that

ts in heaven above, or that is in the carth beneath, or that is in the water under the

5 Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Loan thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;

6 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them

that love me, and keep my commandments.
7 Thou shalt not take the name of the Loup thy God in vain; for the Loup will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain

8 Remember the sabbath-day, to keep it holy.

9 Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: 10 But the seventh day is the subbath of the

Long thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work. thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: 11 For is six days the Lond made heaven

and earth, the sea, and all that in them fr. and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Loan

blessed the subbeth-day, and hallowed it.
12 T Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which toe Long thy God giveth thee.

13 Thou shalt not kill

14 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 Thou shalt not steel.

16 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his man-servant, nor his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing

that is thy neighbour's.

18 ¶ And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking : and when the people saw it, they removed, and stood

afar off. 19 And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear; but let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Moses said unto the people, Feet not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin

21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where God

23 ¶ And the Loap said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked with you from

beaven. 23 Youthall not make with me gods of silver

Chap. xxi, xxii.

neither shall we make unto you gods of sold Itime, and shall cause hi 21 5 An after of earth thou shalt make un- healed. to me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burntofferings, and thy peace-offerings, thy sheep, maid, with a rod, and he and thine oxen: in all places where I record he shall be surely punishe my name I will come unto thee, and I will | 21 Notwithstanding, it bless thee

25 And if thou will make me an alter of money. stone, thou shalt not build it of hern store : for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast child, so that her fruit de polluted it.

26 Neither shall thou go up by steps unto punished, according as the mine altar, that thy makedness be not disco-will lay upon him; and vered thereon.

CHAP. XXI. 1 Laws for servants, 12 for man-slaughter.

17 and for cursers of parents. JOW these are the judgments which thou

shalt set before them. 2 If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years stripe for stripe. be shall serve; and in the seventh be shall go

out free for nothing. 3 If he came in by himself, he shall go out : himself : if he were married, then his wife

Bhall go out with him.

4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, [that they die; then the and he shall go out by himself.

5 And if the servant shall plainly say, I Love my master, my wife, and my children;

I will not go out free:

6 Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door-post; and his master shall bore the ox shall be stoned, his ear through with an awl; and he shall shall be put to death serve him for ever.

7 T And if a man sell his daughter to be a maid-servant, she shall not go out as the men- whatsoever is laid upon hi

aervants do.

8 If she please not her master, who hath gored a daughter, accordi betrothed her to himself, then shall be let her shall it be done unto him. be redeemed : to sell her unto a strange nation i be shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt maid servant; he shall give deceitfully with ber

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of

daughters.

to If he take him another wife; her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall ne not diminish

11 And if he do not there three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

" He that smiteth a man, so that he die.

shall be surely put to death.

13 And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver him into his hand; then I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

14 But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; thou shalt take him from mine alter, that he

may die.
15 ¶ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16 T And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall

surely be put to death.

17 And he that curreth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 T An if men strive tegether, and one smite another with a stone, or with his fist, and

he die not, but keepeth Als bed ::

19 If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his stail, then shall he that smote him be shall be sold for his th quit : only he shall pay for the loss of his 4 If the there be cer

20 ¶ And if a man smit

or two, he shall not be pur

yet no mischief follow: judges determiae. 23 And if any mischle

shalt 2've life for life.

24 Eve for eye, tooth hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning,

26 ¶ And it a man smit vant, or the eye of his m he shall let him go free for 27 And if he smite ou

tooth, or his maid-serva let him go free for his tool 28 T If an ox gore a

stoned, and his flesh she the owner of the ox shall 29 But if the ox were v horn in time past, and it to his owner, and he hat

but that he hath killed a 30 If there he hid on h

then he shall give for the 31 Whether be have m

32 If the ox shall push

thirty shekels of silver, a atoned.

33 ¶ And if a man she man shall dig a pit, and re ox or an ass fall there in ;

34 The owner of the pi and give money unto the the dead beast shall be hi

35 T And if one man : that he die ; then they s and divide the moncy oz also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known to-push in time past, an kept him in , be shall at

and the dead shall be his CHAP. 1 Of theft. 5 Of damag

Of borrowing. 16 O witchcraft, and other F a man shall steal a kill it, or sell it; be for an ox, and four shee

2 T af a thief be fo be smitten that he die be sked for him.

3 If the sun be rise be blood shed for him full restitution ; if he

alive, whether it be ox, or and, or sheep; he | shall restore double.

5 T If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast. and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall be make restitution.

5 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standingcorn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 % If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If the third be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the judges. to see whether he have put his hand unto his

neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, whether it he for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which another challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double nto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ars, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away,

no man seeing it :

Il Then shall an oath of the Logo be b tween them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make if good.

12 And if it be stolen from him, he shall

make restitution muto the owner thereof. 13 If it be torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make

good that which was torn. 14 T And if a man borrow sught of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it, he shall surely make

of good. is But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good ; if it be an hired thing,

it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And if a man entice a maid that is not hetrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the

him usury.

lowry of virgins.

18 ¶ Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live.

19 ¶ Whoseever lieth with a beast shall

sprely be put to death.

20 T He that sacrificeth unto may god, save unto the Loan only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

21 Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him : for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt-22 ¶ Ye shall not afflict any widow, or

fatheriess child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me, I will surely hear

their cry : 21 And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will

kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatheriess.

25 T If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shall not be to camest out from Exypt: and none shall ap-

him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon peur before me empty :)

16 And the feast of hervest, the first-fraits

26 If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down :

27 For that is his covering only. It is his reiment for his skin : wherein shall be sleep and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am gracious.

28 Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

39 Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors : the first-

born of thy sees shalt thou give unto me. 30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt

give it me. 31 ¶ And ye shall be holy men unto me:
ceither shall ye eat any flesh that is torn of beasts in the field: ye shall cast it to the dogs. CHAP. XXIII.

1. Of slander and false milass. 2 Of other of-fences and duties. 20 da Angel promised, with a blessing, if they obey him. THOU shalt not raise a false report: put not thing hand with the wicked to be an

not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrizhteous witness.

2 Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to

decline after many to wrest judgment:
3 Naither shalt thou countenance a poor

an in his cause. 4 T If thou meet thing enemy's ox or his not going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help

with him. 5 Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy

poor in his cause. 7 Keep thee far from a false matter; and

the ignorest and righteous slay thou not : for I will not justify the wicked.

8 ¶ And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the

words of the righteous. 9 ¶ Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger .

for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye

were strangers in the land of Egypt 10 And six years thou shalt sow thy land,

and shalt gather in the fruits thereof : 11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it

rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave, the beasts of the field shall est. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy

oliveyard. 12 Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest : that thine ox and thine as may rest, and the son of thy hap imaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

13 And in all things that I have said unto you be cir-umspect : and make no mention of the names of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth

14 Three times thou shalt keep a feast

unto me in the year.

15 Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread : (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Abib; for in it thou

of the labours, which thou hast sown in the (Loan : but they shall not come nigh; neither 6. 1d: and the seast of in-gathering, which is shall the people go up with him. in the codof the year, when thou have gathered in the labours out of the field.

17 Three times in the year all thy males

shall a; o, ar before the Loan God.

18 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my sacrifice remain until the

morning. 19 The first of the first-fruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the Loan Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his thy God.

mother's milk. 20 T Behold, Leend an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into

the place which I have prepared 21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, pro voke him not; for he will not pardon your

transgressions: for my name to in him. 22 But if then shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries

23 For mine Angel shall go before thee. and bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites : and I will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt not bow down to their gods. nor serve them, nor do after their works : but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images

25 And ye shall serve the Loan your God. and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

26 There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren in thy land: the number of thy

days I will fulfil.

27 I will send tay fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whem thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn

their backs unto then 28 And I will send becats before thec. which shall drive out the Hivite, the Cananite, and the Hittite, from before thee ..

29 I will not drive them out from before thee in one-year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against

30 By little and little I will drive-them out from befare thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land

31 And I will set thy bounds from the Red see even-unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will delives the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before Deo.

32 Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, leet they make thee sin against me.: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a mare unto thee.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Moses is called up into the meantain. 3 The people premies obedience. 9 The glory of God up

ND be said unto Moses, Come up unto the Loan, thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abibu, and seventy of the elders of Israek;

and worship ye alar off.

2 And Moses alone shall rome near the 59

3 W And Moses caire and told the people all the words of the Loup, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with the voice, and said, All the words which the Louis

hath said will we do. 4 And Moses wrote all the words of the Loso, and rose up early in the morning, and

builded an all ar under the hill, and twelve ; the lars, according to the twolve tribes of Israel 5 And he sent young men of the children of barael, which offered burnt-offerings, and sa-

crificed peace-offerings of exenution the Lord 6 And Moses took half of the blood, and pur it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled

on the al'ar. 7 And he took the book of the covenant. and read in the audience of the people; and

they said, All that the Loan bath said will wedo, and le obedient. 8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled if on the people, and said, Behold the blood of

the covenant, which the Logo hath made with you concerning all these words. 9 Then went up Moses, and Anron, Nadah,

and Abibu, and seventy of the elders of Israel : 10 And they saw the God of Israel; and there was under his feet as it were a pare! work of a supphire-stone, and as it were the body of heavou in his clearness

If And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand; also they saw

God, and did eat and drink. 12 T And the Lord said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that

thou mayst teach them. 13. And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua: and Muses went up into the mount of

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold. Aaron and Hur are with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them,

15 And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount.

16 And the glory of the Lorp abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Mores out of the midst of the cloud

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount : and Moses, was in the mount forty days and forty ni nte.

CHAP. XXV. I. The offering for the tabernacle. 10 The form of the ark. 17 The mercy-seat. 23

The table. 31 The candlestick. A ND the Load spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel. that they bring me an offering: of every man

that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering. 3 And this is the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,

5 And rams' skins dyed rad, and badrers' lakins, and shittim-wood,

5 Dil for the light, spices for anointing oil. and for sweet incense,

phod, and in the breast-plate.

8 And let them make me a sanctuary; that I may dwell among them.

9 According to all that I show thee, effer-the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall

10 ¶ And they shall make an ark of shit-tim-wood: two cubits and a half shall be the

height thereof. Il And thou shalt overlay it with pure old, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shelt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it. 13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim-

wood, and overlay them with gold. 14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may

he borne with them. 15 The staves shall be in the rings of the

ark : they shall not be taken from it. le And thou shalt put into the ark the testimony which I shall give thee.

17 And thou shalt make a mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and a helf shall be the

length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof. 18 And thou shalt make two cherubins of

gold, of besten work shalt thou make them. in the two ends of the mercy-seat. 19 And make one cherob on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end : even

of the mercy-seat shall ye make the cherubims on the two ends thereof. 20 And the cherubims shall stretch forth fieir wings on high, covering the mercy-seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercy-seat shall the

faces of the cherubims be. 21 And thou shalt put the mercy-seat above cheru upon the srk; and in the srk thou shalt put them.

the testimony that I shall give thee. 22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mer-

cy-seat, from between the two cherubins which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

23 Thou shalt also make a table of shit-tim-wood; two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about. an hand-breadth round about, and thou shalt edge of the curtain that is in the coupling of

round about. 28 And thou shalt make for it four rings of old, and put the rings in the four corners

at are on the four feet thereof. 27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to hear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shit-tim-wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make the dishes thereof. and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and 7 Onyx-stones, and stones to be set in the bewis thereof, to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

The falcomacle.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table shewbread before me alway.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make a candlestick of

pure gold: of beaten work shall the candles-stick be made: his shaft, and his branches. his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same

32 And six branches shall come out of the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the sides of it: three branches of the candidatical breadth thereof, and a cubit sad a half the out of the one side, and three branches of the

candimitiek out of the other side:
33 Three bowls made like unto simonds. with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almosts in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the cendlestick.

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

36 And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick. 36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same : all of it shall be one beaten work °pure gold.

57 And thou shalt make the seven hamps thereof: and they shall light the lamps thereof, that they may give light over against it. 38 And the tongs thereof, and the smuff-dishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these versels. 40 And look that thou make them after their pattern, which was shewed thee in the

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The tra curtains of the tabernach. 31 The west for the ark.

MORBOVER, thou shalt make the tabernach with ten curtains of fine twined lines, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with cherubins of cunning work shalt thou make 2 The length of one curtain shall be eight

and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure

3. The five curtains shall be coupled torether one to another; and other five curtains shall be compled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one cortain from the selvedge in the attermost edge of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

5 PMty loops shalt theu make in the one 25 And thou shalt make upto it a horder of curtain, and fifty hops shalt thou make in the make a golden crown to the border thereof the second; that the loops may take hold one of another.

8 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches; and it shall be one tabernacle.

7 % And thou shalt make curtains of grain' Astr. to be a covering upon the tabernacle; eleven curtains shall thou make.

8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breedth of one curtain four

Chap: Atti.

The eiter of b

cubits : and the eleven curtains shall be all of one mensure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the fore-

front of the tabernacle. 10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the

edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the compling, and fifty loops in the edve of the curtain which coupleth the second:

1) And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass.

and put the taches into the loops, and couple the 'ent together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remains the fite curtains of the tent, the half-curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the back-side of the

13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side of that which remaineth in the length of the currine of the tent, it shall have over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover

14 And thou shalt make a covering for the bent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of badgers' skins.

15 % And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle of shittim-reod standing up.

16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half shall be the breadth of oce beard.

17 Two tenons shall there be in one board. et in order one sgainst another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tebergarle.

13 And then shall make the boards for the tabernarie, twenty boards on the south side

19 And thou shalt make forty sochets of silver under the twenty boards; two socket; under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two

20 And for the second side of the tabermay le on the north side there shall be twenty betrik:

21 And their forty sockets of silver; two sackets under one board, and two sockets un- his fie.h-hooks, and his fire der another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24 And they shall be coupled together be meath, and they shall be coupled together ahove the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two

COPPLETS. 25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under ano-

ther board 26 7 And thou shalt make bars of shittimwood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacio,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacic, and five bass for the boards of the side of the tabernicle, for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle buf in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with twenty sockets shall be gold, and make their rines of gold for places the pillars and their fill for the bars; and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up t! cording to the fashion thereof ed thee in the mount.

31 T And thou shalt make and purple, and scarlet, and t of cumping work: with cheru

mede: 32 And thou shelt hang it u of chitim-wood overlaid w

heoks shall be of gold, upon th silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang t der the taches, that thou mays! within the vall the ark of the the vail shall divide unto you

ly place and the most holy.

Se And thou shalt put the r the ark of the testimeny it place.

36 And thou shalt set the t vail, and the candlestick over on the side of the taberna south : and thou shalt put the t

36 And thou shalt make an door of the tent, of blue. : scarlet, and fine twined lines needle-work.

37 And thou shalt make for pillers of shittim-wood, an with gold, and their books and thou shalt cast five soci them.

CHAP. XXVI

The alter of burnt-offering, 9 The court of the taberna for the lamp. ND hou shalt make an

A wood, five cubits long broad; the altar shall be four beight thereof shell he three 2 And thou shalt make the the four corners thereof: h : of the same: and thou shall

3 And thou shalt make hi his arbes, and his shovels, a a sels thereof thou shalt make

bra-3.

4 And thou shalt make for work of brase; and upon make four brasen rings i thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it of the altar beneath, that t to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves of shittim-wood, with brass.

7 And the staves shall I and the staves shall be ur

the altar, to bear it. 8 Hollow with boards # it was shewed thee in the make if.

9 ¶ And thou shalt n tahernacle : for the souti shall be hangings for the linen of an hundred side:

10 And the twenty pi

H And likewise for t there shall be hunginge

Acron and his sons long, and his twenty phlazs and their twenty sockets of brase; the hooks of the phlars and their fillets of silver.

12 ¶ And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits:

their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side castward skall be fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of one side of the gate shall sockets three.

15 And on the other side shall be hangings fteen cubits: their pillars three, and their

16 T And for the gate of the court shall be an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needle-work : and their pillers shall be four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court shall be filleted with silver; their hooks shall be of

rilver, and their sockets of brass.

18 The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth fifty ever where, and the height five cubits, of fine twi-

ned linen, and their sockets of bra 19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

20 And thou shalt command the children of

Israel, that they being thee pure oil-olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp to burn

21 In the tabernacle of the congregation without the vail, which is before the testimony. Aaron and his sons shall order R from evening to morning before the Loan : if shall be a stato morning seriors their generations on the behalf of the children of sarach.

CMAP-IXXVIII.

I Aaron and his east are reparated for the printle affect 6 Abareshoot. 30 The Urim

ND take theu unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's officereses Auron, Na-

2 And thou shalt make hely garments for Aeron thy brother, for glory and for beauty.

3 And thou shalt speak unto all that are wise-hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these are the garments which thay shall-make; a breast-plate, and an ephed, and a robe, and a broldered cost, a mitre; and a girdle: and they shall make holy gar-ments for Aaren thy brother, and his sons. that he may minister unto me in the priest's office:

5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and

purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ And they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine-twined linen, with cuming work.

7 It shall imveste two shoulder-pieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and so it by the rings thereof unto the rings of the shall be joined together.

is upon it, shall be of the same, according that the breast-plate be not loosed from the to the work thereof; even of gold, of blue, aphed. and purple, and scarint, and fine twined

linea

9 And thou shalt take two onyx-stones, and grave on them the names of the children of (sruel: 10 Six of their names on one stone, and the

other six names of the rest on the other stone.

according to their birth. 11 With the work of an engraver in stone. like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the mames of the be fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their children of Israel: thou shalt make them to

be set in ouches of gold. 12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon

the shoulders of the ephod for stones of me-morial unto the children of largel; and Aaron shall bear their names before the LORD upon

his two shoulders for a memorial. 13 \ And thou shalt make ouches of gold is And two chains of pure gold at the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou make

them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches. 15, ¶ And thou shalt make the breast-plate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ephod thou shall make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scariet, of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

16 Four-square it shall be, being doubled; a span shall be the length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth the reof.

17 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones,

even four rows of stones: the first row shall be a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle : this shall be the first row. 18 And the second row shall be an emerald.

a sapphire, and a diamond. 19 And the third row a ligure, an egate, and

an amethyst. 20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their

eneloging & 21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be accord-

ing to the twelve tribes.
22 ¶ And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen-work of

dab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Auron's pure gold. plate, two rings of gold, and shalt put the two

rings on the two ends of the breast-plate. 24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends

of the breast-plate. 25 And the other two ends of the two wreath-

en chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulder-pieces of the ephod before it.

26 A And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breast-plate in the border thereof, which is in the side of the ephod inward.

27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, towards the fore-part thereof, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the

28 And they shall bind the breast-plate all be joined together.

8 And the curious girdle of the apkod, which above the curious girdle of the apkod, and

29 And Asren shall bear the names of the

The sacrifice, and children of Israel in the breast-plate of judg-; leavemed tempered with oil, and wafers unment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto leavened anninted with oil : of wheaten flour the holy place, for a memorial before the Load half thou make them continually.

3 And thou shale the

30 T And thou shalt put in the breast-plate judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the Loan: and Auron shall bear the judgment of the children of fernel upon his beart before the LORD continually.

31 T And thou shalt make the robe of the

ephod alt of blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof; it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it. as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rest

33 T And Beneath upon the hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the bein thereof: and bells of gold between them round about:

31 A gottlen bell and a pomerranate, a golden be'l and a pomegranate, upon the hem of

the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister : and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the hely place before the Long, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

35 % And thou shall make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon R, the the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefrom that the mitre it shall be.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead. that Azeon may bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be alwars upon his forehead, that they may be altar. accepted before the LORD.

fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of the camp : it is a sin-offering. fine linen, and thou shall make the girdle of

needle work.

40 T And for Auron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them linen breeches to cover their nakedness; from the loins even

unto the thighs they shall reach:

43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his soss, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come sted after him

CHAP. XXIX.

1 The secrifics and ecremonies of consecrating the priests. 38 The continual burnt-

ND this is the thing that thou shalt do blemich.

2 And unleavened bread, and cakes un

3 And thou shall put them into one basket. and bring them in the basket, with the bullock

and the two rans

4 And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt wash them with water. 5 And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aaron the cost, and the robe of the

ephod, and the ephod, and the breast-plate. and gird him with the curious girdle of the epbod: 6 And thou shalt put the mitre upon his

head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre 7 Then shalt thou take the anointing cil. and pour if upon his head, and anoint him.

8 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them. 9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles,

Aaron and his sons, and put the bonnets on them: and the priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute : and thou shalt consecrate Aaron and his sons.

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

II And thou shalt kill the bullock before the Lord, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

12 And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put if upon the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.

13 And thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul that is above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn them upon the

14 Rut-the flesh of the Lulinek, and his skin 39 \$ And they shalt embroider the coat of and his dung, shalt then burn with fire without

15 % Thou shalt also take one rain; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the rum

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle if round about upon the alter.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put them unto his pieces, and unto his head.

18 And thou shalt burn the whole sam upon the altur: it is a burnt-offering unto the LURD: it is a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

19 ¶ And thou shalt take the other ram; and Asron and his sons shall put their hands

upon the head of the rain.

20 Then shelt-thou kill the ram, and tal oof near unto the altar to minister in the holy his blood, and put if upon the tip of the right place; that they been not iniquity, and die ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right of their be a statute for ever unto him and his ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about

21 And thou shall take of the blood that is upon the altar, and of the anointing oil, and sprinkle it upen Aaron, and upon his gar-A unto them to hallow them, to mi-ments, and upon his sons, and upon the gurnister unto rec in the appliest's office: Take ments of his sons with him: and his shall be one young bullock, and his garrients, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

22 Also thou shall take of the ram the fat

and the rump, and the fat that covereth the lawards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them. and the right shoulder; for it is a ram of consecration:

The continued burnt-offering.

23 And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the backet

Lord: 24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Laron, and in the bands of his sons; and

shalt wave them for a wave-offering before the Lord. 25 And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn these upon the alter for a burnt-offering, for a sweet savour before the LOAD: It is an offering made by fire unto the

LORD. 26 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it for a wave-offering before the Loap; and it shall

be thy part. 27 And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave-oldering, and the shoulder of the heaveoffering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Auron, and of that which is

for his sons 28 And it shall be Auron's and his sone' by a statute for ever from the children of Israel: for it is an heave-offering : and it shall be an heave-offering from the children of Israel of the secrifice of their peace-offerings, even their heave-offering unto the Loan. 29 % And the bely garment of A aron shall

be his som' after him, to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

30 And that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to

minister in the holy place.

31 ¶ And thou shall take the ram of the consecration, and seethe his flesh in the hely

place. 32 And Auron and his tons shall eat the fiesh of the ram, and the bread that is in the

congregation. 33 And they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to con-ecrate

eat thereof, because they are boly.

34 And if aught of the fiesh of the consecration, or of the bread, remain unto the morning: then thou shalt burn the remainder with

are : it shall not be eaten, because it is holy 35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded thes: sevendays shall thou

consecrate-them 36 And thou shalt offer every day a bullock for a sin-offering for atomement; and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, and thou shelt anoint it, to sanctify it.

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atone ment for the altar, and sanctify it; and it shall be an after most holy: whatsoever

toucheth the alter shall be boly.

38 T Now this is that which then shall offer spon the altary two lambs of the first year day

by day continually.

39. The one lamb thou shall-offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer dren of Israel after their number, thea shall M TYON !

40 And with the one lamb a tenth-deal of tiour miagled with the fourth part of an him of besten oil; and the fourth part of an him of wine for a drink-offering

41 And the other lamb theu shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the ment-offering of the morning, and according of the unleavened bread that is before the to the drink-offering thereof, for a sweet as-

vour, an offering made by fire unto the Loan. 42 This shall be a continual burnt-offering throughout your generations at the closer of the takernacie of the congregation before the Loan: where I will most you, to speak there

unto thee 43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and the tabernacie shall be sanctified

by my glory. 44 And I will sanctify the taberpacks of the congregation, and the alter: I will sanctify also both Aaron, and his some, to minister to

me in the priest's office.

45 ¶ And I will dwell among the children

of Israel, and will be their God 46 And they shall know that I am the Loun their God, that brought them, forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them : I am the Losp their God

CRAP. XXX. 1 The alter of incense, 11 The ransom of souls. 22 The holy anothting oil. 34 The

composition of the perfuma.

ND thou shalt make an alter to burn incense upon t of shittim-wood shalt thou

make it. 2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; four-square shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof; the horns thereof shall be of the

3 And thou shalt everlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and then shalt make unto it a crown of gold tound about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two corners basket, by the door of the tabernacle of the thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5. And thou shalt make the staves of shitand to sanctify them : but a stranger shall not tim wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put is before the vail that is by the ark of the testimony, before the morey-seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning; when he dresseth the

lamps, he shall burn incease upon it.

8 And when Aeron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incease upon it, a perpetual income before the Loan throughout your concretions.

9 Ye shell offer no strange income thereon, nor burnt-sacrifice, nor meat-offering; neither shall ye pour drink-offering thereon.

10 And Asson that make an atonement upon the herm of it once in a year with the blood of the sin-offering of atonements: once in the year shall be make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the Loub.

11 ¶ And the Long spake unto Moses, saying 12 When thou: the st the sum of the chil they give every; man's ransom for his sort union the Lorn, when then numbered them; whosever patteth any of it upon a stranger that there be no plague among them, when shell even be cut off from his people.

Ucs numberest them

13 This they shall give, every one that nate thee sweet spices, stacte, and onyclia, passeth among them that are numbered, but a nad gabanum; there sweet spices with pure sheekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: (a frankincouse: or each shall there be a like stocked to twenty gerals :) an half shekd shall be the offering of the Logo.

14 Every one that paneth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an effering unto the

LORD.

15 The rich shall not give more, and the poor skall not give less that half-makekel, then they give an offering unto the Load. to mai e an atonement fo . our south

16 And thou shalt take the atomissions of the children of lorael, and shalltappoint in four the service of the tabermade of the congregation; that it may be a memorial sate the children of Israel before the Loke, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 T And the Loan spake unto Sieres, saying, 18 Thou shall also make a laver of brass,

and his foot also of brass, to wash without and spou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the alter, and thou shalt put water therein.
19 For Aaron and his sons shall wash their

hands and their feet thereat:

20 When they go into the tabernacie of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the nitur to anichter, to burn offering made by fire unto the Loan :

21 So they shall wash their hands and their and in silver, and in brees, feet, that they die not : and it shall be a statute for ever to them, even to him and to his see I throughout their generations

23 T Moreover, the Loap spake uste Mo-

ses, saying,

23 Take thou also unto thee principal spices of cure myrrh five bundred shekels, and of sweet cinasmon half so much, even two bundred and fifty shekels, and of sweet calamus two humbed and fifty shekels, 24 And of easie ave hundred shekels, after

The shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil-elive

an bin s

of inceuse.

2: And thou shalt make it an oil of holy nintment, an ointment compound after the art of the spothecary: it shall be an holy io guitaíoas

26 And thou shalt anoist the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ask of the testimony,

27 Apri the table and all his vessels, and the candiestick and his vewels, and the altar

28 And the alter of burst-offering with all

his vessels, and the hyper and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sasetify them, that they may be most holy: whatsoever toucheth them stall be holy.

30 And thou shalt moint Auron and his seas, ad consecrate them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shall speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an boly anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured,

neither shall ye make any other like it, after The composition of it: It is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

33 Whitehever compounded bear like it

36 T And the Loan said unto Moses, Take meight:

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the apothecary, temp

pered together, puse and holy :

36 And thou shalt beat some of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the inherence of the congregation, where I will meet with thee: it shall be unto you most

37 And as for the perfume which thou shall make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee hely for the Load.

28 Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

CHAP. XXXI. 2 Besolvel and Aholiah are called for the work

of the tubernacic. 13 Of the sabbath. 18 Moses receiveth the two tables. A ND the Loan spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Sec. I have called by name Bezaleel

the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of

3 And I have filled him with the spirit of

God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

e To device cupning works, to work in gold,

& And in cutting of stones, to set them, and

in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship. 6 And I, behold, I have given with him

Aholish, the sou of Ahlsemach, of the tribe of Dan and in the bearts of all that are wisebearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee;

7 The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy-seat that is thereupon, and all the furniture - was

erpacle.

8 And the table and his fur sture, and the pure candlestick with all his for hiture, and the altar of incense.

9 And the altar of burn' offering with all

his furniture, and the laver and his foot, 10 And the clothes of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the

garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office. 11 And the anoigting oil, and sweet incense

for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 T And the Loan spake unto Moses, say-

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Issaet, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the Loan that doth sanctify

14 Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut of from among his people.

15 Six days may work be done; but in the

Logo: whoseever doeth one work in the mab-) thy servants, to whom thou-swarest by: $thin\epsilon$

EXODUS.

bath-day, he shall surely be put to death. 16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the subbath, to observe the subbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual COVERABL

17 It is a sign between me and the children of larnel for ever : for in aix days the Load made heaven and earth, and on the seventh

day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

CHAP. XXXII. 1 The people come Acron to make a calf. Mores breaketh the tables. 25 Pin idalaters 31 Moses prayeth.

ND when the people saw that Moses de-L layed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him. Up, make us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become

And Auron said unto them. Break off the golden ear-rings which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the gollen ear-rings which were in their cars, and brought them unto Auron.

4 And he received them at their hand, and (ashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf : and they said. These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw ii, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, To-morrow is a feast to the LOED. 6 And they rose up early on the morrow.

and offered burnt-offerings, and brought peaceefferings; and the people sat down to est and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 ¶ And the Lonp said unto Moses, Go,

get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted themselves :

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a meltes call, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto. and said, These be thy gods, O lerael, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it to a stiff-

necked people :

10 Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them : and I will make of thee a great nation.

11 And Moses besought the Lorp his God. and said, Loan, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty band?

12 Wherefore should the Exyptians speak, and say. For mischief did he bring them out to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy flerce wrath, and repeat of this evil excinst thy people.

13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and have made them gods of sold,

own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever

14 And the Lorp repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

18 % And Moses turned, and went down

from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony mere in his hand: the tables were written on both their sides; on the one skie and on the other were they written. 16 And the tables were the work of God,

and the writing was the writing of God graven upon the t 17 And when Joshua beard the noise of the scope and they should, he said unto Moses,

Phere to a hoise of war in the camp.

18 And he said, It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that any for being overcome: Lut the noise of them that sing do I hear. 19 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he may the calf, and the dancing: and Mines' ange waxed

hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount. 20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt if in the fire, and ground if to

powder, and strewed it upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink of it. 21 And Moses said unto Aaron, What did

this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them ! 22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of

my lord wax hot : thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischlef. 23 For they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us : for as for this Mo-

ses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wat not what is become of 24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave

it me : then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf. 25 ¶ And when Moses saw that the people

were naked; (for Aaron bad made them naked unto their shame among their enemies:)

26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the Loup's side? let him come unto me. And all the soms of Levi gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And be said unto them, Thus saith the Loan God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion,

and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses : and there fell of the

people that day about three thousand men. 29 For Moses had said, Conse. rate your-

selves to-day to the Lorp, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 And it came to pass on the morrow that Moses wid unto the people. Ye have sinted a great sint and now I will go up unto the Loro : persiventure I shall make an atocoment for your sin.

31 And Moses returned unto the Lorp, and said, Oh, this people have sinne I a great sin.

32 Yet new, if thou will, forgive their sin; found grace in thy sight, shew me now thy

33 And the Loan said unto Moses. Whoseever both sinned against me, him will I blot

out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee. Behold, mine angel shall go before thee : newrtheless, in the day when I visit, I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the Loan plagued the people, because they made the calf which Aaron made.

CHAP. XXXIIL

1 The Lord refuseth to go with the people.
9 The Lord tolkoth with Mores. 12 Moses desirch to see the glory of God. ND the Loan said unto Mores, Depart,

and go up bence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which I sware unto Abrafrom to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, Unto thy seed will I give it:

2 And I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the Camanite, the Amorite. and the Hittite, and the Periozite, the Hivite,

an! the Jabusite:

3 Unto a land flowing with quilt and honey: for I will not go up in the mint of thee; for thou get a stiff-necked people: lest I consume thre in the way.

4 T And when the people heard these evil "idings, they mourned; and no sandid put en

him his ornaments.

5 For the Lord had said unto Mosen, Cav unto the children of Israel. We are a stiffsecked people: I will come up into the midst of thee is a moment, and commune thee therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that

I may know what to do unto thee 6 And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments by the mount Ho-

reb.

7 And Mores took the tabernacie, and pitched it without the camp, after off from the camp, and called it the Tabernacle of the Congregation. And it came to pass, that every one which sought the Lonn went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which was withcut the map

8 And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the tabernacie, that all the people rose inche ! after Moses, until he was gone into the aternacia.

9 And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tahermacle, the cloudy pillandescended. and strod at the door of the taberascle, and

the LORD talked with Moves.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tahernacle-chor: and all the peoteut-door.

11 And the Lorn spake unto Aloses face to fore, 2 a man speaketh unto his friend

ed not out of the tabernacle.

12 ¶ And Moses said unto the Lines, See thou sayest unto me. Bring up this people : by no means clear the guilty: visiting the iniand thou hast not het me know whom thou will quity of the fathers upon the children, and send with me. Yet thou heat said, I know upon the children's children, unto the third thee by name, and then hast also found grace and to the fourth rescrution. .n my sight

13 Nowstherefore. I pray thee. If I have head toward the earth, and worshipped.

and if not, blot me, I pray thee, our of thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find book which thou hast written.

grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation is thy people.

14 And he said, My presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee rest.

15 And he said wate him. If thy presence

go not with me, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known nere that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight Is it not in that them goest with us? So shall we be separated. I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth.

17 And the Lorp mid unto Moses, I will do this thing also that then bast spoken : for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he mid. I beceech thee, show me

thy glory

19 And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the Loan before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will show mercy on whom I will show mercy

20 And he said, Thou earst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live

21 And the Loub said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shall stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my plory passeth by, that I will put thee in a cleft of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by :

23 And I will take away mine hand and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 The tables are renewed. 5 The name of the LORD proclaimed. 10 God maketh a cons-nant with them.

A ND the Loan said unto Moses, Hew thee , two tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write upon there tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brake-4.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sisai, and pre-sent thyself there to me in the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall come up with thee, nelup, and stood every man at his tent-door, and ther let any man he seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 T And he bewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinas, as the Lord had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the Loan descended in the cloud, and ple rove up and worshipped, every man in his stood with him there, and proclaimed the

name of the Lord.

ace to 6 Ard the Loun passed by before him, and And proclaimed. The Loun, The Loun God, merhe turned scain into the camp: but his corvent ciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundance, the son of blue, a young man, depart, dant in koodings and truth,

7 Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will

8 And Moses made haste, and howed his

9 And he said. If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Loan, let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us: for it is a stiff-necked people; and pardon our iniquity and our ain, and take

us for thine inheritance.
10 ¶ And he said. Behold, I make a covenant : before all thy people I will do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, which thou art shall see the work of the Loap: for it is a terrible thing that I will do with with him. thee.

11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day : Behold, I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite. him and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite

12 Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenagt with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the : and the relator

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break

their images, and cut down their groves:

14 For thou shalt worship no other god: for the Loan, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous

15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one call thee, and thou est of his sarrifice :

16 And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their rods, and make thy sons go a whoring

after their gods. 17 Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18 The feast of unleavened bread shalt ou keep. Seven days shalt thou est unleathou keep. vencd bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Abib : for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

19 All that openeth the matrix is mine; and

every firstling among thy cattle, whether ox

or sheep, that is male.

20 But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the first-born of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me empty.

21 T Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt re.t. in caring-time

and in harvest thou shalt sest.

22 T And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the first-fruits of wheat-harvest, and the feast of in-gathering at the year's end.
23 ¶ Thrice in the year shall all your men-

schildren appear before the Loan God, the God

with Israel.

24 For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy fand, when thou shalt go up to appear before the Loap thy God thrice ing oil, and for the sweet incepse.

in the year.

25 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sa eriace with leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the

morning. 26 The first of the first-fruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the Lond thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his

mother's milk. 27 And the Loss said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee, and

28 And he was there with the Loub forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread nor drink water. And he wrote upon the ta-bles the words of the covenant, the ten coun mandments.

29 T And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinal with the two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came nor in any nation: and all the people among down from the mount, that Moses wist not that the skin of his face shone while he talked

30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shope; and they were afraid to some migh

31 And Moses called unto them; and Auron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: sud Moses talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Israel came night and he gave them in countmandment all that the Loup had spoken with him in mount Sinal.

33 And till Moses had done speaking with

them, be put a vail on his face.

34 But, when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the vail off. until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Inrael saw the face of Moses, that the skip of Moses' face shows . and Meses put the vail upon his face again,

until he west in to speak with him. CHAP. XXXV

The sabbuth. th. 4 The free gifts for the ta-20 The readiness of the people bernacle.

is offer.
A ND Moses gathered all the congregated
A of the children of Israel together, and
the words which said unto them, These are the words which the Loap bath commanded, that ye should do-

them.
2 Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you all holy day,

a subbath of rest to the Loan: whoseever doeth work therein shall be put to death. 3 Ye shall kindle no are throughout your

babitations upon the sabbath-day.

4 ¶ And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, The is the thing which the Long commanded. say log

Take ye from among you an offering unto the Loan: whosever to of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the Loud; gold, and silver, and brass,

6 And blue, and purple, and searlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim-wood,

8 And oil for the light, and spices for anoisi-

9 And onyx-stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breast-plate.

10 And every wise-hearted among you shall come, and make all that the Loan bath com-

manded II The tabernacie, his tent, and his cover ing, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his

pillars, and his sockets, 12 The ark and the staves thereof, with the mercy-seat, and the vail of the covering, 13 The table, and his staves, and all his ves-

sels, and the shew-bread,
14 The condication also for the light, and

h is furniture, and his lumps, with the oil for the light.

15 And the incense-altar, and his staves,

as of the tabernacle, 16 The altar of burnt-offering, brasen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

17 The hangings of the court, his pillars. and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,

18 The pins of the tabermode, and the pins of the court, and their cords,

19 The clothes of service, to do service in the boly place, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 ¶ And all the congression of the chil-

dren of Israel departed from the presence of Mores.

21 And they came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, and they brought the Load's offering to the work of the tubernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came, both men and women. as many as were willing hearted, and brought bracelets, and car-riegs, and rings, and taklets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered, effered an offering of gold unto the Lorp.

23 And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skips of rams, and Badgers' skins, brought them. 24 Every one that did offer an offering of

silver and beam brought the Lord's offering : from bringing. and every man, with whom was found shit-tim-wood for any work of the service, brought all the work to make it, and too much.

25 And all the women that were wise-heart-ed did spin with their hands, and brought

that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen. 26 And all the women whose heart stirred

them up in wisdom span goets' hair. 27 And the rulers brought onvx-stones, and tones to be set, for the ephod, and for the

reast-plate: 28 And spice, and oil for the light, and for

the mointing oil, and for the sweet incense.

29 The children of Israel brought a willing offering unto the Loan, every man and wo-man, whose heart made them willing to bring for all mamper of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Mores.

30 T And Mores said unto the children of Israel. See, the Loup hath called by name Rezaleel, the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah;

31 And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanihip :

32 And to devise carlons works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set them, d in cerving of wood, to make any manner of cuaning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and Aholiab, the son of Ahisareach, of the tabe of Dan.

35 Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and and the anointing oil, and the sweet incesse, of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, and the hanging for the door at the entering in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do say work, and of

with his those that devise cunning work, is vessels, The offerings delivered to the workmen. The liberality of the people restrained.

THEN wrought Bezaleel and Aboliab, and every wise-hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the Lown had commanded.

-2 And Moses called Bezaleel and Aboliab. and every wise-hearted man, in whose heart the Loan had put wisdom, even every one whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it :

3 And they received of Moses all the offering, which the children of Israel had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it withal. And they brought yet unto him free-offerings every morning.

4 And all the wire men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they mude:

5 T And they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much more than enough for the rervice of the work, which the Loan commanded to make.

6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying. Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the ranctuary. So the people were restrained

8. And every wise-hearted man among them that wrough the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains of fine twined linen and blue, and purple, and searlet: with charubims of cunning work made he them.

9 The length of one curtain was twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains were all of one size. 10 Asd he coupled the five curtains one

unto another : and the other five curtains he coupled one unto another.

Il And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling : likewise he made in the uttermost side of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

12 Fifty loops made be in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which mas in the coupling of the second : the loops held one curtain to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and eoupled the curtains one unto another with

the taches r so it became one tabermole. 14 ¶ And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle : aleven curtains

he made them. 15 The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the breadth of one

curtain : the eleven curtains were of one size. 16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves

17 And he made afty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling. and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which complete the second.

18 And he made fifty tackes of brass to be set by the four corners of golds, for couple the tent together, that Kunight be one, rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the one side of it.

19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of

badgers' skins above that. 20 ¶ And he made boards for the tabernasle

shittim-wood, standing up 21 The length of a board was ten cubits. and the breadth of a board one cubit and a

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for

all the boards of the tabernacle. 23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward : 24 And forty suckets of silver he made un-

der the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle. which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards.

26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners.

of the taberancle in the two sides. 29 And they were coupled beneath, and chupled ingether at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the

COPDETS. 30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under

every board two sockets. 31 T And he made bars of shittim-wood; five for the boards of the one side of the ta-

bernacie. 32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle har to shoot through the boards from the one and to the

And he overleid the boards with gold 34 And 38 Overseld the bound with good to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made a valt of blue, and pur-

ple, and scarlet, and fine twined lines : with cherubins made he it of cunning work.

38 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with gold; their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

37 ¶ And he made an hanging for the taber-nacle-door of blue, and purple, and searlet, and fine twined linen, of needle-work,

38 And the five pillars of it with their books: and he overlaid their chapiters and their fillets with gold : but their five sockets were of brass.

CHAP. XXXVII.

The ark 6 The mercy-seat with cherubims. 10 The table. 17 The candlestick, 26 and 1 The art alter of incense.

A ND Bezaieel made the ark of shittim-wood: two cubits and a half over the largth of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it. and a cubit and a balf the height of it :

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it noun i about.

upon the other side of it. 4 And he made staves of shittim-wood, and

S And he put the slaves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

overlaid them with gold.

6 % And he made the mercy-east of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth

thereof. 7 And he made two cherubines e beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy-sest;

9 One charub on the end on this side, and another cherub on the other end on that side : out of the mercy-seat made he the cherubinas on the two ends thereof.

9 And the cherubims spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy-seat, with their faces one to another; even to the mercy-seat-ward-were the faces of the cherubians.

10 ¶ And he made the table of shutumwood 4 two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and an half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an hand-breadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And be cast for it four sings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the tabl

15 And he made the staves of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with gold, to hear the table. 16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his dishes, and his spoons, and

his bowls, and his covers to cover withel. & pure gold.
17 ¶ And he undo the cendlestick of pure

gold : of beaten work made he the candlestick ; his shalt, and his bracch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same : 18 And six branches going out of the sides

thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof: 19 Three bowle made after the fashion of

almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in accther branch, a knop and a flower : so throughout the nix branches going out of the andlestick.

29 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

23 Their knops and their branches were of the rame: all of it was one besten work of pure teld.

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuff-dishes, of pure gold.

24 Of a talential pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 T And he made the inchese-alter of lefailver; and the everlaying of their chapiters within wood; the length of it was a cubit, of silver; and all the pillars of the court were as the breadth of it a cubit, (if mas foursquare, and two cubits was the height-of

the horns thereof were of the same. 26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the borns of it: also he made unto

A a crown of gold round about. 27 And he made two rings of gold for it un-

der the crows thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal. 23 And he made the staves of shiftim-wood,

and overlaid them with gold. 23 ¶ And he made the boly anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, accordong to the work of the apothecary.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 The allar of burnt-offering. 8 The laver of bress. 9 The court. 21 The sum of the o Peringe.

ND he made the altar of burst-offering of shittim-wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth therepr. (it was four-square,) and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the rame : and he overlaid it with brass

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar. the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the flesh-books, and the fire-pass; all the ves-

tols thereof made he of brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of net-work, under the compass thereof, be-neath unto the midst of it.

5 And he east four rings for the four ends

of the grate of bears, to be places for the staves. 6 And he made the staves of shittim-wood,

and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal : he

mule the altar hollow with boards 8 ¶ And he made the laver of brass, and the fact of it of brass, of the looking-glasses of the

nomen assembling, which assembled at the cor of the tabernacle of the congregation. 9 % And he made the court: on the south side, southward, the hangings of the court acre of the twined lines, an hundred cubits.

10 Their pillars were twenty, and their

brasen sockets twenty: the books of the pil-

lars and their ellets were of silver, 11 And for the north side the hangings were

an bundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty : the books of the pillars and their filets of silver.

12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars test, and their suckets ten: the books of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

19 And for the cost side, costward, fifty

cúbits 14 The hangings of the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits, their pillars three, and

their sockets three. 15 And for the other side of the court gate. on this hand and that hand were hangings of

afteen cubits, and their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 All the bangings of the court round about gere of five twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillers were of brass; the books of the pillars and their fillets?

filleted with silver. 18 And the hanging for the gate of the court was needle-work, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the

breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court. 19 And their pillars were four, and their sockets of brass four; their hooks of silver and the overlaying of their chapiters and their

fillets of silver. 20 And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, were of brass.

21 This is the sum of the tabermacle, even of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, for the service of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the priest.

22 And Bezaleel, the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Junah, made all that the Loup commanded Moses.

23 And with him was Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for the work, in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and mine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation was an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of

the sanctuary.

26 A bekah for every man, that is, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vall; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shekels he made books for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the taberna le of the congregation. and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it. and all the vessels of the altar.

31 And the suckets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court-gate, and

all the plus of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about CHAP. XXXIX.

The clothes of service and holy garments.

2 The ephod. 8 The breast-plate. 22 The

robe of the sphod, and other garments.

A ND of the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they muse clothes of service, to do service in the hely place, and made the hely garments for Aaron; as the Long commanded Moses

2 And he made the ephod of sold, blue, and purple, and scatlet, and the twined linen.

3 And they did beat the goth into thin plates.

ito wires, to work it in the blue, urple, and in the scarlet, and in

i, with cunning work.
ide shoulder-pieces for it, to couar: by the two edges was it cou-

curious girdle of his ephod, that was of the same, according to ereof, of gold, blue, and purple, nd fine twined linen; as the Loap **VI 0868.**

ey wrought onyx-stones enclosed f gold, graven as signets are grae names of the children of Israel. out them on the shoulders of the hildren of Israel; as the Loap

Moses. e made the breast-plate of cunike the work of the ephod: of nd purple, and scarlet, and fine

ur-square; they made the breast-: a span was the length thereof, e breadth thereof, being doubled. y set in it four rows of stones; was a sardius, a topaz, and a carwas the first row

second row, an emerald, a sap diamond.

a third row, a ligure, as agate, yst.

e fourth row, a beryl, an onyx they were enclosed in ouches of enclosians.

e stones were according to the children of Israel, twelve, aceir names, like the engravings of ry one with his name, according : tribes.

made upon the breast-plate chaim of wreathen work of pure gold. sy made two ouches of gold, and s, and put the two rings in the the breast plate.

y put the two wreathen chains of so rings on the ends of the breast-

two ends of the two wreathen fastened in the two ouches, and the shoulder-pieces of the ephod

sy made two rings of gold, and the two ends of the breast-plate, ler of it, which was on the side inward.

y made two other golden rings on the two sides of the ephod oward the fore-part of it, over her coupling thereof, above the of the ephod

did bind the breast-plate by his rings of the ephod with a lace phod, and that the breast-plate. loosed from the ephod; as the ded Moses.

made the robe of the ephod of ill of blue.

was a hole in the midet of the le of an habergeon, with a band e hole, that it should not rend. made upon the hems of the the congregation; ates of blue, and purple, and 3 And thou shall ined linen.

25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the beits between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates;

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the obe to minister in : as the Lord commanded Moses

27 T And they made coats of fine linen. of woven work, for Aaron, and for his sons :

28 And a mitre of fine lines, and goodly bonnets of fine linen, and linen breeches of fine twined linen;

29 And a girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needle-work;

as the Loap commanded Mose 30 T And they made the plate of the boly crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to

fasten if on high upon the mitre; as the Loan commanded Moves

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished : and the children of Israel did according to all that the Long commanded Moses, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the tent and all his furniture, his a, his boards, his bers, and his pillars, tache and his sockets,

34 And the covering of rame skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and

the vail of the covering,
35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy-seat,

36 The table, and all the vessels thereof,

and the shew-bread, 37 The pure candlestick, with the lamps thereof, even with the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for

light,
38 And the golden altar, and the anoluting for the tabernacie door,

39 The brases alter, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the courtgate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,

41 The clothes of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his som' garments, to

minister in the priest's office.
42 According to all that the Loan commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all

the work 43 And Moses did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the Logo it might be above the curious hat commanded, even so had they done it; and Moves blessed them

CHAP. XL.

i The taberancle is commanded to be reared, 9 and anvinted. IS Auron and his sous to be sanctified.

ND the Loan spake unto Moses, sayin 2 On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the tabercacle of the tent of

3 And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the wail. -

I ne toberracie repred : And thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order the things that are to be set in order woon it; and thou shalt bring in the camblestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the increase before the ark of the testimony, and the hanging of the door to the tabernacle. 5 And thou shalt set the alter of the burnt-

offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tera of the congregation

7 And thou shalf set the laver between the test of the congregation and the altar, and shalt but water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court round shout, and hang up the hanging at the court-

2 And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and asoin the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: us it shall be boly.

10 And thou shalt anoigt the altar of the manu-ordering, and all his vessels, and sanctify

the alter: and it shall be an alter most holy il And thou shalt anoint the laver and his

fort, and sanctify it.

12 And thou shalt bring Auron and his sons tern the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy ratments, and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's ctú e.

them with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou est anoint their father, that they may mihistor unto me in the priest's office: for their amointing shall surely be an everlasting priestlood, throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Moses: according to all that

the Loan commanded him, so did he. .

17 \$ And it came to pass, in the first menth, in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the tabernacle was rear-

13 And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and rear-

el op his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the tent over the risemade, and put the covering of the tent they journeyed not, till the day that it was arose upon it; as the Loan commanded taken up. Her: en

20 T And he took and put the testimony ato the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and but the mercy-seat above upon the ark.

21 And he brought the ark into the taberracle, and set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses. 22 ¶ And he put the table in the tent of the

compregation, upon the side of the taurnacle porthward, without the vail.

23 And he set the bread in order upon it

before the Loap; as the Loap had commanded Moses. 24 ¶ And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on

the side of the tabernacle southward. 25 And he lighted the lamps before the

LOED; as the LOED commanded Moses. 26 ¶ And he put the golden altar in the

tent of the congregation before the vail.

27 And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the Loan commanded Moses.

28 ¶ And he set up the hanging at the door of the taberracle.

29 And he put the altar of burnt-offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burntoffering, and the meat-offering; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 ¶ And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put

water there, to wash mithal.

31 And Moses, and Aaron, and his sons, washed their hands and their feet thereat.

12 When they went into the tent of the rongregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as the Loap commanded Moses.

33 And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court-gate: so Moses tinished the work.

34 ¶ Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the Loan filled

the tabernacle.

35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

36 And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel

went onward in all their journeys:

37 But if the cloud were not taken up, then

38 For the cloud of the Lord was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

The Third Book of MOSES, called LEVITICUS.

CHAP. I. 1 The burnt-offerings, 3 of the herd, 10 of the flows.

AND the Loan called unto Moses. and spake unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the Loan.

4 And he shall put his hand upon the head spake unto him out of the tabernacle of the burnt-offering; and it shall be accepted

the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them. If any man of you bring an offer-ism unto the Load, ye shall bring your offer-Buck

3 If his offering be a burnt-sacrifice of the herd, let him ours a male without blemish : cut it into his pieces.

the shall offer it of his own voluntary will, at

for him, to make atonement for him.

5 And he shall bill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round ing of the cattle, even of the herd, and of the about upon the altar that is by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And he shall flay the burnt-offering, and

7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put | upon the fire.

8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water : and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offering be of the flocks, samely, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt-sacrifice : he shall bring it a male with-

out blemish. 11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the Loap: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood

round about upon the altar. 12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat; and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire

which is upon the altar.

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the

legs with water: and the priest shall bring it all, and burn if upon the altar : it is a burntsacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lorp.

14 ¶ And if the burnt-sacrifice for his of-

fering to the I.o. p be of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of turtle-doves, or of young

Digeons. 15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and wring off his head, and burn it on the alter: and the blood thereof shall be

wrung out at the side of the altar. 16 And he shall pluck away his crop with his feathers, and cast it beside the altar, on the east part, by the place of the ashes. 17 And he shall cleave it with the wings

thereof, but shall not divide it asunder : and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire : it is a burntsacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

CHAP. TI.

1 The meat-offering of flour, with oil and in-cense, 12 and the first-fruits in the ear. 13 The sait of the mest-offering. ND when any will offer a meat-offering

unto the Loup, his offering shall be q fine flour; and he shall pour oll upon it, and put frankincense thereon 2 And be shall bring it to Asren's sons the

priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the ell thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the memorial of it upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

3 And the remnant of the meat-offering skall be Aaron's and his sons : if is a thing most holy of the offerings of the Lord made by fire.

4 \ And if thou bring an oblation of a meatoffering baken in the oven, it shall be un-leavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil.

5 T And if thy oblation be a meat-offering baken in a pan, it shall be of fine flour unlea-

7 And if thy oblation be a meat-offering baken in the frying-pan, it shall be made of

fine flour with off.

8 And thou shalt bring the mest offering fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order that is made of these things unto the Loan : and when it is presented unto the priest, he

shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meatoffering a memorial thereof, and shall burn \$2 upon the altar : it is an offering made by fire. of a sweet sevour unto the Loan. 10 And that which is left of the mest-offer-

ing shall be Aaron's and his sons : it is a thing most holy, of the offerings of the LOED made by fire.

11 No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the Loan, shall be made with leaven : for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the Loan made by fire.

12 ¶ As for the oblation of the first-fruits,

ye shall offer them unto the Loan : but they shall not be burnt on the altar for a sweet se vour.

13 And every oblation of thy meat-offering shalt-thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat-offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat-offering of the first-fruits unto the Loan, thou shalt offer, for the meat-offering of thy first-fruits, green ears of corn dried by the are, even corn beaten out of full ears.

15 And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon : it is a meat-offering

16 And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, part of the beaten corn thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire upto the Loap.

CHAP. III.

The prace-offering of the herd, 6 of the flock, 7 either a lamb, 12 or a goat

ND if his oblation be a sacrifice of peace-

offering, if he offer it of the herd, whe-For it be a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the Lorp.

2 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation : and Asson's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood apon the altar round about.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace-offering, an offering made by fire unto the LORD, the fat that covereth the im

wards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards: 4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall

he take away.

5 And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt-sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: if is an offering

made by fire, of a sweet ravour unto the Load. 6 T And if his offering, for a sacrifice of

peace-offering unto the Long, be of the flock, male or female; he shall offer it without blemish

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the Long.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head vened, aningled with oil.

6 Theo shalt part it in pleces, and poar oil harle of the congregation: and Aaron's some thereon: R fr a meat-offering, and poar oil harle of the congregation: and Aaron's some shall sprintle the blood thereof round about 7 T And if thy oblation be a meat-offering upon the altar.

9 And he shall offer, of the sacrifice of the peace-offering, an offering made by fire unter

te Lorn : the fat thereof, and the whole rump, | ; will be take off hard by the back-bone; in the fat that covereth the inwards, and all shall burn them upon the altar of the burntwe fat that is upon the inwards:

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is pen them, which is by the flanks, and the all above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall

ir take away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the al-'ar : it is the food of the offering made by fire ato the Loro.

12 T And if his offering be a goat, then he shall offer it before the Loan.

13 And be shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall prinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering. rem an offering made by fire unto the Loan, he fat that covereth the inwards, and all the ut that is upon the inwards:

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is

alon them, which is by the flanks, and the ie take away

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the abar: it is the food of the offering made by fire, for a sweet savour. All the fat is the la a's.

17 It shall be a perpetual statute for your reperations, throughout all your dwellings, bat ye eat neither fat nor blood.

CHAP. IV.

1 The sim-offering of ignorance, 3 for the priest, 13 the congregation, 22 the ruler, 27

for the people.

A ND the Load spake unto Moses, saying, A. 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin through ignorance agillst any of the commandments of the LORD. concerning things which ought not to be done, and burn it upon the altar. and hall do against any of them:

3 If the priest that is anointed do sin accordise to the sin of the people; then let him bring. for his sin which he hath sinned, a young butlork without blemish unto the Lord for a sin-

o:fe ring.

4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Long; and shall lay his hand upon the butlock's head, and kill the bullock before the

5 And the priest that is anointed shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the ta-

bernacle of the congregation.

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the b'ood, and aprinkle of the blood seven times before the Lond, before the vail of the sanctu-

7 And the priest shall put some of the blood spon the horse of the altar of sweet incense before the Loan, which is in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar

8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin-offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is up-

on the inwards;

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be can showe the liver, with the kkineys, it shall forgiven him. be take away.

10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace-offerings : and the priest offering.

11 And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his

inwards, and his dung.

12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth without the camp unto a clean place. where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire: where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ And if the whole congregation of Israel sin through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done somewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD, concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty;

14 When the sin which they have sinned against it is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congre-

gation.

15 And the elders of the congregation shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the Loan; and the bullock shall be killed before the Loan.

16 And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the

congregation.

17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before

the Lond, even before the vail.

18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt-offering which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him,

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin-offering, so shall he do with this: and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them.

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock : it is a sin-offering for the con-

gregation.

22 When a ruler bath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the Loap his God, concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty; 23 Or if his sin wherein he hath sinned

come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without

24 And he shall lav his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt-offering before the Long: it is a sin-offering.

25 And the priest shall take of the blood of of the burnt-of-gring, which is at the door of the sin-offering with his finger, and put it up-the tabernacle of the congression. shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the alter of burnt-offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the attar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace-offerings: and the priest shall make an atonement

27 % And if any one of the common peo-

ple sin through ignorance, while he doeth somewint against any of the commandments of the LOLD, concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty;

26 Or if his sin which he hath sinned come to his knowledge; then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

29 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin-offering, and slay the sin-offering in the place of the burnt-offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour unto the LORD: and the priest shall make an atonomeat for him, and it shall be forgiven

32 And if he bring a lamb for a sin-offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin-offering, and slay it for a sin-offering in the place where they kill the burntoffering.

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the ain-ordering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the alter of burnt-ordering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace-offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: and the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

CHAP. V.

& Of him that concealeth his knowledge in touching of an unclean thing. 4 or in making 14 The trespass-offering in sacrilege, 17 and in sins of ignorance

A ND if a soul sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known of it: if he do not utter it, then he shall bear his iniquity.

2 Or if a soul touch any unclean thing, whother if he a carcase of an unclean heast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and if it be hidden from him, he also shall be unclean, and guilty.

3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness if be that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be bid from him; when he knoweth of tt, then he shall be guilty

4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever if be that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of tt.

then he shall be guilty in one of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that he shall confess

that he hath sinned in that thing.

6 And he shall bring his trespass-offering unto the Long, for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb, or a in that which was delivered him to keep, kid of the gosts, for a sin-offering; and the prices shall make an atonement for him co-cerning his sia.

76

78

7 And if he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass which he hati committed, two turtle-doves, or two your pigeons, unto the Loan; one for a sin-offering and the other for a burnt-offering.

8 And he shall bring them unto the priest who shall offer that which is for the sin-offering first, and wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide it asunder.

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin-offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar : it is a sin-offering

10 And he shall offer the second for a burntoffering, according to the manner: and the priest shall make an atohement for him, for his sin which he bath singed, and it shall be

forgiven him.

Il ¶ But if he be not able to bring two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons; then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephab of fine flour for a sin-offering: he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon; for it is a sin-offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, even a memorial thereof, and burn if on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the

LORD: it is a sin-offering. 13 And the priest shall make an atonement for him, as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and the remnant shall be the priest's, as a meat-offering.

14 ¶ And the Loap spake unto Moses, say-

15 If a roul commit a trespars, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LOND; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the . DED a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespagg-offering

16 And he shall make amends for the barm that he bath done in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass-offering, and it shall be forgiven

17 ¶ And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the Loan: though he wist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear

his iniquity.

18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass-offering, unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonoment for him cor . cerning his ignorance wherein he erred, and wist it not; and it shall be forgiven him

19 It is a trespass-offering: he hath certainly trespassed against the Loan. CHAP. VI.

1 The trespass-offering for sins done willingly 8 The law of the burnt-offering. 19 The of fering at the consecration of a priest. In The

law of the sin-offering.

A ND the Load spake unto Moses, saying, A 2 If a soul sin, and commit a trespass, against the Loan, and lie unto his neighbour lieth concerning it, and swearcth falsely; in and half thereof at night. any of all these that a man doeth, sinning

u - rein : 4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, the baken pieces of the meat-offering shall and is guilty, that he shall restore that which | then offer for a sweet savour unto the Lond. he took violently away, or the thing which he he took violettly away, or the same was deled in his stead, share once it is half be wholly for ever unto the Lord; it shall be wholly

Le forari, 5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely: be shall even restore it in the princi-I al, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it apportaineth,

 the day of his trespass-offering.
 And he shall bring his trespass-offering tinto the Load, a rain without blemish out of

the duck, with thy estimation, for a trespass-

for him before the Loan; and it shall be forgiven him, for any thing of all that he bath

done, in thespassing therein.

4 % And the Loap spake unto Moses, saying. 9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying. This is the law of the burnt-offering: (it is the burnt-offering, because of the burning upon the altar all night into the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it :)

10 And the pricet shall put on his linen parzient, and his linen breeches shall he put up on his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire bath consumed with the burnt-offering on the aitar, and he shall put them beside the

Llar. 11 And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes

without the camp unto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it, it shall not be out out; and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt-offering in order upon it; and shall burn thereon the fat of the peaceofferings.

13 The fire shall ever be burning upon the

altar; it shall never go out.

14 T And this is the law of the meat-offering: the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the

Losp, before the altar.

15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat-offering, and of the oil And the too kildneys, and the fat that is thereof, and all the frankinense which is upon on them, which by the flanks, and the caul the meat-odering, and shall burn it upon the land; above the liver, with the kildneys, it altar for a sweet savour, even the memorial of st, unto the Lord.

16 And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the tabernacie of the congregation they shall

17 It shall not be baken with leaven: I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as is the sin-offering, and as the trespass-offering.

18 All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the Loan made by fire : every one that toucheth them shall be holy

19 7 And the Loan spake wato Moses,

gaying, 20 This is the offering of Aaron and of his sons which they shall offer unto the Lorn in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an ephan of fine flour for a meat- one as much as another.

3 Or have found that which was lost, and foffering perpetual, half of it in the morning,

21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is baken thou shalt bring it in : and

22 And the priest of his sons, that is anoint-

burnt :

23 For every meat-offering for the priest shall be wholly harnt: it shall not be eaten. 21 T And the Loap spake unto Mose asaying,

25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, sayis Z. This is the law of the sin-ordering: in the place where the burnt-offering is killed shall he sin-offering be killed before the Lond : it is most holy

26 The priest that offereth it for sin shall cat exercing, unto the priest.

7 And the priest shall make an atonement it; in the holy place shall it be caten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken; and if it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both scoured and rimed

in water

23 All the males among the priests shall

eat thereof: it is most hely

30 And no sin-offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation, to recoucile withal in the holy place, shall be eaten; it shall be burnt in the

CHAP. VII.

1 The law of the tresposs offering, 11 and of the peace-offerings. 22 The fat, 26 and the blood, are forbidden.

IKEWISE this is the law of the trespass-

↓ offering: it is most holy. 2 In the place where they kill the burntoffering shall they kill the trespass-offering and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar

3 And he shall offer of it all the fat thereof; the rump, and the fat that covereth the

inwards,

shall he take anay.

5 And the pricat shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the

LORD: it is a trespa-s-offering.

6 Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: it is most holy.

7 As the sin-offering is, so is the trespassoffering : there is one law for them : the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt-offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt-offering which he bath offered.

9 And all the meat-offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dressed in the frying-pan, and in the pan, shall be the priest's

that offereth it. 10 And every mest-offering mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have,

II ¶ And this is the law of the macrifice of | may be waved for a wave-offering before peace-offerings, which he shall offer unto the

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering leavened broad with the sacrifice of

thanksgiving of his peace-offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation for an heave-offering unto the LURD, and it shall be the priest's that sprink-

isth the blood of the peace-offerings.

15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-offering for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not leave

any of it until the morning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his offering be a Yow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten.

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sa-

rifire on the third day shall be burnt with fire.
18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean taing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with are; and as for the flesh, all that be clean

shall eat thereof. 20 But the soul that estath of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings that pertain unto the Loro, having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul shall be out off from his people.

21 Moreover, the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the uncleanness of man, or any unclean beast, or any abominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings which pertain unto the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

ecolle. 22 T And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 23 Speak unto the children of Israel, say-ne. Ve shall eat no manner and to ox, or

ing. Ye shall eat no manner of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the bear that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use; but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whoseever eateth the fat of the beast,

of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the Loan, even the soul that exteth it shall be cut off from his people.

26 Moreover ye shall est no manner of blood; whether it be of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.

27 Whatsoever soul if he that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut

off from his people.

28 T And the Loan spake unto Moses, saying, and Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peaceofferings unto the Loan, shall bring his oblapeace-offerings.

30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the Lord made by fire; the fat with the breast, it shall be bring, that the breast

LORD. 31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar; but the breast shall be Aaron's and

his sons 32 And the right shoulder shall ye give upo

the priest for an heave-offering of the tac ... aces of your peace-offerings

33 He among the sons of Aaron that offer

eth the blood of the peace-offerings, and the 34 For the wave-breast and the heave-aboulder have I taken of the children of Is-

offerings, and have given them unto Aarom the priest, and unto his sons, by a statute for ever, from among the children of Israel

35 This is the portion of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his some. out of the offerings of the Loan made by fire

in the day macs he presented them to minister unto the Lord in the priest's office; 36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, in the day that

he anointed them, by a statute for ever-throughout their generations.

37 This is the law of the burnt-offering, of the meat-offering, and of the sin-offering, and of the trespass-offering, and of the conse-crations, and of the sacrifice of the peace-

offerings 38 Which the Loan commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations

unto the Loan in the wilderness of Sinal. CHAP. VIII.

Moses consecrately Aaron and his sons: 14 Moses consecration have been approximately their ris-offering: 18 their bent-offering: 22 The ram of consecration. 31 The place and time of their consecration.

A ND the Load spake unto Moses, mying,

2 Take Aaron, and his sons with him and the garments, and the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin-offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation. 4 And Moses did as the Loup commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together into the door of the tabernacle of the congre gation.

5 And Moses said unto the congregation. This is the thing which the Loan commanded to be done

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his some and washed them with water.

7 And he put upon him the cost, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith

8 And he put the breast-plate upon him also he put in the breast-plate the Urim and the Thumbsim.

9 And he put the mitre upon his bead; also upon the mitre, even upon his forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crows; as the Loan commanded Moses.

10 And Moses took the ancieting oil, and anointed the tabernacle, and all that mas therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar, and Chap. ix.

all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify

13 And Moses brought Auron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with irdles, and put bonnets upon them; as the LOAD commanded Moses.

14 And he brought the bullock for the sinofferiez: and Aaron and his sons laid their hases upon the head of the bullock for the

sin-offering.

15 And he slew it; and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the aitar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation epon it.

16 And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned

the upon the altar.

17 But the bullock and his hide, his fiesh and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the Long commanded Moses

18 T And he brought the ram for the burntoffering; and Aaron and his sons laid their manded.

hands upon the head of the ram

19 And he killed it; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the alter round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces: and Mores burnt the bead, and the pieces, and

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram moon the altar : it was a burnt-sacrifice · for a sweet savour, and an offering made by fire unto the Loan; as the Loan commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration : and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram

23 And he slew it; and Moses took of the blood of it, and put it upon the tip of Aaright foot.

24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right Loan will appear unto you.

feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the 5 ¶ And they brought that which Moses altar round about.

25 And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and

their fat, and the right shoulder:

26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the Long, be took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put them on the

fat, and upon the right shoulder:
27 And he put all upon Aaron's hands, and wave-offering before the LORD.

28 And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt-offering; they mere consecrations for a sweet savour; it is an offering made by fire unto the Loan.

23 And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave-offering before the LORD : for of the ram of consecration it was Moses' part; altar as the Loan commanded Moses.

30 And Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood w. ' n mas upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron, and upon his gur ments, and upon his sons, and upon his songarments with him; and sanctified Aaron, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' gar-

ments with him. 31 T And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons. Boil the flesh at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and there eat it with the bread that is in the basket of con ecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aaron and

his sons shall eat it. 32 And that which remainsth of the flesh

and of the bread shall ye burn with fire. 23 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation in seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an end: for seven days shall he consecrate

34 As he hath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atouchent

for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and keep the charge of the Long, that ye die not s for so I am com-

36 So Aaron and his sons did all things which the Loan commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. IX.

1, 8 Aaron's sim-offering, and burnt-offering for himself and the people. 23 Moses and Aaron bless the people. 24 Fire contech from the Lord upon the altar.

A ND it came to pass on the eighth dag that Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the

elders of Israel;

2 And he said unto Aaron, Take thee a young calf for a sin-offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering, without blemish, and offer them before the Lorn.

3 And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saving, Take ye a kid of the goats for a ron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his sin-offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of right hand, and upon the great toe of his the first year, without blemish, for a burntoffering ;

4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace-offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and a meat-offering mingled with oil: for to-day the

commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near,

and stood before the Lor v. 6 And Moses said, This is the thing which

the Loan commanded that ye should do: and the glory of the Loap shall appear unto

7 And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the altar, and offer thy sin-offering, and thy burntoffering, and make an atonement for thyself and for the people: and offer the offering of upon his sons' hands, and waved them for a the people, and make an atonement for them; as the Loan commanded.

8 ¶ Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin-offering, which

was for himself.

9 And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him; and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put if upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the

10 But the fat, and the kidneys, and the

U

can above the liver, of the sin-offering, he their coats out of the camp; as Moses had sald. burnt upon the alter; as the Lord command-

ed Moses. 11 And the flesh and the hide he burnt with

fire without the camp. 12 And he slew the burnt-offering; and Auron's sons presented unto him the blood,

which he sprinkled round about upon the ultar.

13 And they presented the burnt-offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head; and he burnt them upon the altac.

Is And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt them upon the burnt-offering

on the alter 15 T And he brought the people's offering. and took the goat which was the sin-offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

13 And he brought the burnt-offering, and offered it according to the manner.

17 And he brought the mest-offering, and took an handful thereof, and burnt if upon the altar, beside the burnt secrifice of the morning.

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, which was for the people : and Aaron's some presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the

altar round about, 19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth the inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul above

the liver: 20. And they put the fat upon the breasts,

and he burnt the fat upon the alter: 21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved for a wave-offering before the

LORD; as Moses commanded. 22 And Asron lifted up his hand toward the people, and blessed them; and came down from offering of the sin-offering, and the burnt-

offering, and peace-offerings. 23 And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacie of the congregation, and came out,

and blessed the people : and the glory of the Long appeared unto all the people. 24 And there came a fire out from before

the Loap, and consumed upon the altar the burnt-offering and the fat: maich when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell on their face &

CHAP. X.) Nadab and Abika burnt. 8 The priests for-

bidden wine when they enter the tabernacle.

12 The law of eating the hely things.

ND Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, A took either of them his cemer, and put fire therein, and put incemse thereon, and offered strange fire before the Long, which he commanded them not.

2 And there went out fire from the Long. and devoured them; and they died before the Lord.

3 Then Moses said unto Auron. This is it that the Loan spake, saying, I will be sancti-fied in them that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be glorified. And Aaron held his peace.

And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel, the uncle of Aaron, and raid unto them. Come near, carry your bretaren from before the sanctuary out of the canap.

- 5 So they went near, and carried them in

6 And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar his sons, Uncover not your heals, neither rend your clothes, lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the hurning which the LORD hath kindled.

7 And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die : for the anointing oil of the Loup & upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

8 ¶ And the Long spake unto Aaron, say-9 Do not driuk wice, nor strong drink, thou

nor thy some with thee, when ye go into the tabernacie of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations:

10 And that ye may put difference between holy and unboly, and between unclean and

II And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the Loan hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

12 T And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take the meat-offering that remaineth of the offerings of the Lord made by fire. and eat it without leaven beside the altar; for it is most holy.

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the Lord made by fire: for so I am commanded.

14 And the wave-breast and beave-shoulder shall ye est in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee; for they b thy due, and thy some due, which are given out of the sacrifices of peace-offerings of the cnil

dren of Israel. 15 The heave-shoulder and the wave-breast shall they bring, with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave-offering before the Long; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as

the Long bath commanded.

16 ¶ And Moses diligently sought the goat of the sin-offering, and, behold it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the sous of Aaron, which were left elies,

mying, 17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the sinoffering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy, and God hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atomement for them before the Long!

18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought in within the holy place; ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, as I com-

manded. 19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, this

day have they offered their sin-offering and their burnt-offering before the Lonn; and such things have betallen me: and Y I had eaten the sin-offering to-day, should it have been accepted in the sight of the Lonn;

20 And when Moses heard that, he was content.

CHAP. XI.

1, 4 Of meats clean, 13 and unclean. ND the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, my-

among all the beasts that are on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the boof, and is cloven-footed, and cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye est.

A Nevertheless, these shall ye not est, of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof; as the camel, because he cheweth the cad, but divideth not the hoof; he is

unclean unto you. 5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is un-

elean unto you.

6 And the hare because he cheweth the rud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean anto you.
7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof.

and be cloven-footed, yet he cheweth not the they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

cud; he is unclean to you.

8 Of their fiesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall we not touch; they are unclean

9 These shall ye eat, of all that are in the waters: whatsoever bath firs and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fine nor scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shall be an abomination

unto you.

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you : ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye

ave their carcases in abomination. 12 Whatsoever hath no fine nor scales in the waters, that shall be an abomination unto

you. 12 T And these are they which ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomina-tion: the eagle, and the omifrage, and the C-pray,

14 And the vulture, and the kite after his

kind ; 15 Every raven after his kind :

16 And the owl, and the night-hawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after his kind. 17 And the little owl, and the cormorant,

and the great owl.

18 And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier-eagle.

19 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

20 All fowls that creep, going upon all four,

shall be an abomination unto you. 21 Yet these may ye eat, of every flying

ereeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon shall not be eaten. the earth;

22 Even these of them ye may eat; the loeust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grashopper after his kind.

23 But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall be an abomination unto you.

A And for these ye shall be unclean: whomever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whoseever beareth aught of the car-

clean until the even. 26 The corcases of every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not cloven-footed, nor cheweth the and, ere unclean unto you; ove- up out of the land of Fryge, to be you

ing, These are the bossts which ye shall eatiry one that toucheth them shall be unclean. 27 And whatsoever rooth upon his pans among all manner of beasts that go on all four, those are unclean unto you: whose toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until

> the even 28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and he unclean until

the even; they are unclean unto you. 29 T These also shall be unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise after his kind.

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snall, and the mole.

31 These are unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when

32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean, whether it be any vessel of wood, or raimen or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be. wherein any work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel whereinto any of them faileth, whatsoever is in it shall be

unclean; and ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which such water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk, in every such vessel, shall be unclean.

35 And every thing whereupon any part of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether it be oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: for they are unclean, and shall he unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless, a fountain or pit, wherein there is plenty of water, shall be clean : but that which toucheth their carcase shall be ua-

clean.

37 And if any part of their carcase fall upon any sowing-seed which is to be sown, it shall be clean 38 But if any water be put upon the seed,

and any part of their carcase fall thereon, it shall be unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast of which ye may eat die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof

shall be unclean until the even.

40- And he that exteth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even : he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth shall be an abomination; it

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination.

43 Ye shall not make yourselves abomi-nable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled there-

44 For I am the Lord your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be case of them shall wash his clothes, and be un- holy: for I am holy neither shall we defile vourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 For I am the Lord the bringeth you

God : we shall therefast be holy; for I am | clean; it is but a seab and be shall wash his

46 This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every consture that creepeth upon the earth:

47 To make a difference between the unclean and the clean; and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not

Se esten.

CHAP. XII.

1 Of women's purifications, 6 and offerings.

A ND the Loan spake unto bloses, saying.

2 Speak unto the abilities and offerings. 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, say ing, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man-child; then she shall be unclean seven days; according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

3 And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days: she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid-child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

6 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a burnt-offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtle-dove, for a sin-offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the pricet :

7 Who shall offer it before the Loan, and make an atonement for her, and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. is the law for her that bath born a male or a

female.

8 And if she be not able to bring a lamb. then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt-offering, and the other for a sin-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

CHAP. XIII.

Tekens to discern the leprosp.

ND the Lond spake unto Moses and . Aaron, saying,

2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a rising, a scab, or bright apot, and it be in the skin of his flesh like the plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests.

And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh : and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a playue of leprosy : and the priest shall look on i

him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white: then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague seven days.

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day : and, behold, if the plague in his skin, it is a leprosy broken out of the burnventn day: and, denoid, y the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not ing: wherefore the priest shall procounce him in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up unclean; it is the plague of leprosy.

Seven days more.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, belold,

6 And the priest shall look on him akain the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague it be no love be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not romewhat dark in the skip, the priest shall pronounce him up seven days

clothes, and be clean. 7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the

skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the pa again

8 And if the priest see, that, behold, the scab apreadeth in the sills; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean : it is a leprosy.

9 T When the plague of lenrosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the

10 And the priest shall see Aim: and, be-bold, if the rising be white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be quick raw flesh in the rising, Il It is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh;

and the priest shall pronounce him unclean. and shall not shut him up : for he is unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of his that hath the plague, from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, be hold, if the leprosy have covered all his fiech, he shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague; it is all turned white: he is clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he

shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh. and pronounce him to be unclean; for the raw fiesh is unclean: it is a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed into white, he shall come unto the

priest. 17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the plague be turned into white; then

the priest shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague : he is clean.
18 The flesh also in which, even in the

skin thereof, was a boil, and is healed; 19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot white, and some-what reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it be in eight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white, the priest shall pro-nounce him unclean: it is a plague of leprosy

broken out of the boil. 21 But if the priest look on it, and, be hold, there be no white hairs therein, and # it be not lower than the skin, but be some-

what dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven day

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin. then the priest shall pronounce him unclean : it is a plague

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not, it is a burning boil; and the

priest shall pronounce him clean.
24 T Or if there be say fiesh, in the skin whereof there is a hot burning, and the quick ficeh that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it : and, behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it be in sight deeper than the

there be no white hair on the bright spot, and it be no lower than the other skin, somewhat dark, then the priest shall shut him

27 And the priest shall look upon him the shall dwell alone; without the camp shall his seventh day : and if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce

him unclean; it is the plague of leprosy. 28 And if the bright epot stay in his place. end spread not in the skin, but it be somewhat

dark; it is a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it is an inflammation of the burning.

29 Tif a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard:

30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it be in sight deeper than the skin, and there be in it a yellow this bair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a dry scall, even a leprosy, upon the head or

beard. 31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it be not in sight deeper than the skin, and that there is no black hair in it; then the pr' ut shall shut up him that hath

the plague of the scall seven days.

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, if the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall be not in sight deeper than the

33 He shall be shaven, but the scall shall be not shave: and the priest shall shut up him

that hath the scall seven days more. 34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, beheld, if the scall be not spread in the skin, ner be in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean : and he shall wash his clothes, and

be clean. 35 But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow bair; he is un-

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and that there is black hair grown up therein : the woof. the scall is bealed, he is clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 T If a man also or a woman have in the

skip of their flesh bright spots, even white bright spots : Then the priest shall look : and, behold, of the bright spots in the skin of their fiesh be

arkish white; it is a freckled spot that growoth in the skin: he is clean. 40 And the man whose hair is fallen off his

head, he is bald: yet is be clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off from

the part of his head toward his face, he is fore-head-bald: yet is he clean.

42 And if there he in the bald head, or bald

forehead, a white reddish sore, it is a leprosy sprung up in his baid head, or his baid fore-

43 Then the priest shall look upon it : and, behold, if the rising of the sore is white red-dish is his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as

e leprosy appears thin the skin of the flesh, 44 He is a leprous man, he is unclean: the riest shall pronounce him atterly unclean: his plague is in his bead

45 And the leper in whom the plague to, his clothes shall be rent, and his head hare, and he shall put ecovering upon his upper lip, and hall cry, Unclean, unclean.
48 All the days wherein the plague shall be

to alm he wall be defied; he is unricen : he running water.

habitation be. 47 The garment also that the plague of leprocy is in, whether it be a woollen garment

or a linea garment 48 Whether if he in the warp, or woof, of linen, or of woollen, whether in a skin, or h

any thing made of skin : 49 And if the plague be greenish or redd. sit in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the wool, or in any thing of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be sliewed

unto the priest. 50 And the priest shall look upon the placee,

and shut up if that hath the plague seven days. 51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: It the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof,

or in a skip, or in any work that is made of skin, the plague is a fretting laprosy; it is unclean. 52 He shall therefore burn that garment,

whether warp or woof, in woollen, or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be turnt in the fire. 53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold,

the plague he not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skio: 54 Then the priest shall command that they

wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more. 56 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed; and, behold, if the

plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread, it is unclean, thou shalt burn it he the fire: It is fret inward, whelacs it be bare within or without. 56 And if the pricet look, and, behold, the lague be somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or

out of the akin, or out of the warp, or out of 57 And if it appear still in the garment, elther in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin, it is a spreading plague; thou

shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire. 58 And the garment, either we'p, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin if be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time.

and shall be clean. 59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pro-

nounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean. CHAP. XIV. 1 The rives and sacrifices in cleansing the lever. 33 The signs of leprosy in an house: 48 the cleansing of that house.

A ND the Lond spake unto Moses, saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing; He shall be brough: unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp: and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper.

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleaned two birds alive and clean, and cedar-wood, and scariet, and hysop.

And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over 6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and gled with oil for a meat-offering, and a log of the celar-wood, and the scarlet, and the hypothesis of the celar-wood, and the scarlet, and the hypothesis of the celar-wood, and shall dip them and the living bird in 22 And two turtle-doves, or two young pithe blood of the bird that was killed over the ronning water:

7 And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times

and shall pronounce Lim clean, and shall let the living bird loose into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleaned shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and shall tarry abroad out of his tent seven

days.

9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that he
halv off his head, and his shall shave all his hair off his head, and his beard, and his eye-brows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he

shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day he shall take two he-lambs without blemish, and one ewe-lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth-leals of fine flour for a mest-offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil;

Il And the priest that maketh Aim clean, shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the Load, at the door

of the tabernac.e of the congregation 12 And the priest shall take one he-lamb, and offer him for a trespass-offering, and the log of oil, and wave them for a wave-offering

before the Long. 13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the sin-offering and the burnt-offering in the holy place: for as the sinoffering is the priest's, so is the trespass-offer-

ing: it is most holy. 14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass-offering, and the price shall put it upon the tip of the right car of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

15 And the priest shall take some of the lo of oil, and pour if into the palm of his own left

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the Long.

17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleaned, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass-offering.

18 And the remnant of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed; and the priest shall make an atonoment for him before the

LORD.

19 And the priest shall offer the sin-offering. and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness, and afterward

he shall kill the burnt-offering.

20 And the priest shall offer the burntoffering and the meat-offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 And if he be poor, and cannot get so much; rien he shall take one lamb for a trespass-ofterior to be waved, to make an stonement for ir and one tenth-deal of fine flour min-

22 And two turtle-doves, or two young pi-geons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin-offering, and the other a burntoffering.

23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the

door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Loxo. 24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the

trespass-offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them for a wave-offering before the Long. 25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespe

offering, and the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass-offering, and put if upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. 26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand.

27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left

hand seven times before the LORD. 28 And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him. that is to be cleaned, and upon the thumb of

his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespans-offering. 29 And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand be shall put upon the head of him that

is to be cleansed, to make an atonoment for him before the Lorp. 30 And he shall offer the one of the turtle-

doves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can 31 Even such as he is able to get, the one for

a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, with the meat-offering: and the prie shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the Loan.

32 This is the law of hiss in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get that which pertaineth to his cleaning.

33 ¶ And the Loup spake unto Mos unto Aaron, saying,

34 When ye be come into the land of Canana, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of

your possession;
35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me there is as it were a plague in the house;

36 Then the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest go into it to see the plague, that all that if in the house be not made unclean; and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house

37 And he shall look on the plague : and, hehold, if the plague is in the walls of the house with hollow streaks, greenish or raddish, which

in sight are lower than the wall; 38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the loor of the house, and shut up the house

seven days 39 And the priest shall come again the se venth day, and shall look: and, behold, if the

plague be spread in the walls of the house; 40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city.

al And he shall cause the house to be sepred

within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city. into au unclean place.

42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaster the

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he bath scraped the house,

and after it is plastered;

44 Then the priest shall come and look?

and, behold, if the plague be spread in the

bouse, it is a fretting leprosy in the house: it

has been and look?

45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house: and he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover, he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up, shall be unclean

uptil the even.

47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash hir clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

48 And if the priest shall come in, and look spon il., and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was playtered; then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.

49 And he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar-wood, and scarlet, and

hymnp,

50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water.

51 And he shall take the cedar-wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven time

52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedarwood, and with the hymop, and with the

scarlet. 53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an a-

tonement for the house: and it shall be clean. 54 This is the law for all manner of plague

of lepresy, and scall, 35 And for the leprosy of a garment, and of an house,

56 And for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot; To teach when it is unclean, and when

if is clean: this is the law of leprosy. CHAP. XV.

1, 19 The unclearness of men and women by their issues: 13, 28 their cleaning.

ND the Lord spake unto Mones and to Auron, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them. When any man hath a running lesue out of his flesh, because of his issue he is un-lean.

3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness

4 Every bed whereon he lieth that hath the issue is unclean: and every thing whereon

he sitteth shall be unclean. 5 And whoseever toucheth his bed shall

rash his clothes, and leatile himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

6 And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that bath the issue, shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue, shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until

the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon bire that is clean; then he small wash his clothes, and bathe timzelf in water, and be

9 And what saddle soever be rideth upon

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even; and he that beareth any of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever be toucheth that hath the issue, (and hath not rinsed his hands in water.) he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and he unclean until the

even.

12 And the vessel of earth that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken; and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, and come before the Loan unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest.

15 And the priest shall offer them, the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering; and the priest shall make an atone ment for him before the Lord for his issue.

16 And if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the speed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even 18 The woman also with whom man shall

lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and be unclean until the even

19 T And if a women have an issue, and her

issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be put apart seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean; every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unrienn.

21 And whospever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe thuself in water,

and be unclean until the ever. 22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that

she sat upon, shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even 23 And if it be on her bed, or on any thing

whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

24 And if any man lie with ber at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days: and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her

Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whoseever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes. d bathe Aimself in water, and be unclean

until the even.

28 But if she be cleaned of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the

tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the Loap for the issue of her un-

eleanness.

3. Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness: that they die not in their uncleanness, when they defile my tabernacle that is among them.

32 This is the law of him that hath an issue. and of him whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;

33 And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of ilm that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

CHAP. XVI. 3 How the high priest must enter tate the holy place. 11 The high priest's sin-affering for himself, 15 and for the people. 20 The scapeout. 29 The yearly feast of the expiations. ND the Long spake unto Moses, after the

A death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the Long, and died:

2 And the Loap said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the vail, before the mercy-seat which is upon the ark, that he die not : for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy-seat.

3 Thus shall Aaron come into the holy

place: with a young bullock for a sin-offering,

and a ram for a burnt-offering.

4 He shall put on the holy lines cost, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh and shall be girded with the linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these are holy garments; therefore shall be wash

his flesh in water, and so put them on.

5 And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for a sin-offering, and one ram for a burntoffering.

6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin-offering which is for himself, and make an atonement for himself and for his house.

tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two nats; one lot for the Lozp, and the other lot or the scape-goat.

9 And Auron shall bring the goat upon which the Lono's let fell, and offer him for a sinoffering:

10 But the goat on which the lot fell to be the scape goat, shall be presented alive before burn upon the altar.

encleanness shall be us the days of her separa- the Loan, to make an atomement with him, tion: she shall be unclean. wilderness.

11 And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin-offering which to for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin-

offering which is for himself.

12 And he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incease

beates small, and bring if within the vail.

13 And he shall put the incesse upon the fire before the Loap, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy-seat that is upon

the testimony, that he die not.

14 And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle if with his finger upon the mercy-seat eastward: and before the

mercy-seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times 15 Then shall he kill the goat of the sin-

offering that is for the people, and bring his blood within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy-seat, and before the mercy-seat.

16 And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation that remaineth among them in the midst of the:: uncleanness.

17 And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the Long, and make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock. and of the blood of the goat, and put if upon the horns of the altar round about

19 And he sha!! sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat :

21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel. and all their transgressions in all their sh putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send Aim away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness

22 And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

23 And Aaron shall come into the tabern 7 And he shall take the two goats, and pre- cle of the congregation, and shall put off the sent them before the Loap of the door of the linen garments which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them

there: 24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt-offering, and the burnt-offering of the people, and make an atosement for himself and for the people:

25 And the fat of the sin-offering shall be

goat, shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterwards come into the camp. 27 And the bullock for the sin-offering, and the goat for the sin-offering, whose blood was brought in to make atomement in the boly place, shall one carry forth without the camp : and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and

their flesh, and their dung.
29 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and after-

wards he shall come into the camp.

29 T And this shall be a statute for ever un--to you; that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether it be se of your own country, or a stranger that

sojourneth among you.

30 For on that day shall the priest make an atonoment for you, to cleanse you, that ye may be clean from all your sies before

the Lore.

31 It shall be a subbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls by a statute for ever.

32 And the priest whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linenciothes, even the holy garments.

33 And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar; and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

34 And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel, for all their sins once a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Micros.

CHAP. XVII

1 Blood of beasts must be offered at the taber-nacie door. 10 Blood forbidden.

ND the Loan spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, This is the thing which the Lond-, bath commanded, saying,

3 What man soever there be of the house of Israel, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it out of the camp,

4 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the Loup before the tabernacle of the Loup, lood shall be imputed unto that man, he hath shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from among his people :

5 To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the Loap, unto the door of the talernacie of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them for peace-offerings unto the Lorp.

6 And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the alter of the Lord of the door of the taberna-le of the congregation, and burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the Lead.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom they have gone a whering. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

What-8 5 And thou shall say unto them. Whatcover man there he of the house of banch, ill The navedness of thy fether's wife's gr of the strangers which solving among you, disciplier, begulten of thy father, class is thy

25 And he that let go the goat for the scape- | that offereth a burnt-offering or sacrifice 9 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the Loan, even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 I And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn smoong you, that eateth any manner of blood; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 For the life of the flesh to in the blood; and I have given it to you upon the altar, to make an atonement for your soils : for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you

eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that *ojourn among you, which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even pour out the blood thereof, and cover it with dust.

14 For it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh; for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof; whosoever enteth it shall be cut off

15 And every soul that eateth that which died of itself, or that which was torn with beasts, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even; then shall be be clean.

16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his

flesh, then he shall bear bis iniquity.

CHAP. XVIII 1 Unlawful marriages. 19 Unlawful lusto.

ND the Loan spake unto Mozes, saying, A 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them. I am the Lord your God.

3 After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do; and after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do; neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the

Lord your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments; which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the Loan.

6 T None of you shall approach to any that is near of kin to him, to uncover their nakedness: I am the LORD.

7 The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover : it is thy father's nakedness. 3 The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whother she be born at home, or born abroad, even their sakedness thou shult not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover : for theirs is thine

own hat edness.

sister,) thou shalt not uncover her nekedness. 12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister : she is thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy muther's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswomen

14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach

to his wife : she is thing aunt. 15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter-in-law: she is thy son's wife: thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of by brother's wife, it is thy brother's nakedness. 17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's

daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: it is wickedness. 18 Neither shalt thou take a wife to her

sister, to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, besides the other, in her life-time. 19 Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she

is put apart for her uncleanness. 20 Moreover, thou shalt not lie carnally with

thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her. 21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou proface the name of thy God: I am the Lord

22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind as with womankind: It is abomination. 23 Neither shalt thou lie with any beast, to

defile thyself therewith; neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion.

24 Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you.

25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you;

27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done which were before you, and the land is defiled;)

28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations

that mere before you. 29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people.

30 Thérefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves there-in: I am the Lond your God. CHAP. XIX.

A repetition of sundry laws.

ND the Load spake unto Moses, saying. 2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye hall be holy: for I the Loan your God am boly

3 T Ye shall fear every man his mother and his father, and keep my sabbaths: I am the , Lord your God.

4 Turn ye not unto litols, nor make to uncircumcised: three years shall it be as un-yourselves techten gods: I am the Land your circumcised unto you; it shall not be eaten of God

5 ¶ And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace-offerings unto the Loan, ye shall offer it at

your own will. 6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow : and if aught remain

until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire. 7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day

it is abominable; it shall not be accepted. 8 Therefore every one that enteth it shall

bear his iniquity, because he hath profa-ned the hallowed thing of the Loup; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

9 ¶ And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the

gleanings of thy harvest. 10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard, thou shalt leave them for the poor

and stranger : I am the Lord your God. 11 TY e shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another. 12 % And ye shall not swear by my name

falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord. 13 F Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour. neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until

the morning. Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumbling-block before the blind, but shalt

fear thy God; I am the Lond.

15 T Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment; thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge

thy neighbour. Thou shalt not go up and down as a tale-bearer among thy people; neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour ;

I am the LORD. 17 Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke

thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him.

16 ¶ Thou shalt not averge nor bear any
grudge against the children of thy people;
but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself;

I am the Loap 19 T Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind. Thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled

seed; neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woolien come upon thee. 20 % And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman that is a bond-maid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her, she shall be scourged; they

shall not be put to death, because she was not free. 21 And he stall bring his trespess-offering unto the Loan, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a

trespan-offering. 22 And the priest shall make an atorement for him with the ram of the trespass-offering before the Loap, for his sin which he hath

done : and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him. 23 T And when ye shall come into the land

and shall have planted all manner of trees for fond, then ye shall count the fruit thereof me

21 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereif shall be holy, to praise the Loap withel.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the from thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I can the Loan your God.

25 T Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood; neither shall ye use enchantment, nor SOSETTE times.

27 % Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shall thou mar the corners of

the brard. Ye shall not make any cuttings in your

uesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the Lord. 2) T Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause

er to be a whore; lest the land fail to whoresom, and the land become full of wickedness. 20 T Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sauctuary: I am the Loan.
31 T Regard not them that have familiar

spirits, neither seek after wigards, to be de-

filed by them: I can the Lord your God. 32 % Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and bonour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I am the Load.

33 T And if a stranger sojourn with thee

in your land, ye shall not vex him

34 But the stranger that dwelleth with you stail he unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

35 T We shall do no unrighteousness in judg-ent, in mete-yard, in weight, or in measure. 36 Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin shall ye have: I am the Loan your God, which brought you out of the land

of Egypt.
37 Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I

am the Lord.

CHAP. XX. 2 Of him that giveth of his seed unto Molech. 4 Of him that favoureth such an one. 6 Of zoing to wizards. 7 Of sanctification. 9 Of aim that curseth his parents. 10 Of adultery. 11. 14. 17, 19 Of incest.

ND the Loap spake unto Moses, saying, A 2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whoseever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto Molech. he shall surely be put to death; the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my boly name

And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not:

5 Then I will set my face against that man. and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their propie.

And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the Loan your God.

8 And ye shalf keep my statutes, and do them: I am the LORD which sanctify you.

9 T For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood skall be upon him.

10 ¶ And the man that committeth adultery with enother man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 And the man that lieth with his father's wife, bath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death:

their blood shall be upon them.

12 And if a man lie with his daughter-inlaw, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought confusion: their blood shall be upon them

13 If a man also lie with mankind as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination; they shall surely be put to death: their blood shall be upon them.

14 And if a man taxe a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.

15 And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

17 And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness, it is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's pakedness; he shall bear his iniquity.

18 And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness, he hath discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: for be uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity

30 And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.

21 And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing; he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness: they shall be childless.

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them; that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, spue you not out.

23 And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nations which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them.

24 But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people.

25 Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean : and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepath;

36 And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the Soap am holy, and have severed you from ether people, that ye should be mine

27 A man also or a woman that hath a familier spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with scanbed, or hath his stones broken:
stones: their blood shall be upon them.

21 No man that hath a blemish, or

CHAP. XXI. 1 Of the priests' mourning: 6 of their holiness: 13 of their marriages. 17 The priests that have blomishes must not minister in the same

tuary. A ND the Lonn said unto Moses, Speak un-to the priests the sons of Agron, and say unto them. There shall more be deliled for the

dead among his people.

2 But for his kin that is near unto him, that tr. for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother.

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which beth had no husband; for her may he be defiled.

But he shall not defile himself, bring chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 They shall not make baldness upon their head; neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh

6 They shall be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the Lord made by fire and the bread of their God, they do offer; therefore they shall be holy.

7 They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee : for I the Load, which sanctify you, am holy.

9 ¶ And the daughter of any priest, if she perfane herself by playing the whore, she profuncth her father : she shall be burnt with Are.

10 And he that is the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover his head, por rend his clothes:

11 Neither shall he go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father or for his mother

is Neither shall be go out of the sanctuary nor profane the sanctuary of his-God; for the crews of the anointing oil of his God is upon

him: I sm the Lord 13 And be shall take a wife in her virgin-

14 ▲ widow, or a divorced woman, or pro-Sane, or an hariot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to

15 Neither shall be profane his seed among sople: for I the Loan do sanctify him.

e paopie : for a the Loan spake unto Moses, say-

18 For whatsoever man he be that hath & on the ground, which I have separated from blemish, he shall not approach; a blind wan you as unclean. or a lame, or he that hath a flat noise, or any thing superfluous,

10 Or a man that is broken-footed, or broken-banded.

20 Or crook-backed, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or

21 No man that both a blemish, of the seed

of Asron the priest, shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the Losp made by fire: he hath a blemish, he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God. both of the most holy, and of the holy;

23 Only he shall not go in unto the vail. nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a lemish: that he profane not my mactuaries: for I the LORD do mactify them

24 And Moses told if unto Aaron, and to his som, and unto all the children of Israel. CHAP. XXII.

1 The priests in their uncleanness wust abstain from holy things. 10 Who of the priest's house may eat of the hely this

ND the Loan spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, that they separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profune not my holy name in those things which they hallow unto me: I sm the Loud

3 Say unto them, Whoseever he be of all your seed, among your generations, that goeth unto the hely things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the Lorp, having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence : I am the Load.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron ir a leper, or bath a running issue, he shall not eat of the holy things until he be clean. And whose toucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead, or a man whose seed toeth from bim :

5 Or whoseever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made ucclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleanness. whatsoever uncleanness he hath;

6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he wash his flesh

with water 7 And when the sun is down he shall be clean, and shall afterward cat of the holy

things, because it is his food. 8 That which dieth of itself, or is torn with

beasts, he shall not eat, to defile himself therewith: I am the Loap.

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance. lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the Loan de sanctify them.

10 There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired

servant, shall not eat of the holy thing. 11 But if the priest buy any soul with his

money, he shall est of it, and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat.
12 If the priest's daughter also be married

unto a stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy things.

Speak unto Aaron, saying. Whosoever 13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, he of thy seef in their generations that or divorcel, and have no child, and is rehath say blomish, let him not approach to turned unto her father's house, as in her effer the bread of his field:

youth, she shall eat of her father's meat

but there shall no stranger est thereof. | say unto them, Concerning the fer 14 T And if a man eat of the holy thing LORD, which ye shall proclaim anwittingly, then he shall put the fifth part convocations, even these are my fea thereof unto it, and shall give if unto the priest with the holy thing.

15 And they shall not profane the holy thines of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lory;

14 Or suffer them to bear the iniquity of

I the Loap do sanctiv them.

17 T And the Loan spake unto Moses, say-107.

16 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them. Whatsoever he be of the house of Irrael, or of the strangers in Israel, that will offer his bread oblation for all his vows, and for all his free-Hofferings, which they will offer unto the Loan for a burnt offering;

19 I'e shall offer at your own will a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep,

or of the goats.

20 But whotsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not oder; for it shall not be acceptable ling,

for you.

21 And whosever offereth a marriage of eace-offerings unto the Loap to accomplish his vow, or a free-will-offering in beeves or sleep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen. or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the Lond, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

23 Bit or a bullock or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayed thou offer for a free-will-offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

23 Ye shall not offer unto the Loup that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or for a sweet savour; and the dicut; neither shall ye make any offering there-thereof shall be of wine, the for

ef in your land.

25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 T And the Loan spake unto Moses, saying.

27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering male by fire unto the LORD.

23 And whether it be cow or ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young both in one day.

29 And when ye will offer a sacrifice of thanksziving unto the Load, offer if at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the morrow: I am the LORD.

31 Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them : I am the Load.

32 Neither shall ye profane my holy name: but I will be hallowed among the children of lanel: I am the Lord which hallow you,

33 That brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I sm the Loan. CHAP. XXIII.

Of rundry feasts. 20 The day of atonement. A ND the Lond spake unto Moses, saying, A ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying. 20 And the priest shall 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and the bread of the fireb fruit

3 Six days shall work be done seventh day is the sabbath of reconvocation, ye shall do no wor it is the sabbath of the Lorp in dwellings.

4 These are the feasts of the ! trespass, when they eat their holy things; for holy convocations which ye shall ; their seasons.

5 In the fourteenth day of the i

at even is the Load's passover 6 And on the fifteenth day of month is the feast of unleavened l the Lozu: seven days ye must cat t

T In the first day we shall have at vocation : ye shall do no servite we 8 But ye shall offer an offering m unto the LORD seven days : in th lay is an holy convocation; yes

servile work therein.

9 ¶ And the Loup spake unto M

10 Speak unto the children of 1 say unto them, When ye be com land which I give unto you, and the harvest thereof, then ye sha sheaf of the first-fruits of your ha the priest

Il And he shall wave the sheaf LORD, to be accepted for you : o row after the sabbath the priest sh:

12 And ye shall offer that da wave the sheaf an he-lamb without the first year, for a burnt-offering LORD.

13 And the mest-offering there two tenth-deals of fine flour m oil, an offering made by fire unt an bin.

14 And ye shall eat neither parched corn, nor green ears, u same day that ye have brought unto your God : it shall be a sta throughout your generations, dwellings.

15 ¶ And ye shall count unto morrow after the sabbath, from ti brought the sheaf of the wave-of sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow aft sabbath shall ye number fifty shall offer a new meat-offeri LORD.

17 Ye shall bring out of ye two wave-loaves of two tent shall be of fine Bour, they with leaven; they are the first-LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with t lambs without blemish of the one young bullock, and two r be for a burnt-offering unto their meat-offering, and their even an offering made by fire, unto the Loan.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice coats for a sin-offering, and first year for a sacrifice of pe

fering before the Loan, with the two tambs: of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the they shall be boly to the Loan for the Loan seven days: on the first day shall be priest.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the self-same day, that it may be an holy convocation unto you; ye shall do no servile work therefa: the shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings,

throughout your generations.

22 T And when ye reap the hervest of your lead, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, meither shalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harvest : thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: I am the Load your God.

23 ¶ And the Lean spake unto Moses.

saying, 34 Speak unto the children of largel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a me-morial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work thereis: but e shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Loup.

26 T And the LORD spake unto Moses,

mying, 27 Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there thell be a day of atonement: It shall be an holy convecation unto you: and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the Loap.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day; for it is a day of stonement, to make an atomement for you before the Lord your

God.

29 For whatsoever soul if he that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be out off from among his people. 30 And whatsoever soul if he that doeth any

work in that same day, the same soul will i destroy from among his people. 31 Ye shall do no manner of work : if shall be a statute for ever throughout your genera-

tions, in all your dwellings.
32 It chall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls in the minth day of the mouth at even : from even unto

even shall ye celebrate your sabbath. 33 T And the Loap spake unto Moses.

saying,
34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month
shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the Lord.

35 On the first day shall be an holy convoention : ye shall do no servile work thereis.

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offerin made by fire unto the Lorn; on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you, and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Long: it is a solemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein.

37 These are the feasts of the Loan, which ye shall proclaim to be hely convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt-offering, and a ment-offering, a sacrifice, and drink-offerings, every thing

upon his day

38 Besides the sabbaths of the Loan, and besides your gifts, and besides all your vows, and besides all your free-will-offerings, which ye give unto the Loan.

Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month when we have gathered in the fruit

a sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a sabbath.

40 And ye shall take you on the first day the boughs of goodly trees, branches of palmtrees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before

the Lord your God seven days. 41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the Loan seven days in the year: it shall be a statute for ever in your generations : ye shall

celebrate it in the seventh month.

42. Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths :

43 That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in bouths. when I brought them out of the land of Egypt : I am the Loap your God.

44 And Moses declared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the Loan.

CHAP. XXIV

10 Shelomith's son blasphemeth. 13 The law of blasphenty. 17 Of murder. 18 Of da-mage. 23 The blasphemer is stoned.

mage. 23 The blasphemer is stoned.

A ND the Loap spake unto Moses, saying,
2 Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oil-olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamps to burn con-

tinually.
3 Without the vail of the testimony, in the tabernacie of the congregation, shall Auron order it from the evening unto the morning. before the Loan continually : it shall be a

statute for ever in your generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the Loan continually

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes thereof : two tenth-deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, upon the pure table before the

Lord. 7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon each row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, even an offering made by fire

unto the Lond.

8 Every subbath he shall set it in order be-fore the Loap continually, being taken from the children of Israel by an everlasting covenent.

9 And it shall be Asron's and his sour, and they shall eat it in the hely place: for it is most hely unto him, of the offerings of the Lorp made by fire, by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an Israelkish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel; and this son of the Israelitish women and a man of Israel

strove together in the camp:

11 And the Israelitish woman's son blas-phemed the name of the LORD, and cursed. And they brought him unto Moses; (and his mother's name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan;)

12 And they put him in ward, that the mind

of the Lorp might be snewed them.

13 ¶ And the Lorp spake unto Moses,

saying 14 Bring forth him that bath cursed without the camp, and let all that heard him lay their hands upon his head, and let all the

congregation stone him. 15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God, shall bear his sin.

16 And he that blasphemeth the same of the Los p., be shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger as he that the in in the land, well the stranger as he that in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall be put to death.

17 3 And he that killeth any man shall sure-

ly be put to death.

18 And he tuat killeth a beast shall make it

good; beart for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done thou shall increase the price thereof, and ac-

20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth; as he hath caused a biomish in a man, number of the years of the fruits doth he sell so shall it be done to him again.

21 And be that killeth a beast, he shall re-

store it : and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death. 22 Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger as for one of your own country :

for I am the Love your God. 23 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with And the children of Israel did as the

Loan commanded Moses

CHAP. XXV. 8 The jubilee. 14 Of oppression. 35 Of comassim. 47 Of redceming servants.

D the Long spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old I give you, then shall the land keep a sablath rtore. unto the Loan.

years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;

4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a salbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vinevard.

4 That which groweth of its own accord of thy barvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: for it is a and himself be able to redeem it:

year of rest unto the land. 6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat

thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee.

7 Ami for thy cattle, and for the beasts that are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof

be meat.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven subbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubilee to sound, on the tenth day of the seye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year. and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubilee unto you: and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family

1) A jubilee shall that fiftieth year be unto you; ye shall not sow, neither reap that which and the houses of the cities of their possession, groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in may the Levites redeem at any time.

it of thy vine undressed.

12 For it is the jubilee, it shall be bely unto you; ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 In the year of this jubilee ye shall return every man unto his possession.

14 T And if thou sell aught unto thy neighbour, or buyest aught of thy neighbour's haud,

ye shall not oppress one another.

15 According to the number of years after the jubilee thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according unto the number of years of the

fruits he shall sell unto thee. 16 According to the multitude of years

cording to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for according to the

unto thre. 17 Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou shall fear thy God; for I am the Loep your Ged.

18 T Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall

dwell in the land in safety.

19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.

20 And if ye shall sav, What shall we eat the seventh year! behold, we shall not sow,

nor gather in our increase; 21 Then I will command my blessing upon

you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years

22 And ve shall sow the eighth year, and eat yet of old fruit until the ninth year : until

23 % The land shall not be sold for ever; 3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six for the land is mine : for ye are strangers and

sojourners with me 24 And in all the land of your possession ye

shall grant a redemption for the land 25 I If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he re-

deem that which his brother sold-36 And if the man have none to redeem it,

27 Then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man for you; for thee, and for thy servent, and for to whom he sold it, that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore # to him. then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubilee: and in the jubilee it shall go out,

and he shall return unto his possession. 29 And if a man sell a dwelling-house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold: within a full year

may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space venth month: in the day of atonement shall of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it

shall not go out in the jubilee.

31 But the houses of the villages, which have no walls round about them, shall be counted as the fields of the country; they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubilee.

32 Notwithstanding, the cities of the Levites.

33 And if a man purchase of the Levites,

مستنقوز.

then the house that was sold, and the city of him, and according unto his years shall be give his possession, shall go out in the year of jubir him again the price of his redemption.

It is for the houses of the cities of the Levites 53 And as a yearly bired servant sha are their possession among the children of Is-

rael. 34 But the field of the suburbs of their ci-

ties may not be sold; for it is their perpetual роззеззіод.

35 T And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt relieve him: yes, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.

36 Take thou no usury of him, or increase:

but fear thy God; that thy brother may live 1 Of idolatry. with thee.

37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuels for increase. 38 I am the Lord your God, which brought you fast nut of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, and to be your God.

39 ¶ And if thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee;

thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bondservant : 40 But as an hired servant, and as a solourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee

unto the year of jubilee. 41 And then shall be depart from thee, both he and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

42 For they are my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not

be sold as bond-men. 43 Thou shalt not rule over him with rigour, but shalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bond-men, and thy bond-maids, which thou shalt have, shall be of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bond-men and bond-maids.

45 Moreover of the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you,

which they begat in your land; and they shall be your possession: 46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit them for a possession; they shall be your bond-men for

ever: but over your brethren, the children of Israel, ye shall not rule one over another with rigour.

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or a stranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother that dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him:

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or, if he

be able, he may redeem himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him un-to the year of jubilee: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years; according to the time of an hired ser-

vant shall it be with him. 51 If there be yet many years behind, according unto them, he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubilee, then he shall count with more for your size

53 And as a yearly hired severant shall be be with him: and five other shall not rule with rigour over him in they sight.

54 And if he with redeemed in these years, then he shall go oft in the year of jubilee, but he and his middless with him.

he, and his children with him.

55 For unto me the children of Israel are servants; they are my servants, whom ' brought forth out of the land of Egypt : I am the Loan your God.

CHAP. XXVI.

3 A blessing promised. 14 A curse threatened.

E shall make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a standing image. neither shall ye set up may image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it : for I am the Loan your God.

2 Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary : I am the Lond. 3 T lf ye walk in my statutes, and keep my

commandments, and do them; 4 Then I will give you rain in due seeson. and the land shall yield her increase, and the

trees of the field shall yield their fruit. 5 And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing-time: and ye shall est your bread to the full, and dwell in your land salely.

6 And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make you arraid: and I will rid evil beasts out of the

land, poither shall the sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword. 8 And sive of you shall chase as hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before

you by the sword. 9 For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and es-

tablish my covenant with you. 10 And ye shall cat old store, and bring forth

the old because of the new 11 And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you.

12 And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 I am the Loan your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye hould not be their bond-men; and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 T But if we will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abbor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my coverant

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of beart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain; for your enemies shall

eat it. 17 And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies: they

that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you 18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken

unto me, then I will punish you seven times

40 And your strength shall be spent in thin : for your land shall not yield her in-rease, neither shall the trees of the land

yald their fruits. 21 % And if ye walk contrary unto me,

and wall not hearken unto me, I will bring seven times more plagues upon you, accord-

un to your sins. 22 I will also send wild beasts among you, but h shall rob you of your children, an ide-row your cattle, and make you few in num-ber, and your high-ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ye will not be reformed by me by

these things, but will walk contrary unto me; 34 Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for car sins.

25 And I will bring a sword upon you, that chail avenue the quarrel of my covenant: away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy a law hear ye are gathered together within them utterly, and to break my covenant with year cities. I will send the pestilence among them: for I am the Loan their God. you ; and ye shall be delivered into the hand

of the enemy.

25 And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken and the children of Israel in mount Sinai, by

unto me, but walk contrary unto me; 28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also

in fury : and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins

29 And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and cast your carcases upon the careases of your idols, and my soul shall abbor you.

31 And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolution, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be thifty shekels.

shall be astonished at it.

5 And if it be from

33 And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you; and your land shall be desolate, and your the female ten shekels. cities waste

34 Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths at long as it lieth devolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her subbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when

ye dwelt upon it.

35 And upon them that are left alive of you. I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall fiee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. 37 And they shall fall one upon another,

as it were before a sword, when none pursucth: and ye shall have no power to stand

before your enemies. 38 And ye shall perish among the heathen,

and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.
39 And they that are left of you shall pine
away in their injustity in your enemies? lands;
and also in the injusties of their father, shall they pine tway with them.

19 And I will break the pride of your so If they shall confess their majority, the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespace which they trespaced against me, and pass which they have walked contrary unto me;

that also they have walked contrary unto me; 41 And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemics; if then their uncircumcised hearts be humbled, and they then

accept of the punishment of their iniquity: 42 Then will I remember my covenant with

Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land. 43 The land also shall be left of them, and

shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them : and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity; because, even because they despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, neither will I abbor them, to destroy

45 But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God-I can the Lord.

46 These are the statutes, and judgments, and laws, which the LORD made between him

the hand of Moses

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Concerning vows. 28 No devoted thing may be redcemed. 32 The tithe may not be changed. ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

A. 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons shall be for the LORD by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be, of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary

4 And if it be a female, then thy estimation 5 And if it be from five years old even

unto twenty years old, then thy estimation

shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for 6 And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three

shëkels of silver. 7 And if it be from sixty years old and above; if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female

ten shekels.

8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him: ac-cording to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the Lord, all that any man giveth

of such unto the Long shall be holy. 10 He shall not alter it, nor change it. a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast; then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy

11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD; then he shall present the beast before the priest.

12 And the priest shall value it, whether estimation in that day, as a holy thing unto

it be good or bad; as thou valuest it, who art the LORD. the priest, so shall it be.

he shall add a fifth part thereof unto thy to him to whom the possession of the land

14 T And when a man shall sanctify his house to be holy unto the Loan; then the ing to the shekel of the sanctuary: twenty ge-priest shall estimate it, whether it be good rahs shall be the shekel. or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

his house, then he shall add the fifth part of the Loup's the money of thy estimation unto it, and it

shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the and shall add a afth part of it thereto; or if it LORD some part of a field of his possession; be not redeemed, then it shall be sold accordthen thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: an homer of barley seed shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubilee, according to thy estimation it shall

stand

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubilee, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubilee, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it; then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto

it, and it shall be assured to him

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, when it goeth out in the jubilee, shall be holy unto the Lord, as a field devoted: the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if a man sanctify unto the Lord a

the fields of his possession;

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him
34 These are the co
the worth of thy estimation, even unto the
Loan commanded M
year of the jubilee: and he shall give thine largel in mount Sinai.

24 In the year of the jubilee the field shall 13 But if he will at all redeem it, then return unto him of whom it was bought, even

> did belong. 25 And all thy estimations shall be accord-

26 ¶ Only the firstling of the beasts, which should be the Lone's firstling, no man shall 15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem sanctify it : whether it be on or sheep, it is

> 27 And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem if according to thine estimation,

ing to thy estimation.

28 Netwithstanding, no devoted thing that a man shall devote unto the Loan, of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed : every devoted thing is most holy unto the Long.

29 None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed : but shall surely

be put to death.

30 And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the Lord's : if is holy unto the Lord.

31 And if a man will at all redeem aught of his lithes, he shall add thereto the lifth part

thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the berd, or of the flock, even of whatspever passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the Lord.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it; and if he change it at all, then both it and the field which he hath bought, which is not of change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 These are the commandments which the Loan commanded Moses for the children of

by their poli

The Fourth Book of MOSES, called NUMBERS.

CHAP. I.

1, 17 The men of war numbered.
Leviles are exempted. 47 The nadab.

A ND the Loan spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinal, in the tabernacie

second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying.

2 Take ye the sum of all the congrega-tion of the children of Israel, after their fa-

milies, by the house of their fathers, with the number of their names, every male by

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their

4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe, every one head of the house of Lis fathers.

5 T And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: Of the tribe of Reuben: Elizur, the son of Shedeur. 6 Of Simeon; Shelumiel, the son of Zu-._rlshaddai

7 Of Judah; Nahshon, the son of Ammi-

8 Of Issachar; Nethaneel, the son of Zuar. 9 Of Zebulun; Eliab, the son of Helon. 10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ephreim; of the congregation, on the first day of the Elishama, the son of Ammihud: of Manasseh; Gamaliel, the son of Pedahzur.

11 Of Benjamin; Abidan, the son of Gideoni. 12 Of Dan; Ahiezer, the son of Ammi-

shaddai. 13 Of Asher; Pagiel, the son of Ocran.

14 Of Gad; Eliasaph, the son of Deuel.

15 Of Naphtall; Ahira, the son of Ensa.16 These were the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel.

17 ¶ And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by their names:
18 And they assembled all the congrega

tion together on the first day of the second month; and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai. 20 And the children of Reuben, Israel's eldest son, by their generations, after their

families, by the house of their fathers, acraming to the number of the names, by their als, every mule from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to

war ; 21 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Reuben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 T Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

23 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty and nine

thousand and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of Gad, by their geserations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to

war;
25 Those that were numbered of them, such of the tribe of Gad, were forty and five thou-

sand six hundred and fifty

26 T Of the children of Judah, by their geperations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Judah, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 T Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war

29 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ismchar, were fifty and four

thousand and four hundred.

norman and nour nunders
30 T of the children of Zebulun, by their
generations, after their families, by the house
of their fathers, according to the number
of the names, from twenty years old and
upward, all that were able to go forth to War ;

Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Zebulun, were fifty and

seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that

were able to go forth to war ;
33 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ephraim, were forty thousand

and ave hundred.

34 T Of the children of Manasseh, by their renerations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

35 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Manasseh, were thirty and two

thousand and two hundred. 36 T Of the children of Benjamin, by their to all that the Lond commanded Moses, so did generations, after their families, by the they.

19 As the Loan commanced Moses, so he house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to WAF;

37 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred. 38 ¶ Of the children of Dan, by their ge-

nerations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Dan, were three-core and two

thousand and seven hundred.

40 T Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward. all that were able to go forth to war

41 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Asher, were forty and one

thousand and five hundred

42 T Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth

43 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Naphtali, were fifty and three

thousand and four hundred.

44 These are those that were numbered. which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, being twelve men: each one

was for the bouse of his fathers. 45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and up-ward, all that were able to go forth to war in

farael; 46 Even all they that were numbered, were six hundred thousand and three thousand and

five hundred and fifty.

47 ¶ But the Levites, after the tribe of their fathers, were not numbered among them

48 For the Loan had spoken unto Moses,

saying,
49 Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, peither take the sum of them among

the children of Isyael;
50 But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof, and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about the tabernacle. 51 And when the tabernacle setteth forward.

the Levites shall take it down; and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: and the stranger that cometh nigh

shall be put to ceath.

52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony. 54 And the children of Israel did according

CHAP. 11.

The order of the tribes in their tents. ND the Loan spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, pitch by his own standard, with the ensign

of their father's house : far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch. 3 ¶ And on the east side, toward the rising of the sun, shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch, throughout their armies

and Nahshon the son of Amminadab shall be captain of the children of Judah.

4 And his bost, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Issachar: and Nethaneel the son of Zuar shall be captain of the children of Issachar

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand

and four hundred.

7 Then the tribe of Zebulun : and Ellab. the son of Helon, shall be captain of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his bost, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies : these shall first set forth.

10 T On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reuben, according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reuben shall be Elizur, the son of Shedeur.

11 And his host, and those that were numhered thereof, were forty and six thousand

and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon shall be Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

13 And his bost, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand

and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad shall be Eliasaph the son of Reuel.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reuten were an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty. throughout their armies: and they shall set forth in the second rank.

17 Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward, with the camp of the I.evites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp so shall they set forward, every man

in his place, by their standards.

MEUR.

18 ¶ On the west side skall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim, according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall be Elishama the son-of Ammihud.

19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five huudred.

20 And by him shall be the tribe of Manameh: and the captain of the children of

21 And his bost, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin shall be Abi-2 Every man of the children of Israel shall

> 23 And his host, and those that were nunbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies: and they shall go forward in the third rank.

25 The standard of the camp of Dan shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and two thou-and and seven bundred.

dra the son of Gideoni.

27 And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher shall be Pagiel the son of

28 And his host, and those that were num-

bered of them, were forty and one thousand and five hundred. 29 Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the

captain of the children of Naphtali shall be Ahira, the son of Enan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred; they shall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ These are those which were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps, throughout their hosts, were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five bundred and fity.

33 But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the Loap

commanded Moses.

34 And the children of Israel did according to all that the Long commanded Moses : so they pitched by their standards; and so they set forward, every one after their families. according to the house of their fathers. CHAP. III.

5 The Leviler' service. 40 The first-born freed. 44 The overplus redeemed.

THESE also are the generations of Aaron L and Moses, in the day that the LOED spake with Moses in mount Sinai.

2 And these are the names of the sons of Aaron; Nadab the first-born, and Abihu.

Eleazar, and Ithamer.

3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron, the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office. 4 And Nadab and Abibu died before the

LORD, when they offered strange fire before the Loan in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children : and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in the sight of

Aaron their father. 5 T And the Logo spake unto Moses.

saying, 6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Auron the priest, that they may Manasseh shall be Garraliel the son of Pe- minister unto him.

7 And they shall keep his charge, and the sand and six hundred, keeping the charge of charge of the whole congregation, before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the taberracle.

8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the Elizaphan the son of Uzziel.

service of the tabernacle.

9 And thou shalt give the Levites unto Agron, and to his sons: they are wholly given and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith upto him out of the children of Israel.

10 And thou shalt appoint Auron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

Il T And the Loap spake unto Moses,

maying,

12 And I. behold. I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel, instead of all the first-born that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel; therefore the Levites shall be mine;

13 Because all the first-born are mine; for, on the day that I smote all the first-born in the land of Exypt, I hallowed unto me all the first-born in Israel, both man and beast; mine they shall be : I am the LORD.

14 T And the Lord spake unto Moses in

the wilderness of Sinai, saying,

15 Number the children of Levi, after the bouse of their fathers, by their families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.

16 And Moses numbered them according to the word of the Lord, as he was com-

manded.

17 And these were the sons of Levi, by their names; Gersbon, and Kohath, and Merari.

18 And these are the names of the sons of Gershon, by their families; Libni, and Shimei 19 And the sons of Kohath, by their fami-

lies; Amram, and Izehar, Hebron, and Uzziel. 20 And the sons of Merari, by their families; Mabli, and Mushi: these are the families of the Levites, according to the house of

their fathers. 21 Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: these

are the families of the Gersbonites.

22 Those that were numbered of them ac-

cording to the number of all the males from a month old and upward, even those that were 41 And thou shalt take the Levites for me, numbered of them, were seven thousand and (I am the Lond,) instead of all the first-born ive hundred.

23 The families of the Gershonites shall

pitch behind the tabernacle westward. 24 And the chief of the house of the father

of the Gershouites shall be Eliasaph the son

of fael. 25 And the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall

be the tabernacle, and the tent, the covering thereof, and the hanging for the door of the tabernarie of the congregation,

25 And the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it, for all the service thereof.

27 % And of Kohath was the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izeharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites : these are the families of the Komethites.

a mouth old and upward, were eight thou are more than the Levites;

99

the sanctuary. 29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall

pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward. 30 And the chief of the house of the father

of the families of the Kohathites shall be

31 And their charge shall be the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, and the alters, they minister, and the hanging, and all the service thereof.

32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Tevites, and have the oversight of them that keep the

charge of the sinctuary. 33 ¶ Of Merari was the family of the Maklites, and the family of the Mushites: these are the families of Merari.

34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari was Zuriel, the son of Abihail : these shall pitch on the side of the

tabernacle northward.

36 And under the custody and charge of the sons of Merari shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the

ve-sels thereof, and all that serveth thereto. 37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their plus, and their

cords.

38 T But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Moses, and Asron, and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Israel: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

39 All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the Lorn, throughout their families, all the males, from a month old and up-

ward, were twenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the Loan said unto Moses, Numher all the first-born of the males of the children of 1srael, from a mosth old and upward.

and take the number of their names.

among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites, instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel.

42 And Moses numbered, as the Loap commanded him, all the first-born among the chil-

dren of Israel.

43 And all the first-born males, by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen

44 W And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saving.

45 Take the Levites instead of all the first-born among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levices instead of their cattle, and the Levites shall be mine: I am the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be redeemed of the Komathites.

the two hundred and threescore and thirdeen of 22 In the number of all the males, from the first-bern of the children of formed which

The Leviler' service.

NUMBER9.

and officer.

47 Thou shalt even take five shekels spiece | ing of badgers' skins, and put to the staves by the poll; after the shekel of the sanctuary of it. shalt thou take them: (the shekel is twenty gerahs :) 48 And thou shalt give the money, where-

with the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons

49 And Moses took the redemption-money

were redeemed by the Levites.

50 Of the first-born of the children of Israel

took he the money; a thousand three hundred and threescore and five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

51 And Moses gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons,

according to the word of the Lorp, as the LOED commanded Moses. CHAP. IV. I The Leviles' service. 17 The office of the

priests. 34 The number of the Kohalhiles, 38 of the Gershoultes, 42 and of the Merarites. ND the Lorp spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
 Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from

among the sons of Levi, after their families, by the house of their fathers; 3 From thirty years old and upward, even until fifty years old, all that enter into the

host to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation. 4 This shall be the service of the sons of

Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation about the most holy things. 5 ¶ And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall

take down the covering vail, and cover the ark of testimony with it; 6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a

cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the

staves thereof. 7 And upon the table of shew-bread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon he dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and powers to cover withat : and the continual bread shall be thereon.

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof 9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the light, and his

lamps, and his tongs, and his snuff-dishes, and all the oil-vessels thereof, wherewith they miuster unto it. 10 And they shall put it, and all the vessels

thereof, within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put it upon a bar

II And upon the golden alter they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a

covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof 12 And they shall take all the instruments

of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put them on a bar 13 And they shall take away the sabes from

the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon: 14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, even the cemers, the flesh-hooks, and the shovels, and the basons, all the vessels of the

forward; after that, the some of Konath shail come to hear it: but they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. These things ure of them that were over and above them that the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacte of the congregation. 16 T And to the office of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest pertaineth the oil for the light, and the sweet inceme, and the daily

15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set

mest-offering, and the anointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof. 17 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses and

unto Aaron, saying, 18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the fumilies

of the Kohathites from among the Levitee : 19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things; Aaron and his some shall go is, and appoint them every one to his

service, and to his burden. 20 But they shall not go in to see when the boly things are covered, lest they die.

21 T And the Long spake unto Moses, saying, 22 Take also the sum of the sons of Ger-

shon, throughout the house of their fathers. by their families: 23 From thirty years old and upward un-til fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in to perform the service, to

do the work in the tabernacie of the congregation. 24 This is the service of the families of the

Gershonites, to serve, and for burdens. 25 And they shall bear the curtains of the

tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacie of

the congregation. 6 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and their cords, and "I the in-struments of their service, and all that is

made for them; so shall they serve.

27 At the appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service : and ye shall appoint unto them-

in charge all their burdens. 28 This is the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the

congregation: and their charge shall be under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

29 T As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers :

30 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the service to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

3! And this it the charge of their burdes according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the tabernacie, and the bars thereof, and the pilafter; and they shall spread upon it a cover-lars thereof, and sockets thereof.

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Alerari, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

34 T And Moses and Aaron, and the chief of the congregation, numbered the sons of the Kobathites, after their families, and after the bouse of their fathers:

35 From thirty year cold and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

36 And those that were numbered of them, by their families, were two thousand seven

bundred and fifty.

37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number, according to the commendment of the Loan by the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were numbered of the form of Gershon, throughout their families,

and by the house of their fathers,
39 From thirty years old and upward even
unto fafty years old, every one that emereth into the service for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation;

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hun-

dred and thirty.

41 These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacie of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number, according to the commandment of the Lozp.

42 T And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 From thirty years old and upward, even note fifty years old, every one that entereth isto the service for the work in the tabernacie of the congregation;

44 Even those that were numbered of them, ofter their families, were three thousand and

two bundred.

45 These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered, according to the word of the Loap by the hand of Moses.

66 All those that were numbered of the whom Moses and Aaron and the

chief of Israel numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers;

47 From thirty years old and upward; even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation:

48 Even those that were numbered of them, vere eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of the Loan they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the Loan commanded Moses

CHAP. V.

5 Restitution enjoined. 11 The trial of jealousy. ND the Load spake unto Moses, saying, . 2 Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whoseever is dealed by the dead:

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, in the midst

whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so. and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children

of Israel. 5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty;

7 Then they shall confess their sin which they have done : and he shall recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and adu unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hain trespassed.

8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the Lond, even to the priest, besides the ram of the atonement, wherely an

atonement shall be made for him. 9 And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring

unto the priest, shall be his. 10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest,

it shall be his.

If And the Loan spake unto Moses, say-

12 Sper's unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, It any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him.

13 And a man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness against her, neither she be taken with the manner;

14 And the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled; or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be

not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto t'. priest, and he shall bring her offering for incr, the tenth part of an ephan of barley-meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and

set her before the LORD. 17 And the priest shall take body water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take,

and put if into the water. 18 And the priest shall set the woman before the Load, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her

hands, which is the jealousy-offering; and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse.

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If ne man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone acide to unclea..ness with another imitead of

thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse : 20 But if thou hast gone aside to another instead of thy husband, and if thou be deflied, and some man hath lain with thee besides thine

husband: 21 Then the priest shall charge the woman with an cath of cursing; and the priest shall ga, unto the woman, The Lond make thee a carse and an oath among thy people, when

belly to swell;

22 And this water that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to rot. And the woman shall say, Amen, amen. 23 And the priest shall write these curses

in a book, and he shall blot them out with the bitter water; 21 And he shall cause the woman to drink

the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter ikto her, and become bitter.

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousyofering out of the woman's hand, and shall the days of his separation, and shall bring a wave the offering before the Loan, and offer it upon the altar.

25 And the priest shall take an handful of the offcring, even the memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.

27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, that if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husland, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter. and her bully shall swell, and her thigh shall ent: and the woman shall be a curse among her people.

26 And if the woman be not dealed, but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall enacrive seed.

29 This is the law of jealousies, when a wife and engine to another instead of her husband, and is defiled;

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh open him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the Lord. and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.

31 Then shall the man be guiltless from ini-quity, and this woman shall bear her iniquity. CHAP. VI.

I The law of the Nazarite. 24 The form 3 blessing the people. ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel. and say unto them. When either man or woman shall separate themselves to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to separate themselves unto the Lorns 3 He shall separate himself from wine, and

strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried

4 All the days of his separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the vine-tree, from

the kernels even to the busk. 5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor come upon his head; until the days be fulfilled, in the which he reparateth himself unto the Loan, he shall he inly, and shall let the locks of the hair of his

nead grow.

unto the LORD, he shall come at no dead body 7 He shall not make himself unclean for

his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die; because the consecration of his God is upon his head. 8 All the days of his separation he is holy

unto the Loan. 9 And if any man die very suddenly by him. the Loud doth make thy thigh to rot, and thy and he hath defiled the head of his consecra-

tion; then he shall shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it. 10 And on the eighth day he shall bring

two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 11 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering,

and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day. 12 And he shall consecrate unto the Lord lamb of the first year for a trespass-offering; but the days that were before shall be lost, be-

cause his separation was defiled. 13 ¶ And this is the law of the Nazarite; When the days of his separation are fulfilled, he shall be brought unto the door of the ta-

bernacle of the congregation; 14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he-lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt-offering, and one ewelamb of the first year without blemish for a

sin offering, and one ram without blemish for peace-offerings. 15 And a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their meat-offering, and their drink-offer-

16 And the priest shall bring them before the LORD, and shall offer his sin-offering, and his burnt-offering.

17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace-offerings unto the Lord, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat-offering, and his drinkoffering. 18 And the Nazarite shall shave the head of

his separation at the door of the tabermacle of the congregation; and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace-offerings. 19 And the priest shall take the sodden

shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after the hair of his sevaration is shaven :

20 And the priest shall wave them for a wave-offering before the Lord: this is holy for the priest, with the wave-breast and beaveshoulder: and after that, the Nazarite may drink wine.

21 This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering unto the LORD for his separation, besides that that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so be must do after the law of his separation.

22 T And the Loan snake unto Moses, saving.

ing. On this wise ye shall bless the children of I-rael. saying unto them,

The Loro bless thee, and keep thee;

25 The LORD make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee;
26 The Lord lift up his countenance upon

thee, and give thee peace.

27 And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel, and I will bless them. CHAP. VII.

1, 10 The princes' offerings. 89 God speaketh to Moses from the mercy-seat.

ND it came to pass on the day that flores had fully set up the tabernacle, and had as ointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the versuls thereof, and had anointed them, and anictified them.

2 Tust the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, (who were the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were

numbered.) offered.

3 And they brought their offering before the Lord, six covered waggons, and twelve oxen; a waggon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabermole.

And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

5 Take if of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his EFTTICE

6 And Moses took the waggons and the oxen,

and gave them unto the Levites.

7 Two waggens and four oxen he gave unto the ons of Gershon, according to their service. 8 And four waggons and eight oxen he gave unto the soms of Aterari, according unto their

service, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest. 9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none.

because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them was, that they should bear upon their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered for dedicating of the altar, in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

1] And the Long mid unto Moses, They

shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the first

day was Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah. 13 And his offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof mas an hundred and thirty

shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them seers full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a mest-offering:

14 One spoon of ten shakels of gold, full of

15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering :

16 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:
17 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two

oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year This was the offering of Nahshon, the son of Amminadab.
18 ¶ On the second day Nethancel, the son

of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer. 19 He offered for his effering one silver

charger, the weight whereof was an hundred incense:

23 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his some, say- and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sauctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a ment-offering :

20 One spoon of gold of ten shekels, full of

incense : 21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb

of the first year, for a burnt-offering: 22 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering :

23 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two onen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Nethancel the son of Zuar

24 ¶ On the third day Eliab the son of Helon. prince of the children of Zebulun, did offer.

25 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shikels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meatoffering:

26 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of

incurse: 27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering: 28 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Eliab the son of Helon.

30 ¶ On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, did

offer.

Chap. vii.

31 His offering was one silver charger, of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a mest-offer-

32 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

33 One young bulls k, one ram, one lamb

of the fir-t year, for a burnt-offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering: 35 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur.

36 T On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon,

offer.

His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering.

38 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense :

39 One young builock, one ram, one lamb

of the first year, for a burnt-offering : 49 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering :

41 And for a a rifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

42 ¶ On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel. prince of the children of Gad, affered.

43 His offering was one silver charger, of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of

offering:

The offerings at the

45 One young bullcek, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering: 46 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

46 One kid of the gnats for a sin-offering: 47 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, Lwo oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Elizasph the son of Livue!

aftered. The seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim,

Amminus, prince of the charges of apprain, effertd.

49 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty skekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shakel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a most-

offering:

50 One golden spoon of ten skekels, full of

incense:

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb
of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

52 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

52 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering: 53 And for a serifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five its libof the first year. This was the offering of Elishma the son of Ammihud.

54 ¶ On the eighth day offered Gamallel the sun of Pedahaur, prince of the children of Manasceh.

55 His offering was one silver charger, of the which of an hundred and thirty shakels, one

as His offering mesons silver charger, of the weight of an hundred and thirty stakels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the she-kel of the sanctuary, both of them full of the flour mingled with oil, for a mest-offering:

ing:

56 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

57 One young hullock, one ram, one lamb of the grat year, for a burnt-offering: 58 One kid of the goats for a sin-oifering:

59 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two onen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This mas the offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedabzur.

60 T On the ninth day Abidan the son of Sideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin, effered.

of His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty wheteis, no silver bowl of seventy sheeks, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-affering:

62 One golden spoon of ten 'shakels, full of incense:

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

64 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering: 65 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,

two oxen, five reas, five he-goats, five lambs
of the first year. This was the offering of
Abidan the son of Gideoni.
66 ¶ On the tenth day Abiezer the son of

66 ¶ On the tenth day Ahlezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan, offered.

67 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty skekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanetuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meatoffering:
62 One rolden smoon of ten skekels, full of

68 One golden speon of ten shekels, full of incense :

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering: 70 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

ne lamb.

71 And for a scriftee of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lamber of the first year. This was the offering of ferrings. A theser the son of A numbhaddal.

72 ¶ On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, offered.
73 His offering was one silver charger, the wight who would be supported by the son of the children of the support of the su

is no ore ring mar one silver charger, the weight whereof mar an bundred and thirty rhehels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-

74 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incente:
75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb

of the first year, for a burnt-offering:
76 One kid of the goats for a sin offering.
77 And for a merifice of peace-offerings,
two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs
of the first year. This was the offering of

Pagiel the son of Ocran.
78 ¶ On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali,

79 His effering mas one silver charger, the weight whereof mas an hundred and thirty shakels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-

offering:
80 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

8) One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: 82 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

82 One hid of the goats for a sin-onering: 83 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Abira the son of Enan.

84 This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed by the princes of Israel: twelve cargers of siver, twelve all-

ver bowls, twelve spoons of gold; %6 Each charger of silver weighting an huadred and thirty shekels, each bowl seventy; all the silver vessels weighed two thousand and four hundred shekels, after the shekel of the

sanctuary.
"86 The golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighting ten shekels apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons was an hundred and twenty shekels.

87 All the gren for the burnt-offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat-offering; and the kids of the goats, for sin-offering;

twelve.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the
peace-offerings were twenty and four bullocks,
the rams sixty, the he-goats sixty, the lambs
of the first year sixty. This was the dedication of the altar, after that it was anoing-

ed.

89 And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with him,
then he heard the volce of one speaking unto
him from off the mercy-seat that may upon
the ark of testimony, from between the two
cherubims: and he spake unto him.

CHAP. VIII.

CHAP. VIII.

1 How the lumps are to be lighted. 5 The consecration of the Leviles: 23 the age and time

of their service.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,
2 Speak unto Azron, and say unto him,

When thou lightest the lumps; the sexent mps shall give light over against the candestick.

3 And Aaren did so: he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick; as the

Loro commanded Moses.

4 And this work of the candlestick was of beaten gold; unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was beaten work : according urto the pattern which the Lorn had showed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

5 T And the Loan spake unto Moses, say-

5 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do note them, to cleanae them : Sprinkle water of purifyin? upon them, and let them shave all their flesis, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean.

8 Then let them take a young bullock with his mest-offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take

for a sin-offering.

9 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacie of the congregation : and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together.

10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the Loup, and the children of Israel shall

put their hands upon the Levites:

11 And Asrow shall offer the Levites before the LORD, for an offering of the children of Israel, that they may execute the service of the Lord.

12 And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, unto the Loan, to make an atonement for the Levites. 13 And thou shall set the Levites before

Aaron, and before his sous, and offer them for

soffering unto the Loap.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be mine.

16 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation and thou shalt cleanes them, and

offer them for an offering.

16 For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; instead of such s open every womb, even instead of the firstborn of all the chiktren of Israel, have I taken them unto me

17 For all the first-born of the children of Israel are mine, both man and beast : on the ay that I amote every first-born in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the Levites for all the

first-born of the children of Israel. 19 And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron, and to his sons, from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the ehildren of Israel in the taberpacle of the rongregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel; that there he no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the

anctuary.

20 And Moses, and Azron, and all the conpregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according unto all that the LORD commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them.

21 And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes : and Aaron offer ed them as an offering before the Loap; an Aarnn made au stonement for them to cleanee them.

22 And after that went the Lavites is to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his sons : as the LOAD had commanded Moses concurning the Levites, so did they unto them.

23 7 And the Loan spake unto Moseau mying.

24 This is if that belongeth unto the Le-

vites; from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in to wait upon the service. of the tabernacle of the congregation : 25 And from the age of fifty years they

shall cease waiting upon the service thereof.

and shall serve no more;

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, to keep the charge, and shall do no service. halt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.

CHAP. IX.

1 The passover enjoined. 15. A cloud guidely

the Israclites. A ND the Lorn spake unto Mores in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month

of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2 Let the children of Israel also keep the

passover at his appointed season.

3 in the fourteenth day of this month, at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and accord-ing to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it

4 And Moses spake unto the children of Larael, that they should keep the passover.

5 And they kept the passover on the four-teenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinni : according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

6 ¶ And there were cartain men who were defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day; and they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day.

7 And those men said unto him, We are

defiled by the dead body of a man; wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the Logo in his appointed season

among the children of largel ? 8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and I will bear what the Loan will command

concerning you.

9 ¶ And the Lord speke unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, say-

ing, If any man of you, or of your posterity, shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey sfar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the Lorn.

11 The fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, and out it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs.

12 They shall leave none of it unto the morning, now break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances of the persover they

shall keep it. 13 But the man that is clean, and is not la a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul shall be cut of from

among his people; because he brought not the ofering of the Lord in his appointed season. that man shall bear his sin.

14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the Lord; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner there-

of, so shall he do; ye shall have one ordi
9 And if ye go to war in your land against name, both for the stranger, and for him that the enemy that oppresseth you, then ye shall

was born in the land.

15 ¶ Aud on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, namely, the tent of the testimony : and at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire until the morning.

16 So it was always: the cloud covered it by day, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the Loap the children of Israel journeyed: and at the com-mandment of the Loan they pitched: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they

rested in their tents.

19 And when the cloud tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not. 20 And so it was, when the cloud was a few

days upon the tabernacie: according to the commandment of the Loan they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the Loan they journeyed.

21 And so it was, when the cloud abode from a control of the loan they journeyed.

from even unto the morning, and that the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether it was by day or by night that the cloud was taken up they journeyed.

22 Or whether it were two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel abode in their tents, and jour-neyed not; but when it was taken up they

journeyed. 23 At the commandment of the Lord they rested in their tents, and at the commandment of the Lord they journeyed: they kept the

charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the Lond by the hand of Moses.

СНАР. Х. The use of the silver trumpets. 33 Moses' blessing.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, A 2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make them, that thou mayest use them for the calling of the assem-

bly, and for the journeying of the camps.

3 And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the con-

gregation.

4 And if they blow but with one trumpet. then the princes, which are heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward

6 When ye blow an alarm the second time. then the camps that lie on the south side shall take their justiney: they shall blow an alarm dren of Israel, according to their armiss, for their journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall not sound an alarm.

.8 And the sons of Aaron the priests shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to

you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

blow an alarmowith the trumpets; and ve shall be remembered before the Loap your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt-offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace-offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God : I am the Load your God.

Il ¶ And it came to pass, on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud was taken up from off the ta-

bernacle of the testimony. 12 And the children of Israel took their journeys out of the wilderness of Sinal; and the cloud rested in the wilderness of Paran.

13 And they first took their journey, according to the commandment of the Loan by the hand of Moses. la T In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah, according

to their armles: and over his host sees Nahshon the son of Amminadab. 15 And over the host of the tribe of the

children of Issachar was Nethaneel the son of

16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon. 17 And the tabernacle was taken down : and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set

forward, bearing the tabernacle. 18 ¶ And the standard of the camp of Reu-ben set forward, according to their semies: and over his host was Elizur the son of She-

19 And over the host of the tribe of the

children of Simeon was Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. 20 And over the host of the tribe of the chil-

dren of Gad was Eliasaph the son of Deuel. 21 And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the sanctuary; and the other did set up the tabernacle against they came.

22 T And the standard of the camp of the

children of Ephralm set forward, according to their armies : and over his host was Elishama the son of Ammihud.

23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manaeseh was Gamaliel the son of

24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was Abidan the son of

Gidconi. 25 T And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, which was the rere-ward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host was Ahiezer the son

of Ammishaddai. 26 And over the host of the tribe of the chil-

dren of Asher, was Pagiel the son of Ocran. 27 And over the bost of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, was Abira the son of Enan. 28 Thus mere the journeyings of the chil-

when they set forward.

29 T And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of Raguel the Midianite, Moses' father-in-law, We are journeying unto the place of which the LORD said, I will give it you: come then with us, and we will do thee good: for the Lond hat h spoken good concerning Israel

30 And he said unto him, I will not go: but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kincred.

31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us instead of eyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that what goodness the Lorn shall do unto us, the same will we do unto

33 T And they departed from the mount of the Loap three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the Loan went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting-place for them.

34 And the cloud of the Loap was upon them by day when they wert out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, Rise up, Loan, and let thire enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee fice before thee.

36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O Long, unto the many thousands of Israel.

CHAP. XI. 1 Manna loathed. 16 Seventy elders appointed,

31 Quails given. ND when the people complained, it dis-A pleased the Loan : and the Loan heard 42 : and his anger was kindled : and the fire of the Loap burnt among them, and consumed them that were in the attermost parts of the 2 And the people cried unto Moses; and

when Moses prayed unto the Load, the fire was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place Taberab: because the fire of the Loap burnt a-

mong them. mong them (ell a lusting; and the children of I-rael also wept again, and said, Who shall give us flesh to eat?

5 We remember the fish which we did out in Egypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the lecks, and the onions, and the gar-

lick. 6 But now our soul is dried away : there is nothing at all, besides this manua, before our

7 And the manna was as corlander-seed, and the colour thereof as the colour of bdellium.

8 And the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in milis, or beat it in a mortar, and baked it in pans, and made cakes of it : and the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.

9 And when the dew fell upon the camp in

the night, the manna fell upon it.
10 Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent ; and the anger of the Long was kindled greatly; Moses also was displeased.

11 And Mores said unto the Loap, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant! and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that of Moses, out of his young men, answered, thou layout the hurden of all this people upon and said, 51y lord Moses, forbid them. me ?

12 Have I conceived all this people! have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me Carry them in thy bosom (as a nursing-father bearath the sucking child) unto the land which thou swarest unto their fathers?

13 Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? For they weep unto me, saying. Give us flesh, that we may eat.

14 I am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy night; and let .on not see my wretched-

16 T And the Loan said unto Moses, Gather unto me seventy men of the elders of Israel whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring them unto the tehernacle of the congregation, that

they may stand there with thee. 17 And I will come down, and talk with thee there: and I will take of the apirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with

thee, that thou bear if not thyself alone. 18 And say thou unto the people, Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: (for ye have wept in the ears of the Load, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? for it was well with us in Egypt:) therefore the Lord will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten Jays, nor twenty days;

20 But even a whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the Loan which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Egypt.

21 And Moses said, The people among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suflice them !

23 And the Long said unte Moses. Is the Loan's hand waxed short? Thou shalt see now whether my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

34 ¶ And Moses went out, and told the peo-ple the words of the Loan, and gathered the seventy men of the clders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle

25 And the Loan came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that mas upon him, and gave if unto the seventy elders : and it came to pass that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not COASE.

26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the nary of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them, (and they mere of them that were written, but went not out unto the tabernacle,) and they prophesied in the

27 And there ran a young men, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp.

28 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant

20 And Moses said unto him; Envient thou

for my sake! Would God that all the LORD's people were prophets, and that the Load would put his Spirit upon them.

30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and be elders of Israel.

31 ¶ And there went forth a wind from the Long, and brought quails from the sea, and let them fall by the camp, as it were a day's ourney on this side, and as it were a day's ourney on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits Aigh upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stord up all that day, and all that night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten homers; and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the

camp.

33 And while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the flown was kindled against the people; and the Loan smote the people with a very great

34 And he called the name of that place Xibroth-hattanvah: because there they buried

the people that lusted.

35 And the people Journeyed from Kibrothhattaavah unto Hazeroth; and abode at Hazeroth.

CHAP. XII.

h Miriam's and Acron's sedition. 10 Miriam's

leprosy healed.

A ND Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses, because of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for he had married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they said, Hath the Loan indeed spoken only by Moses! hath he not spoken

also by us? And the Long heard it. 3 (Now the man bioses was very meek above all the men which were upon the face of the

earth.) 4 And the Lord spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came

out. 5 And the Lorn came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the taber-macie, and ealled Agren and Miriam : and they

beth came forth. 6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream.

7 My servant Moses is not so, who is faith-

ful in all mine bo

8 With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the Loan shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant bloces?

9 And the anger of the Loap was kindled a-gainst them, and he departed. 10 And the cloud departed from off the ta-bernacle; and, behold, filings because leprous,

white as snow: and Aeron looked upon Miri-am, and, beheld, she mes leprous. 11 And Aeron vaid unto bloses, Alss! my lord, I bessech thee, lay not the sin upon us, wherela we have done foolishly, and wherela we have sinned.

13 Let her not be as one dead, of whom the

flesh is helf consumed, when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And Moses cried unto the Load, saving, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.

14 ¶ And the Loan said unto Moses, If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days! Let her be shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again

15 And Miriam was thut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in again.

16 And afterward the people removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderness of Paran.

CHAP. XIII.

The names of the men who were sent to search the land: 17 their instructions: 21 their acts: 26 and their relation.

ND the Load spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fa-

there shall ye send a man, every one a ruler amoug them 3 And Moses, by the commandment of the LOAD, sent them from the wilderness of Paran: all those men were heads of the children

of Israel. 4 And these were their names : Of the tribe

of Reuben; Shammus, the son of Zaccur.
5 Of the tribe of Simeon; Shaphat, the son of Harl.

6 Of the tribe of Judah; Caleb, the son of Jerhunneh.

7 Of the tribe of Issachar; Igal, the sen of

8 Of the tribe of Ephraim; Oshea, the son of Nun.

9 Of the tribe of Benjamin; Palti, the son

10 Of the tribe of Zebulun; Gaddiel, the son of Sodi.

Il Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, of the tribe of Manasseh; Gaddi, the son of Susi. 12 Of the tribe of Dan: Ammiel, the son of

Gemalli. 13 Of the tribe of Asher; Sethur, the son

of Michael. 14 Of the tribe of Naphtali; Nabbi, the sea

of Vophsi. 15 Of the tribe of Gad; Geuel, the son of Machi

16 These are the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses

called Oshea the son of Nun, Jeboshua. 17. ¶ And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Cansan, and said unto them, Get you

up this way southward, and go up into the mountain: 18 And see the land what it is; and the peo-

ple that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weak, few or many;

19 And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tests, or in strong holds;

20 And what the land is, whether it be fat or lean, whether there he wood therein or not: and he ye of good courage, and hring of the fruit of the land. (Now the time was the time

of the first ripe grapes.)

21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land from the wilderness of Zin unto Rebob, as men

come to Hamath. . 22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hebron, where Ahiman, Shefini, and Talmai, the children of Azek. were. (Now Hebren was built seven years before bring us into this land, and give it us; a land Zonn in Egypt.)

2 Amet they came unto the brook of Esh. 9 Only robel not ye against the Loan, nel-Zoan in Egypt.)

23 And they came unto the brook of Esh-col, and cut down from thesee a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff; and they brought of the pomegramites, and of the figs.

24 The place was called the brook Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

And they returned from searching of the lard after forty days.

26 ¶ And they went and came to Moses. and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to Karlesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and

shewed them the fruit of the land. 27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou seatest us, and rurely it floweth with milk and honey; and

this is the fruit of it.

28 Nevertheless, the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and, moreover, we saw the children of Anak there.

29 The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south; and the Hittites, and the Jebusites. and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains; and the Camanites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan

38 And Caleb stilled the people before Mo-

ses, and raid, Let us go up at once and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it. 31 But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people;

for they are stronger than we. 32 And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through

which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof: and all the people that we saw in it are men of a great stature 33 And there we saw the glants, the sons

of Anak, which come of the giants; and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

CHAP. XIV.

The people, murmuring at the report of the spies, are threatened.

ND all the congregation lifted up their A voice, and cried; and the people wept that night.

2 And all the children of Israel fourmured against Moses, and against Auron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt ! or, would God we had died in this wildernew?

3 And wherefore tath the Loap brought us ento this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey

Were it not better for us to return into Egypt ! 4 And they said one to another, Let us make a captain, and let us return into Egypt. 5 Then Moses and Agron fell on their faces

efore all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel.

6 T And Joshua the son of Nus, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of them that searched the land, rent their clothes.

7 And they make usto all the company of congregation, which murmur against me? I the children of Israel, saying. The land, have heard the murmuriage of the children which we perced through to search it, is an of Israel, which they murmus against me

8 If the Loan delight in us, then he will

ther fear ye the people of the land; for they are bread for us: their defence is departed from them, and the Long is with us; fear them not.

10 But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And the glory of the Loap ap-peared in the tabernacle of the congregation, before all the children of Israel.

11 ¶ And the Loap and unto Moses, How long will this people provoke me! and how

long will it he ere they believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them? 12 I will smite them with the pestience, and disinherit them, and will make of thee a greater nation, and mightier than they.

13 ¶ And Moses sald unto the Load, Then the Egyptians shall hear it, (for thou brought-est up this people in thy might from among

14 And they will tell # to the inhabitants of this land: for they have heard that thou, Loap, art among this people; that thou, Loap, art seen face to face; and that thy cloud standeth over them; and that thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of are by night.

15 Now of thou shalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations which have heard

the fame of thee, will speak, saying, 16 Because the Loup was not able to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slaip them in the wil-

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my Loro be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 The LORD to long-suffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children,

unto the third and fourth generation:
19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people, according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people from Egypt even until now.

20 And the Loan said, L have perdened,

arcording to thy word:

21 But as truly as I live, all the carth shall

be filled with the glory of the Loap.

22 Because all those men which have seen

my glory, and my miracles which I did in Egypt, and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice ; 23 Surely they shall not see the land which

I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any

of them that provoked me see it; 24 But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and bath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land where-

into he went; and his seed shall possess it: 25 (Now the Amalekites and the Cauamites dwelt in the valley.) To-morrow turn you, and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

26 T And the Lorp spake unto Moses and

unto Aaron, saying,
27 How long shall I bear with this evil

28 Say unto them, As truly 49 I live, sakh; will I do to you:

29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured

against me 30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land concerning which I sware to make you dwell therein, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh,

and Joshua the son of Nun.

31 But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye have despised.

32 But, as for you, your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness.

34 After the number of the days in which forming a vow, or peace-offerings unto the ye searched the land, even forty days, (each day for a year,) shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years; and ye shall know my breach of promise

35 I the Load have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed; and there they

shall die

36 And the men which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land;

37 Even those men, that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died by the plague

before the LORD.

38 But Joshua the son of Nun. and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived still.

the children of Israel: and the people mourn-

ed greatly.

40 T And they rose up early in the morning, and gut them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we be here, and will go up unto the place which the Lorp hath promised: for we have sinned.

41 And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the Lonn! you.

but it shall not prosper.

42 Go not up, for the LORD is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.

43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with

44 But they presumed to go up unto the hill-top: nevertheless, the ark of the covenant of the Lorn, and Moses, departed not shall ye heave it.

out of the camp. 45 Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaunites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, even unto

Hormab. CHAP. XV.

1 The law of sundry offerings. 32 The sab both-breaker stoned.

ND the Loan spake unto Moses, saying, A 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, ward among your generations: and say unto them. When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto by ignorance, without the knowledge of the TOO. 110

3 And will make an offering by fire unto the Loan, as we have spoken in mine cars, so the Loan, a burnt-offering, or a sacrifice in performing a vow, or in a free-will-offering; or in your solemn feasts, to make a sweet savour unto the Loan, of the herd or of the

flock : 4 Then shall be that offereth his offering unto the Loan, bring a meat-offering of tenth-deal of flour, mingled with the fourth

part of an hin of oil.

5 And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink-offering shalt thou prepare, with the burnt-offering or sacrifice, for one lamb. 6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for ment-offering two tenth-deals of flour, min-

gled with the third part of an hin of oil. 7 And for a drink-offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine, for a sweet

savour unto the Long. 8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt-offering, or for a sacrifice in per-

LORD: 9 Then shall he bring with a bullock a meatoffering of three tenth-deals of flour, mingled

with half an hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink-offering half an hin of wine, for an offering made

by fire of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

11 Thus shall it be done for one bullock,

or for one ram, or for a lamb, or, a kid. 12 According to the number that ye shall

prepare, so shall ye do to every one, according to their number. 13 All that are born of the country shall

do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire of a sweet savour unto the Lory. 14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or

whoseever be among you is your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire of a 39 And Moses told these sayings unto all sweet sayour unto the Long; as ye do, so he

shall do.

15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the Loan.

16 One law, and one manner, shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with

-17 ¶ And the Lorp spake unto Moses. -

saying, 18 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land

whither I bring you, 19 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of

the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave-offering unto the Loan.

20 Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your lough for an heave-oriering: as we do the heave-oriering of the threshing-floor, so

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the Loan an heave-offering in your ge perations.

22 ¶ And if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments which the Lors bath spoken unto Moses.

23 Even all that the Long hath commanded you by the hand of Moses. from the day that the Long commanded Moses, and hencefor-

24 Then it shall be, if auc's be committed

congregation, that all the congregation shall Abiram, the sens of Eliab, and On, the son of effer one young bullock for a burnt-offering, Peleth, sons of Reuben, took men:

for a sweet savour unto the Lene, with his construction of the children of Israel, too hundred ing to the summer, and one kid of the goests and fifty princes of the assembly, famous in for a sin-offering

25 And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the chikiran of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offer-ing, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Load, and their sin-offering before the Load, for

their ignorance.

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that solourach among them; seeing all the people sere in ignorance.

27 ¶ And if any soul sin through ignorance,

then he shall bring a she-goat of the first year

for a sin-offering

28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD. rake an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, both for him that is

born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 T But the soul that doeth aught presumptuously, (whether he be born in the land, or a stranger,) the same reproacheth the Loun; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath despised the word of the LORD, and bath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off: his iniquity

shall be upon him.

32 T And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath-day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they put him in ward, because it as not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the Loap said unto Moses. The

the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the Lord commanded Moses.

37 T And the Loan spake unto Moses, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them fringes in the

borders of their garments, throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue. 39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that

ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the Loup, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart, and your own eyes, after which ye used to go a whoring;

40 That ye may remember and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God.

41 I am the Loup your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the Load your God

CHAP. XVI. 31 his punish-1 The rebellion of Korah, be.

the congregation, men of renown:

3 And they gathered themselves together
against Moses, and against Aaron, and said unto them, Ye take too much upon you, seeing all the congregation are hely, every one of them, and the Lond is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the Loap?

4 And when Moses heard if, he fell upon his face :

5 And he spake unto Korah, and unto all his company, saying, Even to-morrow the LOED will shew who are his, and who is boly ; and will cause him to come near unto him : even him whom he hath chosen will be cause to come near unto him.

6 This do: Take you censers, Korah, and

all his company;

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the Loan to morrow: and it shall be, that the man whom the Loan doth choose, he shall be holy: ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Lavi.

8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray

you, ye sens of Levi; 9 Seemeth 4t but a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel halt separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself, to do the service of the tabernacle of the Long, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them !

10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with

thee : and seek ye the priestbood also ! 11 For which cause, both thou and all thy company are gathered together against the Loap: and what is Aaron, that ye murmur

against him? 12 T And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab; which said, We

will not come up.

13 Is it a small thing that thou hast brought men shall be surely put to death: all the con-us up out of a land that floweth with milk gregation shall stone him with stones without and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except

thou make thyself altogether a prince over us?

14 Moreover, thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou put out the eyes of these men? We

will not come up. 15 And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the Loan, Respect not thou their offer-

ing : I have not taken one ass from them. neither have I hurt one of them. 16 And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and

all thy company before the Loro, thou, and they, and Auron, to-morrow:

17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and hring ye before the Losp every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censors; thou also, and Aaron, each of you his cemer.

18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and hald incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the congregamedi. 48 Jaron stayeth the playes.

Now Korsh, the sou of Ishar, the son of Koha'h, the son of Levi; and Dathan and the Lory of the Lory of the Lory appeared suto all the congregation. tion against them unto the door of the taber-

29 And the Loap spake unto Moses : unto Aaron, saying,

21 Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment.

22 And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wift thou be wroth with all

the congregation !

23 % And the Loud spake unto Moses, saying. 24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, -Set you up from about the tabernacle of Korab, Dathan, and Abiram.

26 And Moses rose up, and went unto Da-than and Abiram : and the elders of Israel fol-

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying. Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs,

lest ye be consumed in all their sins. 27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathen, and Abiram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the door of their tepts, and their wives,

and their sons, and their little children 28 And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the Load bath sent me to do all these works; for I have not done them of mine own

29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men, then the Long bath not

seat me : 30 But if the Loap make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them

up, with all that sppertain unto them, and they go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the

LORD. 31 And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them :

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and awallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that apperlained unto Korah, and all their goods.

33 They, and all that appertained to them. went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from

among the congregation.

34 And all Israel that were round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said,

Lest the earth swallow us up also.

35 And there came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and

fifty men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 37 Speak unto Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they are hellowed.

38 The causers of these sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates for a covering of the altar; for they of-fered them before the Loan, therefore they are hallowed : and they shall be a sign unto

the children of Israel.

39 And Eleazar the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had bouse of Levi, was budded, and brought forth offered; and they were made broad plates for buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded ala covering of the altar:
40 To be a memorial unto the children of

Israel, that no stranger, which is not of the

md as his company; as the Lorp said to him by the hand of Moses 41 T But on the morrow all the congrega-tion of the children of Israel murmured against

Moses, and against Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the Lone.

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Moses, and against Aaron, that they looked toward the taberacle of the congregation : and, behold, the cloud covered it, and the glory of the Long appeared.

43 And Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 TAnd the Loan spake unto Moses, saying, 45 Get ye up from among this congregation that I may consume them as in a moment. And they fell upon their faces.

46 T And Moses said unto Asron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incesse, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement forthem: for there is wrath gone out from the

Loan; the plague is begun.

47 And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation. and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made as

atonement for the people.

48 And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed. 49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and saven hundred, besides

them that died about the matter of Korah-50 And Aaron returned unto Moses, unto

the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed. CHAP. XVII.

I Aaron's among all the rods of the tribes, only flourisheth, and is laid up for a monument.

ND the Loud spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod, according to the house of their fathers, of all ther princes, according to the house of their fa-thers, twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

2 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod shall be for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation, before the testi-mony, where I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, that the man's rod, whom I shall choose, shall blossom : and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Israel whereby they mur-

mur against you.

6 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel; and every one of their princes gave him a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods:

and the rod of Aaron was among their rods. 7 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD, in the tabernacle of witness

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle of wituess: and, behold, the rod of Aaron, for the monde.

9 And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of seed of Azron, come near to offer incense Israel : and they looked, and took every man before the Louis, that he be not as Kerah and his red. 10 f And the Loan wald unto Moses, Bring the wine, and of the wheat, the first-fruits of Arror's rod again before the testimony, to be them which they shall effer unto the Loan. tept for a token against the rebels; and thou salt quite take away their murmurings from ne, that they die not.

Il And Moses did see as the Loan command-

ed him. so did he.

12 And the children of Jetael spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 Whosever cometh any thing near unto retabernacle of the Loap shall die; shall we be consumed with dying?
CHAP. XVIII.

1 The charge of the priests and Leviles. 9 The priests' and the Leviles' portion.

A ND the Long said unto Aaron, Thou, and

A thy som, and thy father's house with thee, shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary ; and tion and thy sons with thee shall bear the

thee shall minister before the tebermacle of

wilbess.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacie: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and ter, the charge of the tabernacie of the congregation, for all the service of the taberpacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep the charge of the ancieary, and the charge of the alter; that there be no wrath any more upon the children

of I-rael

6 And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Igrael; to you they are given as a gift for the LORD, to so the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and within the vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office unto you as a service of gift; and the stranger that cometh

aigh shall be put to death.

8 . And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Rehold, I also have given thee the charge of mile beave-offerings, of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee, have I given them, by reason of the anointing, and to thy sone, by an ordinance for

I This shall be thine of the most boly things rarred from the fire: every obtation of theirs, every meat-offering of theirs, and every tendering of theirs, and every tendering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee, and for the every tendering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee, and for thy sons.

10 In the most boly place shalt thou sat it; every male shall out it : it shall be holy unto

11 And this is thine; the heave-offering of their gift, with all the wave-offerings of the children of Iarael: I have given them unto thee, and to thy sons, and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever; every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

them which they shall offer unto the Lord, them have I given thee.

13 And whatevever is first ripe in the land

which they shall bring unto the Long, shall b thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.

14 Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth the matrix in all flenh which they bring unto the Lond, whether it be of men or beasts, shall be thine: no vertheless, the first-born of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed, from a month old shalt thou redeem, according to thine estimation for the money . I five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, which to twenty gerahs.

17 But the firstling of a cow, or the firstlin

lacinty of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, not redeem, they are holy: thou shalt sprinkle that they may be joined unto thee, and minister and thee: but thou and thy sons with fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet the statement of the man what the Lane. savour unto the Load.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thipe, as the wave-breast and as the right shoulder are thine

19 All the heave-offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the Long, have I given thee, and thy some and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: it is a covenant of salt for ever before the Loup unto thee, and to thy seed with thee.

20 T And the LORD spake unto Astron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, meither shalt thou have any part among them: I am thy part, and thine inheritance among the

children of Israel.

21 And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance. for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the congreration.

22 Neither must the children of Israel henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the coagregation, lest they bear sin, and die. 23 But the Levites shall do the service of

the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity. It shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Israel they have no in-

beritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of Israel. which they offer or an heave-offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit : therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, say-

ing, 28 Thusapeak unto the Levites, and say un-to them, When ye take of the children of Is-rael the tithes which I have given you from up an heave-offering of it for the Loan, even a tenth part of the tithe.

27 And this your heave-offering shall be reckoned unto you as though if were the corn of the threshing-floor, and as the fulness of the wine-press.

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave-offerblest of the cilcandall the best of ing unto the Long of all your tithes which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye! shall give thereof the Lond's heave-offering to Aaron the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave-offering of the Long, of all the best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof, out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshing-floor, and as the Increase of the wine-press.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the con-

gregation.

32 And we shall bear no sin by reason of it. when we have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye pollute the boly things of the grave : children of Israel, lest ye die.

CHAP. XIX 1 The mater of separation: 11 the use of it for purification of uncleanness.

A ND the Loud spake unto Moses and unto

Aaron, saying, 2 This is the ordinance of the law which the Loan hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red beifer without spot, wherein is no blemish. and upon which never came yoke

3 And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face.

4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times.

5 And one shall burn the helfer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her

dung, shall be burn.

6 And the priest shall take cedar-wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast if into the midst of the burning of the helfer.

7 Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water,

and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man that is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a clean place; and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel, for a water of separation; it is a purification gation of the Lord into this wilderness, that for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that so-

journeth among them, for a statute for ever. 11 T He that toucheth the dead body of any

man shall be unclean seven days.

12 He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day lie shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whoseever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, deflieth the tabernacle of the Long; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel; because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness thou shalt give the congregation and their ir yet upon him.

14 This is the law when a man dieth in a tent: All that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

15 And every open vessel which hath no

covering bound upon it, is unclean. 16 And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body,

or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean eeven days. 17 And for an unclean person they shall take of the ashes of the burnt heifer of purification

for sin, and running water shall be put thereto in a vessel;

18 And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a

19 And the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day; and on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD : the water of separation bath not been sprinkled

upon him; he is unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes, and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

22 And whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean: and the soul that toucheth if shall be unclean until even.

CHAP. XX.

7 Moses bringeth mater out of the rock. 22 Ac-

ron's death. THEN came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin, in the first month : and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there.

2 And there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron.

3 And the people chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died

when our brethren died before the Long! 4 And why have ye brought up the congre-

we and our cattle should die there? 5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place ? It is no place of seed, or of figs, or of

vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell upon their faces; and the glory of the Loan

appeared unto them.
7 ¶ And the Loan spake unto Moses, say-

8 Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes, and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock : so beasts drink.

Low, as he commanded him.

e fetch you water out of this rock!

If And Moses lifted up his hand, and with the people, played with fiery serpents, 3 for he move the rock twice; and the water healed. 21 Shon and Og stain. his rod he sminte the rock twice; and the wa-reame out abundantly; and the congregaand drank, and their beasts also.

12 T And the LORD spake unto Moses and aron. Because ye believed me not, to sanc-'s me in the eyes of the children of Israel, prefere ye shall not bring this congregation

ato the land which I have given them.

13 This is the water of Meribah; because the children of Israel strove with the Loan,

ted he was sanctified in them.

"I ? And Moses sent messengers from Kafemulate the king of Edom. Thus saith thy bither Israel. Thou knowest all the travail the bath befallen us;

15 How our fathers went down into Egypt, and the Egyptians vexed us and our fathers.

16 And when we cried unto the Lord, le heard our voice, and sent an angel, and less brought us forth out of Egypt; and, he hold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the utterand of thy border.

17 Lct us pass, I pray thee, through thy co niry: we will not pass through the fields, through the vineyards, neither will we don't be water of the wells; we will go b, the Ling's high-way, we will not turn to the fant hand nor to the left, until we have passed Lis borders.

18 And Edom said note him, Thou shalt not Pan by me, lest I come out against thee with

the sword.

19 And the children of Israel said unto him. We will go by the high-way; and if I and my and it shall come to pass, that every one to call the drink of thy water, then I will pay is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall the it: I will only (without doing any thing live.

the) go through on my feet. 40 And he said. Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much

Forle, and with a strong hand.
21 Thus Edom refused to give Israel pasize through his border: wherefore Israel turned away from him.

2 And the children of Israel, even the while congregation, journeyed from Kadesh,

and came unto mount Hor. 21 Aud the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land

of Edom, saying,
24 Auron shall be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which have given unto the children of Israel, betause ye rebelled against my word at the wa-ler of Meribah.

25 Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and

bring them up unto mount Hor;

26 And strip Aaron of his garments, and but them upon Eleazar his son: and Aaron shall be gathered unto his people, and shall die there.

And Moses did as the Lorp commanded; and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation.

28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son;

9 And Moses took the rod from before the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.

ad unto them. Hear now, we rebels; must the faron was dead, they mourned for Arou at the house of lerael.

If And Mose 180-2 the rock?

ND when king Arad the Canaanite, which L dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came by the way of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took some of them pri-

2 And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy

the tities. 3 And the Lond hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canasnites;

and they utterly destroyed them and their cities; and he called the name of the place Horman. 4 ¶ And they journeyed from mount Hori by the way of the Red sea, to compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was

much discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness?

For there is no bread, neither is there any wa-

ter; and our soul loatheth this light bread 6 And the LORD sent flery serpents among

the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died. 7 ¶ Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned: for we have spoken against the Loan, and against thee-pray unto the Loan, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people.

8 And the Lorn said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole

9 And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole; and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he be-held the serpent of brass, he lived

10 T And the children of Israel set forward and pitched in Oboth.

11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at lie-abarim, in the wilderness which is before Moab, toward the sun-rising. 12 T From thence they removed, and pitch-

ed in the valley of Zared.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of

the Amorites: for Arnon & the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the Loan, What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Arnon,

15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and lieth

upon the border of Moah. 16 And from thence they went to Beer; that is the well whereof the Lond spake unto

Moves, Gather the people together, and I will give them water. 17 Then Israel sang this song, Spring up,

O well; sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the well, the nobles and Aaron died there in the top of the of the people digged it, by the direction of

the lawgiver, with their staves. And from | because they were many : and Moab was dis-

the wilderness they weat to Mattanah:
19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and

from Nahaliel to Bamoth: 20 And from Bamoth in the valley, that is in the country of Moab, to the top of Piegab, which looketh toward Jeshimon.

21 ¶ And Israel sout messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying.

22 Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well; but we will go along by the king's Aigh-way,

until we be past thy borders.

23 And Sibon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border; but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to Jahaz,

and fought against Israel: 24 And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon

unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon mas strong.

25 And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dweit in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof.

26 For Heshbon was the city of Sibon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.

27 Wherefore they that speak is proverbe.

say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sibon be built and prepared: 28 For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon,

a flame from the city of Sibon: it hath consumed Ar of Mosb, and the lords of the high places of Arnon.

29 We to thee, Meab! thou art undone, O ecople of Chemosh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into capti-vity unto Sibon king of the Amorites.

30 We have shot at them: Heshbon is peished even unto Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which reacheth

unto Medeba 31 Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the **▲** morites.

32 And Moses sent to spy out Jaazer, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that mere there

33 ¶ And they turned, and went up by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he and all his people,

to the battle at Edrei. 34 And the Loan said unto Moses, Fear im not; the I have delived him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sinon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Hesh-

bon his people, until there was none left him alive: | youd the word of the Loan my God, to do and they possessed his land

CHAP. XXII 1 Balak's first message for Balaam is rejected: 15 his second obtaincth him: 22 an angel would have slain him, if his ass had not saved him: 36 Balak entertaineth him.

A ND the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab, on this side Jordan by Jericho.

3 T And Balak, the son of Zippor saw all street had done to the Amorites. 3 And Manh was sore afraid of the people, of Mosh

tremed because of the children of Israel

4 And Mondo said unto the elders of Midian, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor was king of the Moabites at that time.

5 He seat messengers therefore unto Ba leam the son of Beor, to Pether, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me.

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people, for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest is blemed, and he whom thea cursest

is cursed. 7 And the elders of Moab, and the elders of Midian, departed with the rewards of divi nation in their hand: and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak.

8 And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the Lorn shall speak unto me. And the princes of Moab abode with Balaam. 9 And God came unto Balaam, and said,

What men are these with thee 10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor king of Moab hath sent unto

me, saying,
11 Behold, there is a people come out of
12 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able to overcome them, and drive

them out. 12 And God said unto Balsam, Thou shalt not go with them: thou shalt not curse the people : for they are blessed.

13 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the Lond refuseth to give me

leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Mosb rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam re-

fuseth to come wit', us.

15 ¶ And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.

16 And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me :

17 For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me : come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And Balaam answered and said unto the ervants of Balak, If Balak would give me his 35 So they smote him, and his sons, and all house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beless or more

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the

LORD will say unto me more. 20 And God came unto Balaam at night and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that

shalt thou do. 21 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes

22 I And God's anger was kindled, because | sent to Balance, and to the princes that were he went: and the angel of the Loan stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was ciding upon his ass, and his two serrants were with him.

23 And the ass saw the angel of the Loan danding in the way, and his sword drawn in his had: and the ass turned saids out of the way, and went into the field; and Balaam amote the

ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the Loan stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this ide, and a wall on that side. 25 And when the ass saw the angel of the

Lizo, abe thrust herself unto the wall, and tracted Balaam's foot against the wall; and

le mote her again.

25 And the angel of the Loap went further. ui tood in a narrow place, where was no way to turn, either to the right hand or to the len.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the IAED, she fell down under Balsam; and Bakinds anger was kindled, and he smote the an with a staff.

28 And the Loun opened the mouth of the 354, and she said unto Balaam. What have I dece unto thee, that thou hast smitten me taese three times ?

27 And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a word in mine hand, for now would I kill th∈e

30 And the ass said unto Balsam, Am not I there ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever tiere I was thine unto this day! Was I ever wont to do so unto thee ! And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD opened the eyes of Ba-ham, and he saw the angel of the LORD standin the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down his head, and fell eat on his face.

2 And the angel of the Lond said unto him. Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times ? Behold, I went out to withstand

thee, because thy way is perverse before nie. these three times : unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had alain thee, and aved her alive.

34 And Balaam said unto the angel of the Loan, I have sinned: for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it displease thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the angel of the Loan said unto hism, Go with the men : but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt ment. So Balaam went with the princes of

36 T And when Balak heard that Balaam Fat come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, which is in the border of Ar-

ion, which is in the utmost coast. 37 And Balak said unto Balsam, Did I not ternestly send unto thee to call thee? Wherefore camest thou not unto me? Am I not able in red to promote thee to honour !

33 Ard Belsam said unto Baiak, Lo, I am stood by his burnt-oriering, and the princes come unto thee; have I now any power at all of Mosts with him. And Baiak said unto him, by May their; the word that God patteth | What hath the Loan spoken? 38 And Belsam said unto Balak, Lo, I am in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they

tame unto Kirjath-huroth.

And Beisk offered oxen and sheep, and

with him. 41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into the high places of Baal, that thence he might

see the utmost part of the people. CHAP. XXIII. 1, 13 Balak's sacrifice. 7, 18 Balaam's parable

A ND Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here sevên oxen and seven rams. 2 And Balak did as Balaam had spoken : and

Balak and Balaam offered on every altar a bullock and a ram. 3 And Balagm said unto Balak, Stand by

thy burnt-offering, and I will go; peradventure the Long will come to meet me : and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And he went to an high place.

'4 And God met Balaam : and be said uzto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon every alter a bullock and a

5 And the Lord put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him: and, lo, he -tood by his burnt-sacrifice, he, and all the

princes of Moab. 7 And he took up his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me from Aram, out of the mountains of the east, say ing, Come, curse me Jacob; and come, defy Israet.a

8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? Or how shall I dely, whom the Loan hath not deGed?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him.

and from the hills I behold him: lo, the peopie shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckonou among the nations. 10 Who can count the dust of Jacob, and

the number of the fourth part of Israel ! Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

11 And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast 33 And the ass naw me, and turned from me | thou done unto me ! I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether.

12 And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the LOAD hath

put in my mouth?
13 And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou may est see them : thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all; and curse me them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on

every altar.

15 And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt-offering, while I meet the LORD yondet.

16 And the Logo met Balaam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Balak, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he

18 And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zipper.

19 God is not a man, that he should lie; net-

he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, & have received commandment to bless; and he hath blessed, and I cannot

reverse it.

21 He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob. neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel : the Loup his God is with him, and the shout

of a king is among them. 22 God brought them out of Egypt: he hath

as it were the strength of an unicorn. 23 Surely there is no enchantment against Jacob, neither to there any divination against Israel: according to this time it shall be said of

Jacob and of Israel, What hath God wrought 24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift up himsel, as a young lion : he shall not lie down until he est of the prey,

and drink the blood of the slain. 25 ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam, Neither

curse them at all, nor bless them at all. 26 But Balaam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, All that the Loan speaketh, that I must do? 27 ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam, Come, I

pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that

thou mayest curse me them from thence. 28 And Balak brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward Jeshimon.

29 Aud Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

CHAP. XXIV. Balaam prophesieth Israel's kappiness. ND when Balaam saw that it pleased the L Lord to bless Israel, he went not, as at other times, to seek for enchantments, but he set his face towards the wilderness.

2-And Balsam lifted up his eyes, and he saw · Isrnel abiding in his tests according to their tribes; and the Spirit of God came upon him.

3 And he took up his parable, and said, Ba-ham the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are open bath said;

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty. falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob! and

thy tabernacies, O Israel! 6 As the vallies are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lign-aloes, which the Lond hath planted, and

as cedar-trees beside the waters. 7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets,

and his seed shall be in many waters, and his king shall be higher than Agag, and his kingdom shall be exalted.

8 God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn : he shall eat up the nations his enemies. and shall break their boses, and pierce them through with his arrows

9 He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion : who shall stir him up ! Blessed is he that blesseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee

10 ¶ And Balak's anger was kindled against Balaam, and he smote his hands together: and Balak said unto Baldam, I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them those three times.

ther the son of man, that he should repent: 11 Therefore new fice thou to thy place, hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath I thought to promote thee unto great honour. but, lo, the Loas hath kept thee back from

> 12 And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers, which thou sentest

> unto me, saying,
> 13 If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the Long, to do cither good or bad of mine own mind: but what the LORD saith, that will I speak? 14 And now, behold, I go unto my people : come, therefore, and I will advertise then

what this people shall do to thy people in the latter days. 15 ¶ And he took up his parable, and said,

Balaam, the son of Beor bath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said; 16 He hath said, which heard the words of

God, and knew the knowledge of the Most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling futo a trance, but having his eyes open: 17 I shall see him, but not now; I shall

behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.

18 And Edom shall be a possession; Seir al-

so shall be a possession for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly. 19 Out of Jacob shall come he that shall

have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city. 20 And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek was the first of the nations, but his latter end

shall be that he perish for ever. 21 And he looked on the Kenites; and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy iwelling-place, and thou puttest thy nest in

a rock: 22 Nevertheless, the Kenite shall be wasted until Ashur shall carry thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas! who shall live when God doeth this! 24 And ships shall come from the coast of

Chittim, and shall afflict Ashur, and shall afflict Eber, and he also shall perish for ever. 25 And Balaam rose up, and went and returned to his place; and Balak also went his

way. CHAP. XXV. The Itraclites' whoredom and idolatry.

Zimri and Cozhi slain. ND Israel abode in Shittim, and the peo-. ple began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab

2 And they called the people unto the sa-

crifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and bowed down to their gods.

3 And Israel joined himself unto Baal-peor: and the anger of the Loap was kindled against 4 And the Lord said unto Moses, Take all

the heads of the people, and hang them up before the Load against the sun, that the fierce anger of the Loap may be turned away from Israel.

5 And Mores said unto the judges of Israel. Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Bael-peor.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Israel came, and brought unto his brethren a

Midimitiah woman, in the sight of Moses, and I then, and Abiram. This is that Dathan and the door of the taberuscle of the congregation. 7 And when Phinehas, the son of Eleazar,

"e son of Azron the priest, saw it, he rose up rom among the congregation, and took a javilia in his hand;

3 And he went after the man of Israel into e test, and thrust both of them through, he man of Israel, and the woman through er belly. So the plague was stayed from the died not.

didren of Israel. 9 And those that died in the plague were

wenty and four thousand. 10 ? And the Loan spake unto Moses, saying,

11 Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the sou of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath tray from the children of Israel, (while he ses realous for my sake among them,) that rossumed not the children of Israel in my

valcusy. 12 Wherefore say, Behold, I give unto my covenant of peace.

13 And he shall have it, and his seed after in, even the covenant of an everlasting priethood; because he was zealous for his ind, and made an atonement for the chiltren of Largel.

It Now the name of the Israelite that was thin, even that was alain with the Midianitish roman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of a chief house among the Simeonites.

15 And the name of the Midianitish woman 'at was slain was Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he was head over a people, and of a chief bouse in Midian.

16 T And the LORD spake unto Moses,

aying,
17 Vex the Midianites, and smite them: 18 For they vex you with their wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their inter, which was slain in the day of the

Pague for Peor's sake.

) irred numbered.

CHAP. XXVI. red. 52 The inheritance of the land divided. A ND it came to pass after the plague, that the Lorb spake unto Moses, and unto

Eleazarthe son of Asron the priest, saying, 2 Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their father's house,

all that are able to go to war in Israel.

3 And Moses and Eleazar the pricet spake with them in the plains of Mosb, by Jordan

war Jericho, saying,
4 Take the sum of the people, from twenty

years old and upward; as the Loan commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which hundred. vent forth out of the land of Egypt.

Beuben, the eleest son of Israel : the children of Rouben; Hanoch, of whom com-th the family of the Hanochites: of Phallu,

the family of the Palluites: Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites :

of Carmi, the family of the Carmites. These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred

And the some of Phallu; Eliab.

And the sons of Fliab; Namuel and Da-

in the eight of all the congregation of the Abiram which were famous in the congregachildren of Israel, who were weeping before tion, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the Load: 10 And the earth opened her mouth, and

swallowed them up together with Korsh, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: and they became a sign.
11 Notwithstanding, the children of Korah

12 The sons of Simeon, after their fami-

lies: of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of Jachin, the family of the Jachinites: 13 Of Zerah, the samily of the Zarhites: of

Shaul, the family of the Shaulites 14 These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hun-

dred.
15 The children of Gad, after their families: of Zephon, the family of the Zephonites : of Haggai, the family of the Haggites : of Shuni, the family of the Shunites:

16 Of Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the Erites:

17 Of Arod, the family of the Arodites: of reli, the family of the Arelites.

18 These are the families of the children of Gad, according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred

19 The sons of Judah were Er and Onen; and Er and Quan died in the land of Canaan.

20 And the sons of Judah, after their families, were; of Shelah, the family of the She-lanites: of Pharez, the family of the Pharezites: of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites:

21 And the sons of Pharez were; of Hez-ron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites 22 These are the families of Judah, ac-

cording to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ Of the some of Issachar, after their families: of Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of Pua, the family of the Punites:
24 Of Jashub, the family of the Jashubites:

of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

25 These are the families of Issachar, according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three

hundred. 26 ¶ Of the som of Zebulun, after their families: of Sered, the family of the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites

27 These are the families of the Zebulunaccording to those that were num-

bered of them, threescore thousand and five 28 The sons of Joseph, after their families, were Manasseh and Ephraim.

29 Of the sons of Manasseh: of Machir, the family of the Machirites: and Machir begat Gilead: of Gilead come the family of the Gileadites

30 These are the sons of Gilead; of Jeezer, the family of the Jeezerites: of Helek, the

family of the Helekites: 31 And of Asricl, the family of the Asriclites: and of Shechem, the family of the She

chemites: 32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidates: and of Hepher, the family of the inheritance: to every one shall his inherit-

Hepherites. 33 ¶ And Zelophehad the son of Hepher had no sons, but daughters : and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and Noah, Hogiah, Mileah, and Tirzah.

34 These are the families of Manasseh, and

those that were numbered of them, fifty and wo thousand and seven hundred

35 These are the some of Ephraim, after their families: of Shuthelah, the family of

the Shuthalhites: of Becher, the family of the Bachrites; of Tahan, the family of the

Tahanites.

36 And these are the sons of Shuthelah : of 37 These are the families of the sons of Ephraim, according to those that were num-

Bran, the family of the Eranites

after their families.

hered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the som of Joseph

milies: of Bela, the family of the Belance: of Asbbel, the family of the Asbbelites: of Ahiram, the family of the Abiramites: 39 Of Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites. And the sons of Bela were Ard and Naa-

man: of Ard, the family of the Ardites: and of Naaman, the family of the Naamites. 41 These are the sons of Benjamin, after

sheir families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred. 42 These are the sons of Dan, after their

families: of Shuham, the family of the Shu-These ere the families of Dan, after their families 43 All the families of the Shuhamites, ac-

cording to those that were numbered of there, were threescore and four thousand and four 44 ¶ Of the children of Asher, after their

families: of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: of Jesui, the family of the Jesuites: of Beriah, the family of the Beriltes. 45 Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the

family of the Heberites : of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites. 46 And the name of the daughter of Asher

was Sarab. 47 These are the families of the sons of Asher, according to those that were numbered

of them, who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred. 48 ¶ Of the sons of Naphtali, after their families : of Jabzeel, the family of the Jah-

zeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites: 49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites : of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.

50 These are the families of Naphtali, according to their families : and they that were

numbered of them were forty and five thousand and four hundred of Erel, six hundred thousand and a thousand

seven hundred and thirty.

52 ¶ And the Loap spake unto Muses. se ying,

53 Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance, according to the number of 54 To many thou shalt give the more inhe-

thence, and to few thou shalt give the less thou shalt surely give them a poincesion of an 120

numbered of him. 55 Notwithstanding, the land shall be divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

auce be given, according to those that were

56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few. 57 And these are they that were numbered of the Levites, after their families .

of Gerahon, the family of the Gershonites . of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites : of Merari, the family of the Merarites.

58 These are the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the Korathites : and Kohath begat Amram.

59 And the name of Amram's wife reas Jochebed, the caughter of Levi, whom her mother bare to Levi in Egypt: and she hare unto Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam 38 The sons of Benjamin, after their fatheir sister. 60 And unto Aaron was born Nadab and

bihu, Eleazar and Ithamar. 61 And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the Long. 62 And those that were numbered of them.

were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upwarn: for they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because there was no inheritance given them among the children of Israel. 63 ¶ These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who num-

bered the children of Israel in the plains of Monb, by Jordan near Jericho. 64 But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Asron the priest

numbered, when they numbered the children of larael in the wilderness of Sinai. 65 For the Lord had said of them. They

shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun. CHAP. XXVII.

d The law of cuheritunes. 12 Mores, being told of his death, sucth for a successor: 18 Joshua appointed to succeed him. HEN came the daughters of Zelophekad.

the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph : and these are the names of his daughters, Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and

Tirzah. 2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the taber-

nacle of the congregation, saying,
3 Our father died in the wilderness, and

he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD in the company of Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons. 4 Why should the name of our father be done away from among his family, because

he hath no son! Give unto us therefore a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Moses brought their cause before the Lorn

6 7 And the Loan spake unto Moses. saying,
7 The daughters of Zelophekad speak rig a

inheritance among their father's brethren; without spot, day by day, for a continual and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their burnt-offering.

A The one lamb shalt thou offer in the father to pass unto them.

S And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter. 9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye thall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall powers it: and it shall be unto the children of lirarl a statute of judgment; as the LORD commanded Moses.

12 ¶ And the Lorp said unto Moses, Get thee up into this mount Abarim, and see the had which I have given unto the children of

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also thalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron

thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes : that is the water of Meribah is Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin.

15 T And Moses spake unto the LORD,

mying. 16 Let the Long, the God of the spirits of all firsh, set a man over the congregation,

17 Which may go out before them, and thich may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the Loan be not as theep which have no shepherd.

19 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom u the spirit, and lay thine hand upon nim;

19 And set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and give him a charge in their sight.

20 And thou shalt put some of thine bonour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient.

21 And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him, after e judgment of Urim before the Lond : at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Moses did as the Lord commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the

congregation.

23 And he laid his hands upon blm, and cave him a charge; as the Loan commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. XXVIII Offerings to be observed. 3 The continual

burn!-offering.

A ND the LORD spake unto Moses, say-2 Command the children of Israel, and say

arto them, My offering, and my bread for my sterifices made by fire, for a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season

3 And thou shalt say unto them, This is fire offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the Loan : two lambs of the 3rst year

morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer 5 And a tenth part of an ephan of flour for a

meat-offering, mingled with the fourth part of

an hin of beaten oil. 6 Il is a continual burnt-offering, which was

ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD. 7 And the drink-offering thereof shall be

the fourth part of an hin for the one lamb: in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the Loxo for a drinkoffering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat-offering of the morning. and as the drink-offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, a sacrifice made by fire of a sweet savour unto the Lorp.

9 ¶ And on the sabbath-day, two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth-deals of flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil, and the drink-offering thereof.

10 This is the burnt-offering of every sahbath, besides the continual burnt-offering, and

his drink-offering.

11 ¶ And in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

12 And three tenth-deals of flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour for a meatoffering, mingled with oil, for one ram:

13 And a several tenth-deal of flour, mingled with oil, for a mest-offering, unto one lamb; for a burnt-offering of a sweet savour, a sacri-

fice made by fire unto the LORD.

14 And their drink-offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb : this is the burnt-offering of every month throughout the months of the year.

15 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering unto the Lord shall be offered, besides the continual burnt-offering, and his drinkoffering

is And in the fourteenth day of the first

month is the passover of the Loan.

17 And in the fifteenth day of this month is the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the first day shall be an holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by

are, for a burnt-offering unto the Loun; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year : they shall be unto you without blemish.

20 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three tenth-deals shall ye

offer for a bullock, and two tenth-deals for a

21 A several tenth-deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

22 And one goat for a sin-offering, to make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer these besides the burnt-offeming in the morning, which is for a con-tinual burnt-offering.

21 After this manner ye shall offer daily.

sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto shall be without blemish: the LOAD: it shall be offered besides the continual burnt-offering, and his drink-offer-

25 And on the seventh day ye shall have

work.

26 ¶ Also in the day of the first-fruits, when e bring a new meat-offering unto the Lord, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an boly convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

27 But ye shall offer the burnt-offering for a sweet savour unto the Lord : two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first

year; 28 And their meat-offering of flour mincled with oil, three tenth-deals unto one bullock, two tenth-deals unto one ram,

29 A several tenth-deal unto one lamb. throughout the seven lambs;

30 And one kid of the goats, to make an

atonement for you.

31 Ye shall offer them besides the continual burnt-offering, and his meat-offering. (they shall be unto you without blemish,) and their

drink-offerings. CHAP. XXIX.

1 The offering at the feast of trumpets, 7 at the day of afflicting their souls. 12 and on the eight days of the feast of tabernacles. • ND in the seventh month, on the first day

A of the month, ye shall have an holy con-rocation: ye shall do no servile work; it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

2 And ye shall offer a burnt-offering for a year without blemish

3 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals for a bul-lock, and two tenth-deals for a ram,

4 And one tenth-deal for one lamb, through-

out the seven lambs; 5 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offer-

ing, to make an atonement for you :
6 Besides the burnt-offering of the month, and his mest-offering, and the daily burnt-offering. and his meat-offering, and their drink-offer ings, according unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Loan.

7 ¶ And ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls: ye shall not do any

work therein

8 But ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto the LORD for a sweet savour ; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year; they shall be unto you without blemish.

9 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals to a bullock, and two tenth-deals to one ram,

10 A several tenth-deal for one lamb,

throughout the seven lambs:

11 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering, besides the sin-offering of atonement, and the continual burnt-offering and the mest-offering of it, and their drink-offerings

12 T And on the fifteenth day of the sewenth month ye shall have an holy convoca-tion; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the Loan seven days.

13 And ye shall offer a burnt-offering, a acrifice made by fire of a sweet savour unto he Lord; thirteen young bullocks, two rams,

throughout the seven days, the meat of the and fourteen lambs of the first year; they

14 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenthdeals to each ram of the two rame,

15 And a several tenth-deal to each lamb of

the fourteen lambs

16 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering

17 ¶ And on the second day ye shall offer

twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot. 18 And their meat-offering, and their drinkofferings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and

for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner

19 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, and the meat-offering thereof, and their drinkofferings.

20 T And on the third day eleven bullocks. two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year

without blemish:

21 And their meat-offering, and their drinkofferings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner :

22 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, and his meat-

offering, and his drink-offering. 23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks. two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year

without blemish: 24 Their meat offering, and their drinksweet savour unto the Lord: one young bullofferings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and lock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first for the lambs, shall be according to their

number, after the manner; 25 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, his

meat-offering, and his drink-offering.
26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks,

two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot :

27 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner;

28 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, and his meat-

offering, and his drink-offering.

29 T And on the sixth day eight bullocks. two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

30 And their meat-offering, and their drinkofferiugs, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambe, shall be according to their num-ber, after the manner;

31 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink offering.

32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish :

And their meat-offering, and their drinkofferings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their num-

ber, after the manner; 34 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

35 TOn the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly; ye shall do no servile work therein.

36 But ye shall offer a burnt-offering, a sa-

rifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto tie Loup; one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

37 Their mest-offering, and their drink of-ferings, for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, Fler the manner;

38 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continued burnt-offering, and his meat-

offering, and his drink-offering.

33 These faings ye shall do unto the Loan is your set feasts, besides your yows, and your free-will-offerings, for your burnt-offerings, and for your meat-offerings, and for your trink-offerings, and for your peace-offerings.
40 And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the Loan commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXX.

! Fows are not to be broken. 9 Of a widow's pow, or her that is divorced. ND Moses spake unto the heads of the

A tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying. This is the thing which the Loan hath tommanded. 2 If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or

mear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he thall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind herself by a bond, being in her fa-

ther's house in her youth;

4 And her father hear her vow and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her state shall hold his peace at her; then all her tows shall stand, and every bond wherewith the hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds, wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand : and the Loup shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband when she vowed, or uttered aught out of her lips,

wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard it: then they dwelt, and all their goodly casties, with ber vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith hire she bound her soul shall stand.

8 But if her husband disallow her on the day that he heard it; then he shall make her wow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect : and the Loan shall forgive her.

9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.
10 And if she vowed in her husband's

house, or bound her soul by a bond with an

oath;

11 And her husband heard if, and held his peare at her, and disallowed her not; then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband bath utterly made them void on the day he heard them; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand; her husband hath made them void; and the Loan shall forgive

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to 18 But all the women-children that have affect the soul, her husband may establish it, not known a man by lying with him, keep or her husband may make it void

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he osta-blisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard them

15 But if he shall any ways make them void, after that he hath heard them; then he

shall bear her iniquity.

16 These are the statutes which the Lors commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, being yet in her youth in her father's house. CHAP. XXXI.

1 The Midionites spoiled, and Balanm slain.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites; afterward shalt thou be gathered

unto thy people.

3 And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the Lord of Midian.

4 Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them, and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to

blow in his hand. 7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the Loan commanded Moses; and they slew

all the males. 8 And they slew the kings of Midian, besides the rest of them that were slain; namely, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five kings of Midian : Balaam also, the

son of Beor, they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Israel took all the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein

11 And they took all the spoil, and all the

prey, both of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains

of Moab, which are by Jordan, near Jericho. 13 T And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, with the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from

the battle. 15 And Moses said unto them, Have ye

save, all the women alive? 16 Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the Loap in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the con-

gregation of the Loan 17 Now therefore, kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him.

alive for yourselves.

The dividing of the prey. 19 And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath touched any siain, purify both yourselves and your captives on the third

day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all your raiment, and all that is made of skins, and all work of goats' hair,

and all things made of wood.

21 ¶ And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Moses;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make it go through the fire, and it shall be clean; nevertheless, it shall be purified with the water of separation; and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water.

24 And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and after-ward ye shall come into the camp.

25 T And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation:

27 And divide the prey into two parts, between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the con-

gregation;

23 And levy a tribute unto the Lorp of the men of war which went out to battle: one soul of five hundred, both of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the

29 Take it of their half, and give if unto Eleazar the priest, for an heave-offering of

the Loap.

30 And of the children of Israel's half thou shalt take one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Levites, which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the Long.

31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as

the LORD commanded Moses.

32 And the booty, being the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep.

33 And threescore and twelve thousand

beeves,

And threescore and one thousand 34

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.

36 And the balf, which was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep:

37 And the Lord's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen

38 And the beeves were thirty and six thousand, of which the Loap's tribute was threescore and twelve.

39 And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred, of which the Lond's tribute es threescore and one.

40 And the persons were sixteen thousand, of which the house tribute was thirty and two persons.

41 And Moses gave the tribute which was the Lord's heave-offering unto Eleazar the priest; as the Loan commanded Moses.

42 And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from the men that

43 (Now the half that pertained unto the congregation, was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand and seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirty and six thousand beeves. 45 And thirty thousand asses and five hun-

dred, 46 And sixteen thousand persons,)

47 Even of the children of Israel's half. Moses took one portion of fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Le vites which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the Loap; as the Loar summanded Moses.

48 § And the officers which were over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto

Moses:

49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which are under our charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the Loan, what every man hath gotten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, ear-rings, and tablets, to make an atonement

for our souls before the LORD. 51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of them, even all wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the Loan, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

53 (For the men of war had taken spoil,

every man for himself.)

54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, for a memorial for the children of Israel before the Loan. CHAP. XXXII.

The Reubenites and Gadiles sue for their in-

heritance on that side Jordan

OW the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of Jazer, and the land of Gifead, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle; 2 The children of Gad and the children of

Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the

congregation, saying,

3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon,

4 Even the country which the Loap smote before the congregation of Israel, is a land for

cattle, and thy servants have cattle.

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, and bring us not over Jordan.

6 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here 1

7 And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going ever into the land which the Long bath given them? 8 Tau- did your fathers, when I sent them

from Kadesh-barnes to see the land. 9 For when they went up unto the valley of E-book, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should the land of Gilead for a possession: not go into the land which the Loap had given

the car 10 And the Load's anger was kindled the

same time, and he sware, saying, Il Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because

they have not wholly followed me; 12 Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Reservice, and Joshua the son of Nun: for they

mve wholly followed the Loze. 13 And the Loup's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the generation the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of that had done evil in the sight of the LORD was consumed.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the herce anger of the Loud toward

Israel. 15 For if ye turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness,

and we shall destroy all this people. 16 ¶ And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheep-folds here for our cattle.

and cities for our little ones; 17 But we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of I-rael, until we have brought them unto their place, and our little

one shall dwell in the fenced cities, because of the inhabitants of the land. 18 We will not return unto our houses, until

the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance: 13 For we will not inherit with them on

von ler side Jordan, or forward; because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan east ward.

(3) T And Moses said unto them, If we will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the Loop to war.

21 And will go all of you armed over Jordan before the Loap, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

22 And the land be subdued before the Lond: then afterward we shall return, and be guiltless before the Loap, and before Israel; and this land shall be your possession before the Loan.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the Loun; and be sure your

will find you out. 24 Build ye cities for your little ones, and

proceeded out of your mouth. 25 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben space unto Moses, saying, Thy

servants will do as my lord commandeth. 26 Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gilead:

27 But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the Loan to battle, a my lord saith.

23 So concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, ed again unio Pi-hahiroth, which is before and the chief fathers of the tribes of the chil- Baal-zephon; and they pitched before Migdren of Israel;

29 And Moses said unto them. If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every man armed to battle before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you, then ye shall give them

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you

in the land of Canaan.

31 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the Long into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jordan may be

33 And Moses gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Rea-

ben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseb the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, even the cities of the country round about.

34 T And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer,

35 And Atroth, Shophan, and Jazzer, and Jozhehah.

36 And Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran, fenced cities; and folds for sheep. 37 And the children of Reuben built Hesh-

bon, and Eleaieh, and Kirjethaim, 38 And Nebo, and Baal-meon, (their names

being changed,) and Shibmah: and gave other names unto the cities which they builded. 39 And the children of Machir the son of

Manasseh went to Gilead, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorite which was in it. 40 And Moses gave Gilead unto Machir the

son of Manassen; and he dwelt therein. 41 And Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them

Havoth-jair. 42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after

his own name. CHAP XXXIII.

1 Two and forty journeys of the Israelites. 50 The Canaunites are to be destroyed.

THESE are the journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt, with their armies, under the hand of Moses and Auron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys, by the commandment of the Lours and these are their journeys according to their goings out.

3 And they departed from Rameses in the first mouth, on the fifteenth day of the first month: on the morrow after the passover, the folds for your sheep; and do that which hath children of Israel went out with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.

4 (For the Egyptians buried all their firstborn, which the Lord had smitten among them : upon their gods also the Loan executed judgments)

5 And the children of Israel removed from Rameses, and pitched in Succoth. 6 And they departed from Succoth, and

pitched in Etham, which is in the edge of the wilderness. 7 And they removed from Etham, and turned again unto Pi-hahiroth, which is before

dol.

8 And they departed from before Pi-hahiroth, and passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in March.

9 And they removed from Marab, and came unto Elim : and in Elim were twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten paim-trees;

and they pitched there. 10 And they removed from Elim, and en-

camped by the Red sea 11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of Sin.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Doph-

kah. 13 And they departed from Dophiah, and encamped in Alush.

Is And they removed from Alush, and encamped at Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the wilderness of Sinai. 16 And they removed from the desert of

Sinal, and pitched at Kibroth-hattaavab.

17 And they departed from Kibroth-hat-

taavah, and encamped at Hazeroth. 18 And they departed from Hazereth, and

pitched in Rithmah. 19 And they departed from Rithmah, and

pitched at Rimmon-parez. 20 And they departed from Rimmon-parez,

and pitched in Libnah. 21 And they removed from Librah, and

pitched at Riesah.

32 And they journeyed from Rissah, and nitched in Kehelathah.

23 And they went from Kebelsthah, and nitched in mount Shapher.

24 And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.

25 And they removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.

26 Ami they removed from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.

27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah.

28 And they removed from Tarah, and pitched in Mitheah.

29 And they went from Mitheah, and pitched in Hashmonah.

30 And they departed from Hashmonak, and encamped at Moseroth.

31 And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched in Bene-jaakan.

32 And they removed from Bene-jankan, and

encamped at Hor-hazidgad.

33 And they went from Hor-hagidgad, and pitched in Jotbathah.

34 And they removed from Jotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah.

35 And they departed from Ebronah, and encamped at Ezion-gaber.

36 And they removed from Exion-gaber, and pitched in the wilderness of Zin, which is

ka lesh. 37 And they removed from Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land

or Edom. 33 And Aaron the priest went up into mount at the commandment of the Loan, the children of Israel were come out of the and the going forth thereof shall be from the lind of Egypt, in the first day of the fifth south to Kadesh-barnes, and shall go on to Hamonth.

39 And Aaron was an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount

40 And king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel. 41 And they departed from mount Hor, and

pitched in Zalmonah. 42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon. 43 And they departed from Punon, and

pitched in Oboth. 44 And they departed from Oboth, and pitch-

ed in lie-abarim, in the border of Moab 45 And they departed from Iim, and pitched in Dibon gad.

46 And they removed from Dibon-gad, and encamped in Almon-diblathaim.

47 And they removed from Almon-dibla-thaim, and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo. 48 And they departed from the mountains

of Abarim, and pitched in the plains of Moab, by Jordan sear Jericho. 49 And they pitched by Jordan, from Beth-

jesimoth even unto Abel-shittim, in the plains of Moab. 50 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab, by Jordan sear Jeriche,

saying, 31 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye are passed over Jordan into the land of Canean;

52 Then ye shall drive out all the inhabit-ants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high

places 53 And ye shall disposees the inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it.

54 And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families; and to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the lewer ye shall give the less inheritance: every man's interitance shall be in the place where his lot faileth; according to the

tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover, it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you as I thought to do unto

them. CHAP. XXXIV

2 The borders of the land: 16 the names of the men who shall divide it.

ND the Loap spake upto Moses, saying A 2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Cansan, (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan, with the coasts thereof,)

3 Then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin, along by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the

outmost coast of the salt sea eastward 4 And your border shall turn from the south and died there, in the fortisth year after to the ascent of Akrabbim, and pass on to Zin : zar-addar, and pass on to Azmon.

5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Azmon unto the river of Egypt, and the go- I Eight and forty cities given to the Leviles: ings out of it shall be at the sea.

6 And as for the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your north border; from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount

Hor. 8 From mount Hor ye shall point out your border unto the entrance of Hamath: and the

goings forth of the border shall be to Zedad. And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at Hazar-enau: this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall point out your east border

from Hazar eman to Shepham.

II And the coast shall go down from Shepham to Ribiah, on the east side of Ain; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the side of the sea of Chinnereth eastward.

12 And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at the salt sea: this shall be your land, with the coasts thereof round about.

13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe.

14 For the tribe of the children of Reuben, according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad, according to the house of their fathers, have received their interitance, and half the tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance.

received their inheritance on this side Jor-from them that have many ye shall give many; dan near Jericho, eastward, toward the sun-but from then that have few ye shall give few : rising.

16 T And the Lord spake unto Moses, say-

ing, 17 These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun.

18 And ye shall take one prince of every

tribe, to divide the land by inheritance. 19 And the names of the men are these : Of

neb. 20 And of the tribe of the children of Si-

meon; Shemuel the son of Ammihud. 21 Of the tribe of Benjamin; Elidad the son

22 And the prince of the tribe of the chil-

dren of Dan; Bukki the son of Jogli. 23 The prince of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children of Manasseh;

Hanniel the son of Epuod. 24 And the prince of the tribe of the chil-

dren of Ephraim; Kemuel the son of Shiph-25 And the prince of the tribe of the chil-

dren of Zebulun; Elizaphan the son of Par- may fice thither. nach. 26 And the prince of the tribe of the chil-

dren of Issachar; Paltiel the son of Azzan. 27 And the prince of the tribe of the chil-

dren of Asher; Ahihud the son of Skelomi. 28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali; Pedahel the son of Am-

mibud. 29 These are they whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Jarael in the land of Canaan.

CHAP. XXXV.

6 six of them to be cities of refuge. I The laws concerning murder.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses in the A plains of Mosb by Jordan sear Jericho,

saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of

their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Levites auburbs for the cities round about them. 3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in,

and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts. 4 And the suburbs of the cities which ye

shall give unto the Levites, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward, a thousand

cubits round about. 5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city shall be in the midst: this shall be to

them the suburbs of the cities. 6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites there shall be six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslaver, that he may flee thither: and to them

ye shall add forty and two cities. 7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites shall be forty and eight cities: them

shall ye give with their suburbs 8 And the cities which ye shall give shall be 15 The two tribes and the half tribe have of the possession of the children of Israel: every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which he inheriteth.

9 T And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saving, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come over Jordan into the land of Canaan;

Il Then ye shall appoint you cities to be

cities of refuge for you: that the slaver may the tribe of Judah; Caleb the son of Jephun-Iflee thither, which killeth any person at una-POTEW 12 And they shall be unto you cities for re-

fuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment

13 And of these cities which ve shall give. six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the

land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge. 15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the cojourner among them; that every one that killeth any person unawares

16 And if he emite him with an instrument of iron, (so that he die,) he is a murderer : the murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone, (wherewith he may die,) and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put

to death. 18 Or if he smite him with an hand-weapon of wood, (wherewith he may die,) and he die, he is a murderer : the murderer shall surely be put to death

19 The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer : when he meeteth him he shall ulay him.

20 But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand that he die : he that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer when he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait;

23 Or with any stone wherewith a man may lie, seeing him not, and cast if upon him that bis harm :

24 Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood

according to these judgments: 25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, which was anointed with the boly oil. 26 But if the slayer shall at any time come

without the border of the city of his refuge. whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; he shall not be guilty of blood : 28 Because he should have remained in the

city of his refage until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall be for a statute of judgment unto you, throughout your genera-

tions, in all your dwellings.

30 Whose killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die

31 Moreover, ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of

death: but he shall be surely put to death. Ithe tribes of the children of is 32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him himself to his own inheritance. that is fied to the city of his refuge, that he

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein Mileah, an ye are; for blood it defileth the land; and the phebad, we land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is there' some

shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it. 34 Defile not therefore the land which ye

shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the Loan the family of their father. dwell among the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXVI.

The inconvenience of the inheritance of daughters is remedied.

in the plains of Moab by Jordan sear Jericho.

ND the chief fathers of the families of A the children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the chief

fathers of the children of Israel; 2 And they said, The Lord commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel : and my lord was

commanded by the Loan to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters 3 And if they be married to any of the soi.

of the other tribes of the children of Israel: then shall their inheritance be taken from the he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received; so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when the jubilee of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the Loan, saying, The tribs of the sons of Joseph hath

said well. 6 This is the thing which the Lord doth command concerning the daughters of Zelo-phehad, saying, Let them marry to whom

they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry : 7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for

every one of the children of Israel shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his 8 And every daughter that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of

Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers 9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of

the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep 10 Even as the Long commanded Moses, so

should come again to dwell in the land, until did the daughters of Zelophehad:
the death of the priest.
33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelopye are; for blood it defileth the land; and the phehad, were married unto their father's bro-

12 And they were married into the families of the sons of Manasseh, the son of Joseph and their inheritance remained in the tribe of

13 These are the commandments and the judgments which the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel,

Red sea, between Paran, and Tophel, and

The Fifth Book of MOSES, called DEUTERONOMY.

CHAP. I. 1 Mores, in the end of the fortieth year, brief Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizabably rehearseth the story, 6 of God's promise, 2 (There are eleven days journey 34 and his anger for their incredulity.

reb, by the way of mount Seir, unto Kadesh-HESE be the words which Moses spake barnea.) L unto all Israel on this side Jordan, in 3 And it came to pass in the fortieth year, the wilderness, in the plain over against the in the eleventh menth, at the first day of

128

2 (There are eleven days' journey from Ho-

the month, that Moses spake unto the chil- go up, and into wint ci dren of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

4 After he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Ashtaroth in Edrei :

5 On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,

6 The LOAD our God spale unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in but rebelled against the c this mount:

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the places nigh thereunto in the plain, in the

hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea-side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphrates.

8 Behold, I have set the land before you: ple is greater and taller t go in and possess the land which the Loan are great, and walled up an are unto your fathers. Abraham, Isaac, and moreover, we have seen th Jacob, to give unto them, and to their seed kims there. after them

9 ¶ And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone.

10 The LORD your God hath multiplied fore you, he shall fight for you, and, behold ye are this day as the stars all that he did for you in of heaven for multitude.

Il (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, as he hath promised you!)

12 How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

13 Take ye wise men and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye a nawered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise mes, and known, and made them heads over you, captains o ver thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and cap-

tains over tens, and officers among your tribes. 16 And I charged your judges at that time, aying. Hear the courses between your brethren, and judge righteously between every man and his brother, and the stranger that is with him.

17 Ye shall not respect persons in Judgment, but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man, for the judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Horeb. we went through all that great and terrible good and evil, they shall go wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the unto them will I give it, and mountain of the Amorites, as the Lord our God commanded us; and we came to Kadeshbarnea.

40 And I said unto you, Ye are come_unto the mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD

our God doth give unto us. 21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the hand before thee: go up and possess it, as the our God commanded us

fear not, neither be discouraged. 23 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said. We will send men before them, Go not up, neither fight and that shall search se out the land, and among you; lest we be smitt wing us word again by what way we must enemies.

23 And the saying plea took twelve men of you, a

24 And they turned, as mountain, and came unticol, and searched it out.

25 And they took of the their hands, and brought i brought us word again, at land which the LORD our (

26 Notwithstanding, ye

LORD YOUR God.

27 And ye murmured said, Because the LORD brought us forth out of the deliver us into the hand destroy us.

28 Whither shall we go have discouraged our heart

29 Then I said unto you,

be afraid of them.

30 The LORD your God ye are this day as the stars all that he did for you in I eyes;

31 And in the wilderness seen how that the Lord thy a man doth bear his son, in : went, until ye came into thi 32 Yet in this thing ye di

LORD your God, 33 Who went in the wa search you out a place to p in fire by night to shew should go, and in a cloud by

34 And the Lord heard 1 words, and was wroth, and sv

35 Surely there shall not a of this evil generation see which I sware to give unto y
36 Save Caleb the son c shall see it; and to him wi that he hath trodden upon. dren, because he hath who

Lord. 37 Also the Lord was at your sakes, saying, Thou al thither.

38 But Joshua the son of Nu before thee, he shall go in thi him; for he shall cause Israe

39 Moreover, your little said should be a prey, and sess it

40 But as for you, turn ye journey into the wilderness, b Red sea.

41 Then ye answered and We have sinned against the I. up and fight, according to al Oan God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; girded on every man his wear

were ready to go up into the h 42 And the Lond said unti

43 So I spake unto you, and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the Long, and went presumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the Amorites which dwelt in that mountain came out against you, and chased you as bees do, and destroyed you in Sair, even unto Hormah.

45 And ye returned, and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give car unto you.

4? So ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye about there.

CHAP. II. 1 The story is continued touching the Edomics, 9 the Moubites, 17 and the Ammonites. HEN we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red

sea, as the Loan spake unto me: and we compassed mount Seir many days. 2 And the Loan spake unto me, saving,

3 Ye have compassed this mountain long epough: tura you northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the coast of your bre-thren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir, and they shall be afraid of you : take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore.

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, no, not so much as a foot-breadth : because I have given mount Seir

unto Esau for a possession.
6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the Loan thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand : he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: these forty years the Load thy God hath been with tice; thou hast lacker nothing.

8 Aud when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt is Seir, through the way of the plain from Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned, and passed by

the way of the wilderness of Moab.

9 And the Lord said unto me, Distress not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle, for I will not give thee of their land Ar a possession, because I have given Ar unto the children of Lot for a possession.

10 The Emims dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall as the Anakims;

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Anakims, but the Moabites call them Emims. 12 The Horims also dweit in Seir beforetime, but the children of Esau succeeded them

when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their stead, as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the Loan gave unto them.

the brook Zered: and we went over the brook Zered.

14 And the space in which we came from Kadesh-barnea, until we were come over the brook Zered, was thirty and eight years, un-til all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, as the LORD sware unto them

15 For indeed the hand of the Lord was host, until they were consumed.

war were consumed and dead from among God delivered all unto us: dideniès, in us.

17 That the Loan spake unto me, saying, 18 Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day.

19 And when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, distress them not, nor meddle with them : for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon say

possession, because I have given it unto the children of Lot for a possession. 20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time, and the

Ammonites call them Zamzummims; 21 A people great, and many, and tall as the Anakims; but the Loan destroyed them be-

fore them, and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead : 22 As he did to the children of Esau which dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed the Horims

from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead, even unto this day: 23 And the Avims, which dwelt in Hazerim, even unto Azzah, the Caphtorims, which

came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.)

24 T Rise ye up. take your journey, and pass over the river Arnon: behold, I have given into thy hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land; begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle.

25 This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble and be in anguish because of thee.

26 T And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth unto Sihon king of

Heshbon, with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high-way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink : only I will pass through on

my feet. 29 (As the children of Esan which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me,) until I shall pass over Jordan, into

the land which the Loun our God giveth un 30 But Sibou king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him? for the Loan thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate. that he might deliver him into thy hand, as

appeareth this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I

have begun to give Sihon and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 Then Sibon came out against us, he and

all his people, to fight at Jahaz. 33 And the Lorn our God delivered him 13 Now rise up. said I, and get you over before us, and we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city; we left none to remain:

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we tock.

36 From Aroer, which is by the brink of aminst them, to destroy them from among the the river of Arnon, and from the city that is by the river, even unto Gilead, there was 16 Y So it came to pass, when all the men not one city too strong for us; the Loap our

37 Only water the land of the children of

Ammon thou camest not, nor unto any place of the river Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the Lord our God forbade us.

CHAP. III.

1 Of Og king of Bushan. 23 Moses' prayer to

out against us, he and all his people, to battle session which I have given you. at Edrei. 2 And the Lord said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people.

unto him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the ther thou passest.

Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. 3 So the Lord our God delivered into our hands Og also the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him, until none was left

to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time; there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

5 All these cities were fenced with high walls. grates, and bars, besides unwalled towns a great псалу

6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihou king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city. 7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the

cities we took for a prey to ourselves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites, the land that was on this side Jordan, from the river of Arpen unto mount Hermon :

9 (Which Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion:

and the Amorites call it Shenir;) 10 All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead,

and all Bashan, unto Salcah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan:

11 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold his bedstead nas a bed-read of iron: is it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits war the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 And this land which we possessed at that time, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and the cities and go in and possess the land which the Lord

Caulites.

13 And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the king om of Og, gave I unto the half-tribe of Manaseh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants.

14 Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob, unto the coasts of Geshuri, and Maachathi; and called them after his own name, Bashan-bavoth-jair, unto this day.

 15 And I gave Gilead unto Machir.
 16 And unto the Reubenites, and unto the Gadites, I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon, half the valley, and the border, even unto the river Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon:

17 The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast thereof, from Chinnereth even unto the soa of the plain, even the sait-sea, under Ashdoth-

Discah custward.

18 T And I commanded you at that time, mying. The Lord your God hath given you this land to possess it : ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle. (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have

given you;
20 Until the Lord have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until enter into the land : 27 he is permitted to see it. they also possess the land which the Lond HEN we turned, and went up the way to your God hath given them beyond Jordan. and Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan came then shall ye return every man unto his pos-

21 ¶ And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying. Thine eyes have seen all that the Loko your God bath done unto these two kings: so and his land, into thy hand; and thou shall do shall the Loro do unto all the kingdoms whi-

22 Ye shall not fear them: for the Long

your God he shall fight for you. 23 And I besought the Loan at that time,

saving,

24 O Lord Gop, thou bast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what god is there in heaven or in earth that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might ! 25 I pray thee let me go over and see the

good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.

26 But the Lord was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the Loan said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no

more unto me of this matter. 27 Get thee up unto the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold if

with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan. 28 But charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him; for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to in-

herit the land which thou shalt see. 29 So we abode in the valley over against Beth-peor.

CHAP. IV.

1 An exhortation to obedience. 41 Moses appoint th the three cities of refuge on that side Jordan.

Now therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes, and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites, and to the God of your fathers giveth you.

2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish aught from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Baal-peor: for all the menthat followed Baal-peor, the Loan thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God are alive every one of you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the Lord my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land vhither ye go to possess it.

6 Keep therefore, and do them; for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all there statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.

7 For what nation is there so great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as the LOED our

God is in all things that we call upon him for: 8 And what nation is there so great that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all! this law, which I set before you this day?
9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy

depart from thy heart all the days of thy life;

but teach there thy sons, and thy sons' sons: 10 Specially the day that thou stoodest be-fore the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the Loan said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words,

that they may learn to fear me all the days of men's hands, wood and stone, a that they shall live upon the earth, and that see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. they may teach their children.

11 And ye came near, and stood under the

mountain, and the mountain burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds,

and thick darkness. 12 And the Loan spake unto you out of the midst of the fire; ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; only ye heard

13 And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ten

commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stos 14 ¶ And the LORD commanded me at that

time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 Take ye therefore good heed unto your-

selves, (for ye saw no manner of similitude in the day that the Loup spake unto you in Ho-

reb out of the midst of the fire,) 16 Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female;

17 The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that

flieth in the air : 18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is

in the waters beneath the earth : 19 And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto beaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the

moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them. and serve them, which the Lord thy God heardest his words out of the midst of the hath divided unto all nations under the whole fire

beaven. 20 But the Long hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, even out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance,

as ye are this day. 21 Furthermore, the Loap was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in

unto that good land which the Long thy God giveth thee for an inheritance. 22 But I must die in this land, I must not go

over Jordan : but ye shall go over, and possess that good land.

23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the Loun your God, which he this day, that it may go well with thee, and made with you, and make you a graven image, with thy children after thee, and that thou made with you, and make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing which the Loan

thy God hath forbiddes thee 24 For the Long thy God is a consuming

are, even a jealous God.
25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, and

Lord thy God, to provoke him to anger ;

26 I call heaven and earth to witness against this law, which I set before you this cay:

9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy from off the land whereunto ye go over Josesoul diligently, lest thou forget the things dan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your which thine eyes have seen, and lest they days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyyou this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish

ed. 27 And the Load shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the Loan shall

lead you. 28 And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither

29 But if from thence thou shalt seek the Loan thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart, and with all thy

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even in the latter days, if thou turn to the Loap thy God.

and shalf be obedient unto his voice, 31 (For the Load thy God is a merciful God.) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers, which

he sware unto them. 32 For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the

one side of heaven unto the other, whether there bath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it?

33 Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched-out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the Load he is God; there is none else besides him.

36 Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee; and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire, and thou

37 And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of Egypt:

38 To drive out nations from before thee,
then then thou art, to bring

thee in, to give thee their land for an inherit-ance, as it is this day. 36 Know therefore this day, and consider

if in thine heart, that the Lord he is God in heaven above, and upo . the earth beneath :

there is none else.

40 Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever

41 Then Moses severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the sun-rising ;

42 That the slayer might nee thither, which children's children, and shalt have remained should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated long in the land, and shall corrupt yourselver, him not in times past; and that, fleeing unto and make a groven image, or the likeness of one of these cities, he might live any thing, and shall do evil in the sight of the 43 Nancly, Bezer in the wilderness, in the

plain country of the Reubenites; and Ra-

moth in Gilead of the Gadites; and Golea in

Busham of the Munassites. 44 T And this is the law which Moses set

before the children of Israel : 45 These are the testimonies, and the statres, and the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, after they came

forth out of Egypt;
46 On this side Jordan, in the velley over grainst Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom thy God giveth thee.

bines and the children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt:

47 And they possessed his land, and the land of Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which were on this side Jordan.

toward the sun-rising: 48 From Aroer, which is by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which is

49 And all the plain on this aide Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the springs of Pisrah.

CHAP. V. 1 The covenant in Horeb. 6 The ten command-

ments. 22 Muses receively the law. ND Moses called all Israel, and said unto A them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and indgements which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and keep and do them.

2 The Loap our God made a covenant with

us in Hareb. -3 The Load made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all

of us bere alive this day 4 The Loup talked with you face to face in

the mount, out of the midst of the fire,

5 (I stood between the Loan and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD: for ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount,) saying,

S I am the Loud thy God, which brought t re out of the land of Egypt, from the house

or bondage. / Thou shalt have none other gods before

Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth :

9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the Loan thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third

and fourth generation of them that hate me, 10 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my command-

menta. II Thou shalt not take the name of the Loan thy God in vain: for the Loan will not bold Aim guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 Keep the subbath-day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God bath commanded thee.

13 Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work :

14 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Long thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy man-servant, nor thy maki-servant, shall not turn saide to the right hand or to the nor thine ox, nor thine ass, aor any of thy lieft. cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy man-cervant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.

15 And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and that the Loan thy God brought thee out thence, through a mighty hand, and by a stretched-out arm: therefore the Long thy God commanded thee

to keep the sabbath-day. 16 T Honour thy father and thy mother, as the Lorp thy God bath commanded thee : that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may

go well with thee, in the land which the Load

17 Thou shalt not kill. 18 Neither shalt thou commit adultery. 20 Neither shalt thou bear false witness

19 Neither shalt thou steal.

against thy neighbour.
21 Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbourts wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his man-servant, or his maid-servant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing

that is thy neighbour's. 22 These words the Lord spake unto all our assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice; and he added no more: and he wrote them in two tables of

stone, and delivered them unto me. 23 And it came to pass, when we heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire.) that ye came

near unto me, sees all the heads of your

tribes, and your elders; 24 And ye said, Behold, the Long our God hath showed us his glory, and his greatness. and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? For this great fire will consume us. If we hear the voice of the Loap our God any more,

then we shall die. 26 For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LOTE our God shall say; and speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak upto thee, and we will hear it, and do it.

28 And the Loan heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the Lord said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that they

bave spoken. 29 O that there were such an heart in them. that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to

possess it. 32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the Lors your God bath commanded you: ye

33 Ye shall walk in all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and that it may be well with

you, and that ye may prolong your days in , and the statutes, and the judgments, which the land which ye shall possess.

CHAP. VI. 1 The end of the law is obedience: 3 an exhortation thereto.

TOW these are the commandments, statutes, and the judgments, which the Loan your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye

go to possess it:
2 That thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee; thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of

thy life, and that thy days may be prolonged.

3 ¶ Hear, therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers bath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 Hear, O Israel: the Lond our God is one Lord.

5 And thou shalt love the Losp thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart.

7 And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou down, and when thou risest up.

thine hand, and they shall be as froutlets between thing eyes.

9 And thou shalt write them upon the posts

of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the Loap thy God shall have brought thee into the land them: thy daughter thou shalt not give unto which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee thy son. great and goodly cities which thou buildest not,

11 And houses full of all good things which thou filledst not, and wells digged which thou kindle diggedst not, vineyards and olive-trees which deally. thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have

esten and be full;

13 Then beware lest thou forget the LORD. which brought thee forth out of the land of their graven images with fire. Egypt, from the house of bondage.

13 Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name.

14 Ye shall not go after other gods, of the god, of the people which are round about of the earth.

you; among you;) lest the anger of the Loan thy number than any people; (for yo were the God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee fewest of all people;)

monies, and his statutes, which he hath com- from the hand of Pharach king of Egypt. manded thee.

18 And thou-shalt do that which is right and possess the good hand which the Loun sware generations; unto thy fathers;

fore thee, as the Loep bath snoken.

20 And when thy son asketh thee in time bim to his face. to come, saying, What mean the testimonies,

the Long our God bath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharach's bondmen in Egypt, and the Loud brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

22 And the Loap shewed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Ezypt, upon Pha-raoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us is, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the Lond our God, for our good always, that he might preserve us alive, as it is at this day.

25 And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the Lorp our God, as he hath commanded

CHAP. VII.

I All communion with the nations forbidden, 4 for four of idulatry, and other reasons.

If HEN the Load thy God shall bring thee late the land whither thou goest

to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Mittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Cananites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the walkest by the way, and when thou liest Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier

than theu: 8 And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon 2 And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee, thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt

make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them: 3 Neither shalt thou make marriages with

his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: se will the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and destroy thee sud-

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn

6 For thou art an body people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God bath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face

7 The Lord did not set his love upon you, 15 (For the Loan thy God is a jealous God nor choose you, because ye were more in

from off the face of the earth.

8 But because the Lond loved you, and be16 T Ye shall not tempt the Lond your cause he would keep the eath which he had God, as ye tempted Aim in Massah.

Worn unto your Tathers, hath the Lond 17 We shall diligently keep the command-broight you out with a mighty hand, and rememts of the Lond your God, and his test i deemed you out of the house of bondmen.

2 Know, therefore, that the Loup thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth good in the sight of the Loap; that it may be covenant and mercy with them that love him well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and and keep his communiments, to a thousand

10 And repayeth them that hate him to 19 To cast out all thine enemies from be-their face, to destroy them : he will not be slack to him that hatoth him, he will repay

Il Thou shall therefore beep the command-

ments, and the statutes, and the judgments, 1go in and possess the land which the Lorn which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 T Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye bearken to these judgments, and keep and do them, that the Loup thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers.

13 And he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of the kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the Loap will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee.

16 And thou shalt consume all the people which the Loan thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon them; neihe a snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These

nations are more than I, how can I dispos-

sess them ! 18 Thou shalt not be afraid of them; but shalt well remember what the Load thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt:

19 The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched-out arm, whereby the Loan thy God brought thee out; so shall the Loap thy God do unto all the peopic of whom thou art afraid.

20 Moreover the Loro thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the Loan thy God is among you, a mighty God and terrible.

22 And the Loan thy God will put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou forget the Loan thy God (which brought thee mayest not consume them at once, lest the forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And he shall deliver their kings into of the rock of flint; thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name

stroyed them.
25 The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire; thou shalt not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for it is an abomination to the Lord thy God.

like it : but thou shalt utterly detest it, and mant, which he sware unto tay fathers, as if thou shalt utterly abbor it : for it is a cursed is this day. thing.

CHAP. VIII.

dealing with them.

A LL the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and stroyeth before your face aqahall ye perise:

sware unto your fathers. 2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the Lord thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know, that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every mord that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Losp doth man live.

4 Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee. neither did thy foot swell, these forty years. 5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart,

that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee. 6 Therefore thou shalt keep the command-

ments of the Lord thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him.

7 For the Lorn thy God bringeth thee into a good land; a land of brooks of water, of ther shalt thou serve their gods; for that will fountains, and depths that spring out of vallies and hills:

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig-trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil-olive and honey ;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the Lorn thy God, for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day :

12 Lest, when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein; 13 And whea thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied,

and all that thou hast is multiplied;

14 Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou of bondage;

15 Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with from under heaven: there shall no man be manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he able to stand before thee, until thou have de-might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do thee good at thy latter;

17 And thou say in thine heart, My power, and the might of my hand, hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the Lorn thy 26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination God: for it is he that giveth thee power to into thy house, lest thou be a cursed thing get wealth, that he may establish his cove-

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the Lord thy God, and walk after other gods, An exhartation to obedience in regard of God's and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day, that ye shall surely perisa.

20 As the nations which the Lord de-

because ye would not be obedient unto the and I will make of thee a nation mightier and voice of the Loap your God. CHAP. IX.

Moses distundeth them from the opinion of their own righteousness, by rehearsing their several rebellions

HEAR, O Israel: Thou art to pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations greater and mightier than thyself, cities

great, and fenced up to heaven;
2 A people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand be-fore the children of Anak!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the Loan thy God is he which goeth over before thee as a consuming fire; he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face : so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the Loap hath said unto thee.

4 Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the Loan thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the Loan hath brought me in to possess this land; but for the wickedness of these nations the Long doth drive them out from before thee.

5 Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land; but for the wickedness of these nations the Loap thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform the word which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

6 Understand therefore that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art a stiff-

necked people. 7 T Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the Lorp thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the Lorp.

8 Also in Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the Loan was angry with you.

to have destroyed you.

9 When I was gone up into the mount, to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the Loap made with you, then I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights: I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

10 And the Loap delivered unto me two tables of stone, written with the finger of Gnd; words which the LORD spake with you in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that the Loan gave me

covenant

12 And the Lord said unto me, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have corrupted themselves: they are quickly turned aside out of the way which I com-manded them; they have made them a molten

13 Furthermore, the Loan spake unto me. aying, I have seen this people, and behold. it is a stiT necked people.

14 Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and blot out their name from under beaven: that were in the first tables, which then

greater than they.

15 So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire : and the two tables of the covenant were in my two

hands. 16 And I looked, and behold, ye had sinned against the Loap your God, and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the Loap had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes

18 And I fell down before the Loan, as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wick-edly in the sight of the Loap, to provoke him to anger.

19 (For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you.) But the Loan bearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the Lord was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed for

Aaron also the same time. 21 And I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground if very small, even until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at Taberah, and at Massah, and at Kibroth-hattaavah. ye provoked the Loan to wrath.

23 Likewise, when the Lorp sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the Loan your God, and ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

24 Ye have been rebellious against the Loan

from the day that I knew you. 25 Thus I fell down before the Loan forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the Loap had said he would destroy you.

26 I prayed therefore unto the Loap, and said, O Lord Gon, destroy not thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeem ed through thy greatness, which thou bast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember our servants, Abraham, Isaac. and Jacob : look not unto the stubbornness of and on them was written according to all the this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin :

28 Last the land whence thou broughtest us out say, Because the Lord was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath the two tables of stone, even the tables of the brought them out to sky them in the wilderness.

> 29 Yet they are thy people, and thine in-heritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power, and by thy stretched-out arm.

CHAP. X. God's mercy in restoring the two tables.

T that time the Loan said unto me, Hew A thee two tables of stone like unto the first and come up unto me into the mount, and make thee an ark of wood.

2 And I will write on the tables the words

brakedst, and thou shalt put them in the ark, thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven 3 And I made an ark of shittim-wood, and for multitude. bred two tables of stone like unto the first, ent next up into the mount, having the two I du exhortation to obedience. tables in mine hand.

a And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten commandments, which the Loan spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly , and the LORD gave them unto

5 And I turned myself, and came down from the mount, and put the tables in the ark which I had made, and there they be, as the Load ter manded me.

6 \$ And the children of Israel took their increey from Beeroth of the children of Jankm to Mosera: there Aaron died, and there be was buried; and Eleazar his son ministered

it the priest's office in his stead. 7 From thence they journeyed unto Gudgothe act from Gudgodah to Jothath, a land of

tivers of waters.

3? At that time the Loud separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of the covenant of tic Loan, to stand before the Loan, to minister unto him, and to bless in his name, unto

bis cay.
9 Wherefore Levi bath no part nor inheritmee with his brethren: the Long to his inhetitance, according as the Loan thy God pro-

Tised him.

10 And I stayed in the mount, according tr the first time, forty days and forty nights; and the Loap heartened unto me at that time also, and the Loan would not destroy

11 And the LORD said unto me. Arise, take Principles before the people, that they may to in and possess the land which I sware unto to give unto them, and to their seed, a land

their fathers to give unto them. 12 " And now, Israel, what doth the Loan the God require of thee, but to fear the Loan " God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Loan thy God with all

thy beart, and with all thy soul, 13 To keep the commandments of the Load, an his statutes, which I command thee this

da: for thy good?

11 Rebold, the heaven and the heaven of heatens is the Lorn's thy God, the earth also,

wirn all that therein is.

15 Only the Loan had a delight in thy fathere to love them, and he chose their seed a 'er them, even you, above all people, as it is this car

16 Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your

leart, and be no more stiff-necked.

17 For the Lord your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a 'errible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward.

18 He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger,

in riving him food and raiment.

19 Love yetherefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

20 Thou shalt fear the Loan thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name.

things which thine eves have seen.

threescere and ten persons; and now the Loan bind them for a sign upon your hand, that

CHAP. XI.

26 A blessing

THEREFORE thou shall love the Loan thy God, and keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his command-

ments, always. 2 And know ye this day; for I speak not

with your children which have not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of the Loan your God, his greatness, his mighty hand, and his stretched-out arm,

3 And his miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of Egypt, unto Pharaoh the

king of Egypt, and unto all his land;
4 And what he did unto the army of Egypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and how the Lord bath destroyed them unto this day

3 And what he did unto you in the wilder-

ness, until ye came into this place;

6 And what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben; how the earth opened her mouth and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the substance that was in their possession, in the midst of all Israel.

7 But your eyes have seen all the great acts

of the Lorp which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land whither ye go to possess it;

9 And that ye may prolong your days in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers

that floweth with milk and honey.

10 T For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs:

11 But the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh wa-

ter of the rain of heaven;

12 A land which the Loap thy God careth for: the eyes of the Loan thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even

unto the end of the year.

13 % And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart, and with all your soul,
14 That I will give you the rain of your

land in his due season, the first rain, and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy

corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.

15 And I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest eat and be full.

16 Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them;
17 And then the Loup's wrath be kindled

against you, and he shut up the heaven that

there he no rain, and that the land yield not 21 He is thy praise, and he is thy God, that her fruit, and last ye perish quickly from off hath done for thee these great and terrible the good land which the Loan giveth you. 18 Therefore shall ye lay up these my

22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt with words in your heart, and in your soul, an

be as frontlets between your eyes. ye shall teach them your children. of them when thou sittest in thine nd when thou walkest by the way, u liest down, and when thou risest up. thou shalt write them upon the doorthine house, and upon thy gates;

st your days may be multiplied, and of your children, in the land which sware unto your fathers to give them, ys of heaven upon the earth.

or if ye shall diligently keep all these iments which I command you to do love the Lord your God, to walk in ivs, and to cleave unto him;

in will the Loap drive out all these om before you, and ye shall possess nations and mightier than yourselves.
Try place whereon the soles of your tread shall be yours: from the wil-and Lebanon, from the river, the rirates, even unto the uttermost sea, r coast be.

ere shall no man be able to stand be-: for the LORD your God shall lay the on and the dread of you upon all the ye shall tread upon, as he hath said

ehold, I set before you this day a und a curse :

lessing, if ye obey the commandments IRD your God, which I command you

la curse, if ye will not obey the ments of the Lord your God, but le out of the way which I command lay, to go after other gods which ye known

lit shall come to pass, when the Lord hou goest to possess it, that thou shalt lessing upon mount Gerizim, and the m mount Ebal.

they not on the other side Jordan, wwhere the sun goeth down, in the he Canaanites, which dwell in the n over against Gilgai, beside the plains

ye shall pass over Jordan, to go in to he land which the LORD your God u, and ye shall possess it, and dwell

ye shall observe to do all the statutes nents which I set before you this

CHAP. XII.

ents of idolatry are to be destroyed. 16, 23 Blood forbidden.

E are the statutes and judgments :h ve shall observe to do in the land LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee it, all the days that ye live upon the

hall utterly destroy all the places the nations which ye shall possess ieir gods, upon the high mountains, the hills, and under every green

ye shall overthrow their altars, and ir pillars, and burn their groves with ye shall hew down the graven images ode, and destroy the names of them

5 But unto the place which the Loan your God shall choose out of all your tribes, to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come.

6 And thither ye shall bring your burnt-offerings, and your meerifices, and your tithes, and heave-offerings of your hand, and your yows, and your free-will-offerings, and the

firstlings of your herds, and of your flocks.

7 And there ye shall eat before the Lond your God; and ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the Loap thy God hath blessed thee

8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, every man whatsoever us

right in his own eyes. 9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance which the Loan your God

giveth you. 10 But when ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the Loan your God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you refrom all your enemies round about, so that ye

dwell in safety;

If Then there shall be a place which the LORD your God shall choose, to cause his name to dwell there, thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt-offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heaveollering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the Loan.

12 And ye shall rejoice before the Loan your God, ye, and your sore, and your daughters, and your men-servants, and your maid-servants, and the Levite that is within your gates; forasmuch as he nath no part nor inheritance

with you.

13 Take heed to thyself, that thou offer not hath brought thee in unto the land thy burnt-offerings in every place that thou seest:

14 But in the place which the Lord shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt-offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding, thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the Lord thy God which he hath given thee: the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, as of the roe-buck, and as of the hart.

16 Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall

pour it upon the earth as water.

17 Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds, or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy free-will-offerings, or heaveoffering of thine hand:

18 But thou must eat them before the Loan thy God in the place which the Lord thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daugh-ter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: thou shalt rejoice before the thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

19 Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest upon the earth.

20 ¶ When the Loap thy God shall enlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say. I will eat flesh, (because thy soul t place.

Shall say, I will eat nown, (nocease the ball not do so unto the Loan your longeth to eat flesh,) thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the Loap thy God land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd, shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 Even as the roe-buck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them; the unclean and

the clean shall est of them alike. 23 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood:

for the blood is the life; and thou may est not eat the life with the flesh. 24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it

upon the earth as water. 25 Thou shalt not eat it; that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after

thee, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the Loap.

26 f Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the Loan shall choose.

27 And thou shalt offer thy burnt-offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the Loap thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the Loap thy God: and thou shalt out the

flesh. 28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight of the Loan thy God.

23 When the Loan thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;

30 Take beed to thyself, that thou be not enared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou trquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? Even so will 1 do like wise.

31 Thou shalt not do so unto the Long thy God: for every abomination to the Lozo, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods: for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their

gods. 32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it : thou shalt not add thereto, nor

diminish from it.

CHAP. XIII. 1 Enlicers to idolatry, 6 how near soever, 10 are

to be stoned to death, &c. If there arise among you a prophet, or a

dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a worder.

2 And the sign or the wonder come to pass. whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them ;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the Loud your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the Loud your God with all your heart, and with all your soul.

Ye shall walk after the Loap your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave upto him.

hath spoken to turn you away from the Lorn above your God, which brought you out of the earth.

hath chosen to put his name there be too far house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the Lord thy God commanded and of thy flock, which the Lord hath given thee to walk in: so shalt thou put the evil thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou away from the midst of thee. 6 ¶ If thy brother, the son of thy mother,

or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even

unto the other end of the earth; 8 Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him :

9 But thou shalt surely kill him; thise hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee sway from the Load thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

11 And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this

is, among you.

12 ¶ If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the Loap thy God bath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 Certain men, the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, and have with-drawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known.

14 Then shalt thou inquire, and make search, and sak diligently; and, helicid, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought among you;

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitant . f that city with the edge of the sword, destroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoll thereof every whit, for the Loro thy God; and it shall be an heap for ever, it shall not be built again.

17 And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand: that the LORD may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep all his command-ments, which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the Lond thy God.

CHAP. XIV. 1 God's children are not to disfigure themselves

in mourning. 3 What may be caten. E are the children of the Lond your God. Ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes, for the

2 For thou art an holy people unto the Loup thy God, and the Loup hath chosen 5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of LORD thy God, and the Lord hath chosen dreams, shall be put to death; because he thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the What may and may not be calen. DEUTERONOMY.

The year of release.

4 These are the bearts which ye shall eat : | thine household. the ox, the sheep, and the goat, 5 The hart, and the roe-buck, and the fal-low-deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg,

and the wild ox, and the chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts; that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless, these ye shall not eat, of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the camel, a.fd the hare, and the coney : for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; therefore they are

unclean unto you. 8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor

touch their dead carcase. 9 These ye shall eat of all that are in the

waters; all that have fins and scales shall ye 10 And whatsoever hath not fine and scales ye may not eat: it is unclean unto you.

II ¶ O∕all clean birds ye shall eat. 12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat; the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the

copray. 13 And the glade, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind,

14 And every raven after his kind, 15 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier-eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the hat.

19 And every creeping thing that flieth is

unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten. 20 But of all clean fowls ye may est.

21 T Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself : thou shalt give it unto the stranger

that is in thy gates, that he may eat it: or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou art an holy people unto the Loap thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

22 Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

23 And thou shalt eat before the Load thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy berds, and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the Loan thy God al-24 And if the way be too long for thee, so

that thou art not able to carry it; or if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the Lord thy God bath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the Loap thy God aball choose.

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for hatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth:

3 Thou shalt not cat any abominable thing. Ithy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou and

27 And the Levite that & within thy gates: thou shalt not forsake him: for he hath no part nor inheritance with thee. 26 ¶ At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the

same year, and shalt lay if up within thy zates. 29 And the Levite, (because he bath no part nor inheritance with thee.) and the stranger. and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the Lorn thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

CHAP. XV. 1 The seventh year a year of release for the poor: 7 it must be no let of lending or giving. T the end of cvery seven years thou shalt . make a release. 2 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth aught unto his neighbour shall release it: he shall not exact

it of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the Loup's release. 3 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact & again: but that which is thine with thy brother, thine hand shall release: 4 Save when there shall be no poor among you; for the Lord shall greatly bless thee in the land which the Loan thy God giveth thee

for an inheritance to possess it: 5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the Lord thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee; and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

7 If there he among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates, in thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thy beart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother;

8 But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth. 9 Reware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the

year of release, is at hand; and thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought, and he cry unto the Loan against thee, and it be sin unto thee. 10 Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that for this thing the

works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. 11 For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy

Loan thy God shall bless thee in all thy

12 ¶ And if thy brother, an Hebrew man. or an Hebrew woman, he sold unto thee, and serve thee six years ; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free

from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

and thou shalt gat there before the Loap | 14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of

wine-press: of that wherewith the Loan thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto

15 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the Lord thy God redeemed thee : therefore I command

thee this thing to-day.

16 And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee, (because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with

thee.)

17 Then thou shalt take an awl, and thrust if through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever; and also unto thy nraid-servant thou shalt do likewise.

10 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he bath been worth a double hired servant to thee, in serving thee six years: and the Loap thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

19 \$ All the firstling males that come of thy bend, and of thy flock, thou shalt sanctify unto the Lord thy God; thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep :

20 The shalt eat it before the Loan thy God, year by year, in the place which the

Long shall choose, thou and the household. 21 And if there be any blemish t a ein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ile olemish. thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the Lord thy Go·l.

22 Thou shalf eat it within thy gates: the anclean and the clean person shall eat it alike, as the roe-buck, and as the hart.

23 Only thou shalt not cat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water. CHAP. XVI.

1 The feast of the passover, 9 of weeks, 19 of tabernacles. 18 Of judges and justice.

BEERVE the month of Abib, and keep the month of the passover when the beautiful the passover when the beautiful the passover when the passover were the passover when the passover when the passover were the passover when the passover when the passover were well as the passover when the passover were the

the passover unto the Loap thy God: for in the month of Abib the Loan thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the Loan thy God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the Lord shall choose

to place his name there.

Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it:

Shall judge the people with just judgment, thou seven days shalt not wrest judgment; thou seven days shalt not persons, neither take a gift; therewith, even the bread of affliction; (for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in pervert the words of the righteous. haste:) that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life.

And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coasts seven days; neither shall there any thing of the firsh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all

night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the Loap thy

God giveth thee:
6 But at the place which the Loan thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt.

7 And thou shalt roast and eat if in the place which the Loap thy God shall choose; and

thy teats.

Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread. and on the seventh day shall be a solemn as- in transgressing his covenant,

thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy |sembly to the Lone thy God; thou shalt do no work therein.

9 ¶ Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corp.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the Lord thy God with a tribute of a free-will-offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the LORD thy God, according

as the Lord thy God hath blessed thee: 11 And thou shalt rejoice before the Loro

thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, and he stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the Lord thy God hath chosen to place his name there

12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in Egypt . and thou shalt ob-

serve and do these statutes.

13 T'Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacies seven days, after that thou hast ga-thered in thy corn and thy wine.

14 And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maid-servant, and the Le-

vite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates.

15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn reast unto the Lord thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose; because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy increase, and in all the works of thine hands: therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

16 Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the Lord empty

17 Every man shall give as he is able, according to the blessing of the Loan thy God

which he bath given thee.

18 ¶ Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates which the Loud thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they

for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and

20 That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the

land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. 21 Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the Loap thy

God, which thou shalt make thee. 22 Neither shalt thou set thee up any image, which the Lorn thy God hateth.

CHAP. XVII

1 Things sacrificed must be sound. 2 Idolaters

must be s'ain. 8 Of hard controverstes. 14. The election, 16 and duly of a king.

THOU shalt not sacrifice unto the Loan thy God any bullock or sheep wherein is blemish, or any evil-favouredness: for that is an abomication unto the Loan thy

2 T If there be found among you, within thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto any of thy gates which the Loan thy God giveth thee, man or noman that hath wrought

wickedness in the sight of the Loan thy God,

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and | read therein all the days of his life; that he worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven which I have not commanded;

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and inquired diligently, and, behold, if be true, and the thing certain, that such

abomination is wrought in Israel:

Then shalt thou bring forth that man, or woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones till they die.

6 At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one wit-

ess he shall not be put to death.
7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people: so thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

8 T If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy, within thy gates; then shalt thou arise, and get thee up into the place which the Lorn thy God

shall choose:

9 And thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and inquire; and they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment. 10 And thou shalt do according to the sen-

tence which they of that place which the Loap shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they

inform thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand nor to the left.

12 And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister there before the Loap thy God, or unto the judge, even that men shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel.

13 And all the people shall hear, and fear,

and do no more presumptuously.

14 When thou are come unto the land which the Loap thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shait say, I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me :

15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee whom the Loap thy God shall choose; one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee : thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply horses to himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the LORD bath said unto you, Ye

shall benceforth return no more that way. 17 Neither shall be multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away; neither shall be greatly multiply to himself silver and

18 And it shall be, when be sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book, out of that which is before the priests the Levites:

19 And it shall be with him, and he shall

may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law, and these statutes, to do them :

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn not aside from the

commandment, to the right hand or to the left; to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Iarael.

CHAP. XVIII. 1 The Lord is the priests' and the Levites' in-heritance. 15 Christ the Prophet is to be

heard. 20 The presumptuous prophet is to die. THE priests the Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, shall have no part nor inheritance

with Israel: they shall eat the oricrings of the Long made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren; the LURD is their in-

heritance, as he hath said unto them. 3 ¶ And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that oner a sacrifice. whether it be ox or sheep , and they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two

cheeks, and the maw. 4 The first-fruit also of thy coris, of thy

wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him. 5 For the Loan thy God bath chosen him

out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name of the Loap, him and his sons for

6 T And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he sojourned and come with all the desire of his mind unto

the place which the Loap shall choose;
7 Then he shall minister in the name of

the Lord his God, as all his brethren the Levites do, which stand there before the Lord

8 They shall have like portions to est, besides that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.
9 ¶ When thou art come into the lend

which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you and one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch.

11 Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a neeromancer.

12 For all that do there things are an abremination unto the Loan: and because of these abominations the Lord thy God doth drive

them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be perfect with the LORD thy God. 14 For these nations, which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and

unto diviners: hut as for thee, the LORD thy God bath not suffered thee so to do. 15 § The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of the

brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall bearken:

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the Lorn thy God in Horeb, in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the Loan my God: neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the Loap said unto me, They have

well spokes that which they have spoken. vorts in his mouth; and he shall speak unto

them all that I shall command him. 19 And it shall come to pars, that whoseever will not hearken unto my words, which te shall speak in my name, I will require it

of him.

20 But the prophet which shall presume to west a word in my name which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak is the name of other gods, even that prophet shall the matter be established.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the Loap hath not

sprien?

22 When a prophet speaketh in the name of the Loan, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Loan both not spoken, but the prophet nath spoken # resumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of

CHAP. XIX.

The cities of refuge. 16 The punishment of a false witness.

WHEN the Loan thy God hath cut off the mations, whose land the Loan thy God giverh thee, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

2 Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the Loan thy

Got giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the Loan thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts. that every slayer may flee thither.

4 ? And this is the case of the slayer which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he

bated not in time Dast :

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the bead slippeth from the belve, and lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of these cities and live :

6 Lest the avenger of blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he was not worthy of death, inasmuch

m he hated him not in time past.
7 Wherefore 1 command thee, saying, Thou

shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the Lord thy God enlarge thy

coast, m he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to

give unto thy fathers;

9 if thou shalt keep all these command-ments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the Loan thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, besides these three:

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy and, which the Loan thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee.

11 T But if any man hate his neighbour, and he in wait for him, and rise up against him. and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into heart faint as well as his heart. the hand of the avenger of blood that he may 1ie.

13 Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou 13 I will raise them up a Prophet from among shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood their brettree like unto thee, and will put my from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

14 Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's tand-mark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the Long thy God giveth thee

to possess it.

15 ¶ One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses.

16 ¶ If a false witness rise up against any man, to testify against him that which is

wrong:

17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the Loan, before the priests and the judges which shall be in those days.

18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and behold, if the witness be a false witness, and bath testified falsely against

his brother;

19 Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shall thou put the evil away from among you.

20 And those which remain shall bear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any

such evil among you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot CHAP.

1 The pricel's exhortation to encourage the people to battle. 10 How to use the cities that accept or refuse the proclamation of peace.
16 What cities must be devoted.

WHEN thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest borses and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the Loan thy God to with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach,

and speak unto the people.

3 And a all say unto them, Hear, O Israel; ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts faint; fear not, and do not tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them;

4 For the Loan your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your ene-

mies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and bath not dedicated it? let him go and return unto his bouse, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet caten of it? let him also go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 And what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her! let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in bat-

tie, and another man take ber.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, What man is there that is fearful and faint hearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people,

Expiation of an uncertain murder! DEUTERONOMY. A stubborn son to be stoned.

to lead the people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then proclaim peace unto it.

II And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be.

that all the people that is found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve 12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt

besiege it:

13 And when the Loup thy God bath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt smite sword.

14 But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thy-self: and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the Loap thy God hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not

of the cities of these nations.

16 But of the cities of these people, which the Loan thy God coth give thes for an in-heritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them, namely, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, as the Load thy God bath be thy wife. commanded thee:

18 That they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye sin against the Loan your God. 19 T When thou shalt besiege a city a long

time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them : for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down, (for the tree of the field is man's life,) to employ them in the siege.

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat thou shalt destroy, and cut them down; and thou shalt is ild bulwarks against the city that maketh war with

thee, until it be subdued. CHAP. XXL

1 The explation of an uncertain murder. 15 The first-born is not to be distancetted upon privite affection. 18 A stubborn son is to be stoned to death.

F one be found slain in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it le not known who

hath slain him :

2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, that the city which is

next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city, shall take an beifer which bath not been wrought with, and which hath not drawn in the yoke;

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the beifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared re-

the beifer's

either eared reand and shall strike off re in the valley:

5 And the presss the sons of Levi shall come near. (for them the Lorn thy fooi hath 23 His body shall not remain all night upon chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury the name of the Lonn,) and by their word him that day; (for he that is hanged if ac-

that they shall make captains of the armies shall every controversy and every stroke be tried. 6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man, shall wash their hands

over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley. 7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our

eyes seen it.

8 Be merciful, O Loan, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them

9 So shalt thou put away the guilt of innoevery male thereof with the edge of the cent blood from among you, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the

LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the Loro thy God bath delivered them into thine bands, and thou bast taken them captive.

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou

wouldest have her to thy wife:

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house, and she shall shave her head and pare her nails;

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have born him children, both the beloved and the hated: and the first-born son be here that was

hated;

16 Then it shall be, when he maketh his some to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved first-born before the son of the hated, which is indeed the first-born:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the first-born, by giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he to the beginning of his strength; the right of the

first-born to his.

16 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rehellious son, which will not obey the voice of his fa-ther, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them :

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders

of his city, and unto the gate of his place:
20 And they shall say unto the elders of him city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a glutton and

a drunkard 21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones that he die : so shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Israel

shall hear, and tear.

22 ¶ And if a mar have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death,

and thou hang him on a tree;

144

circle of God;) that thy land be not defiled, father of the damsel, because he had brought thin the Long thy God giveth thee for an

CHAP. XXII. 1 Of tumanity toward brethren. adultery. 5 Divers laws. n. 20, 22 Of 25 Of rape.

All Of fornication 20 Of incest. sheep go astray, and hide thyself from

ate the brother. 2 And if the Crother be not nigh unto thee, r if they know him not; then they shalt

bring it ento thine own bouse, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and

tion shalt restore it to him again-? In like manner shalt thou do with his ass, and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost things of thy brother's, which he both lost, and then hast found, shalt thou do

lisewise: thou may est not hide thyrelf. 45 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or We ex fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them; thou shalt surely help him to lift

them by again.

5. The weman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man tet on a won an's garment; for all that do so are abunination unto the Loap thy God.

6 % If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, wither hey be young ones or eggs, and the can sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs. theu shalt not take the dam with the young:

7 But the unhalt in any wise let the dam go. and take the young to thee; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest prolong

the lays.

15 When thou buildest a new house, then then shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that then bring not blood upon thine house,

it any man fall from thence. 95 Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers scools: lost the fruit of thy seed which

therelast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, Le deided. 10 f Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an

as regather.

11 % he ou shalt not wear a garment of diters serie, as of woollen and liven together.

12 5 Thou shalt make thee fringes upon the four quarters of thy vesture, wherewith then covered thyself.

13 f If any man take a wife, and go in unto

her, and have her.

to vife, and he hateth her:

14 And give occasion of speech against her, and tring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and, when I came to her,

I found her not a maid: 15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and lar nother, take and bring forth the takens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the

city in the gate: In And the camsel's father shall say unto the elders. I gave my daughter unto this man

17 And lo, he hath given occasions of meach seniest her, saving. I found not thy cauch'er a maid; and yet these or the tokens of my daughter's virginity; and they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city Is And the olders of that city shall take God turned the curse into a blessing unto

that man, and chastice him. in And they shall amorce him in an hun-

145

up an evil name upon a virgin of I-rael, and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.

20 But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virgicity be not found for the damsel;

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones, that she tion; thou shalt in any case bring them again die; because she both wrought felly in Israel. to play the where in her father's house; so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

22 If a man be found lying with a woman married to an hesband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman; so shall thou put

away evil from Israel.

23 % If a dameel that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the

city, and lie with her;

24 Then ye shall tring them both out unto the rate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stone that they die; the damsel, because she crise not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among

25 T But if a man find a betrothed dameel in the feld, and the man force her, and lie with her; then the man only that lay with

her shall die:

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the camsel no sin northy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed camsel cried, and there was none to

zave her. 26 % If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her.

and lie with her, and they be found; 29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled ber, he may not put her away

all his days. 20 ¶ A man shall not take his father's wife,

nor discover his father's at let CHAP. XXIII.

1 Who may, or may not, enter into the congrepation. 9 Uncleanness to be avoided in the host. 21 Of vons. 24 Of trespasses.

HE that is wounded in the stones, or hath into the congregation of the Lord.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the Long; even to his tenth generation shall be not enter into the congregation of

the Lord. 3 An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the Loan; even to their tenth concration shall they not enter in-

to the congregation of the Lond for ever: 4 Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye can e forth out of Egypt : and because they hired against thee

Balaam the sen of Beor, of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee b Nevertheless, the Lorp thy God would not hearken unto Balsam; but the I out thy

thee, because the Loan the Golloved thee. 6 Thou shalf not seek their peace nor their

delicated of silver, and give them unto the prosperity all thy days for ever.

ers.

7 ¶ Thou shalt not abhor an E-k mite; for he is thy brother: thou shall not abhor an Egyptian; because thou wast a stringer in his land.

Of uncleanness, divorce,

8 The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the Lond

in their third generation.

9 When the host goeth forth against thine enonies, then keep thee from every wicked in her hand, and send her out of his house.

ic T If there be among you any man that is not clean, by reason of uncleanness that chraceth him by night, then shall he go abroad

out of the camp; he shall not come within the

11 But it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall wash himself with water; and, hen the sun is down, he shall come into the

camp again.
12 % Thou shalt have a place also without the ramp, whither thou shall go forth abroad.

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when ther wilt ease ith, and the self abroad, thou shalt dig the spalt tore back, and cover that wh 'a 'ometh from thee.

14 For the Loap thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thing enemies before thee; therefore shall the camp be boly, that he see no unclean

thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 Thom shift not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master

usto tire:

to lie shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place which he shall choose, in one of thy gates where it liketh him best :

thou shalt not oppress him. 17 There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of the sons of

lsraci. id Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow; for even both these are abomination unto the LORD

thy God. 19 Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals,

Gerry of any thing that is lent upon usury. 20 Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usary; but unto thy brother thou shalt not

lend upon usury; that the Lond thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand

to, in the land whither thou goest to possess it. 21 When thou shalt yow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the Loan thy God will surely require it of

thee; and it would be sin in thee. 22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall

be no sin in thee.

23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou

thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighhour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes not put any in thy vescel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then thou mayest pluck the cars with thine hand; but thou a widow's raiment to pledge: shait not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

CHAP. XXIV. 1 Of divorce. 6 Of pledges.

8 Of leprosy. 1. 16 Of justice. WHEN a man hath taken a wife, and mar-ried her, and it come given. ried her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eves, because he hat is found some uncleanness in her; then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it

2 And when she is departed out of his

house, she may go and be another man's rife.

3 And if the latter husband hate her, an i write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth if

in her hand, and sendeth her out of his bouse; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

4 lier former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the Loan thy God siveth thee for an inheritance.

5 T When a man bath taken a new wife, he

shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business : but he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which he half taken.

6 T No man shall take the nether on the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh a

man's life to pledge.

7 If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die, and thou shalt put evilaway from among you.

8 Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

9 Remember what the LORD thy God did

unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt 10 T When thou dost lend thy brother any

thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge: 11 Thou shalf stand abroad, and the man to

whom thou dort lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee:

12 And if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:

13 In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless thee : and it shall be righteousness unto thee before the Lone thy God.

14 Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy

brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates: 15 At his day thou shalt give him his hire.

shalt keep and perform; even a free-will-of-neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is fering, according as thou hast vowed unto the poor, and setteth his heart upon it : lest he cry Load thy fool, which thou hast promised with against thee unto the Load, and it be sin unto

16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put thy fill, at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt to death for the fathers : every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 Time shalt not pervert the judgment of the stinner, sur of the fatherless, per take

18 But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in Egypt, and the Lord thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command

7. Of man-steal thee to do this thing.

19 9 When thou cuttest down thine harvest; in thy field, and hast foregt a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to betch it : it shall be for the stranger, for the tatherless, and for the widow; that the Loan thy food may bless thee in all the work of thine hands

26 When then bestest thine olive-tree, then shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall do unrighteously, are an abonination unto the be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for Lorn thy God the widow.

2) When thou gatherest the grapes of thy by the way, when ye were come forth out of vincyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward; Egypt; it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-ran in the land of Egypt : therefore I command thee to do this thing.

CHAP. XXV.

trether. W Of the in modest woman. 13 Of unjust wrights. 17 The memory of Amulek to be bletted out F there be a controversy between men, and

I they come onto judgment, that the judges may judge them, then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked. 2 And it shall be, if the wiched man be

worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall giveth thee for an interitance, and possessent case him to lie doen, and to be beaten before it, and dwellest therein, his face, according to his fault, by a certain number. 3 Forty stripes he may give him, and in

exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and be him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee. 4 ¶ Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he

treadeth out the corn. 5 % If breth ren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto ber, and

take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. 6 And it shall be, that the first-born which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out # lorael. 7 And if the man like not to take his bro-

to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in I-rael, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother; 8 Then the elders of his city shall call him,

and speak unto him : and if he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her:
9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto

him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it he done unto that man that will not build up his bro- and bath given us this land, even a land that ther's house.

10 And his come shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed. II I When men strive together one with

another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and tal eth him by the secre's: 12 Then theu shalt out off her hand, thine

13 " Thou shalf not have in thy bag divers k elifeki a garmt an ca sarall.

eye shall not pity her.

14 Thou shalt not have in thire house di vers measures, a great and a small. 15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a periect and just measure shalf thou

have; that the days may be long-hered in the land which the Loan thy God give the thee.

16 For all that do such things, and all that

17 ¶ Remember what Amalek did unto thee

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all that more feel le

behind thee, when thou must faint and weary : and he feared not God. 19 Therefore it shall be, when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thint: enemies round about in the land which the 3 Stripes must not exceed forty. 4 The or is Lord thy God give to thee for an inheritance not to be muzzled. 5 Of raising seed unto a to possess it, that then that blot out the remembrance of Analek from under heaven:

thou shalt not forget it. CHAP. XXVI 2 The confession of him that off reth the basket of first-fruits. 16 The covenant between

God and the prople. ND it shall be, when thou art come in A unto the land which the Lorn thy God 2 That thou shalt talle of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of

thy land that the Lorn thy God giveth thre, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt zo unto the place which the Logo thy God shall choose to place his name there. 3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him. I profess

this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the country which the LOFD sware unto our fathers for to give us. 4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the Lorn thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the I orn thy God, A Syrian ready to perish mas my father, and he went down into Egypt. and sojourned there with a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and potuther's wife, then let his brother's wife go up lous: 8 And the Egyptians evil-entreafed us, and

afflicted us, and laid up on us hard hor lage :

7 And when we cried unto the Lorp God of our fathers, the Lour Leard cur voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression : 8 And the Lorn brought us firsh cut of

Egypt with a mighty band and with on outstretched arm, and with great terribleress, and vith signs, and vith wonders 9 And he bath brought us into this place.

floweth with milk and honey. 10 And now, behold, I have brought the first-fruits of the land which thou, O Lugar, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the Loan thy God, and worship before the

Long thy God. 11 And then shalt rejoice in every good thing which the Loan thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that is along you.

12 When thou hast made as end of titbing all the titles of thine increase the third year, nhich is the year of tithing, and) had given it unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatheriess, and the widow, that they may eat within the gates, and be filled:

If Then thou shalt say before the Lord thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them auto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast

communifed me: I have not transgressed thy communitations, neither have I forgotten tarre: 14 I have not eaten thereof in my mourn-

ing, neither have I taken away auth! thereof for any unclean use, for given aught thereof for the dead: b t I have hearkened to the Nexts of the Loan my God, and have done to curre: Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Ze-according to all that thou hast commanded bulun. Dan, and Naphtali, ric: 14 % And the Levites shall speak, and say

15 Look down from thy holy habitation, from beaven, and ble is thy people Israel, and

with milk and honey. 16 " This day the Loan thy God bath commended three to do these statutes and judgwert; thou shalt therefore keep and do them

with all thine heart, and with all thy soul 17 Thou hast avouched the Louis this day to be the Goll, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and the judgments, and to hearken unto his voice :

18 And the Lorn hath avoiched then this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promaded thee, and that thou shouldest keep all his communiments;

15 And to make thee high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be an holy people unto the Lord thy God, as he

hath spoken. CHAP. XXVII.

1 The people are to write the law upon stones. 14 The curses from mount Ebal.

ND Moses, with the elders of commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which I command you this

And it shall be, on the day when ye shall pars over Jordan, unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaster them

with plaster. 3 And thou shalt write upon them all the wor is of this law, when thou art passed over; that thou mayest go in unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the Load God of thy lathers bath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be, when ye be gone over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaster them with plaster.

a And there shall thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: thou , shall not lift up and from tool upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of whole stones; and thou shalt offer harat-offerings thereon unto the Lord thy Gul:

7 And thou shalt offer peace-offerings, and shall est facre, and rejoice before the Load thy God.

8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all

the words of this law very plainty. 9 ¶ And Moses, and the priests the Levites. spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel : This day thou art become

the people of the Long the God. 10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the Loan thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this

il " And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan: Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and

Issachur, and Joseph, and Benjamin. 13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal

unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

15 Cursed be the man that maketh any the land which thou hast given us, as thou graven or molten image, an abomination unto statest unto our fathers, a land that floweth the Lord, the work of the hands of the crattsman, and putieth it in a secret place : and all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

16 Cursed he he that setteth light by his father, or his mother: and all the people shall

say. Amen.
17 Cursod be he that removeth his neighbour's land-mark : and all the people shall say,

18 Cursed be he that maketh the blind to ander out of the way: and all the people .il say, Amen.

19 Cursed by he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow: and all the people shall say, Amen.

20 Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife : because he uncovereth his father's skirt: and all the people shall say, Amen.

21 Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast: and all the people shall say, Amen.

23 Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother: and all the people shall say,

Amen 23 Cursed be he that lieth with his mother-

in-law: and all the people shall say. Amen. 24 Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly: and all the people shall say, Amen.

25 Cursed be he that taketh reward to slav an innoccut person; and all the people shall

say, Amen 26 Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law, to do them: and all the people shall say, Amen.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 The blessings for whedience. 15 The curses for disobedience.

ND it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the Lond thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the Loan thy God will set thee on

high above all nations of the earth: 2 And all these blessings shall come on thee. and overtake thee, if thou shall hearken auto

the voice of the Loap thy God. 3 Blessed shall thou be in the city, and blessed shall thou be in the field,

4 Bleased shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the

flocks of thy sheep. 5 Blessed shall be thy basket and thy store.

6 Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and ble-sed shall thou be when thou goest

7 The Lord shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thre to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and fee before thee seven ways.

E The Loup shall command the blessing upon thee in thy store-houses, and in all that tion settest thine hand unto; and he shall ble-s three in the land which the Lord thy God giv-

eth thee.

2 The Loan shall establish thee an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the Loan thy God, and walk in his ways.

19 And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Long; and

they shall be afraid of thee.

il And the Long shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the Loan sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The Loan shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work thing hand: and thou shalt lend cuto many

nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And the Loap shall make thee the head, and not the tail: and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them :

14 And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to

gods to serve them.

15 T But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day. that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee.

16 Cursed shall thou be in the city, and cursed shall thou be in the field.

17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store. the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and stone. and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed shall thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalf thou be when then goest out.

20 The Loup shall send upon thee cursing. vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; be-cause of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The Lord shall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land whither thou goest to pos-

sess it.

22 The Load shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an in-Earnmation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew: and they shall pursue thee until thou perisb.

23 And the beaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under the shall be iron.

24 The Load shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust; from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until than be destroy-

25 The Lord shall cause then to be emitted before thine enemies; thou shall go out one way against them, and flee seven ways to bre them; and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And thy carease shill be most unto all fowls of the air, and unto the Leasts of the earth, and no man shall fray them away

27 The Load will smite thee with the botch

of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scal, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed. 28 The Lorp shall smite thee with malness.

and blindness, and astonishment of heart.

29 And thou shalt grope at neon-day as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways; and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save thee.

30 Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein; thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather

the grapes thereof 31 Thine ox shall be slain before thine eyes and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall

be violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee; thy sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou

shalt have none to rescue them.

32 Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given hearken unto the commandments of the Loan | unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail with longing for them all the day long : and there shall be no might in thine hand. 33 The fruit of tny land, and all thy labours.

shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; the right hand or to the left, to go after other and thou shall be only oppressed and crished always:

34 So that thou shalt be mad, for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. 35 The Loan shall staite thee in the knies

and in the legs with a sore borch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

36 The Lord shall bring thee, and the king which then shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; 18 Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and and there shall thou serve other gods, wood

> 37 And thou shalt become an astonishment. proverb, and a by-word, among all nations whither the Loan shall lead thee.

> 33 Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather but little in : for the lo-

cust shall con um : it.

59 Thou shalt plant vinevards, and dress them; but shalt neither drink of the wine, her gather the grapes: for the worms shall eat 40 Thou shalt have olive-trees throughout

all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint lags. U with the oil: for thise onve shall cast his

fruit.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters but thou shalt not enjoy them; for they shall go lato captivity.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume.

43 The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and taou shall come I don a very low.

44 He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt notifthe diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou of; and they shall cleave unto thee: shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover, all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because_thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the Lord

thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee.

46 And they shall be upon thee for a sign, and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever. 47 Because thou servedst not the Loan thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things ;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the Lond shall send against thee, in ther thou goest to possess it. hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and m want of all things : and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroy-

ed thee. 49 The Lord shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as wift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand;

50 A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew

favour to the young.

51 And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which also shall not leave thee cither corn, wite, or oil, or the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land : and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land which the Loan thy God hath given thee.

53 And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own box'y, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the Loan thy God bath given thre, in the siege, and in the straitness wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee;

54 So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, his eyes shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnast of his children

which he shall leave : 55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat; because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness wherewith thine enemies

shall distress thee in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter.

57 And toward her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the sege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful smote them : name, THE LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the Lord will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even reat plagues, and of long continuance, and or sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover, he will bring upon thes all that ye do.

61 Also every sickness, and every plague,

which is not written in the book of this law. them will the Loan bring upon thee, until thou i e destroyed.

62 And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the Lond thy God.

63 And it shall come to pass, that, as the LORD rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought: and ye shall be plucked from off the land whi-

64 And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people from the one end of the earth even

unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone. 65 And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest : but the LORD shall give thee there a

trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sor-: balar to wor 66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee, and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 In the morning thou shalt say, God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for

the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. 68 And the Loan shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bond-men and bond-women, and no man shall buy you.

CHAP. XXIX. 2 An exhortation to obedience. 29 Secret things belong unto God.

THESE are the words of the covenant which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, besides the covenant which he made with them in Horeb.

2 ¶ And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, Ye have seen all that the Loan did before your eyes in the land of Egypt, unto Pharaon, and unto all his servants,

and unto all his land : 3 The great temptations which thine eyes

have seen, the signs, and those great miracles: 4 Y. t the LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and cars to hear,

unto this day.

5 And I have led you forty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk whoe or strong drink; that ye might know that I am the Lond your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we

8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half-tribe of Manasseh.

9 Keep therefore the words of this cove-nant, and do them, that ye may prosper is all

150

Lize your God; your captains of your trites, dignation, and east them into another land, as your elders, and your officers, with all the if it this day. men of Israel,

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in thy camp, from the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldest enter into covenant with the Long thy God, and into his oath, which the Loan thy God maketh with thee tais das ;

13 That he may establish thee to-day for a people unto himself, and that he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he had sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham,

to Isane, and to Jacob. It Neither with you only do I make this

covenant an! this oath;

15 But with him that standeth here with us this day before the Loan our God, and also with him that is not here with us this day :

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the had of Exppt, and how we came through the sations which we passed by: 17 And we have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and

fold. which were among them:)

Is Lest there should be among you man, or weman. or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the Lord our God, to o and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth

tall and wormwood; 19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself

in his heart, saying. I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of mine heart, to

add drunkenness to thirst: 20 The Loap will not spare him, Jut then the arger of the Long and his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from uncer heaven.

21 And the Loap shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that are writ-

ten in this book of the law:

22 So that the generation to come of your children, that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses which the Lord hath laid upon it:

23 And that the whole land thereof is brimctone, and salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah, Admah and Zeboim, which the Loan overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations shall say, Wherefore bath the Load done thus unto this land? What

meaneth the heat of this great anger!

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Long God of their fathers, which he made with them, when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt:

26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and salom be had not given unto them:

27 And the anger of the Lone was kindled Sainst this land, to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book:

161

10 T Ve stand this day all of you before the land in anger, and if wrath, and in great in

29 The secret things belong unto the Lora

our God: Lut those thirm a larger revealed belong unto us, and to our elebtren for ever, that we may do all the words of this ick. CHAP. XXX

1 Great mercles promised unto the penitrat. The commandment is manifest. 15 Death and life are set before there.

ND it shall come to pass, when all the-e A things are come upon they the bic-sirg and the curse, which I have -et ilenore thee, and thou shall call them to mine amount all the nations whither the Loan thy God bath driven thee,

2 And shalt return unto the Loan thy God, and shalt obey his voice, accoming to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy colldren, with all thine heart, and with all thy

soul;

3 That then the Loup thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return, and gather thee from all the nations whither the Loan thy God hath scattered thee.

4 If any of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the Loan thy God gather thee, and from thence

will be fetch thee.

5 And the Loap thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it: and he will do thee good,

and multiply thee above thy fathers. 6 And the Loan thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy eed, to love

the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live. 7 And the Loan thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that

bate thee, which persecuted thee. 8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice

of the Loan, and do all his commandments, which I command thee this day.

9 And the Loan thy God will make thee pleateous in every work of three hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy caltle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good : for the Loan will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers;

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Long thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes, which are written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the Loan thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 T For this commandment which I command thee this day, it is not hidden from thee,

neither is it far off.

12 It is not in beaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sta for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou may est do it.

15 T See, I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil;

16 In that I command thee this day to leve 28 And the Loup moted them out of their the Loup thy God, to walk in his ways, and multiply; and the Lord thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess

17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them;

18 I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish; and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land whither thou passest over Jordan to go to possess it.

19 I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may

20 That thou mayest love the Lorn thy God. and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him; (for he is thy life, and the length of thy days;) that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Loap sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac.

and to Jacob, to give them. CHAP. XXXI. 1 Moses encourageth the people, and Joshua: 9 he delivereth the law unto the priests. God givelh a charge to Joshua. 19 and a song

to testify against the people.

A ND Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel

unto all Israel.

3 And he said unto them, I am an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more go out and come in ; also the Lorp bath said

unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

3 The Loap thy God, he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and Joshua, he shall go over before thee, as the Lord math said.

4 And the Lord shall do unto them as he

did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites; and to the land of them whom he de-

atroyed.

5 And the Loan shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 Be strong, and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them : for the Loan thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail

thee, nor forsake thee.

7 Y And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, Be strong, and of a good courage : for thou must go with this people unto the land which the LORD hath worn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

3 And the Loan, he if is that doth go before tiee: he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee; fear not, neither

be alamayed.

9 W And Moses wrote this law, and deli-"cred it unto the priests the sons of Levi. which bare the ark of the covenant of the Loan, and unto all the elders of Israel.

in And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in the soemaity of the year of release, in the feast of

'abernacles.

When all Israel is come to appear before the Losn thy God, in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing

12 Guther the people together, men, and neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you

to keep his commandments, and his statutes, women, and children, and thy stranger that and his judgments, that thou mayest live and is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the Loan your God, and observe to do all the words of this

law; 13 And that their children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the Lord your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess

14 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabermacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went,

and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the Loap appeared in the taternacle in a pillar of a cloud; and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacie. 16 T And the Loan said unto Moses, Behold.

thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land whither they go to be among them, and will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that day. Are not these evils come upon us, because our God is not among us?

18 And I will surely hide my face in that day, for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel: put it in

their mouths, that this song may be a witness for me against the children of Israel.

20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey, and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and waxen fat; then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and

break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, when many. evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for I know their imagination which they go about, even now, before I have

brought them into the land which I sware 22 T Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel.

23 And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, Be strong, and of a good courage : for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I sware unto them; and I will be with thee.

24 T And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished.

25 That Moses commanded the Levites which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee.

27 For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff

tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and mineful, and hast for otten God that formed earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death we will i utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside them, because of the provoking of his sons and from the way which I alive commanded your of his damphters.
and evil will befall you in the latter days, be-1 20 And 16 mid, I will hide my face from

your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this roug, that which is not God; they have provoked me until they were ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Moses' song, which setteth forth God's mercy and vengeunce; 46 his exhortation.

TIVE ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; G and hear, O cartin, the words of my mouth.

2 My doctrine shall drop as the min, my screen shall distil as the dow; as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers spend mine arrows upon them u; on the grass:

5 Because I will publish the name of the Loan; ascribe ye greatness onto our God.

4 He is the Roor, his work is perfect; for all his ways are judement: a God of truth, and

without iniquity, just and right is he. 5 Trey have corrupted themselves; their; spot is not the spec of his children; they are

a per ter-e and created generation 8 Do ye thus require the Loan, O foolish people and unwise! Is not be thy father that I would make the remembrance of them to both bounds thee? hath he not made thee, come from among men:

and established thee?

they will tell thee; When the Most High divided to the na-

thus their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the childiea of Israel

9 For the Loop's portion is his people; Jacolors the lot of his inheritance

to He for a taim han desert land, and in the we to heating wilderness; he led him about,

he instructed him, he kept him as the apple or his eye. If Asan circle stirreth up her and, fluttereth

over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taseth them, be weth them on her wings;

12 So the Lord above did lead him, and

there are no strange god with him.
If He made him ride on the high places of

the curth, that he might eat the increase of the fields, and he rowle him to suck honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock;

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lamus, and rames of the breed of Bashan, and roats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure blood of the ETa;:e

15 ¶ But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness: then he for their rock in whom they trusted, sock God which made him, and lightly es-

beemed the Rock of his salvation. 16 They provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked protection.

they him to anger.

this day, we have been rebellious against the this day, we have been rebellious against the good whom they knew not, to now goods that 28 Gather unto me all the elders of your came newly me, whom your fathers feared not.

18 Of the Rock that beent thee thou art un-

thee. 19 And when the Loap saw if he abhorred

cause ye will do evil in the sight of the Loup, them, I will see what their end shall by: for to provoke him to agger through the work of they are a very from and generation, children in whom is no faith. 21 They have moved me to jealousy with

> to anger with their vanities : and I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provole them to anger with a foolish nation

> 22 For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consome the carth with her increase, and set on tire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will

24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of bearts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

25 The sword without, and terror within, hall destroy both the young man and the virinin, the suckling also, with the man of grey

bairs. 26 I said, I would scatter them into corners,

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the 7 ¶ Remember the days of old, consider enemy, lest their acversaries should behave

the years of many generations; ask thy as themselves strangely, and lest they should ther, and he will show thee; thy cluers, and say. Our hand is high, and the Lord hath not done all this. 28 For they are a nation void of counsel,

neither is there any understanding in them.

29 O that they were wise, that they understeed this, that they would consider their latter end!

to How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had sold them, and the Loan had shut them up?

31 For their rock is not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves being judges.

32 For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter :

33 Their wine is the poison of dragons, and . the cruel venom of aspa-

34 Is not this laid up in store with me, and

scaled up among my treasures? 35 To me belongeth vergeance and recom-

pease: their foot shall slide in duc time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste. 36 For the Loan shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servicuts; when he

seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up or left. 37 And he shall say, Where are their gods,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerius? Let them rise up and help you, and be your

39 See now that I, even I, am he, and there 6 5

Moses ordered to mount Nebo. DEUTERONOMY. The blessings of the tribes.

ts no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; sufficient for him; and be thou an help to kim I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that from his enemies.

can deliver out of my hand.

I live for ever. 41 If I whet my glittering aword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render

venzeance to mine enemies, and will reward: then, that hate me.

42 I will make mire arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and and kept thy covenant. that with the blood of the slain and of the that with the blood of the sizin and of the 10 They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, captives, from the beginning of revenges upon and Largel thy law: they shall put incense the enemy.

4. Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people; for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his

44 f. And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and Hoshen the son of Nun.

45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel. 45 And he said unto them, Set your bearts

unto all the words which I testify among you this day; which ye shall command your children to observe, to do all the words of this law.

47 For it is not a vain thing for you; because It is your life: and through this thing ye shall forth by the moon, prolong your days in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

48 And the Loan spake unto Moses that lasting hills, self-same day, saying, 49 Get thee up into this mountain Abarim, zate mount Nebo, which is in the land of

Mosh, that is over against Jericho, and behold the land of Canana, which I give unto the

children of Israel for a possession; 50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as Agron thy brother died in mount Hor, and

was gathered unto his people: 51 Because ye trespessed against me among the children of Israel at the waters of Merihah-kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin; because ve sanctified me not in the midst of the chil-

dren of Israel. 53 Yet thou shalt see the land before thee; but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXIII. 1 The majesty of God. 6 The blessings of the twelve tribes. 26 The occellency of Israel.

ND this fr the blessing, where with Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.

2 And he said. The Lond came from Sinai. and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand west

a fiery law for them. 3 Yes, he loved the people: all his saints are

in thy hand: and they sat down at thy feet; every one shall receive of thy words. 4 Moses commanded us a law, even the in-

heritance of the congregation of Jacob. 5 And he was king in Jeshurun, when the heads of the people and the tribes of Israel

were gathered together.

G T Let Reuben live, and not die; and let not his men be few.

7 T And this is the blessing of Judah : and he said. Hear, Lorp, the voice of Judah, and shurun, who rideth upon the heaven in thy

8 7 And of Levi he said, Let thy Thummim 40 For I lit up my hand to heaven, and say, and thy Urim be with thy holy one, whom

thou didst prove at Massah, and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah; 9 Who said unto his father and to his mother. I have not seen him; neither did he acknowledge his broken, nor knew his own

children: for they have observed thy word.

before thee, and whole burnt-sacrifice upon thine altar. Il Bless, Loan, his substance, and accept

the work of his hands: smite through the loins of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not again.

12 ¶ And of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the Loan shall dwell in safety by him; and the LORD shall cover him all the day long,

and he shall dwell between his shoulders. 13 T And of Joseph he said, Blessed of the Long be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put

15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the

16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof; and for the good will of him that dwelt is the bush; let the blessing come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his brethren.

17 His glory is like the firstling of his bul-lock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh.

18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, Rejoice, Ze-

bulun, in thy going out; and Issachar, in thy 19 They shall call the people unto the

mountain; there they shall oner sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand. 20 T And of Gad he said, Blessed be he that

enlargeth Gad : he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

21 And he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he seated; and he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the

LORD, and his indements with Israel.

22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan te a lion's

whelp: he shall leap from Bashan.

23 9 And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the Loan; posses thou the west and the

21 T And of Asher he said, Let Asher be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him dip his foot in oil. 25 Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as

thy days, so shall thy strength be.
26 T There is none like unto the God of Je-

this white this people's let his hands be heln, and in his excellency on the sky

27 The eternal God is thy refuge, and un-ito thy seed: I have caused thee to see if Gerneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall with thine eyes, but thou shall not go over

thrust out the enemy from before thee, and thither.

shall say, Destroy them.

23 Israel thee shall dwell in safety alone: there in the land of Mosh according to the the fountialn of Jacob shall be upon a land of word of the Loun

23 Happy art thou, O Israel: who is like man knoweth of his sepulches unto this unto thee. O people saved by the Lord, the day. shield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy your old Moses may an thoudred and twenty excellency! And thine enemies shall be found years old when he died! I his eye was not dim, liars unto thee, and thou shalt read upon their nor his natural force abated. high places.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 Moses. from mount Nebo, vieweth the land : 5 he dieth there: 6,7 His age, and burial. 8 Thirty days' mourning for him: 9 Joshua succeeded him, 10 The praise of Moses.

ND Moses went up from the plains of A Most unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisrah, that is over against Jericho: and the Loap shewed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan,

2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim. and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, unto

the utmost sea, 3 And the south, and the plain of the valley

of Jericko, the city of palm-trees, unto Zoar. his land,
4 And the Lord said unto him. This is the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, the great terror which Moses shewed in the and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it un-, sight of all Israel.

corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop 6 And he buried him in a valley in the land down dew. of Moab, over against Beth-poor; but no

8 % And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days : so the days of weeping and mourning for Moses

were ended. 9 7 Ana Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses had laid his hands upon him: and the children of I-rael bearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses.

10 \ And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the Loan knew

face to face ;

II In all the signs and the wonders which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt. to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all

The Book of JOSHUA.

CHAP. I. I The Lord appointeth Joshua to succeed Mo- then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and

NOW after the death of Moses the servant be thou dismayed: for the Loan the of the Loan, it came to pass, that the with thee whithersoever thou goest. LORD spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Mosee minister, saying,

2 Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this reople, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel.

2 Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you,

as I said unto Moses.

4 From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the freat en toward the going down of the sun, smil be your coast.

5 There shall not any man be able to stand

fani thee, nor forsake thee.

6 Be strong and of a good courage; for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance iand which I sware onto their fathers to give them.

ed thee : turn not from it to the right hand or side Jordan, toward the sun-rising. to the left, that thou may est prosper whither-Dever theu gnest.

8 This book of the law shall not depart out thersoever thou sendest us we will go of thy mouth; but then shalt meditate therein'

encording to all that is written therein: for

ses. 3 The borders of the promised land, then thou shalt have good success.

5.9 field promiseth to assist Joshua: 8 he, 9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong fively him instructions. 9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong be thou dismayed: for the Loan thy God is 10 Then Joshua commanded the officers

of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ¶ And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, spake

Joshua, saying,

13 Remember the word which Moses the servant of the Loan commanded you, saying, The Loan your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your before thee all the days of thy life. As I was cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses with Moses, so I will be with thee : I will not gave you on this side Lordan ; but ye shall pass before your brethren armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them,

15 Until the Lond have given your brethren rest, as he half given you, and they also have possessed the land which the Loap your God 7 Only be thou strong, and very courageous, giveth them; these ye shall return unto the that thou mayest observe to do according to land of your possession, and enjoy it, which all the law which Moses my servant command. Moses the Load's servant gave you on this

> 16 T And they answered Joshua, saving, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whi-

17 According as we hearkened unto bloses Cay and might, that thou mayout observe to do in all things, so will we nearline suite there

Rahab receiveth the spies:

18 Whosever he be that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death : only be strong and of

a good courage. CHAP. II.

t Rainb receiveth and concealeth the two spics sent from Shittim: 8 the covenant between her and them: 23 their return.

ND Joshua the son of Nun sent out of A Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. And they went, and came into an harlot's house, named Rahab, and lodged there.

2 And it was told the king of Jericho, say-Behold, there came men in hither tonight of the children of Israel, to search out

the country

3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rabab. saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house : for they be come to search out all the coun-

And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they mere.

5 And it came to pass about the time of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall

overtal e them. 6 But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the

roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 % And before they were laid down, she

came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that the Lorn hath given you the land, and that your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of

10 For we have heard how the Loan dried up the water of the Rod sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and what yo did unto the two kings of the Amorites that mere on the other side Jordan, Sibon and Og, whom ye utterly destroyed.

If And as soon as we had heard these things. our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for the Lord your God, he is God in heaven

above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, 1 pray you, swear unto me by the Lond, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto my father's house, and give me a true token:

13 And that ye will save alive my father, and my mether, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life for yours. if ye atter not this our business. And it shall be, when the Lond hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with

Hough the window: for her house was

only the Lord thy God be with thee, as he was upon the town-wall, and she dwelt upon the with Moses. 16 And she said unto them, Get ye to the

mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned : and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her. We will be

blameless of this thine outh which thou hast made us swear.

18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scurlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by : and thou shalt bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's house-

hold, home unto thee. 19 And it shall be, that whoseever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood shall be upon his head, and we will be guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in

the house, his blood shall be on our head, if any hand be upon him.
20 And if thou utter this our business, then

we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear. 21 And she said, According unto your words, so be it. And she sent them away,

and they departed: and she bound the scarlet

line in the window. 22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pur-

suers sought them throughout all the way, but found them not. 23 T So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over

and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told bim all things that befell them. 24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the

Long hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do faint because of us.

CHAP. III. I Jeshua cometh to Jordan. 7 The Lord en-courageth Joshua. 9 Jeshua encourageth the pcopic. 14 The malers divided.

ND Joshua rose early in the morning; A and they removed from Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Is-

rael, and lodged there before they passed over. 2 And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the host;

3 And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

4 Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure : come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go; for ye have not passed this way beretofore.

5 And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves: for to-morrow the Lord will do

wonders among you.

6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over he ore the people. And they took up the ank of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 % And the Lord said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to magnify thee in the sight of 15 Then she let them down by a cord with Moses so I will be with thee.

C And thou shalt command the priests that

156

bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ! ye are come to the brink of the water of Jor-dam, ye shall stand still in Jordan.

9 ¶ Ami Joshua said unto the children of

Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of

the Loro your God

10 And Joshua said. Hereby ve shall know that the living God is among you, and that he will without fail drive out from before you the Cananites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the A morites, and the Jebusites. over with them unto the place where they

il Behold, the ark of the covenant of the LORD of all the earth passeth over before you

into Jordan.

12 Now therefore take ye twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a TOTAL D

13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the Load, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut of from the waters that come down from above; and they shall stand upon an heap.

14 T And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ark of the cove-

mant before the people.

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that seh, passed over armed before the children of bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, for Jordan overfloweth all his banks

all the time of harvest.)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood, and rose up upon an heap, very far from the city Adam, that is beside Zaretan: and those that came down toward the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, failed, and were ent off; and the people passed over right against Jericho.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the coveriant of the Lord stood tirm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people

were passed clean over Jordan.

CHAP. IV

1 Twelve stones taken for a memorial out of Jurdan: 9 twelve other stones are set up in 14 God magnifielh Joshua.

ND it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over Jordan, that the his banks, as they did before.

Logo epake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Take you twelve men out of the people,

out of every tribe a man;

3 And command you them, saying, Take ye hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where the priests' feet atood firm twelve stones; and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them to the lodging-place where ye shall le te this night.

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men whom be had prepared of the children of Israel, out

of every tribe a man;

5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the Lord your God into the midst of Jordan, and take ye up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of

6 That this may be a sign among you, that when your children ask their fathers in time stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the Lord; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stone; shall be for a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the Load spake unte Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them

lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there unto this

10 T For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished that the Lord commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the people hasted and passed over.

If And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the Loan passed over, and the priests, in the

presence of the people.

12 And the children of Rcuben, and the children of Gad, and balf the tribe of Mana-Israel, as Moses spake unto them

13 About forty thousand, prepared for war, passed over before the Long unto battle, to the plains of Jericho.

14 T On that day the Lord magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his

15 T And the Lord spake unto Joshua,

16 Command the priests that bear the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan.

17 Joshua therefore commanded the priests.

saving, Come ye up out of Jordan.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the Losp were come up out of the midst of Jordan, and the midst thereof. 10, 19 The people pass the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto the dry land, that the vaters of Jordan returned unto their place, and flowed over all

12 ¶ And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth day of the first month, and encamped in Gilgai, in the cast border of Je-

richo.

20 7 And those twelve stones, which they

took out of Jordan, did Josana pitch in Galgal. 21 And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, When your children shall ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What meas these stoces?

23 Then ye shall let your children know, saving, Israel came over this Jordan on dry

lacd.

23 For the Lord your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the Lord your God did to the Red sea, which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over;

24 That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Loun, that it is might to come, saying, What migh yo by these that ye might fear the Loan your God for EVEr.

CHAP. V. 1 The Canadattes are afraid. 2 Circumcision renewed. 10 The passover is kept at Gilgal.

13 An angel appeareth to Joshua

ND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which were on the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Canannites, which were by the sea, heard that the Loap had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that their heart melted; neither was there spirit in them any more, be- king thereof, and the mighty men of valour. cause of the children of Israel.

2 T At that time the Logo mid unto Joshua. Make thee sharp knives, and circumcise again

the children of Israel the second time. 3 And Joshua made him sharp kniver, and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill

of the foreskins. 4 And this is the cause why Joshua did circuincise: All the people that came out of Egypt that were males, even all the men of

war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt.

5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised; but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way, as they came forth out of Egypt, them they had not circum-

I For the children of Israel walked forty years in the wilderness, and an out of that were men of war, which came out of Egypt were consumed, because they obeyed the Town: unto whom the years in the wilderness, till all the people; not the voice of the Lonn: unto whom the LORD sware, that he would not show them the land which the Long sware unto their fathers that he would give us, a land that floweth

with milk and honey.

7 And their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the people, that they about in their places in the camp till they were whole.

9 And the Lorn said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away the reproach of Egypt from off you: wherefore the name of the place is called Gilgal unto this day.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel encamped

in Gilgal, and kept the passover on the fourtrenth day of the month at even, in the plains

of Jericho.

11 And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched cors in the self-

mine day.

12 And the marna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old com of the land: neither had the children of largel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaza that year.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and behold, there stood a man over against him, with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshue went unto him, and said unto him, Art

thou for us, or for our adversaries? 14 And he said, Nay; but as captain of the

hast of the Lord am I now come. And Justica fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my ford unto his servant?

15 And the captain of the I one's host said Loan bath given you the city. unto Joshus, Loose thy thoe from off thy

foot; for the place whereon thou standest is boly. And Joshua did so. CHAP. VI.

1 Jericho is shut up. 20 The realis fall down.

22 Rahab is saved. 26 The rebuilder of Je-

richo is cursed.

OW Jericho was straitly shut up, because of the children of Israel: none went out and none came in, 2 And the Lord said unto Joshua, See, I have given into thine hand Jericuo, and the

3 And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once.

Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's born, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down that, and the people shall ascend up, every man straight before him.

6 T And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them. Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rang' horns before the ark

of the LORD.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' passed on before the Logo, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the Long followed them.

9 T And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rearward came after the ark, the pricels going

on, and blowing with the trumpets

10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word roceed out of your mouth until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the Loan compassed the city, going about it once; and they came into

the camp, and lodged in the camp

12 ¶ And Joshua rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of the Lord.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' borns before the ark of the Loan, went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rearward came after the ark of the Loun, the priests going on and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city orce, and returned into the camp: so

they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early, about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compared the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the

17 2 And the city shall be accursed, even

it, and all that ere therein, to the Long: only | Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that about three thousand men; and they fied beare with her in the house, because she hid the fore the men of Ai. messengers that we sent.

18 And ye, in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye make yourrelives accorsed when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse,

and trouble it. 19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and kron, are consecrated unto the Loan: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.

20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpets, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge tants of the land shall hear of it, and shall en-

of the sword.

that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she bath, as ye sware unio her.

23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her kindred, and left them without the camp of Israel.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass, and of iron,

Loun.

25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive. and her father's household, and all that she had; and she dwelleth in Israel even unto this day : because she hid the messengers which Joshus sent to spy out Jericho.

18 7 And Joshua adjured them at that time, maying, Cursed be the man before the Long. that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: mong you, he shall lay the foundation thereof in his first. 14 In the morning therefore ye shall be born, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it.

27 So the Lord was with Joshua; and his fame was neised throughout all the country.

CHAP. VII. 5 The feraclites smitten at As. 6 Joshua's cor.plaint: 10 Ged instructeth him what to do. 16 Achan is taken by lot: 20 his confessione D he and all he had are destroyed.

DUT the children of Israel committed a Dura place in the accuracy thing: for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing; and the aurer of the Loan was kindled against the children of the tribe of Judah was taken: largel.

2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai. Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ais

3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him. Let not all the people go up; but let about two or three thousand men so up and spite Ai, and make not all the people to labour thither; for they e. . ! "I few.

4 So there went up thither of the people

5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and sime men: for they chased them from before the gate even unto Shebarim, and smote them in the going down; wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and became as

6,7 And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the

LORD until the even-tide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads. 7 And Joshua said, Alas! O Lord Gon, wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? Would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side

8 O LORD, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their backs before their enemies!

9 For the Canaanites, and all the inhabiviron us round, and cut off our name from the 22 But Joshua had said unto the two men earth sand what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

10 T And the Loan said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore first thou thus upon thy face ?

11 Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I command ed them: for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and dissembled also, and they have put if even among their own stud.

12 Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemics, but turned their backs before their enemies, Lecause they I ut into the treasury of the house of the they were accursed : neither will I be with you any more, except ye cestroy the accurs-

ed from among you. 13 Up, sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow: for thus suith the Lord God of Israel, There is an accursed thing in the midst of tice, O Israel: thou can't not stand before thine enemies. until ye take away the accursed thing from a-

Jordan!

brought according to your tribes; and it shall be, that the tribe which the Lour taketh shall come according to the families thereof; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the Lord shall take shall come man by

15 And it shall be, that be that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath; because he hath transgressed the covenant of the Loap, and because he hath wrought folly in Israel.

16 T So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and

17 And he brought the family of Judah; and

he took the family of the Zarhites: and he which is heside Both-aven, on the east side of brought the family of the Zarhiccs man by

man; and Zabdi was taken: 18 And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah,

was taken. 19 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thre, glory to the Loan God of Israel, and make confession unto bim: and

20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said. Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of ple. Israel, and thus and thus have . done:

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels he and the elders of Israel, before the people of silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty shekels to Ai. weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

23 ¶ So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and behold, it was hid in

his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua. and unto all the children of Israel, and laid them

out before the Loan.

24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had; and they brought them unto the vallev of Achor.

25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us ! the Lord shall trouble thee this day. And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the Lorn turned from the fierconess of his anger: wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of Achor unto this day.

CHAP. VIII.

1 God encourageth Joshua. 3 The stratagem whereby Ai was taken. 30 Joshua bui'deth an altar, 32 writeth the law on stores, 33 propoundeth blessings and oursings.

ND the Long said unto Joshua, Fear not, neither be thou dismayed; take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai: see, I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his

2 And thou shalt do to Ai and her king, as thou didst unto Jericho and her king: only the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves. Lay thee an

ambush for the city behind it. 3 % So Joshua arcse, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai; and Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and

sent them away by night

4 And he comminded them, saying, Behold, re shall lie in want against the city, even behind the city; go not very far from the city,

but be ye all ready; 5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall

come to pass, when they come out against us as at the first, that we will fee before them, 8 (For they will come out after us,) till ne have drawn them from the city; for they will

say. They flee before us, as at the first : there | brought him to Jo. him. fore we will dee before them. 7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the Load your

God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire : according to the commandment of the Loan shall unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the ye do. See, I have commanded you.
9 T Joshua therefore sent them
500

forth:

tell me now what thou hast done; hids if not and they went to lie in ambush, and abode he-from me. tween Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai; but Joshua lodged that night among the peo-

> 10 And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up,

> 11 And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now there was a val-

ley between them and Ai

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and their liers in wait on the west of the city. Joshua went that night into the midst of the valiev.

14 \$ And it came to pass, when the king of At saw it, that they hasted and rose up early. and the men of the city went out against Israel to buttle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but he wist not that there were liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And Joshua and all Israel made as if they were beaton before them, and fied by the way

of the wilderness.

15 And all the people that were in Al were called together to pursue after them; and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ai. or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel; and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.

16 And the Loan said unto Jeshun, Stretch out the spear that is in thy hand toward Ai: for I will give it into thine hand. At ! Joshua stretched out the spear that he had in his hand toward the city.

19 And the amoust arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand; and they entered into the city, and took it, and insted, and set the

eity on fire.

20 And when the men of Ailooked behind them, they saw, and behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven; and they had no power to thee this way or that way : and the people that fiel to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Joshua and all Israel vaw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the millst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side : and they smole them, so that they let none of

them remain or estape. 23 And the king of Ai they took alive, and

24 And it came to pass, when I-rael had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all falles on the eige of the sword until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned sword.

25 And so it was, that all that fell that

day, both of men and women, were twelve of Israel, We be come from a far country; thousand, even all the men of Ai.

26 For Joshua drew not his hand back. wherewith he stretched on the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of

27 Only the cattle, and the spoil of that city, I rael took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the Long, which be commanded Joshua.

28 And Joshua burnt Ai. and made it an heap for ever, even a desplation unto this day.

29 And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until even-tide; and as soon as the sun was down, Joshua communded that they should tale his carease down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the cate of the city, and raise thereon a great heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day.

130 T Then Joshua built an altar unto the Loro God of Israel in mount Ebal.

31 As Moses the servant of the Long commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the book of the law of Moses, An altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lifted up any iron: and they offered thereon burntofferings unto the Loap, and sacrificed peace offerings.

32 And he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in

the presence of the children of Israel.

33 And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark, and on that side, before the priests the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Loup, as well the stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Gerizim, and half of them over against mount Ebal; as Moses the servant of the Lond had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel.

34 And afterward he read all the words of the law. "Le blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, with the wothat were conversant among them.

CHAP. IX.

1 The kings combine against Israel. 3 The Gibeonites obtaining a league by craft, 23 are condemard to perpetuel bondage.

ND it came to pass when all the kings A which were on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the vallies, and in all the coasts of the great sea over against Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard thereof.

2 That they gathered themselves together to fight with Joshua, and with Israel, with one gation ; accord.

3 T And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and

4 They did work willly, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors; and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine-bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to Joshua unto the camp at Gligal, and said unto him, and to the men servant Moses to give you all the land, and 101

now therefore make ye a league with us.
7 And the men of Israel said unto the Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and

how shall we make a league with you!

C And they said unto Joshua. We are thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him, From a very far country thy servants are come, Legause of the name of the Lord thy God: for we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in

Ezypt, 10 And all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites that were beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of

Bashan, which mas at Ashtaroth. 11 Wherefore our elders, and all the inhabitants of our country, spake to us, saying, Take victuals with you for the journey, and

go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: therefore now make ye a longue with us

12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine which we filled, were new; and behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long jour-

ney.

14 And the men took of their victuals, and 15 And Joshua made peace with them, and made a league with them to let them live:

and the princes of the congregation sware unto them. 16 And it came to pass at the end of three days, after they had made a league with them,

that they heard that they were their neighbours, and that they dwelt among them. 17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities were Gibeon, and Chephirah,

and Beeroth, and Kirjath-Jearim. 18 And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the Long God of Israel: now therefore, we may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be hevers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congreas the princes had promised there.

22 9 And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, We are very far from you; when ye dwell among us? 23 Now therefore ye are cursed; and there

shall none of you be freed from being bond-

men, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God. 24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants,

how that the LORD thy God commanded his

to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou before you, therefore we were sore afraid of still upon Gibeon; and thou Moon, in the our lives because of you, and have done this valley of Ajalon. thing

unto us, do.

them out of the hand of the children of Isra- | yo down about a whole day. el, that they slew them not.

27 And Joshua made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Loap, even unto this day, in the place which he should choose.

CHAP. X.

1 Five kings war against Gibson: 8 Joshua rescueth it. 12 The run and moon stand still

al the word of Joshua.

NOW it came to pass, when Adoni-zodec king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed K; as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king; and how the in-habitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel. and were among them:

2 That they feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the royal cities, and because it was greater than Ai, and all the men

thereof acre mighty.

3 Wherefore Adoni-zedes king of Jerusa-lem sent unto Hoham king of Hebron, and unto Piram king of Jarmuth, and unto Japhia king of Lachish, and unto Debir king of Eglon, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibson; for it hath made peace with Joshua, and with the children of Israel.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites,

the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war king of Eglon. against it.

8 T And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua to the camp to Gilgal, saving, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains

are gathered together against us

7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the

mighty men of valour.

8 T And the Loan said unto Joshua, Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand: there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Joshua therefore came unto them suddenly, and went up from Gilgal all night.

10 And the Loap discomfited them before israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up to Beth-horoz, and smote them to Azekah, and unto Makkedah.

11 And it came to pass, as they fied from before Israel, and were in the going down to day Beth-horon, that the Loan cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and and they died: they were more which died the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, with hallstones than they whom the children and all the souls that were therein; he of Israel slew with the sword.

12 Then spake Joshua to the Loap in the day when the Loap delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he 162

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon 25 And now, behold, we are in thine hand: stayed, until the people had avenged them-as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do selves upon their encomies. It not this writ-ten in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood 25 And so did he unto them, and delivered still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not te

> 14 And there was no day like that before it, or after it, that the Loan hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the Loan fought for

> Israel. 15 ¶ And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid them-

selves in a cave at Makkedah.

17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kiuzs are found hid in a cave at Makkedah.

18 And Joshua said. Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:

19 And stay ye not, but pursue after your enemies, and smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities; for the Long your God hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest which remained

of them entered into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace : none moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel

22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me

out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, and the

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Joshua said unto them, Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: for thus shall the Logo do to all

your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and

slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening.

27 And it came to pass, at the time of the going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, which remain until this very

28 ¶ And that day Joshua took Makkedah, let none remain: and he did to the king of Makkedah as he did unto the king of Jericho.

29 Then Jeshua passed from Makkedah,

air! all Farnel with him, unto Librah, and! four'it against Librah :

sante it with the edge of the sword, and all; in the inul of Mizpeh. the souls that were therein; he lot none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as with them, much people, even as the sand he did unto the king of Jericho. that is upon the sea--bore in multitude, with

31 " And Joshua passed from Libnah, and horses and chariots very many. al. I raely ith him, unto Lachish, and encamp-

ed against it, and fought against it.

the hand of Israel, which took it on the second Israel. day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that mere therein, according to all that he had done to Librah.

33 Then Horam Ling of Gezer came up to Lelp Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his recode, until he had left him none remain-

3: T And from Lachish Joshua passed unto Egion, and all Israel with him; and they encomped against it, and fought against it :

25 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword; and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to La thisb.

36 5 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto Hebron, and they

fought mainst it :

ie:

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edle of the sword, and the king thereof, and a'l the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein: he left none remaining, (acwere therein.

38 9 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir; and fought against it:

all the cities thereof, and they smote them terly destroyed them, as Moses the servant with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed the Lond commanded. stroyed all the souls that were therein; he stroyed all the souls that were therein; he 13 But as for the cities that stood still in let none remaining; as he had done to Ho, their strength, Israel burned none of them, bron, so he did to Dehir, and to the king save Hazoronly; that did Joshua burn. thereof, as he had done also to Libnah, and to her hire.

40 T So Joshua smote all the country of the halls, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel commanifed.

41 And Joshua smote them from Kadeshharnea even unto Gaza, and all the country of

Goshen even unto Gibeon.

42 And all these kings, and their land, did

43 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with

him, unto the camp to Great. CHAP. XI

Anakims cut off.

A ND it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor had heard those things, that he vent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the ling of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph.

2 And to the kings that were on the north borders of Dor on the west.

3 And to the Canaunite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the illittite, 3) And the Land delivered it also, and the and the Perizzite, and the Jehnsite in the Ling thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he mountains, and to tie Hivite under Hermon,

4 Anti they went out, they and all their hosts

5 And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched together 32 And the Lord delivered Lachish into at the waters of Merom, to fight against

> 6 T And the Loan said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them; for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt hough their horses, and burn their charlots with fire.

7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Me-

rom suddenly, and they fell upon them.

8 And the Lord delivered them into the

band of Israel, who smote them, and chased them unto great Zidon, and unto Misrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

9 And Joshua did unto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt

their chariots with five.

10 T And Joshua at that time turned back and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor before-time was the head of all those kingdoms

II And they smote all the souls that were cording to all that he had done to Eglon,) but therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroyed it atterly, and all the souls that destroying them; there was not left to breathe; and he burnt Hazor with fire. 12 And all the cities of those kings, and all

the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote 39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and them with the edge of the sword, and he ut-

14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves: but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to

breathe. 15 T As the Lorp commanded Moses his servant, so did Moses command Joshua, and so did Joshua: he left nothing undone of all

that the Long commanded Moses. 16 So Joshua took all that land, the bills,

and all the south country, and all the land of Joshua take at one time; because the Loan Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of the

same;
17 Even from the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, even unto Baal-gad, in the valley of Lebanon under mount Hermon: and all e Divers kings overcome at the maters of Me- of Lebanon under mount Hermon: and all row. 10 Hazor is taken and burnt. 21 The their kings he took, and smote them, and slew

18 Joshua made war a long time with all

those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon; all other they took in battle.

of the mountains, and of the plains south 20 For it was of the Loap to harden their of Chinneroth, and in the valley, and in the hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle that he might destroy them utterly, and that they might have no favour, but that he might destroy them; as the LORD commanded Moses.

21 ¶ And at that time came Joshua, and cut off the Anakims from the mountains; from Hebron, from Debic, from Anab, and from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua destroyed them Lasharon, one: utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel; only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod, there re-

mained. 23 So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the Lord said unto Moses, and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel. according to their divisions by their tribes.

CHAP. XII. 1 The two kings whose countries Moses took and disposed of. 7 The one and thirty kings

And the land rested from war.

on the other side Jordan, which Joshua spiote. TOW these are the kings of the land which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan, toward the rising of the sun; from the river Arnon unto mount Hermon, and all the plain on the

east;
2 Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, and ruled from Aroer, which is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from 3 From Sinor, which is before Eyypt, even the middle of the river, and from half Glund, even unto the river Jabbok, match is the counted to the Canaanite: five lords of the border of the children of Ammon:

roth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, Ekronites; also the Avites: even the ante Chi way to petit jeshimoth; and from the south, under Ashdoth-

And the coast of Og king of Bashan, which was of the remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Ashtaroth and at Edrei,

5 And reigned in mount Hermon, and in Salcan, and in all Bashan, unto the border of the Geshurites, and the Maachathites, and half Gilead, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon:

6 Them did Moses the servant of the LORD, aion unto the Reubenites, and the Gadites, as I have commanded thee. and the half-tribe of Manasseh.

7 ¶ And these are the kings of the country which Joshua and the children of Israel smote on this side Jordan on the west, from Baul-gad in the valley of Lebanon, even unto the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir; which Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel for a

possession, according to their divisions: 8 In the mountains, and in the vallies, and io the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Causanites,

the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites 9 The king of Jericho, one: the king of Ai, which is beside Beth-el, one:

10 The king of Jerusalem, one: the king of

Hebron, one: 11 The king of Jarmuth, one: the king of

Lachish, one : 12 The king of Eglon, one: the king of Go-

zer, one: 13 The king of Debir, one: the king of

Geder, one: Arad, one:

15 The king of Libnah, one: the king of Aduilam, one:

16 The king of Makkedah, one: the king of Beth-cl, one:

17 The king of Tappuah, one: the king of Hepher, one: 18 The king of Aphek, one: the king of

19 The king of Madon, one: the king of

Racor, one: 20 The king of Shimron-meron, one: the

king of Achshaph, one: 21 The king of Tasnach, one: the king of

Megiddo, one: 22 The king of Kedesh, one: the king of

Jokueum of Carmel, one: 23 The king of Dor, in the coast of Dor.

one : the king of the nations of Gilial, one : 24 The king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

CHAP. XIII. 2 The bounds of the land not yet conquered. 14,

33 The Lord's sacrifices are the Leviles' inheritance. 23 Balaam is siain.

TOW Joshua was old and stricken in years; and the Lorp said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land to be possessed.

2 This is the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the Philistines, and all Gesburi,

3 From Sibor, which is before Egypt, even Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdoth-3 And from the plain to the sea of Cinne-lites, the Eshkalonites, the Cittites, and the

4 From the south, all the land of the Ca-naanites, and Mearah that is beside the Sidonians, unto Aphek, to the borders of the Amorites:

5 And the land of the Giblites, and all Lebanon toward the sun-rising, from Bazi-gad under mount Hermon unto the entering into Hamath:

6 All the inhabitants of the hill-country. from Lebanon unto Misrephotn-maim, and all the Sidonians: them will I drive out from beand the children of Israel smite; and Moses fore the children of Israel; only divide thou the servant of the Lond gave it for a posses- it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance,

> Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half-

tribe of Manusseh,

8 With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as Moses the servant of the Lorn gave them:

9 From Aroer, that is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain of Medeba unto Dibon;

10 And all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Herhbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon:

11 And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all mount Her-

mon, and all Bashan unto Salcah; 12 All the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who re-mained of the remnant of the giants; for

these did Moses smite and cast them out. 13 Nevertheless, the children of Israel ex-

14 The king of Horman, one: the king of pelled not the Geshurites, nor the Maachathites: but the Geshurites and the Man

chathites dwell among the Israelites until this

14 Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance: the sacrinces of the Lord God of Israel made by fire are their inheritance, as he said unto them.

their families :

16 And their coast was from Aroer, that is for inheritance unto them. on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city reat is in the midst of the river, and all the Long commanded by the hand of Moses, for rtain by Medeba;

17 Heshbon, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dibon, and Bamoth-baal, and

Beth-beal-meon.

18 And Jahaza, and Kedemeth, and Me-

rbrath, 19 And Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Za-

reth-stahar in the mount of the valley. 20 And Reth-peor, and Ashdoth-pisgah, and

Beth-jesh moth.

21 And all the cities of the plain, and all the hingdom of Sihon king of the Amerites, which reigne I in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the princes of Blidian, Evi, and Rekem, and School dwelling in the country

22 " Balann also the son of Beer, the soothsaver, did the children of Israel slay with the

sword, among them that were slain by them. 23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities, and the villages thereof.

24 And Moses gave inheritance unto the

according to their families:

25 And their coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilcad, and half the land of the den shall be thine inheritance, and thy children of Ammon, unto Aroer that is bedren's for ever; because thou hast wholly fore Rabbah;

26 And from Heshbon unto Ramath-mizeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto

the border of Debir;

27 And in the valley, Beth-aram, and Bethnimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sibon king of Heshbon, Jordan and his horder, even unto the edge of the sea of Cinneroth, on the other side Jordan eastward.

23 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad, after their families, the cities, and their

villages

29 ¶ And Moses gave inheritance unto the half-tribe of Manameh: and this was the possession of the half-tribe of the children of henced;) if so be the Lord will be with me, Manasseh by their families.

20 And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan. and all the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan.

three-core cities;

31 And half Gilead, and Ashfaroth, and the son of Mana-ren, eren to the one half of the Lord God of I all. the children of Machir by their families.

Meab, on the other side Jordan by Jericho iftom war.

eastnard.

33 But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not any inheritance; the Loun God of Israel, was their laberitance, as he said unto them. CHAP. XIV.

The wine tribes and an half are to have their inheritance by lot. 6 Caleb by privilege obtaineth Hebron.

ND these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in the land of 15 9 And Moses gave unto the tribe of the Canaun, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua mildren of Reuben inheritance according to the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed

2 By lot may their inheritance, as the

the nine tribes, and for the half-tribe. 3 For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half-tribe on the other side

Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none inbaritance among them.

4 For the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they cave no part unto the Levites in the land. isave cities to dwell in, with their suburbs for

their cattle, and for their substance. 5 As the Loan commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the

6 Then the children of Judah came unto Zur. and Hur, and Reba, which were dukes of Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite said unto him. Thou knowest the thing that the Lord said unto Moses the man of God, concerning me and thee in Kadesh-barnen.

7 Forty years old nes I when Moses the servant of the Lond sent me from Kadeshbarnea to eapy out the land; and I brought him

word again as it was in mine heart. 3 Nevertheless, my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt;

tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad, but I wholly followed the Lond my God. 9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet have trod-

followed the Lorp my God.

10 And now, behold, the Lord hath kept me alive, as he said, these forty and five years, even since the Loud spake this word unto Moses, while the children of Israel wardered in the wilderness; and now, lo, I am this day fourscore and five years old.

11 As yet I am as strong this day as I mas in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for

war, both to go out and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the Lord spake in that day; (for thou heardest in that day how the Anakime mere there, and that the cities mere great and then I shall be able to drive them out, as the Lorp said.

13 And Joshua blessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an in-

heritance:

14 Hebron therefore became the inheritance Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Gg in Beshan, of Caleb the son of Jophunneh the Konczite were pertaining unto the children of Machir Junto this day; because that he wholly followed

15 And the name of Hebron before was 32 Three are the countries which Moses Kirgath-arba, which Arba was a great man old distribute for inheritance in the plains of among the Anakims. And the land had rest

CHAP. XV.

1 The harders of the lot of Judah. 13 Calch's portion and conquest. 16 Othniel's valour and

remard. 21 The cities of Judah. 63 The Jebusites not conquered. THIS then was the lot of the tribe of the

children of Judah by their families; even south coast.

2 And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the bay that looketh thou hast given me a south land, give me also southward:

3 And it went out to the south side to Manleh-acrabbim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto Kadeshbarnea, and paseed along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa:

4 From thence it passed toward Azmon, and went out unto the weer of Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea. shall be your south coast.

5 And the east border was the salt sea, even unto the end of Jordan: and their border in the north quarter was from the bay of the sea,

at the uttermost part of Jordan. 6 And the border went up to Beth-hogla, and passed along by the north of Beth-arzbah; and the border went up to the stone of Bohan

the son of Reuben. 7 And the border went up toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward Gilgal, that is before the going up to Adumnim, which is on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of En-shemesh, and the goings out thereof were at En-rogel.

8 And the border went up by the valley of the son of Hinnom, unto the south side of the Jebusite; the same is Jerusalem; and the border went up to the top of the mountain that licth before the valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the end of the valley of the giants porthward.

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill upto the fountain of the water of Nephtoah, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the border was drawn to Baalah.

which is Kirjath-jearlm.

10 And the border compassed from Banlah westward unto mount Selr, and passed along unto the side of mount Jearlm, (which to Chesalon,) on the north side, and went down to Beth-shemesh, and passed on to Timnah:

11 And the border went out unto the side of Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to mount Baalah, and went out unto Jabneel : and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the west border was to the great sea, and the coast thereof. This is the coast of the children of Judah round about according to their families.

13 ¶ And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the comma, ment of the Loan to Joshua, even the city of Arba, the father of Anak, which city is Hebron.

14 And Caleb drove thence the three sons of Anak, Sheshal, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak.

15 And be went up thence to the inhabitanta of Debir: and the name of Debir before was Kirjath-sepher.

16 T.And Caleb said, He that smitch Kirjuth-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give villages : Achsah my daughter to wife.

17 And Othniel the son of Keraz, the brother of Caleb, took it : and he gave him Ach-

sab his daughter to wife. 18 And it came to pass, as she came unic

to the border of Edom; the wilderness of him, that she moved him to ask of her lather a Zin southward was the uttermost part of the field: and she lighted off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thon?

19 Who answered. Give me a blessing; for springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs. 20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the

children of Judah, according to their families. 21 And the uttermest cities of the tribe of the children of Judah, toward the coast of Edom southward, were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Jagur.

22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadeh, 23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan,

24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth, 25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth, and

Hezron, which is Hazor. 26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah.

27 And Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-palet 28 And Hazar-shual, and Beer-sheba, and Bizjothjah,

29 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem.

30 And Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah, 31 And Ziglag, and Madmannah, and Sansannab,

32 And Lebzoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages.

33 And in the valley, Eshtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah, 34, And Zanoah, and En-gannim, Tappuah,

and Enam, 35 Jarmuth, and Adultam, Socoh, and

Azekab, 36 And Sharaim, and Adkhalm, and Gede-

rah, and Gederothaim; fourteen cities with their villages. 37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdal-gad.

38 And Dilean, and Mizpch, and Joktheel.

39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon. 40 And Cabbon and Lahmam, and Kithlish,

41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah. and Makkedah; sixteen cities with their silla-

42 Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan. 43 And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib, 44 And Kellah, and Achzib, and Mareshab;

nine cities with their villages. 45 Ekron, with her towns and her villages.

46 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that lay near Ashdod, with their villages: 47 Ashdod, with her towns and her villages,

Taza, with her towns and her villages, unto the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border thareof 48 TAnd in the mountains, Shamir, and

attir, and Socoh. 49 And Dannah, and Kirjatk-sannah, which te Debir,

50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim. 51 And Goshen, and Holon, and Gilob eleven cities with their villages :

52 Arab and Dumah, and Eshean, 53 And Janum, and Beth-tappuah, and A-

phekah, M And Humtah, and Kirjath-arba, (which is Hebron,) and Zior; nine cities with their

55 Mans Carmel, and Ziph. and Juffah.

with their villages:

53 Halbal, Beth-zur, and Gedor.

53 And Maarath, and Beth anoth, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages:

60 Kirjath baal, (which is Kirjath-jearim,) and Rabbah; two cities with their villages: 61 In the wilderness, Beth-arabah.

din, and Secacah. 62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and

En-gedi; six cities with their villages. 63 As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with to the communication the Load, he gave the children of Judah at Jorusalem unto this them an inheritance among the brethren of day.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The general borders of the sons of Joseph. 5 The borders of the inheritance of Ephraim. 10 The Canaanites not conquered

ND the lot of the children of Joseph fell A from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho throughout mount Beth-el.

2 And goeth out from Beth-el to Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of Archi to

Ataroth.

3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Juphleti, unto the coast of Beth-horon the nether, and to Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sea

4 So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance.

5 \$ And the border of the children of Ephraim, according to their families, was thus; even the border of their inheritance on the east side was Ataroth-adar, unto Beth-Ider, and they met together in Asher on the horon the upper;

6 And the border went out toward the sea. to Michmethah on the north side, and the borand passed by it on the east to Janohah:

7 And it went down from Janobab to Ataroth, and to Naarath, and came to Jericho,

and went out at Jordan.

8 The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the river Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of the Canaanites would dwell in that land. Ephraim by their families.

9 And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their

10 And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell serve under tribute.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The lot of Manasseh: 7 his coast. 12 The Canaanites not driven out. 14 The children of Joseph obtain another lot.

THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh. (for he was the first-born of Joseph,) to wit, for Machir, the first-born of Mianasseh, the father of Gilead: because he ites that dwell in the land of the valley have was a man of war, therefore he had Gileau charlots of iron, both they who are of Bethand Pashan.

2 There was also a lot for the rest of the valley of Jezzzel.

illdren of Manassen by their families; for 17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Jochildren of Manassen by their families; for the children of Abierce, and for the children of Abierce, and for the child-seph, even to hiphraim, and to Manasseh, saydren of Helek, and for the children of Shochem, and power; then shall not have one lot ally:

187

56 And Jerreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah. | for the children of Repher, and for the chil-57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; ten cities dren of Shemida: there were the male children of Manasseh, the son of Joseph, by their families.

3 % But Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasch, hid no sons, but daughters; and these are the names of his daughters, Maldah, and North, Hogian, Milean, and Tirzah.

4 And they came near before Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, The Loan commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our breth on. Therefore according their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Manasseli, besides the land of Gilead and Bashan, which

were on the other side Jordan;

6 Because the daughters of Manasch had an inheritance among his sons; and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilead.

7 I And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to Michmethah, that lith before Shechem, and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of Enstappush.

8 Now Manasseh had the land of Tappuah : but Tappuah, on the border of Manasseh, be-

longed to the children of Ephraim:

9 And the coast descended unto the river Kanah, southward of the river : these cities of Ephraim are among the cities of Manasseh; the coast of Manas-eh also nas on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea :

10 Southward it mas Ephraim's, and northward it was Manassch's, and the sea is his bor-

north, and in Issachar on the east.

11 And Manasseh had in Issachar, and in Asher, Beth-shean and her towns, and Ibleam der went about eastward unto Taanath-shiloh, land her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of En-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Tanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Merlido and her towns, even three countries

12 Yet the children of Manassel, could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities, but

13 Yet it came to pass when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

14 T And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me but one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I among the Ephraimites unto this day, and am a great people, forasmuch as the Loan bath blessed me hitherto.

15 And Joshua answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the woodcountry, and cut down for thyself there, in the land of the Perizzites, and of the giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Joseph said. The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanshean and her towns, and they who are of the

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it; city of the children of Judah. This was the is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the out-goings of it shall be thine; for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAP XVIII. I The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. 2 The remainder of the land is described, 10 and

divided by lot. 21 Cities of Benjamin. ND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there: and the land was subdued be-

fore their 2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel. How long are ye slack to go to possess the land which the Long God of your fathers

hath given you? 4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

And they shall divide it into seven parts : Judah shall abide in their coasts on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north. 6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into

seven parts, and bring the description nither to me, that I may cast lots for you here be-

fore the Lond our God. 7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Long to their inheritance; and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the

LORD in Shiloh. 9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Joshua, to

the host at Shiloh. 10 ¶ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiioh before the Long: and there Joshua divided

the land unto the children of Israel, according to their divisions.

11 T And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

12 and their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the is of Jericho on the north side, and went up il rough the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Beth-aven

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which is) Beth-el.) southward, and the border descended south side of the nether Beth-horon.

14 And the border was drawn thence, and of the children of Simoon, according to their supposed the corner of the sea southward, families, it could be form the lift that lith before Beth-horon 2 Out of the portion of the children of the southward; and the goings out thereof were the interstance of the children

west quarter.

JOSHUA.

15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah;

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that Neth before the valley of the son of Hirnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to Enrozei,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of Bohan the son of Rouben. 18 And passed along toward the side over

against Arabah northward, and went down unto Arabah;

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hogiah, northward: and the out-goings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. mas the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the bonier of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families. 21 Now the cities of the tribe of the chil-

dren of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Both-hogiah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and Beth-cl,

23 And Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-haamonai, and Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their villages:

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth. 26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah, 27 And Revem, and Irpect, and Tarulah,

28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, (which is Jerusalem.) Gibeath, and Kirjath; fourteen citles with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according

to their families. CHAP. XIX. 1 The lot of Simcon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphlali, 40 and

of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua. ND the second lot came forth to Simcon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families : and their

inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah. 2 And they had in their inheritance, Beer-

sheba, and Sheba, and Moladah, 3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah.

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-murcaboth, and Hazar-susah.

6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen cities and their villages :

7 Ain. Pemmen. and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their villages :

8 And all the villages that mere round about to Ataro'h-adar, neur the hill that Reth on the ! these cities to Baddili-beer, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe

M. Kirjetlebani, (which is Kirjath jeurim,) a of Simeon: for the part of the children of

If trefault was too much for them: feeteling the . It had for the court works Claid are not gimen but their interface one. Make the first the case of them the their interfaces of the fine their interfaces of th to the luberitance of them. And the third lot came to far the shirt and service to the sound of Zebulun, according to their terms. Time a mand the horster of their masses up me view which and he was at the horster of their masses up me view and a min he was at the property of the masses up me view and a min he was at the property of their masses up me view and a min he was at the property of their masses up me view and a min he was at the property of their masses up me view and a min he was at the property of their masses up me view and a min he was at the property of their masses up me view and a min he was at the property of their masses up me view and a min he was at the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of their masses up me view and the property of the view and the view and their masses up me view and the consucer was of Centium, according to their mine and alless; and the border of their materiance are super in

lies: and the border of their marriance are the lies of the lies o up to Japaia

goeth out to Remove my train

12 A not turned from Sarie covers the second the sum rising, unto the bory of Covers the second the south out to Indicate and then the second to Indicate and then the second to Indicate and the second of the second out to Indicate and the second of the second out to Indicate and Indicate

up to Japan.

13 And from these practice this way to be a series of the country o

Borth side to Hanceton and the out-state thereof are in the valley of the out-state the out-state of the out A TOTAL COMPANY OF THE SECTION OF TH 15 And Krimb and Name and nim-15 And America are seemed as time or one, and I chain, and Rethretion there is not Will in one of the state of 16 This is the shortest of the citizen of

Zebulun, according to these lines. cities with they reme -

-17 9 And the forms at case of the forms for the children of land to account a land families. *20 35 N.

-GAREN MY THE ME A And Allenda Market Market mines.
18 And their beats we breat leave. and Coesalines as summer

S AN IN M IN IN IN The second secon 19 And Harborn, and Shine, and Am And Rather and Kanage and tree ha-klah, and Bart. ---

21 And R · *** * ** 22 And the crack the ball to the second . Shahazimah Ba Barangan Ba Garangan A-, a.

STREAM OF THE STREET OF THE ST ~ ··

tern enter was the grant of the children of Indian at the children of æ ;-W F- 4 - 23 families * **--**--**14** L

the time common and the second the calines •

S And their beauty and the same of the sam and Beted and A

to shipping are

of the American Ameri

77 And larves Brown to street at

Section and the section of the secti the tales of fact them. Sile of Resident State of Stat

And Remainder Park William Charles and The Control of t

S And the same of Control of the contro **4**: • ;

Breit & House PARTY AND THE PARTY OF THE PART

A THE SECOND SECOND

land to the second Control of the second

Reflection of the second

The same of the sa

81.72

The state of the s

All blesses

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it jeity of the children of Judah. This was the is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the out goings of it shall be thine; for thou shall drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAP. XVIII. 1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. remainder of the land is described, 10 and

divided by lot. 21 Cities of Benjamin. ND the whole congregation of the chil-L dren of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there: and the land was subdued be-

fore them. of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel. How long are ye slack to go to possess the land which the Long God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise and go through the land, and describe they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: Judah shall abide in their coasts on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their

coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description bither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the Loan our God.

7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Long is their inheritance; and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Lorn gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the Lord in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven arts in a book, and came again to Joshua, to I The lot of Simcon, 10 of Zebulen, 17 of Isthe host at Shiloh.

10 T And Joshua cast lots for them in Shi-Inh before the Lorp; and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel, according

to their divisions.

11 T And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families; and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

12 And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the Ellericho on the north side, and went up il rough the mountains westward; and the go-

3 out thereof were at the wilderness of

Beth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which is Beth-el.) southward, and the border descended to Ataro'h-adar, near the hill that licth on the south side of the nother Beth-horon.

compassed the corner of the sea southward. Cambles.

In the bill that Bill before Beth-born. 3 Out of the portion of the children of Jusouthward, and the goings out thereof was job more the indecidence of the children.

west quarter. 15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out

on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah;

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that Noth before the valley of the son of Hisnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to Enrogel,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went 2 And there remained among the children forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against Arabah northward, and went down unto

Arabah: 19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah, northward: and the out-goings of the border were at the north bay of it according to the inheritance of them; and the salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. This mas the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the bonier of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Beth-hogiah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and

Beth-el, 23 And Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-haamonni, and Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their villages:

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth, 26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpecl, and Taralah, 28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, (which is Jerusalem.) Gibeath, and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according

CHAP. XIX. sachar, 24 of Asher. 32 of Naphtali, 40 and of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an

to their families.

inheritance to Joshua. A ND the second lot came forth to Simcon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families : and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance, Beersheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Eltolad, and Be'hul, and Hormah. 5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and

Hazar-susah. 6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen cities and their villages:

7 Ain. Rommon, and Ether, and Ashan;

four cities and their villages : 8 And all the villages that were round about

these cities to Basilath-beer, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe 14 And the border was drawn thence, and of the children of Simcon, according to their

at Kirjeth-bash (which is Kirjath jearing,) a of Simeon: for the part of the children of

Judah was too much for them; therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance withis the inheritance of them.

10 T And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun, according to their families : and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river that is before Jok-

neam. 12 And turned from Sarid eastward, toward the sun-rising, unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth

up to Japhia, 13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittab-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon; and the out-goings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el: 15 And Kattath, and Nahalial, and Shim-

ron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelve cities with their villages.

16 This is the inherituace of the children of Zebulun, according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Isracher according to their

families. 18 And their border was toward Jezreel,

and Chesulloth, and Shusem, 19 And Hapharaim, and Shihon, and Ana-

harath. 20 And Rubbith, and Kishion, and Abez. 21 And Remeth, and En-gamnin, and En-

haddah, and Beth-pazzez; 22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and

Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh, and the out-goings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar, according to their fami-ties, the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe f the children of Asher, according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Miheal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and

to Shihor-Ilbnath. the valley of Jiphthali-el toward the north made an end of dividing the country. side of Beth-emet, and Neiel, and goeth out CHAP. XX.

to Cabul on the left hand. 28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Rammon,

and Kanab, even unto great Zidon:

29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre: and the coast Appoint out for you cities of refuge, wh turneth to Hosah: and the out-going thereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:

3 That the slayer that killeth say p

36 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rebob: twenty and two cities with their villages

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 The sixth lot came out to the children

li according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneci, unto Lakum; and the out-goings thereof were at Jordan:

34 And then the coast turneth westward to Azzoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sun-rlsing.

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Cinnereth,

36 And A lamah, and Ramah, and Hazor, 37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-bazor,

38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh: nineteen cities with their villages. 39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of

the children of Naphtali, according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 T And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

42 And Shaalabbim, and Ajalon, and Jethlab. 43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron. 44 And Eiteken, and Gibbethon, and Baa-

lath, 45 And Johnd, and Bene-berak, and Gath-

rimmon, 46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the

border before Japho. 47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them; therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families,

these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them :

50 According to the word of the Lozo they gave him the city which he asked, even Timthe herak in mount Ephraim: and he built

the city, and dwelt therein.

51 These are the inheritances which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance 27 And turneth toward the sun-rising to by lot in Shiloh before the Loan, at the door Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zehulun, and to of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they

> I God commandeth, 7 and the Israeliles appoint, six cilies of refuge.

THE LORD also spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying. Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof

3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares, and unwittingly, may fice thither: and they shall be your refuge from the aven-

ger of blood. 4 And when he that doth fice unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gare of the city, and shall declare his cause in of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphta- the ears of the elders of that city; they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them. 5 And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slaver up into his hand; because he smote his

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it city of the children of Judah. This was the is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down; and the out-goings of it shall be thine; for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAP. XVIII. 1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. remainder of the land is described, 10 and divided by lot. 21 Cittes of Benjamin.

ND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there: and the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet re-

ceived their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Ishath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts : Judah shall abide in their coasts on the south,

coasts on the norta.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description hither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the Long our God.

7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Loap is their inheritance: and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, bave received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Joshua, to

the host at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the Lorp: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel, according to their divisions.

11 T And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

12 And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the Fide of Jericho on the north side, and went up il rough the mountains westward; and the goout thereof were at the wilderness of

Beth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which it Beth-el.) southward, and the border descended south side of the nether Beth-horon.

14 And the border was drawn thence, and of the children of Simoon, according to their compassed the corner of the sea southward, families. from the littl that litth before Beth-local 2 Out of the portion of the children of Ju-southward; and the goings out thereof were dah more the indecidence of the children

ığr

west quarter. 15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out

on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah;

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that Neth before the valley of the son of Hirnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to En-

rogel, 17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is over against the going up

of Adummim, and descended to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben.

rael, How long are ye slack to go to possess 18 And passed along toward the side over the land which the Long God of your fathers against Arabah northward, and went down unto Arabah;

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hogiah, northward: and the out-goings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. mas the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the and the house of Joseph shall abide in their children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof

round about, according to their families. 21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Beth-hogiah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and

Beth-el,

23 And Avim, and Parab, and Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-haamonni, and Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their villages:

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth 26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Revem, and Irpect, and Taralah, 28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, (which is Jerusalem,) Gibeath, and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according

to their families. CHAP. XIX.

1 The lot of Simcon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtali, 40 and of Dan. 43 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua.

ND the second lut came forth to Simcon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance, Beersheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azera, 4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah.

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-murcaboth, and Hazar-susah.

6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen

cities and their villages : 7 Ain, Rommon, and Ether, and Ashan;

four cities and their villages : 8 And all the villages that were round about to Ataro h-adar, near the hill that Ricth on the these cities to Baslath-beer. Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe

at Kirjeth bual, (which is Kirjeth jeurim,) a of Simeon: for the part of the children of

Judah was too much for them; therefore the children of Simeon had their inhesitance within the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun, according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth,

and reached to the river that is before Jok-

12 And turned from Sarid eastward, toward the sum-rising, unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia,

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittab-hepher, to littah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the

north side to Hannathon; and the out-goings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el; 15 And Kattath, and Nahalia, and Shm-ron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelve ci-ties with their villages. 18 This is the inheritance of the children of

Zebulun, according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar according to their families.

18 And their border was toward Jezreel,

and Chesulioth, and Shunem 19 And Hapheraim, and Shihon, and Ana-

harath, 20 And Rubbith, and Kishien, and Abez.

21 And Remeth, and En-gamin, and Enhaddah, and Beth-pazzez;

22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh, and the out-goings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar, according to their fami-

lies, the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher, according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, the city, and dwelt therein.

and Beten, and Achshaph, 26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Mi-

to Shihor-Itboath,

the valley of Jiphthah-el toward the north side of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabui on the left hand, 28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Rammon,

thereof were at Jordan:

and Kanab, even unto great Zidon:

29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hosab: and the out-goings thereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses: are at the sea from the cosst to Achzib:

30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphtali according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneci, unto Lakum; and the out-goings

34 And then the coast turneth westward to Azzoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the

sun-rising. 35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer.

and Hammath, Rakkath, and Conereth, 36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-hazor, 38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh: nineteen ci-

Lies with their villages. 39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, according to their

families, the cities and their villages. 40 T And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their

families. 41 And the coast of their inheritance was

Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh, 42 And Shaalabbim, and Ajalon, and Jethlab.

43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron. 44 And Eltekeb, and Gibbethon, and Ban-

45 And Johnd, and Bene-berak, and Gathrimmon,

46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them; therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families,

these cities with their villages.

49 T When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them :

50 According to the word of the Loro they cave him the city which he asked, even Timh-serah in mount Ephraim: and he built

51 These are the inheritances which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and sheal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance 27 And turneth toward the sun-rising to by lot in Shiloh before the Long, at the door Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country. CHAP. XX

I God commandeth, 7 and the I traelites appoint, six cities of refuge.

THE Lord also spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying. Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof

3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares, and unwittingly, may flee thither : and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth fiee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city; they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them. 5 And if the avenger of blood burnue -ffehim, then they shall not deliver the

up into his hand; because he sup

169

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it jeity of the children of Judah. This was the is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down : and the out-goings of it shall be thine; for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAP. XVIII. 1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. remainder of the land is described, 10 and

divided by lot. 21 Cities of Benjamin. ND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there; and the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet re-

ceived their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, How long are ye slack to go to possess the land which the Long God of your fathers. hath given you?

4 Give out from emong you three men for each tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts : Judah shall abide in their coasts on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description nither to me, that I may cast lots for you here be-

fore the Lonn our God.

7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Lond is their inheritance: and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Co, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the Lord in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Joshua, to

the host at Shiloh. 10 ¶ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shi-

loh before the Long: and there Joshua divided

the land unto the children of Israel, according to their divisions. 11 T And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their

families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

12 And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the sit of Jericho on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the goout thereof were at the wilderness of Leth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which is four cities and their villages : Beth-el.) southward, and the border descended

south side of the nother Beth-horon. 14 And the border was drawn thence, and of the children of Simeon, according to their sumpassed the corner of the sea southward. (amilies, from the lifti that litth before Beth-burn) 3 0 of of the portion of the children of Ansauthward, and the spines of their thereof were done more the indeclarate of the children

west quarter. 15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out

on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah;

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that Helh before the valley of the son of Hisnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to Enrogel,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of

Bohan the son of Reuben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against Arabah northward, and went down unto Arabah; 19 And the border passed along to the side

of Beth-hoglah, northward: and the out-goings of the border nere at the north bay of the salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. mas the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the border of it on the This was the inheritance of the east side. children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof

round about, according to their families. 21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Both-hogiah, and the valley of Keziz.

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and Beth-el,

23 Aud Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-haamonai, and Ophni, and

Gaba; twelve cities with their villages: 25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth, 26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpecl, and Taralah,

28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, (which its Jerusalem.) Gibeath. and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This fe the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

CHAP. XIX. 1 The lot of Simcon, 10 of Zebulen, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtall, 40 and of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an

inheritance to Joshua. ND the second lot came forth to Simcon, A even for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the

children of Judah. 2 And they had in their inheritance, Beersheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem, 4 And Eltolad, and Be hul, and Hormah.

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-susah,

6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen cities and their villages :

7 Ain. Rommon, and Ether, and Ashan;

8 And all the villages that mere round about to Ataroth-edar, near the hill that licth on the these cities to Baddath-beer, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe

at Kirjeth-bash (which is Kirjath-jearim,) a of Simeon: for the part of the children of

ıćĸ

Chap. xx.

Judah was too much for them; therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance withis the juneritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun, according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid.

1) And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river that & before Jok-

12 And turned from Sarid custward, toward the sun-rising, unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia.

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittah-hepher, to litah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon; and the out-goings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el; 15 And Kattath, and Nahalisi, and Shim-

ron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelve ci-ties with their villages.

16 This is the inheritance of the children of

Zebulun, according to their families, these cities with their villeges. 17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to Issachar. for the children of Issacher according to their

families. 18 And their border was toward Jezreel.

and Chesulioth, and Shunem, 19 And Hapharaim, and Shihon, and Ana-

barath, 20 And Rubbith, and Kishian, and Aber

21 And Remeth, and En-gamin, and Enhaddah, and Beth-pazzes:

22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh, and the outgnings of their border were at Jordan: aix-teen cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the chitdren of Issachar, according to their fami-

lies, the cities and their villages.

34 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe f the children of Asher, according to their **f**amilies

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali,

and Beten, and Achshaph,

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Mi-heal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and

to Shihor-librath.

27 And turneth toward the sup-rising to Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthah-el toward the north side of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand.

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Rammon,

and Kanab, even unto great Zidon

29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hosah: and the out-goings thereof are at the sea from the coast to Achzib :

36 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rebob: twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphta-

li according to their families. 33 And their coast was from Heleph, from

Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneci, unto Lakum; and the out-goings thereof were at Jordan :

24 And then the coast turneth westward to Aznoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sun-rising.

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Connereth,

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor, 37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-bazor.

38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh: nineteen ci-

ties with their villages. 39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 ¶ And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was

Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

42 And Shaalabbim, and Ajalon, and Jethlab. 43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron,

44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baa-

45 And Johnd, and Bene-berak, and Gathrimmon.

46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them; therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families,

these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshun the son of Nun among them:

50 According to the word of the Long they gave bim the city which he asked, even Timherah in mount Ephraim: and he buist

the city, and dwelt therein.

51 These are the inheritances which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before the Loan, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country. CHAP. XX.

1 God commandeth, 7 and the Irraeliter appoint, siz cilles of refuge.

THE Loan also spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying. Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:

3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares, and unwittingly, may fice thither : and they shall be your refuge from the aven-

ger of blood. 4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the cars of the elders of that city; they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them. 5 And it the avenger of blood pursue after

him, then they shall not deliver the up into his hand; because he smot

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it jetty of the children of Judah. This was the is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down : and the out-goings of it shall be thine; for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong. CHAP. XVIII.

1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. 2 The 16 And the border came down to the end remainder of the land is described, 10 and of the mountain that Helh before the valley divided by lot. 21 Cities of Benjamin.

ND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shigation there: and the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children

ceived their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel. How long are ye slack to go to possess hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: Judah shail abide in their coasts on the south,

coasts on the norta.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description nither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the Lorp our God.

7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Loan is their inheritunce: and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the Lorp in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Joshua, to 1 The lot of Simcon, 10 of Zebulen, 17 of Is-

the host at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the Lorp: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel, according

to their divisions.

11 T And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

13 'nd their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the Fig. of Jericho on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the gos out thereof were at the wilderness of

Leth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which is Beth-el.) southward, and the border descended south side of the nether Beth-horon.

compassed the corner of the sea southward, families. from the hill that lith before Beth-haron 2 Out of the portion of the children of an southward; and the goines out thereof were con more the indeciment of the children of the

west quarter. 15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out

on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah;

of the son of Hisnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side loh, and set up the tabernacle of the congre- of Jebusi on the south, and descended to Enrogel,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet re- Geliloth, which is over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of

Bohan the son of Reuben.

18 And passed along toward the side over the land which the Lord God of your fathers against Arabah northward, and went down unto Arabah;

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah, northward: and the out-goings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. was the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the bonier of it on the This was the inheritance of the east side. and the house of Joseph shall abide in their children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof

round about, according to their families.
21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Beth-hogiah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and

Beth-el.

23 And Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-haamonai, and Ophni, and

Gaba: thelve cities with their villages: 25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth

26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah, 27 And Rekem, and Irpecl, and Taralah,

28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, (which is Jerusalem,) Gibeath. and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inherit-

ance of the children of Benjamin according to their families

CHAP. XIX.

sachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtali, 40 and of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua.

ND the second lot came forth to Simcon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families; and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance, Beer-

sheba, and Sheba, and Moladah, 3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azers,

4 And Eltolad, and Be'hul, and Hormah. 5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marculoth, and

Hazar-susah. 6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen cities and their villages:

7 Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan;

four cities and their villages :

8 And all the villages that were round about to Ataroth-adar, near the hill that Rich on the these cities to Bailath-beer, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe 14 And the border was drawn thence, and of the children of Simcon, according to their

at Kirjuth-baal, (which is Kirjath jearim,) and Simeons for the part of the children af

Judah was too much for them; therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance withis the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun, according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid.

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Muralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and seached to the river that is before Jokneath.

12 And turned from Sarid castward, toward the sun-rising, unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then sooth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia.

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittab-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon; and the out-goings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el; 15 And Kattath, and Nahalial, and Shim-

ros, and Idaish, and Beth-lehem: twelve cities with their villages.

16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun, according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 I And the fourth lot came out to Issachar,

for the children of Issacher according to their families.

18 And their border was toward Jezrsel, and Chesulioth, and Shunem,

19 And Hapharaim, and Shihon, and Anabarath.

20 And Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez, 21 And Remeth, and Engannian, and En-

haddah, and Beth-pazzes; 22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shakazimah, and Beth-shemesh, and the outgoings of their border were at Jordan: six-

teen cities with their villages. 23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar, according to their fami-

lies, the cities and their villages.

34 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe f the children of Asher, according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Mi-

to Shihor-Ithnath, Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthah-el toward the north made an end of dividing the country.

to Cabul on the left hand. 28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon,

and Kanali, even unto great Zidon 29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and

to the strong city Tyre; and the coast Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof turneth to Hosah: and the out-going thereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses: are at the sea from the coast to Achaih :

30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rebob: twenty and two cities with their villages

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their fami-

lies, these cities with their villages.
32 The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphta-

li according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zasosonim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneci, unto Lakum; and the out-goings thereof were at Jordan:

34 And then the coast turneth westward to Azzoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the

sun-rising.

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Concreth,

36 And Adamsh, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-bazor, 38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh: nineteen ci-

ties with their villages. 39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, according to their

families, the cities and their villages. 40 T And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their

families. 41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

42 And Shaalabbim, and Ajalon, and Jethbah.

43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron. 44 And Eltekeb, and Gibbethon, and Banlath,

45 And Johnd, and Bene-berak, and Gathrimmon,

46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out toe little for them; therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families,

there cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them:

50 According to the word of the Loro they gave him the city which he asked, even Timh-serah in mount Ephraim: and he built

the city, and dwelt therein.

51 These are the inheritances which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and sheal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance 27 And turneth toward the sun-rising to by lot in Shiloh before the Loan, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they

> 1 God commandeth, 7 and the Israelites appoint, six cilles of refuge.

HE Lond also spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying.

3 That the slaver that killeth any person mnawares, and unwittingly, may flee thither : and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city; they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them. 5 And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slaver up into his hand; because he smote his JOSHUA.

The office given

to the Leviter.

neighbour unwittingly, and bated him not be the father of Anak, (which city is Hebron) foretime. 6 And he shall dwell in that city, until he stand before the congregation for judgment,

and until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he

fled. 7 T And they appointed Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtall, and Shechem in mount Ephraim, and Kirjath-arbs, (which is Hebron) mos with her suburbs, 8 And on the other side Jordan, by Jericho

in the mountain of Judah. eastward, they assigned Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain, out of the tribe of Reu-ben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of

Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh. 9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger suburbs. of blood, until he stood before the congrega-

tion. CHAP. XXI. I Eigh and forty cities given by lot unto the

Levites. 43 God gave them rest. HEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the trile; of the children of Israel; 2 And they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, The Lord com-manded by the hand of Moses, to give us cl-

ties to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle. 3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the Lorp, these cities and their

suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites; and the children of Aaron the priest, mkich were of the Levites, had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of t'. tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Beu-

jamin, thirteen cities. 5 And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of

Ephreim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half-tribe of Manassch, ten cities. 6 And the children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and

out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half-tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.
7 The children of Merari, by their families. had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of

the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities. 8 And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as the Lord commanded by the hand of

Moses. 9 T And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are

Arr mentioned by name, 10 Which the children of Aaron, being of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had: (for theirs was the

'.-first lot.) 11 And they gave them the city of Arba, suburbs, 170 11

thereof round about it. 12 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of

Jephunneh, for his possession. 13 ¶ Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slaver, and Libnah with her suburbs.

14 And Jattir with her suburbs, and Eshte-

15 And Holon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs. 16 And Ain with her suburbs, and Juttah

with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs: nine cities out of those two tribes. 17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon with her suburbs. Geba with her suburbs. 18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and Almon

with her suburbs: four cities. 19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities with their

20 T And the families of the children of Kobath, the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim. 21 For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in mount Ephraim, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Gezer with her

suburbs, 22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Bethhoron with her suburbs: four cities. 23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with

her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs. 24 Ajalon with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon

with her suburbs: four cities. 25 And out of the half-tribe of Manasseh.

Tanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: two cities.

26 All the cities were ten, with their sub-urbs, for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

27 ¶ And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the other half-tribe of Manasseh, they gave Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer, and Beeshterah with her suburbs: two cities. 28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishon

with her suburbs. Dabareh with her suburbs, 29 Jarmuth with her suburbs. En-gannim with her suburbs : four cities. 30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal

with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,

31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs : four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs: three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gershonites, according to their families, were thirteen cities with their suburbs 34 T And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Joknesin with her suburbs,

and Kartah with her suburbs, 35 Dimnah with her suburbs; Nabalal with her suburbs : four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Reulen, Bezer with her suburbs, and Jahazah with her

Chap. xxii.

phasth with her suburbs: four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Ollead with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mahanaim with her

39 Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs: four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Merari, by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were by their lot, twelve cities.

41 All the cities of the Levites, within the possession of the children of Israel, were forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with their Suburbs round about them : thus were all these

43 ¶ And the Lorp gave unto Israel all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers: and they possessed it, and dwelt there-

41 And the Lorn gave them rest round afathers: and there stood not a man of all their the land of Gilead, Eninehas the son of Eieazar enemies before them; the Loan delivered all the priest; their enemies into their hand.

45 There failed not aught of any good thing which the Lord had spoken unto the house of Lirael; all came to pass. CHAP. XXII.

1 The two tribes and half sent home: 10 they build the altar of testimony in their journey: 16 contention thereupon.

HEN Joshua called the Reubenites, and I the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Mapasseh,

2 And said unto them. Ye have kept all that Moses the servant of the Lorn commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these mamy days unto this day, but have kept the from which we are not cleansed until this day, charge of the commandment of the Lorn your (although there was a plague in the congrega-

God. 4 And now the Lorp your God bath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: from following the Loan? And it will be therefore now return ye, and get you unto serious ye rebel to-day against the Loan, that your tests, and unto the land of your peyses-to-morrow he will be wroth with the whole sion, which Moses the servant of the Loan gave you on the other side Jordan.

5 But take diligent heed to do the commandment, and the law, which Moses the servant of the land of the possession of the Loun, where the Loan charged you, to love the Loan your in the Loan's tabernacle dwelleth, and take God, and to walk hall his ways, and to keep his possession among us: but rebel not against commandments, and to cleave unto him, and the Loun, nor robel against us, in building to serve him with all your heart, and with all you an altar besides the altar of the Loan out Four soul.

6 So Joshua blessed them, and sent them away : and they went unto their tests.

7 TNow to the one half of the tribe of Manasseh Moses had given possession in Bashan; that man perished not alone in his ini but unto the other half thereof gave Joshua among their brethren on this side Jordan westward. And when Joshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he blossed seh, answered, and said unto the heads of the

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return and with brass, and with iron, and room ene- bay.)

much raiment: divide the apoli of your ene- bay.)

23 That we have built us an altar to two continuous and altar to tw

171

37 Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Me-| nasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which is in the land of Camen, to go unto the country of Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they were passessed, according to the word of the Loro by the hand of Moses.

10 ¶And when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that are in the land of Canaan, the

children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to.
11 ¶And the children of Israel heard say,

Behold, the children of Readen, and the children of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manassen, have built an altar over against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Jordan, at the pas-

sage of the children of Israel. 12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, the whole congregation of the children of

Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh. to go up to war against them.

3 And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of bout, according to all that he sware unto their Gad, and to the half-tribe of Manasseh, into

14 And with him ten princes, of each chief house a prince throughout all the tribes of israel, and each one was an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of

15 And they came unto the children of Reu-ben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half-tribe of Manasseh, unto the land of Gilead,

and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass is this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, that ye might rebel this day against the LORD?

17 Is the iniquity of Peor too little for us. tion of the Lorn,)

18 But that ye must turn away this day

congregation of Israel. 19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession te unclean, then pass ye over unto

God

20 Dil not Achan the son of Zereh commit a trespass in the accurred thirg, and wratt-fell on all the congregation of Israel! and

quity 21 Then the children of Reuben, and the

children of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manusthousands of Israel,

32 The Loan God of gods, the Loan Goo with much riches unto your tents, and with of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shal very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, know, if it be in rebellien, or if in transand with brass, and with iron, and with very gression against the Loan, (save us not this

3 f And the children of Reuben, and the from hollowing we have, or if to offer their children of Grd, and the half-tribe of Ma-burnt-offering, or mean overing, or if to

H 2

JOSHUA.

before his death. I

require # : 24 And if we have not rather done it for

fear of this thing, saying, In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying. What have ye to do with the Lord vool of Israel?

25 For the Loap hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reu-ben, and children of Gad, ye have no part in the Loan : so shall your children make our

children cease from fearing the Loap.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare

to build us an alter, not for burnt-offering, nor

for sacridce: 87 But that it may be a witness between us and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the Lord before him with our burnt-offerings, and with law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom

they should so say to us, or to our generations in time to come, that we may say again, Be-hold the pattern of the altar of the Loan,

which our fathers made, not for burnt-offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between us and you. 29 God forbid that we should rebel against

the Loap, and turn this day from following the Loap, to build an alter for burnt-offerings, for meat-offerings, or for sacrifices; besides the altar of the Loap our God, that is before

his tabernacie. 30 TAnd when Phinehas the priest, and the

princes of the congregation, and heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben, and the

children of Gad, and the children of Manasseh spake, it pleased them.

31 And Phinehas the son of Eleasar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we perceive that the Loap is among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the Loan: now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of

the hand of the Lorp. 32 ¶And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Rouben, and from the children of Gad. out of the land of Gilend, unto the land of

them word again.
33 And the thing pleased the children of Iarnel ; and the children of Iarnel bleased God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the chil-

dren of Reuben and Gad dwelt. 34 And the children of Rauben and the

children of Gad called the altar Ed: for it shall be a witness between us that the LORD is God.

CHAP. XXIII.

! I Joshua's exhortation before his death, 3 by former benefits, 5 by promises, 11 and by threatenings.

ND it came to pass, a long time after that A the Loan had given rest anto I was from all their exemies round about, that Joshua zed old and stricken in are

And Joshua called for all Estacl, and for belders, and for their beads; and for their A Israel to Shechem, and called for the

peace-offerings thereon, let the Loan himself judges, and for their officers, and said unte

them, I am old and stricken in age : 3 And ye have seen all that the Lorp your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the Loan your God is he that bath

fought for you.

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance your tribes, from Jordan, with all the

nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea westward. 5 And the Lorp your God, he shall expel

them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, as the Loru your God bath promised unto

you. 6 Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the

our sacrifices, and with our peace-to-the that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the these that remain among you, neither make dren in time to come, Ye have no part in the mention of the name of their gods, nor cause mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

8 But cleave unto the Loan your God, as ye have done unto this day. 9 For the Load hath driven out from be-

fore you great nations and strong : but as for

you, no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day. 10 One man of you shall chase a thousand:

for the Loap your God, he if it that lighteth for you, as he hath promised you.

11 Take good heed therefore unto your-

selves, that ye love the Loan your God 12 Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even

these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you;
13 Know for a certainty that the Loap

your God will no more drive out any of these nations from before you; but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the Loap your God hath given you.

14 And behold, this day I am going the way of all the earth; and ye know in all your hearts, and in all your souls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the Loun your God spake concerning you; all are

come to pass unto you, and not one thing bath Cansan, to the children of Israel, and brought failed thereof. 15 Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the

Lone bring upon you all evil things, until he have destroyed you from oil this good land which the Load your God bath given you.

16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the Loan your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the Loan be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land

which he bath given unto you. CHAP. XXIV.

Joshua areembling the tribes, 2 relateth God's benefits: 14 he reneweth a covenant between them and God. death.

ND Joshua gathered all the tribes of

their judges, and for their officers; and they serve other gods; presented themselves before God.

2 And Joshua said unto all the people. Thus brought us up, and our fathers, out of the saith the Loan God of Israel, Your fathers had of Egypt, from the house of bondare, swelt on the other skie of the flood is old and which did those great sign in our sight. hime, even Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor: and they served other gods.

3 And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him Isaac.

4 And I gave unto Isaac Jacob and Esau:

but Jacob and his children went down into he is a jeakous God; he will not forgive your Egypt. 5 I seat Moses also and Aaron; and I plagued

Expt. according to that which I did among them; and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ye came unto the sea; and the Egyptians ursued after your fathers with chariots and orsemen unto the Red sea.

7 And when they cried unto the Long, he put darkness between you and the Egypti was. and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness

a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; and they fought with you; and I gave will we obey. them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before

9 Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Hoab, arose and warred against Israel, and

AUTSO YOU:

10 But I would not hearken unto Balaam; therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and the men of Jericho fought gainst you, the Amorites, and the Perizgites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites. and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the band.

12 And I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, even the two kings of the Amorites; but not with thy sword,

sor with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them: of the vineyards and olive-yards which ye planted not do ye

. 14 T Now therefore fear the Long, and serve him in sincerity and in truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and

serve ye the Loan.
Is And if it seem evil unto you to serve the Long/ choose ye this day whom ye will serve whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God

edgers of Israel, and for their heads, and for | forbid that we should forsake the Loap to

17 For the Loan our God, he if is that and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the Loap drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore will we also serve

the Loan; for he is our God

19 And Joshua said unto the people, Te and I gave unto Esau mount Seir to possess it; cannot serve the Long; for he is an holy God: tran eressions nor your sins. 20 If ye forsake the Loan, and serve strange

gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you

good. 21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay;

but we will serve the Lord. 22 And Joshua said unto the people. Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the Load, to serve him. And they

said. We are witnesses. 23 Now therefore put away (said he) the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the Loan God of Israel.

24 And the people said unto Joshua, The Lond our God will we serve, and his voice

25 So Joshua made a covernat with the people that day, and set them a statute and an

ordinance in theohem.

26 ¶ And foshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took agreat stone, ent and called Balanin the son of Boor to and set it up there under an oak that was by the sanctuary of the Lord.

27 And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us: for it hath heard all the words of the LORD, which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore

a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God. 28 So Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.
22 % And it came to pass after these things,

Jebusites; and I delivered them into your that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the Loren, died, being an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timeath scrah, which is in mount Epuraim, on the north side of the bill

of Gaach.

31 And Israel served the Loan all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that overlived Joshua, and which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for

32 I And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor, the father of Shechem, for an hundred pieces of silver: and it became the imberitance of the children of Joseph.

33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: they buried him in a hill that pertained to at as for me and my house, we will serve the Phinehas his con, which was given him in mount Ephraim.

The Book of JUDGES.

CHAP. 1. zek justly requited. 8 Jerusalem, 10 and and Ekron with the coast thereof. Hebron taken.

OW after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the Loan, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against

2 And the Lord said, Judah shall go up: behold I have delivered the land into his

3 And Judah said unto Simeon his brother. Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Consumtes, and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

4 And Judah went up; and the Loan delivered the Canadites and the Perizzites Into Beth-el: (now the name of the city before their hand: and they slew of them in Bezek

ten thousand men.

5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek; and they fought against him, and they slew the

Canagnites and the Perizzites.

6 But Adoni-bezek fled; and they pursued

7 And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having their thumbs and their great toes cut off, gathered their meat under my table : as I have done, to God hath requited thereof Lux : which is the name thereof unto And they brought him to Jerusaless, and this day there he died.

8 (Now the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had to 🛍 it, and smiten it with the edge of the swore, and set the

city on fire)

3 T And afterward the children of Judah ment down to fight against the Canaanites that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and

in the valley.

10 And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron, (now the name of He-bron before was Kirjath-arba,) and they slow Sheshal, and Ahiman, and Talmai.

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: (and the name of Debir

before mas Kirjath-sepher:)
12 And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjathsepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's voluncer brother, took it: and be gave him Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob:

Acheab his daughter to wife.

14 And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father 4 field: and, she lighted from off her ass; and Calebraid unto her. What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land, give me also springs of water. And Caleb save her the upper springs and the nether

springs.
16 And the children of the Kenite, Moto father in-law, went up out of the city of the wilderness of Judah, which lieth in the south of Arad: and they went and dwelt among the people.

17 And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it: (and the name of the city was called Horman:)

18 Also Judah took Gaza with the coast 1 The acts of Judah and Simeon. 6 Adoni-be- thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof,

> 19 And the LORD was with Judah, and he drave out the inhabitants of the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron

20 And they gave Hebron unto Caleh, as broses said : and he expelled thence the three

sons of Anak.

21 And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the chil-

dren of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day. 22 ¶ And the house of Joseph, they also west up against Beth-el; and the Load was

with them.

23 And the house of Joseph sent to descry

was Luz.

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and

we will show thee mercy.

And when he showed them the entrance after him, and caught him, and cut off his into the city, they smote the city with the thumbs and his great toes. and all his family.

26 And the man west into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name

27 T Neither did Manassch drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shean and her towns, nor Tanach and her towns, nor the Inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of 1bleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Meglddo and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass when Israel was

strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 T Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canashites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

30 ¶ Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of Nahalol: but the Canaanites dwelt among

them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achaib, nor of

32 But the Asherites dwell among the Camanites, the inhabitants of the land; for they

did not drive them out

33 T Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath; but he dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anati: became tributaries unto them

34 And the Amerites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres in Ajalon, and is Shaathim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they became tributaries

36 And the coast of the Amorites was from the going up to Akrabbim, from the rock, and

upward.

CHAP. II.

Joshua : 20 their punishment.

ND an angel of the Loan came up from A Gile a to Bochim, and said, I made you to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which I sware unto your fathers; and I said, I will never break my covenant with you.

2 And we shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars: but ye have not obeyed my

voice; why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be as thoras in your sides, and their gods shall be a smare upto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the Loan stake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people listed up their

70in'e, an ∙ept.

5 And they called the name of that place bothim: and they sacrificed there unto the Lord.

6 T And when Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 And the people served the Loan all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the Loan that he did for

Israel. 8 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the Loan, died, being an hundred and ten

years old. 9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timosth-heres, in the mount of

Ephraim, on the north side of the hill Gaash. 10 And also all that gener tion were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which knew done for Israel.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Loap, and served Baalim.

13 And they forsook the Loxo God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and Moses. bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the Lond to anger.

13 And they forsook the Long, and served

Baal and Ashtaroth.

14 ¶ And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the bands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enomieround about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand sworm unto them: and they were greatly Chushan-rishathaim eight years.

distressed.

15 T Nevertheless, the Lord raised up udges, which delivered them out of the hand

of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they went a whoring afmet so.

18 And when the Loup raised them up I An angel rebuteth the people at Bochim. 10 judges, then the Loss was with the judge. The nickedness of the new generation after and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: (for it repented the Loan because of their groanings, by reason of them that oppressed them, and vexed them.)

> 19 And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, that they returned, and corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them: they ceased not from their own

doings, nor from their stubborn way.

30 T And the enger of the Lord was hot against Israel; and he said, Because that this people hath transgressed my covenant which l commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

21 Palso will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua

left when he died;

22 That through them I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD, to walk therein, as their fathers did keep if, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

GHAP. III.

1 The nations left to prove Ibrael: 5 by com-munion with them they commit idolatry. 9 Of Othniel. 12 Of Etud, &c.

NOW these are the nations which the Loan left to prove Israel by them: (even as many of lerael as had not known all the wars

of Canaan;

Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing there-

of t)

3 Namely, five lords of the Philistines, and all the Camanites, and the Sidonfans, and not the Loan, nor yet the worse which he had the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon unto the entering in

4 And they were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the Lorn, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of

5 % And the children of Israel dwelt among the Cananites, Hittites, and Amorites, and

Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jeliusites. 6 And they took their daughters to be their

nives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods. 7 And the children of Israel did evil in the

eight of the Luan, and forgat the Loan their God, and served Baalim and the groves.

8 Therefore the anger of the Loan was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the of the LCAD was against them for evil, as hand of Chushan-rishathaim king of Mesopothe Lorp had said, and as the Lorp had tamin: and the children of largel served

9 Aml when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a deliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, even Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger

brother.

10 And the Spirit of the Lorp came upon ter other gods, and bowed themselves unto him, and he judged lersel, and went out to them they turned quickly out of the way war: and the Loan delivered Chushan-risha-which their fathers walked is, obeying the thaim king of Mesopotamia into his band; commandments of the Loan; but they did and his hand prevailed against Chushan-risha

11 And the land had rest forty years: and Othniel the son of Kenaz died.

12 T And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the Load; and the Load strengthened Egion the king of Mosb against Israel, because they had done evil in the sight of the Logo.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and Amalek, and went and smote Israel, and possessed the city of palm-trees.

14 So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Israel cried unto the Loap, the Loap raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man left-handed: and by him the children of Israel sent a present unto Egion king of Moab.

16 But Ehud made him a dagger (which had two edges) of a cubit length; and he did gird

it under his raiment upon his right thigh. 17 And he brought the present unto Egion king of Moab: and Egion was a very fat man.
18 And when he had made an end to offer

the present, he sent away the people that have the present.

19 But be himself turned again from the quarries that were by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him west.

out from him.

20 And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting in a summer-parlour, which he had for himself alone: and Ehud said, I have a meeare from God unto thee. And he erese out of his seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his loft hand, and took the dagger from his right thich, and

thrust it into his belly.

22 And the halt also want in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the degree out of his belly : and the dirt came out.

23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the pariour upon

him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that behold the loors of the parlour were looked, they said, Surely he covereth his feet in his summerchamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed; and behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour: therefore they took a key and opened them; and behold, their lord was

fallen down dead on the earth

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped

unto Seirath.

27 And it came to pass when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went lown with him from the mount, and he before thein.

2d And he said unto them. Follow after me; for the Losp bath delivered your easnies the Moubites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the fords of 'O pass over.

23 T And they slew of Mosb at that time about ten thousand men, all lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

the hand of Israel. And the land had rest man left. ourscore years.

31 T And after him was Shammar the son of Anath, which slew of the Philistines six hundred men with an ox-good; and he also delivered Israel.

CHAP. IV. I Deberak and Barak deliver Israel from Jabin and Sisera. 21 Jael killeth Sisera.

ND the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the Loap when Ehud was dead 2 And the Loan sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in Hazor; the captain of whose host was Sisera, which

dwelt in Harosheth of the Gentiles. 3 And the children of Israel cried unto the Loan; for he had nine bundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

4 ¶ And Deberah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged largel at that time.

5 And she dwelt under the palm-tree of Deborah, between Ramah and Beth-el, in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of Kedesh-naphtali, and said un to him, Hath not the Loap God of Israe commanded, saying, Go, and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtall, and of the children of Zebulun!

7 And I will draw unto thee to the river Kishon, Sizera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his charlots and his multitude; and I will

deliver him into thine hand.
8 And Barak said unto her, If then wilt with me, then I will go; but if thou wilt not go with me, then I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee; notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the Loan shall sell Sisers into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.

19 ¶ And Barak called Zebulup and Naphtall to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thourand mea at his feat; and Deborah went up

with him.

H Now Heber the Kenke, which was of the children of Hohab the father-in-law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zannaim, which is by Kedsh. 12 And they showed Sinera that Barek the

son of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor. 13 And Sisera gathered together all his

chariots, even nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosbeth of the Gentiles unto the river of Kishon.

14 And Deborah said unto Barak, 4 this to the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sizera into thine hand: is not the Lean gone out before thee! So Barak west down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand

men after him.

15 And the Lord discomfited Sisers, and all Air charlots, and all Air host, with the edge of the sword before Barak: so that Sisera urdan toward Moab, and suffered not a man lighted down oil his charlot, and fied away on dis feet.

16 But Barak pursued after the charlots, and after the host, unto Harosheth of the Gentiles: and all the host of Sieera fell upon 20 So aloab was subtiled that day under the edge of the sword; and there was not a

17 Howbeit, Sisera fied away on his feet to utter a song: arise, Barak, and lead thy capeleten of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite; livity captive, thou son of Abinoam. If there say peace between Jabin the king of 13 Then he made him that remaineth have the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite;

for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 T And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto ber into the tent, she covered him with a mantle.

19 And he said unto her. Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty: and she opened a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent : and it shall be, when any man doth come and inquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say. No.

21 Then Jael, Heber's wife, took a nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, and vent softly unto him, and smote the mail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: (for he was fast asleep, and weary:) so he died.

23 And behold as Barak pursued Sisera. Jack came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will show thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her tent, behold Sisera lay dead, and the nail was in his temples

23 So God subdued on that day Jahin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canana

CHAP. V.

The song of Deborah and Barak. THEN sang Deborah and Barak the son of Abinoam on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the Lord for the avenging of Israel, when the people willingly offered themselves.

3 Hear, O ye kings : give ear, O ye princes: I, even I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing praire to the LORD God of Israel.

4 LORD, when thou wentest out of Selr.

when thou marchedst out of the field : Edom. the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 The mountains melted from before the Loan, even that Sinai from before the Loan God of Israel.

6 In the days of Shamgar the sen of Anath, in the days of Jack, the highways were uncecupied, and the travellers walked through

by-ways.
7 The inhabitants of the villages conson, they ceased in Israel, until that I Deborah arose, that I arose a mother in Israel.

8 They chose new gods; then wer war in

the gates: was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?

9 My heart is toward the governors of Is-

rael, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the Long.

10 Speak, ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way.

11 They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water there shall they rehearse the right sous acts of the Lond, even the righteous acts towards the inhabitants of his villages in Israel: then shall the people of the Loan so down to the had rest forty years gate ".

dominion over the nobles among the people: the Loro made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of Machir came down governors, and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Issachar were with Deborah; even issachar, and also Barak: he was sent on foot into the valley." For the divisions of Reuben there were great thoughts of heart.

16 Why aborlest thou among the sheep-folds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? For the divisions of Reuben there were great search-

ings of heart. 17 Gilead abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships ! Asher continued on

the sea-shore, and abode in his breaches. 18 Zehulun and Naphtali were a people that jeoparded their lives unto the death in the

high places of the field.

19 The kings came and fought; then fought the kings of Canaan in Tanach by the waters of Megiddo: they took no gain of money.

20 They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera.

21 The river of Kishon swept them sway, that ancient river, the river Kishon. Omy

soul, thou hast trodden down strength. 22 Then were the horse-hoofs broken by the means of the prancings, the prancings of

their mighty ones. 23 Curse ye Meroz, (said the angel of the LORD.) curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the Loan, to the help of the Loan against

24 Blessed above women shall Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be; blessed shall she be

the mighty.

above women in the tent. 25 He seked water, and she gave him milk;

she brought forth butter in a lordly dish. 26 She put her hand to the nuil, and her

right hand to the workmen's hammer: and with the hammer she smote Sisera; she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell; where be bowed, there he fell down dead.

26 The mother of Sizers looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned answer to herself,

30 Have they not speil! have they not divided the proy; to every man a damsel or two! to Siecra a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needle-work, of divers colours of needle-work on both sides, meet for the necks of them that take the spoil ?

31 So let all thine enemies perish, O Loan: but let them that love him be as the sun when he goeth forth to his might. And the land

CHAP. VI.

12 Awake, zwake, Deborah; awake, zwake, 1 The terestites, for their rin, oppressed by Mi-

delivereth them.

ND the children of Israel did evil in the A sight of the LORD; and the LORD deli-

2 And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel: and because of the Midianites the children of Israel made them the dons which are in the mountains, and caves, and strong

3 And so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites, and the children of the east, even they came

up against them;

4 And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza and left no sustenance for Israel, neither sheep, nor ox, nor

5 For they came up with their cattle, and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers for multitude; for both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into

the land to destroy it.

6 And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel oried unto the Lord.

7 § And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the Loan because of the Midianites.

8 That the Lord sent a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the Long God of Israel, I brought you up from Egapt, and brought you forth out of the house of bundage:

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and drave them out from before

you, and gave you their land.
10 And I said unto you, I sauthe Lond your God; fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

11 T And there came as angel of the Lord, and sat under an oak which was in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash the Abi-earlie: and his son Gideon threshed wheat by the wine-press, to hide if from the Midlanites.

12 And the angel of the Loud appeared unto him, and said unto him. The Loan is with

thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gideon said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the Loap be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and where he all his miracles which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the Loan bring us up from Egypt! but now the Loan hath formken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.

14 And the Lord looked upon him and said, Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Isracl from the hand of the Midianites : have

not I sent thee?

15 And he said usto him. O my Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel! behold, my family is poor in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house.

And the Loan said unto him, Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the

Midianites as one man.

17*And he said unto him, If now I have gathered together, and went over, and pitch-found grace in thy sight, then show me a sign od in the valle, of Jezceel. that thou talkest with me.

serve mate thee, and bring forth my pre-cour was gathered after him

dian: 8 a prophet rebuketh them: 11 Gideon; sent, and set it before thee. And he said, I

will tarry until thou come again. 19 And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of vered them into the hand of Midian seven flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and presented it.

20 And the angel of God said unto him Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this rock, and pour out the

And be did so.

21 Then the angel of the Lond put forth the end of the staff that mas in his hand, and touched the flesh, and the unleavened cakes and there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the Lorn departed out of his sight.

22 And when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the Lorn, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord Gou! for because I have seen arrangel

of the LORD face to face.

23 And the Lond said upto him, Peace be unto thee; fear not; thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it Jebovah-shalom: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the Loan said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, even the second bul-lock of seven years old, and throw down the alter of Baal that thy father bath, and cut

down the grove that is by it; 26 And build an altar unto the Lorn thy God upon the top of this rock, in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer s burnt-sacrifice with the wood of the grove

which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and did as the Lond had said unto him: and so it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city. that he could not do it by day, that he did it

by night.
28 ¶ And when the men of the city arose early in the marning, behold the altar of Baai was cast down, and the grove was cut down that max by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they inquired and asked, they said, Gidson the son of Joash hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto

Jossh, Bring out thy son, that he may die; because he hath cust down the alter of Baul, and because he bath cut down the grove that res by it.

31 And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Baul? will ye save him? He that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst it is yet morning: if he be a god, let him plead for himself, because one bath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead against him. because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 Then all the Midianites, and the Ama-

lekites, and the children of the east, were

34 But the Spirit of the Lord came upon 18 Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I Gide n, an! he blew a trumpet; and Abi-

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also was gathered after him : that the Loan said unto him, Arise, get and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto thee down unto the host; for I have delivered Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and they came it into thine hand. up to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gideon said unto God. If thou

wilt save Larget by mine hand, as thou hast said, 37 Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the fleor; and if the dew be on the fleece only, and if he dry upon all the earth besides, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou bast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together. and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl-

full of water.

39 And Gideon said unto God, Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: Let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew

on all the ground

CHAP. VII.

I Gideon's army: 13 he is encouraged by the dream, and the interpretation of the barley cake... 25 Oreb and Zeeb taken

THEN Jerubbael, (who is Gideon,) and all Lethe people that were with him, rose-up the host of Israel, and said, Arise; for the early, and pitched beside the well of Harod: Loun hath delivered into your hand the host so that the host of the Midlankes were on the of Midlan. north side of them, by the hill of Morek, in

the valley. 2 And the Loro said unto Gideon, The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel want themselves against me, saying,

Mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now therefore, to to, proclaim in the cars of the people, saying, Whosever is fearful and alraid, let him return, and depart arly from mount Gilead: and there returned of the people twenty and two thousand, and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the Loan said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say ento thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.

5 So be brought down the people unto the water: and the Loap said unto Giceon, Every one that imports of the water with his tongue, as a dog imports, him shell then set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that happed, williag their hand to their mouth, were three numbered men : but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7. And the Lond said into unions of the business of the first hundred men, that imped will I save 23 And the men or israer games three hundred men, that imped will is save 33 And the men or israer games you, and deliver the Midianites into thine selves together out of Naphtali, and out of you, and the same property fasher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, 24 ¶ And Gideon sent messengers through-and their trumpets: and he sent all the rest of out all mount Ephraim; saying, Come down Estable every man unto his tent, and retained against the Midianites, and take before those three hundred men. And the host of them the waters unto Betb-barch and Jor-Millian was henceth him in the valley

9 T And R came to pass the same night.

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou

with Phurah the servant down to the host.

11 And thou shalt hear what they say, and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with Phurah his servant unto the outside of the armed men that mere in the host.

12 And the Midianites, and the Amalekites, and all the children of the east, lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels nere without number. as the sand by the sea-side for multitude.

13 And when Gideon was come, behold, there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and lo, a cake of bariey-bread tumbled into the bost of Midles, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, This

is nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel: for into his hand hath God delivered Midian and all the host.

15 ¶ And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into

16 And he divided the three hundred men fulo three-companies, and he put a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and

lamps within the pitchers. 17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be, that

as I do; so shall ye do. . 18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, The sword of the Lond, and of Gidcon.

19 T So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch : and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow mithal : and they eried. The sword of the Lean and of Gideon.

21 And they stood every man in his place : round about the campe and all the host rap, . and cried, and fied.

22 And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the Lord set every mun's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Beth-shittah in Zererath, and to the border of Abel-meho-

that are weary ?

ed themselves together, and took the waters | hand, that we should give bread unto thy mea unto Beth-barah and Jordan. 25 And they took two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they alew Oreb upon the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they siew at the wine-press of Zeeb, and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon on the other side Jordan.

Zebak and Zalmunna taken.

CHAP. VIII. 1 The Ephretorites pacified. 10 Zebah and Zalmunna. 33 The Israelites' idolatry and ingratilude.

ND the men of Ephraim said unto him, A. Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did chide with him

sharply. 2 And he said unto them. What have I cone now in comparison of you! Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer!

3 God bath delivered into your hands the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their anger was shated toward him when he had said that.

4 ¶ And Gideon came to Jordan and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that

were with him, faint, yet pursuing them.
5 And he said unto the men of Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they be faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zelmunna,

kings of Midian. 6 T And the princes of Succoth said, Are the bands of Zebah and Zalmunua now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gideon said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zebah and Zakmunna into mine hand, then I will tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness, and with hriers.

8 And he went up thence to Penuel, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of l'enuel answered him as the men of Succoth had answered him.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying. When I come again in peace, I will break down this tower.

10 T Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all house. the hosts of the children of the cast : for there fell an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

11 T And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents, on the east of Noah and Jogbehah, and smote the host: for and dwelt in his own house.

the host was secure. 12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and

discommend all the host 13 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joseb returned

from battle before the sun war esp.

14 And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and inquired of him: and he de-pulchre of Josh his father, is Ophral of the scribed unto him the princes of Succoth, and Abi-exrites. the elders thereof, even threescore and seven-

and said. Behold, Zebah and Zaimunna now in thine and self-bauts of Zebah and Zaimunna now in thine and the Loan their God, who had deli-

thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he taught the men of Succoth. 17 And he beat down the tower of Penuel.

and slew the men of the city.

18 And he took the elders of the city, and

18 Then said he unto Zebah and Zal-munna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at Tabor! And they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They were my brethren, even the sons of my mother: as the Lord liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would

not slay you.

20 And he said unto Jether his first-born, Up, and slay them: but the youth drew no his sword; for he feared, because he was yet

a youth.
21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so is his strength. And Gideon arose, and slaw Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the ornaments that were on their camels'

necks. 22 T Then the men of Israel said untel Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also; for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Midlan.

23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you; the Leap shall rule over you.

24 And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the ear-rings of his prey : (for they had golden ear-rings, because they were Ishmaelites.)

25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garmant, and did cast therein every man the our-rings of his

prey. 26 And the weight of the golden car-rings thousand and seven that he requested, was a thousand and seven hundred skekels of gold, besides ornaments, and collars, and purple raiment that mer on the kings of Midian, and besides the chains that were about their camels' necks.

27 And Gideon made an ephod thereof,

and put it in his city, even in Ophrah: and all Israel went thither a whoring after it : which thing became a snare unto Gideon, and to his 28 Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their

heads no more: and the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon. 29 ¶ And Jerubbaat the son of Josek went

30 And Gideon had threescore and ten sons of his body begotten: for he had many

wives. 31 And his concubine that was in Shechem, sho also bare him a son, whose mame

be railed Abimelech. 32 T And Gideon the son of Joseh died in

a good old age, and was buried in the se-

33 And it came to pass, as soon as Gideon

nies on every side: 35 Neither shewed they kindness to the source of Jerobaal, namely, Gideon, accord-

CHAP. IX.

1 Abimelech is made king by the Shrehemites.
7 Josham, by a parable, rebukelh them.
26 Gaal's comparacy. 57 Josham's curse.
ND Abimelech the son of Jorubbanl went to Shochem unto his mother's preturen.

and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, stying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubbaal (which are threescers and ten persons) reign over ou, or that one reign over you? remember also that I am your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the cars of alf the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined to follow Abimeloch; for they said, He is our

brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten pieces of silver out of the house of Baal-berith; wherewith Abimelech hired vain and light per-

sons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren, the sons of Jerubbaal, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding, yet Jetham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shechem gathered toacther, and all the house of Millo, and went and made Abimelech king, by the plain of the

pillar that was in Shechem

7 TAnd when they told if to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount Gerizim. and lifted up his voice and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may bearken unto you.

2 The trees went forth on a time to anoint a

tree, Reign thou ever us.

But the olive-tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, wherewith by me they honour God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig-tree, Come

thou, end reign over us. Il But the fig-tree said unto them, Should I foreate my sweetness, and my good Fuit.

and go to be promoted over the trees? 12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come

thou, and reign over us. 13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which cheereth God and man,

and go to be promoted over the trees ? 14 Then mid all the trees unto the bramble,

Come thou, and reign over us.
15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If

in truth ye asoint me king over you, then some and put your trust in my shadow; and if not, let five come out of the bramble, and de-

your the cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubbael and his house, and have done unto him according to the deserving of his hands:

17 (For my father fought for you, and ad-land steed in the entering of the gate of the

vered them out of the hands of all their ene-iventured his life far, and delivered you out of the band of Midian;

18 And ye are rises up against my father's house this day, and have slain his some; threeing to all the goodness which he had shewed score and ten persons, upon one stone, and santo Israel. servant, king over the men of Shechem, be-

cause he is your brother:)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely
this day. with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, then rejoice ye in Abimelech, and let him also

rejeice in you;
20 But if not, let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Milo, and devour Abimelech.

21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to Beer, and dwels there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.

22 I When Abimelech had relepted three years over Israel,

23 Then God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech:

24 That the cruelty done to the threescore and ten some of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid upon Abimelech their brother which slew them; and upon the men of Shechem which aided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them : and it was told Abimelech.

26 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the grapes, and made merry, and went into the house of their god, and did gat and drink, and cursed Abimelech.

28 And Ganl the son of Ebed said, Who is Abimelech, and who is Shecken, that we king over them; and they said unto the clive-should serve him! Is not as the son of Jerubbaal! and Zebul his officer! Ferve the men of Hamor the father of Sheckem; for why should we serve him ?

29 And would to God this people were un-der my bend I then would I remove Abimelech. And he said to Abimelech, Increase

thine army, and come out.

39 ¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was kindled.

31 And he sent messangers unto Abimelech privily, saying, Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed, and his brethren, be come to Shechem; and behold, they fortify the city against thee.

38 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field:

33 And it shall be, that in the morning, so soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against thee, then may est thou do to them as thou shalt nd occasion

34 TAnd Abimelech rose up. and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in four companies.

35 And Gaal the son of Ebed went out,

city: and Abimelech rose up, and the people man his armour-heaver, and said unto himthat were with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men.

37 And Gaal spake again, and said, See, there come people down by the middle of the land, and another company come along by the

plain of Meonenia

38 Then said Zebul unto him, Where is now thy month, wherewith thou saidst. Who is them came the curse of Jotham the son of Abimelech, that we should serve him! Is not Jerubbaal. this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gaal went out before the men of

Shechem, and fought with Abimelech. 40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fied before him; and many were overthrown and

wounded, even unto the entering of the gate. 41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that

they should not dwell in Shechem. 43 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they

told Abimelech.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and behold, the people are in the land of Gilead. were come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Abimelech, and the company that was with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city : and the two other companies ran upon all the people that

were in the fields, and slow them.

45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that mas therein, and beat down the city, and sowed it with salt.

46 T And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard that, they entered into an hold

of the house of the god Herith.

47 And it was toki Abimelech, that all the men of the tower, of Shechem were gathered

together.

- 48 And Abimelech gat him up to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that were with him; and Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, What ve have seen me do, make haste, and do as I hare done.
- 49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Ahimelech, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them: so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 T Then went Abimelech to Phebez, and

encamped against Thebez, and took it. 51 But there was a strong tower within the

city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut if to more them, and gat them up to the top of the tower

52 And Ahlmriech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

millstone upon Abinelech's head, and all to us only, we pray theel this day. break his shull,

Draw thy sword, and siny me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man

unto his place.
56 ¶ Thus God rendered the wickedness of Abimelech which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren. 57 And all the evil of the men of Shechem

did God render upon their heads; and upon

CHAP. X.

1 Tola judgeth Israel. 7 The Philistines and Animonites oppressing Israel, 15 upon their repentance, God piticth them.

ND after Atimelech there arose to de-A ND after Atimetern there are to defend Israel, Tola, the son of Push, the on of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he dwelt

in Shamir in mount Epi raim. 2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3 T And after him arose Jair, a Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty and two years.

4 And he had thirty sons that rode on thirty ass-colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called Havoth-jair unto this day, which

5 And Jair died, and r as buried in Camon.

6 T And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the Lorp, and served Baalim. and Ashtaroth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods. of the Philistines, and forsook the Logo, and served not him.

7 ¶ And the ancer of the Loxo was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the bands of the

children of Ammino.

8 And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Ismet eighteen years, all the children of Israel that worr on the other side Jordan, in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gilead.

9 Moreover, the children of Ammon passed ever Jordan to fight also against Judali, and scainst Bertamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed.

10 TAnd the children of Israel cried unto the Larm, saying. We have sinned against thee, both herance we have forsaken our God,

and also served Buslim

The And the Lorr said unto the children of Israel, Did not I deliver you from the Egyptines, and from the An orites, from the children of Anguon, and from the Philistines?

12 The Zidenians also, and the Amalekites. and the Maunites, did oppress your and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand

13 Yet we have for about me, and served other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no

14 Go and cry unto the gods which ye have chosen: let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

15 % And the children of Israel said unto the lean. We have shared, do thou unto us 53 And a certain woman cost a piece of a whatspever scemeth good unto thee; deliver

16 And they put away the strarge gods

54 Then he called hastly unto the young from among them, and served the Load :

and his soul was grieved for the misery of and walked through the wilderness unto the Loraci

17 Then the children of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in Gilead: and the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in Mizpeh.

18 And the people and princes of Gilead said one to another, What man is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? he small be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

CHAP. XI.

Jephthah's covenant with the Gileadiles: 30 his vow: 39 he performeth it on his daustler.

NOW Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man of valour, and he was the son of an

harlot: and Gilead begat Jephthah.

2 And Gilead's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said unto bim, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of a straige woman.

Then Jephthan fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob: and there were gathered vain men to Jephthah, and

went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to pass in process of time. that the children of Ammon made war against Israel.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthan out of the land of Tob:

6 And they said unto Jephthah, Come and be our captain, that we may fight with the

children of Ammon.

7 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead. Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house! and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress?

8 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah. Therefore we turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ammon, and be our head over

ali the inhabitants of Gilcad.

9 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, and the Loan deliver them before me, shall I be your bead?

10 And the elders of Gilead said unto Lephthah. The Loan be a witness between us, if

we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Jephthan went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain over them: and Jephthah uttered all his words before the Lann in Mizpeh.

12 % And Japhthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saving, What hast thou to do with me, that theu art the children of Ammon.

come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Amon answered unto the messengers of Jephthan Because Israel took away my land 31 Then it shall be, that whatsoever com-when they came up out of Egypt, from Are eth forth of the doors of my house to next non even unto Jabbot, and usto Jordan; me, when I return his peace from the children now therefore restore those lands again of Ammon, shall surely be the Lond's, and I peaceably 14 And Jephthah sent messengers again un-

to the king of the children of Amamu,

15 And said usto him, Thus saith Jephthah. Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

Red sea, and came to Kadesh:

17 Then Israel sem messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Edom would not hearken thereto. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Moab;

but he would not consent: and Israel abode in Kadesh. 18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and compassed the land of Edom,

and the land of Mosb, and came by the east side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the border of Mosh: for Arnon was the border of

Moab. 18 And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon: and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray

thee, through thy land unto my place.

20 But Sihou trusted not Israel to pass through his coast; but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and

fought against Israel. 21 And the Loan God of Israel delivered

Sibon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them; so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok,

and from the wiklerness even unto Jordan. 23 So now, the Loan God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his neo-

ple Israel, and shouldest thou possess it? 24 Wilt not thou possess that which Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whom-soever the LORD our God shall drive out from

before us, them will we possess. And now art thou any thing better than Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? Did

he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them, 26 While Israel dwelt in Heshbon and her towns, and in Aroer and her towns, and in

all the cities that be along by the coasts of Arnov, three hundred years? Why therefore did ye not recover them within that time ! 27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against

me: the Lore the Judge be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammor. 28 Howheit, the king of the children of

Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

29 A Then the Spirit of the Loun came upon Jephthah; and he passed over Glicad and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of Glical, and from Mizpeh of Gilead hapassed over unto

30 And Jephthan vowed a vew unto the LORD, and said. If thou shalt without rail ceriver the children of Ammon into mine hands, 31 Then it shall be, that whatsoever com-

will offer it up for a burnt-offering.

32 5 So Jephthan passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and

the Lond delive ed them into his hands. 33 And he smete them from Arcer, even

till thou come to Minnith, even twenty 16 But when Israel came up from Egypt, cities, and unto the plain of the vireyards. with a very great slaughter. Thus the chil-! dren of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

34 T. And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she was his only child: besides her he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he .aw her, that he rest his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opener' my mouth unto the Load,

and I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forus-much as the Loup hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of America.

37 And she said unto her father. Let this thing be done for me: Let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I

and my fellows. 38 And he said, Go. 38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who did with her according to his yow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel,

40 That the daughters of Israel went yearto lament the daughter of Jephthan the

Gileadite four days in a year. CHAP. XIL

1 The Ephraimites discerned by Shibboleth, are slain by the Gileadites. 7 Jephthan's death,

ND the men of Ephraim gathered themselves toge ner, and went northward, and said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? We will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jephthala said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and, when I called you, ye deli-

vered me not out of their hands.

over against the children of Ammon, and the his name Lorp delivered them into my hand: wherefight against me ?

men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: rite to God from the womb to the day of and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, be his death. cause they said, Ye Gileadites are fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, and

among the Mamssites.

And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said. Let me go over, that the men of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an Ephraimite ! If he said, Nay;

6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth; and he said Sibboleth: for he could not and shewed her husband, and said unto him, frame to prosounce it right. Then they took Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan : that came unto me the other day. and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

7 ¶ And Jephthan judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthan the Gileadite, and was buried in one of the cities of Gilead

8 ¶ And after him Ibzan of Beth-lehem judged Israel.

9 And he had thirty sons and thirty daugh-ters, whom he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons: and he judged Is**rae**i seven years.

10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at

Beth-lehem.

Il T And after him Elon a Zebulonite judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years. 12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Ajalon, in the country of Zebulun.

13 T And after him Abdon the son of Hillel,

a Pirathonite, judged Israel.

14 And he had forty sons, and thirty nephews, that rode on threescore and ten asscolts: and he judged Israel eight years.
15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pi-

rathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the Amalekites.

CHAP. XIII.

I Israel is in the hands of the Philistines. 2 Am angel appeareth to Manoah's wife; 8 and to Mannah. 15 Muneak's sacrifice, &c.

ND the children of Israel did evil again A in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them into the hand of the Philistines

forty years.

2 T And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah: and his wife was barren, and

bare not

3 And the angel of the Lord appeared unte the woman, and said unto her, Hehold now, thou art barren, and bearest not; but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son-

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and drink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not

any unclean thing:
5 For lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no razer shall come on his head. for the child shall be a Nazarite unto God from the womb; and he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines

6 7 Then the woman came, and told her husband, saying, A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance 3 And when I saw that ye delivered me of an angel of God, very terrible: but I asked not, I put my life in my hands, and passed him not whence he was, neither tald he me of an angel of God, very terrible: but I asked

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shait fore then are ye come up unto me this day to conceive, and hear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any 4 Then Jephthan gathered together all the unclean thing: for the child shall be a Naza-

> 8 Then Manoah entreated the Long, and said, O my Long, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be

9 And God hearkened to the vice of Manouh; and the angel of God can ? again unto the woman as size sat in the field: but Mannah her hushand mas not with her.

16 And the woman made haste, and ran,

11 And Manosh prose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto Chap. ziv, zv.

him, Art thou the man that spakest unto the

woman! And he said, I am. 12 And Manoah said. Now let thy words come to pass: How shall we order the child?

and how shall we do unto him 13 And the angel of the Loan said unto Manoch, Of all that I said unto the woman,

let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor est any unclean thing: all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 T And Manoah said unto the angel of the Loup, I pray thee, let us detain thee, un-

til we shall have made ready a kid for thee.

16 And the angel of the Loan said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread; and if thou wilt offer a burnt-offering, thou must offer it unto the LOAD: for Mancah knew not that he was an angel of the Load.

17 And Manoah said unto the angel of the Loan, What is thy name, that, when thy sayings come to pars, we may do thee houser? 18 And the angel of the Loan said unto him,

Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it is secret?

19 So Manoch took a kid, with a meat-offering, and offered if upon a rock unto the hoan; and the angel did wondrously; and Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaves from off the altar, that the angel of the Lono ascended in the flame of the altar: and Manouh and his wife looked on it, and fell on their faces to the ground-

21 (But the angel of the Load did no more appear to Macoah and to his wife.) Then Ma-noah knew that he was an angel of the Lorn.

22 And Mannah said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the Loro were pleased to kill us, he would not have die, lest we burn thee and thy father's house received a burnt-offering and a mest-offering with fire: have ye called us to take that we at our hands; neither would be have shewed; have? is if not so? us all there things, nor would, as at this time, have told us such things as these.

24 T And the woman bare a son, and called his name Samon; and the child grew, and the

Loan blessed him.

25 And the Spirit of the Loap began to move him at times in the camp of Dan, between it thee? Zurah and Eshtaol.

CHAP. XIV.

\ Samson desireth a wife of the Philistines: 10 his marriage-feast, 12 and riddle.

ND Samson went down to Timnath, and saw a woman in Timpath of the daughters of the Philistine

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timasth of the daughters of the Philistines;

now therefore get her for me to wife. 3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, Is there pever a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the uncircum-cised Philistines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for she pleaseth me

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was of the LORU, that he sought an occasion against the Philistines: for at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel.

5 Then west Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timeath: and behold, a young lion roared against him.

6 And the Spirit of the Loan came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he hed nothing in his hard; but he told not his father or his mother what

he had done. 7 And he went down, and tulked with the

woman: and she pleased Samson well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the curcase of the lion: and behold, there was a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

8 And be took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did est : but be told not them that he had taken the boney out of the carcase of the lion.

10 T So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a feast; for so

used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companious to be with

12 And Samson said unto them. I will now put forth a riddle unto you; if ye can certainly declare it me within the seven days of the feast, and find if out, then I will give you

thirty sheets and thirty change of garments:
13 But if ye cannot declare if me, then shall
ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth

thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came

forth sweetness. And they could not in three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, Entire thy

husband, that he may declare unto us the rid-

16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said. Thou dos! but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the chil-dren of my people, and hast not told # me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my motner, and shall I tell

17 And she wept before him the seven days. while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him; and she told the riddle to

the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger than a lion? And he said unto them. If ye had not plowed with my beifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And the Spirit of the Louv came upon

him, and he went down to Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which ex-pounded the riddle: and his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Samson's wife was giren to his companion, whom he had used as his friend.

CHAP. XV.

I Samson is denied his mife: 3 he burneth the Philistines' corn: 9 he is bound by the men of Judah, and delivered to the Philistines,

BUT it came to pass within a while after, great deliverance into the hand of thy scrion the time of scheat-harvest, that Sami vant; and now shall the for thirst, and fall son visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I just by himsel of the uncircumped. will go in to my wife into the chamber; but her father would not suffer him to go in.

2 And her father said. I verily thought that] har to thy companion: Is not her younger sis-ter fairer than she? Take her, I pray thee, instead of her

3 T And Samson said concerning them. Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines.

though I do them a displeasure.

4 ¶ And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took fire-brands, and turned tail to tail, and put a fire-brand in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire. he let them go into the standing-corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks and also the flanding-corn, with the vineyards

and olives.

6 Then the Philistines said. Who hath done this! And they answered, Samson, the ing, In the morning, when it is day, we shall son-in-law of the Timpite, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 T And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he smote them hip and thigh with a reat slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock Etam.

9 Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves in Lehi.

10 And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of the rock E'am, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Philiptines are rulers over us? What is this that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As dict thee. they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will

not fall upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No: but we will, bind thee fast, and deliver three thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 T And when he came unto Lehi, the Philistines showed against him: and the Spirit of the Loan came mightily upon him; and the cords that were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands loosed be bound. from off his hands.

15 And he found a new jaw-bone of an ass. and put forth his hand and took it, and slew a

thousand men therewith.

16 And Samson said, With the jaw-bone of an ass, heaps upon beaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the aw-bone out of his hand, and called that place thread. Ramath-lehi.

the Loan, and said. Thou hast given this tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound.

10 But God clave an hollow place that mas in the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, his spirit came acain, thou hadst utterly hated her; therefore I gave and he revived; wherefore he called the man thereof En-hakkore, which is in Lehi unto this day.

20 And he judged Israel in the days of the Philistines twenty years.
CHAP. XVI.

1 Sameon carrieth away the gales of Gasa: 4 Delilah, corrupted by the Philistines, enticeth him, 15 and overcometh him: 21 the Pullistines put out his eyes: 22 the manner of his death

MIEN went Samson to Gaza, and saw there an harlot, and went in unto her

2 And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saykill him.

3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of an hill that is before Hebron.

4 ¶ And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whose

name was Delilah.

5 And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, Entice him, au I see wherein his great strength liels, and by what means we may prevail against him, that bin'i Samson are we come up, to do to him we may bind him to atiliet him: and we will give thee, every one of us, eleven handred pieces of silver

6 And Delilah sald to Sumson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength list's, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to af-

7 And Samson said unto her, If they bird me with seven green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

9 (Now there were men lying in walt abiding with her in the clamber.) And she said unto into their hand: but surely we will not kill him. The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withs as a thread of tow is broken when it toucheth the tire: so his strength was not known.

10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies : now tell me. I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest

11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. (And there more tiers in wait abiding in the chamber.) And he brake them from of his arms like a

13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto 18 T And he was sore athirst, and called on thou hist mocked me, and told me lies:

And he said unto her, If thou weavest the on which it was borne up, of the one with seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened it with the pin, and leit said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, the web.

15 \$ And she said unto him, How canst thou say. I love thee, when thine heart is not with Thou hast mocked me the ethree times,

and hast not told me wherein thy great strength luth. 16 And it came to pass, when she pressed

that his soul was vexed unto death, 17 That he told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a razor upon 1 Micah restoring the stelen money to his momine head; for I have been a Nazarite unto God from my mother's wond: if I be shaven. then my strength will go from me, and I shall

become weak, and be like any other man. 18 And when Delilah san that he had told her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And she made him sleep upon her knees: and she called for a man, and she caused him dred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother to shave off the seven locks of his head; and said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto she began to afflict him, and his strength went the Loud from my hand for my son, to make from him.

20 And she mid, The Philistines to upon therefore I will restore it unto thee. thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, ther; and his nother took two hindred share fore, and shake myself. And he wist not that kels of silver, and gave them to the founce;

out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, Micah. and bound him with fetters of brass; and he

grow again after he was shave n.

23 Then the lords of the Phillistines patherunto Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they own eyes.
said, Our god hath delivered banson our ene 7 % And there was a young man out of Beth my into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they a Levile, and he so ourned there. praised their god; for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the from Both-lehem-judah, to sojourn where he

25 And it came to pass when their hearts journeyed were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called est thou? And he said unto him, I am a Levite for Sameon out of the prison-house, and he of Beth-lehem-judah, and I to to sojourn where made them sport; and they set him between I may find a place. the pillars.

that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and wothere: and there were upon the roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson called unto the Loan, and the house of Micah.
id, O Lord God, remember me, I pray thee, 13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the said, O Lord Goo, remember me. I pray thee, and strengthen me. I pray thee, only this once. Lonn will do me good, seeing I have a Levite O God, that I may be at once arenged of the to my priest. Philistines for my two eyes.

his right hand, and of the other with his 30 And Samson said, Let me die with the Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and Philistines. And he howed himself with all went away with the pin of the beam, and with his might; and the house fell upon the loads, and upon all the people that mere therein : so

the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life. 31 Then his brothren, and all the house of brought kim up, and buried him between

his father, came down, and took him, and Zorah and Eshtaol, in the burying-place of him daily with her words, and urged him, so Manuah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years. CHAP. XVII.

ther, she maketh images: I he hireta a Le-

vite to be his priest. A ND there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah.

2 And he said unto his mother. The eleven her all his heart, she sent and called for the hundred shekels of silver that were taken from lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this thee, about which thou cursedst, and spake t once, for he hath shewed me all his heart, of also in mine cars, beheld, the silver is with Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto me; I took it. And his mother said, Blessed be those of the Logo, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven huna graven image, and a molten image; now

the Loan was departed from h.m. who made thereof a graven image, and a moi-21 But the Philistines took him, and put ten image; and they were in the house of

5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, did grind in the prison-house.

22 Howbert, the hair of his head began to secrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 In those days there was no king in Israel, ed them together for to offer a great sacrifice but every man did that which was right in his

lehen judan, of the family of Judah, who nas

8 And the man departed out of the city

destroyer of our country, which slew many of could find a place; and he came to mount us.

Ephraim, to the house of Micah, as he 9 And Micah said unto him, Whence com-

10 And Micab said unto him, Dwell with 26 And Samson said unto the lad that held me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel I will give thee ten shekels of silver by the the pillars, whereupon the house standeth, year, and a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. to the Levite went in.

11 And the Levite was content to dwell with men; and all the lords of the Philistines were the man; and the young man was unto him as

one of his sons.

12 And Micah consectated the Levite: and the young man became his priest, and was in

CHAP. XVIII.

29 And Samson took hold of the two mid- 1 The Danites send five men to seek out on the Parity which the Louis stord and inheritance. 27 there in Laith

sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day all their inheritance had not fal-

len unto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, men of valour, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah,

they lodged there.
3 When they were by the house of Micah. they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and what hast thou

here ! 4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know whether

our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: before the Loan is your way wherein ye go. 7 Then the five men departed, and came to Laish, and saw the people that mere therein, how they dwelt careless, after the manner thee? of the Zidonians, quiet and secure ; and there was no magistrate in the land, that might put them to shame in any thing; and they were far

from the Zidoniaus, and had no business with 8 And they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Eshtsol: and their brethren said unto them, What say ye?

9 And they said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and behold, it is very good: and are ye still? Be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land : for God hath given it into your hands; a place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

Il And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men appointed with

12 And they went up, and pitched in Kir- was born unto Israel: howbe lath-jearim, in Judah: wherefore they called the city was laik at the first. weapons of war. that place Mahaneh-dan unto this day : behold,

W is behind Kirjath-jearim. 13 And they passed thence unto mount Ephraim, and came unto the house of Micah.

14 Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image! Now therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, even unto the house of Micah, and saluted him.

16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the chil-dren of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with father's bouse to Beth-lehem-judgh, and was the six hundred men that nere appointed with there four whole months. weapons of war.

N those days there was no king in Israel : 18 And these went into Micah's house, and in those days the tribe of the Danites fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the 18 And these went into Micah's house, and Then said teraphini, and the molten image.

the priest unto them, What do ye ! 19 And they said unto him, field thy peace,

lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us a father, and a priest : Is if better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel ?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people. 21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones, and the cattle, and the carriage, .

before them. 22 ¶ And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered

together, and overtook the children of Dan. 23 And they cried unto the children of Dan: and they turned their faces, and said unto Micab. What alieth thee, that thou comest

with such a company ?
24 And be said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more! And what is this that ye say unto me, What aileth

25 And the children of Dan said unto him. Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest an-gry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy

life, with the lives of thy household. 26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they were too strong for him, he turned and went back unte

27 And they took the things which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Laish, unto a people that were at quiet and secure ; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with

fire. 28 And there was no deliverer, because it with any man; and it was in the valley that fieth by Beth-rehob: and they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbelt, the name of

30 TAnd the children of Dan set up the graven image; and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manasceh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan until the day of the captivity of the land.

31 And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, all the time that the

house of God was in Shiloh

CHAP. XIX. 1 A Levite going to Beth-lehem to fresh dis wife, 16 an old man entertaineth him at Gibrah: 22 the Gibenthyler abuse his concubine to death.

ND it came to pass in those days, when A there was no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite rejourning on the side of mount Ephraim, who took to him a concubine

out of Beth-lehem-judah. 2 And his concubine played the where against him, and went away from him unto her

3 And her husband asons, and went after

her, to speak friendly unto her, and to bring went to Beth-lehem-judah, but I am now her again, having his servant with him and going to the house of the Load; and there is a couple of asses: and she brought him is no man that receive theme to house. to her father's house; and, when the father of the dannel saw him, he rejoiced to meet <u>بدشا</u>

4 And his father-in-law, the damsel's fa-ther, retained him; and he abode with him three days; so they did out and drink, and

lodged there.

5 And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that be rose up to depart : and the damsel's father said unto his son-in-law, Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your

And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine beart be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father-in-law urged him; therefore he

lodged there again.

8 And he grose early in the morning on the fith day to depart : and the damsel's father mid, Comfort thise heart, I pray thee. And they tarried until afternoon, and they did eat

both of them

9 And when the man rose up to depart. he and his concubine, and his servant, his father-in-law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day draweth towards evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest 20. go bome-

19 But the man would not tarry that night. but he rose up and departed, and came over against Jebus, (which is Jerusalem,) and there were with him two asses saddled; his concu-

bine also was with him.

Il and when they were by Jebus, the went out to go his way: and behold, the day was far speat; and the servant said unto woman his concubine was fallen down at his master, Come. I pray thee, and let us turn the door of the house, and her hands were in unto this city of the Jebusites, and lodge

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn mide hither into the city of a stranger. that is not of the children of Israel; we will

pass over to Gibeah.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gibeah, or in Ramah.

14 And they passed on, and went their way, and the sun went down upon them when they nere by Gibeah, which belongeth to Benjamin.
15 And they turned aside thither, to go in

end to lodge in Gibeah : and, when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city; for there was no man that took them into his house your minds.

to lodging.

15 ¶ And behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at even, which mar also of mount Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gibeah: but the men of the place nere

Benjamites.

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes. he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the rity: heta, with the land of Gilead, unto the Loan and the old man said, Whither goest thou had lispeh.

and whence comest thou ? 12 And he said unto him, We are posited of the tribes of Israel, presented themselves from Beth-elem-judah toward the sine of the assembly of the people of God, four mount Ephrains; from thesee sem 1: and 1 and red thousand between that drew sword,

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man which is with thy servants:

there is no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, Peace be with thee: however, let all thy wants lie upon

me; only lodge not in the street.

21 So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 ¶ Nom as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain sons of Belis', beset the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the muster of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, may, I pray you, do not so wickefly: seeing that this man is come

into mine house, do not this folly.

24 Behold, here is my daughter, a maiden, and his concubine, them I will bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning : and when the day began to spring they let her

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord was, till it

was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning. and opened the doors of the house, and

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be binz: but none answered. Then the man going: but none answered. took her wp upon an ass, and the man rose up.

and gat him unto his place.

29 ¶ And when he was come into his house. he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and divided her, together with her bones, in', twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt, unto this day : consider of it, take advice, and speak

CHAP. XX.

1 The Levile, in a general assembly, declareth his wrong: 8 their decree. 26 The Benja-

mites are destroyed.

THEN all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from Dan even to Beer-

2 And the chief of all the people, even of

3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to couraged themselves, and set their battle again M.zpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell us, how was this wickedness?

4 And the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered, and said, I came into Gibeah that belongeth to Benjamin,

I and my concubine, to lodge: 5 And the men of Gibeah rose against me. and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me; and my

concubine have they forced, that she is dead And I took my concubine, and cut her in pleces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have committed lewquess and folly in Israel.

7 Behold, ye are all the child an of Israel;

give here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying. We will not any of us go to his tent, ucither will we any of us turn into his house;
9 But now, this shall be the thing which we will do to Gibeah, we will go up by lot

against it: 10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the peo-I.le, that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin. according to all the folly

that they have wrought in Israel.

11 So all the meas of Israel were gathered

against the city, knit together as one man.

12 ¶ And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness is this that is done among

13 Now therefore deliver us the men, the children of Belial, which are in Gibean, that we may put them to death, and put away evil from Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Israel:

14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibean, to go out to bettle against the children, about thirty men of Israel.

of Israel.

15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities, twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, besides the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men left-handed: every one could sling stones at an hair-breadth, and not

17 And the men of Israel, besides Benjamin, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword; all these mere

men of war. 18 ¶ And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the house of God, and asked counsel of God, and said. Which of us shall

to up first to the hattle against the children of Benjamin? And the Lorn said, Judah shall go up first.

19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin, and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah.

21 And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gileah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty! and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Israel enin array, in the place where they put themselves to array the first day.

23 (And the children of Israel went up. and wept before the Loan until even, and asked counsel of the Loan, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the Loan said,

Go up against him.) 24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second

day.

25 And Benjamin went forth against them
the second day, and destroyed out of Gibean the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword.

26 Then all the children of Israel and all the people went up, and game unto the bouse of God and wept, and sat there before the Lord, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings before the LORD.

27 And the children of Israel inquired of the LORD, (for the ark of the covenant of

God was there in those days;

28 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the Loan said, Go up; for tomorrow I will deliver them into thine hand. 29 And Israel set liers in wait round about

30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third

day, and put themselves in array against Gibeab, as at other times.

31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they becan to smite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to the house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field,

32 And the children of Benjamin said, They are smitten down before us as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the

high-ways

33 And all the men of Israel rore up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Baal-tamar; and the liers in wait of lerael came forth out of their places, even out of the meadons of Gibeah.

24 And there came against Gibrah tea thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: but they knew not that evil

nas near them.

35 And the Loan smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that day twenty and hive thousand and an hundred men: all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set besine Gibeah.

27 And the Hers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah: and the liers in wait drew themrelves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed sign be-

that they should make a great flame with smoke to rise up out of the city. 39 And when the men of Israel retired in

the battle, Benjamin began to smite and kill hold, there were none of the inhabitants of of the mea of Israel about thirty persons; for Jabesh gilead there. they said. Surely they are smitten down be-fore us. as is the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and behold, the

flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil was come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which came out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thus they enclosed the Benjamites round about, and chased them, and troue them down in the rock Rimmon, and to call peaceably with ease, over against Gibeah toward the

sun-rising

44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men : all these mere men of valour. 45 And they turned, and fiel toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the high-ways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them

45 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the swor!; all these were men of valour.

47 But six hundre men turned, and field to the wilderness unt the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock R.mmon four months.

the children of Berjamin, and smote them have aworn, saying, Cursed be he that giveth with the edge of the sword, as well the men a wife to Benjamin. of every city as the bea t, and all that came that they came to

CHAP. XXI.

2 The people, bemailing desolation of Ben-jamin, 16 advise then. So surprise the virgins that danced at Shiloh.

OW the men of Israel by I swern in Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife.

2 And the people came to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and went sore;

3 And said, O Lord God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to-day one tribe lacking in Israel ?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an altar,

and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings.
5 And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the tribes of 1-rael that came no up with the congregation unto the Land? For they had made a great oath concerning and took them wives according to their numsay loz. He shall surely be put to death.

for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is them. one tribe cut off from Israel this day :

remain, seeing we have sworn by he Loan, and to his family, and they went out from that we will not give them of our daughters thence every man to his inheritance.

the tribes of Israel that came not up to Miz-leyes.

tween the men of Israel and the liers in wait, peh to the Lorn? And belold, there came none to the camp from Jabesh-gilead to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and be-

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saving, Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilea I with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

If And this is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole congregation sent some to speak to the children of Benjamin that were

uato them.

14 And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Benjamin because that the Load had made a

breach in the tribes of Israel

16 Then the elders of the congregation said. How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?

17 And they said. There must be an inheritance for them that he escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

18 Howbeit, we may not give them wives 48 And the men of Israel turned again upon of our daughters: for the children of Israel

a wife to Benjamin.

19 Then they said, Behold, there is a feast
in a place to hand: also they set on fire all the cities of the Load in Shiloh yearly, is a place which is on the north side of Beth-el, on the east side of the high-way that goeth up famma Beth-el to Speciem, and on the south of Le-

> 20 Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, sayin, Go and lie in wait in the

vineyards;

21 And sec, and behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain. that we will say unto them. Be farourable unto them for our rakes; because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war : for ye did not give unto them at this time, that ye should be guilty.

23 And the children of Benjamin did so. hin, that came not up to the Loan to Mizpeh, ber, of them that danced, whom they canebt . And the children of Israel repented them ritance, and revalred the cities, and quelt in and they went and returned unto their 'rhe-

24 And the children of Israel departed 7 How shall we do for wives for them that thence at that time, every man to his tribe,

25 In those days firre war no king in Israel 8 T And they said. What one is there of every man did that which was right in his own

CHAP. I. I Timeleth, driven by famine (uto Mond), dicth there. 6 Naomi returning home, 14

TOW it came to pass, in the days when the

judges ruled, that there was a famine in the land; and a certain man of Bethlehem-judsh went to sojourn in the country of Mosb, he and his wife, and his two 2007

2 And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the same of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah: and they came into the country of Moab, and continued fied against me, and the Almighty bath afthere.

3 And Elimelech, Naomi's husband, died; and she was left, and her two soms.

4 And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten years.

5 And Mablon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two

sons and her husband.

6 Then she arose with her daughters-inlaw, that she might return from the country of Moab : for she had heard in the country of losb, how that the Lord had visited his peo-

ple in giving them bread.
7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters-In-law with her: and they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah.

8 And Naomi said unto her two daughtersin-law, Go, return each to her mother's house: the Loan deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with the dead, and with me.

9 The Long grant you that ye may find rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them : and they lifted up

their voice, and wept. 10 And they said unto her, Surely we will

return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters; why will ye go with me! are there yet my more sons in my womb, that they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go your way : for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, if I should have an husband also to-night, and should also bear

sons;
13 Would ye tarry for them till they were grown? Would ye stay for them from having husbands? Nay, my daughters: for it grievelt me much for your makes, that the hand of the LORD is gone out against me

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again; and Orpah kissed her mother-in-law;

but Buth clave unto ber.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister-in-law is gone back unto her people, and unto her gods: return thou after thy sister-in-law.

16 And Ruth said, Entreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where

18 When she saw that she was steadfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 ¶ So they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that all the city was moved about them; and they said, Is this Naomi?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not Naomi, call me Mara: for the Almighty hath

dealt very bitterly with me.
21 I went out full, and the Loan bath brought me home again empty: Why then call ye me Naomi, seeing the Loap bath testiflicted me !

22 So Nanmi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter-in-law, with her, which returned out of the country of Mosb: and they came to Beth-lehem in the beginning of

barley-harvest.

CHAP. II. I Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Bous: 8 he

sheweth her favour.

ND Naomi had a kinsman of her hus-A bands, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name ras Boaz.

2 And Ruth the Mosbitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and glean ears of corn after him in whose sight 1 shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my

daughter. 3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers : and her hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto

Boaz, who was of the kindred of Elimelech.

4 ¶ And behold, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and said unto the reapers, The LORD be with you. And they answered him, The

Loan bless thee.

5 Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers. Whose damsel is this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered, and said, It is the Moab itish damsel that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab.

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves; so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a lit-

tle in the house.

8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but shide here fast by my maidens.

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them : have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? And when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the

young men have drawn.
10 Then she fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing

I am a strauger?

thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall
the my people, and thy God my God:
It hath fully been showed me all that thou
the my people, and the my God:
It hath fully been showed me all that thou
hast done unto thy mother-in-law since the will I be buried : the Lean do so to me, and death of thine husband; and how thou hast nere also, if eaght but death part thee and left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a

people which thou knewest not heretofore. 12 The Loan recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the Loan God of Israel, under whose wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken friendly unto thine handmaid, though I be not like unto

one of thine handmaidens 14 And Boez said unto her, At meal-time

come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and

dip thy mersel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the respers: and he reached her parch-ed corn, and she did cat, and was sufficed, and

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and reproach er not:

16 And let fall also sems of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them, that she may gican them, and rebuke her not

17 So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was

about an ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And she took if up, and went into the city; and her mother-in-law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her that she had reserved after she was suf-

19 And her mother-in-law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to-day? and where wroughtest thou? Blessed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother-in-law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I

wrought to-day is Boaz.

20 And Naomi mid unto her daughter-in-Blessed be he of the Loan, who hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Naomi said unto her, The man is near of kin unto us, one of our next

kinemen.

21 And Ruth the Moabitem said, He said unto me also. Thou shalt beep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest. 22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daugh-

ter-in-law, It is good, my daughter, that theu go out with his maidens, that they meet thee not in any other field.

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley-harvest and of wheat-barvest; and dwelt with her mother-inlaw.

CHAP. III.

By Naom's instructions, 6 Ruth lielh at Boas's feet. 8 Boas acknowledgeth the right 'a kineman.

THEN Naomi ber monner-man and the ber, My daughter, shall I not seek rest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now to not Boaz of our kindred, with HEN Naomi ber mother-in-law said unto

whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to-night in the threshing-floor.

3 Wash thyself therefore, and anoint a e, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get tues down to the floor: but make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.

And it shall be, when he lieth down. that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

6 T And she went down unto the floor.

and did according to all that her mother inlaw bade her.

7 And when Boas had eaten and drank, and his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himself; and

behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who are thou? And the answered, I am Ruth thine handmaid; spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid: for thou art a near kinsman.

10 And be said, Blessed be thou of the LORD. my daughter; for thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men,

whether poor or rich.

11 And sow, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the city of my people doth know that thou art a virtuous woman

12 And now it is true that I am thy near kinsman : howbeit, there is a kinsman nearer

than I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning that if he will perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a tinsman to thee, as the Loan liveth: lie down until the morning.

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, Let it not be known

that a woman came into the floor.

15 Also he said. Bring the vail that thou hast upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid if on her: and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother-inlaw, she said, Who are thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to

17 And she said, These six measures of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not

empty unto thy mother-in-law.
18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall : for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

CHAP. IV.

1 Boas calleth into judgment the next kineman: 6 he refusing, 10 Boas marrieth Ruth.

THEN went Boaz up to the gate. sat him down there: and behold, the kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one, turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

2 And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat

3 And be said unto the kinsman, Naomi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land which was our brother Elimelech's:

4 And I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy it before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If then wilt redeem it, redeem it; but if thou wilt not redeem nd he said, I will redeem it.

said Boaz, What day thou buyest of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy Ruth the Monhitess, the wife of the aise up the name of the dead upon tance

d the kinsman said, I cannot redeem elf, lest I mar mine own inheritance: iou my right to thyself; for I cannot

this was the manner in former time concerning redeeming, and concerning, for to confirm all things; a man if his shoe, and gave if to his neighthis mas a testimony in Israel.

efore the kinsman said unto Boaz, thee : so he drew off his shoe. id Boaz said unto the elders, and e people. Ye are witnesses this day, e bought all that was Elimelech's, of Naomi.

cover, Buth the Moabitess, the wife i, have I purchased to be my wife, p the same of the dead upon his rez: Pharez begat Hezron, e, that the name of the dead be 19 And Hezron begat Ra from among his brethren, and Amminadab. rate of his place: ye are witnesses

all the people that were in the gate, lders, mid, We are witnesses. the woman that is come into e like Rachel and like Leah, which David.

ill me, that I may know: for there is two did build the house of Israel: and do edeem if besides thee; and I am after thou worthily in Ephratah, and be famous in Beth-lehe*t*n :

12 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez, (whom Tamar bare unto Judah.) of the seed which the Loan shall give thee of this young woman.

13 T So Boaz took Ruth, and she was his wife; and when he went in unto her, the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 And the women said unto Naomi, Blessed be the Loup, which bath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of thy life, and a nourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter-in-law, which loveth thee, which is better to thee than seven sons, bath borne

16 And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.

e bought all that was Elimelech's, 17 And the women her neighbours gave it at was Chilion's and Mahlon's, of a name, saying, There is a son born to Naomi: and they called his name Ohed: he is the father of Jesse, the father of David.

18 ¶ Now these are the generations of Pha-

19 And Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat

20 And Amminadab begat Nahshon, and Nabsbon begat Salmon,

21 And Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz begat The Obed,

22 And Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse begat

¶ The First Book of SAMUEL, otherwise called The First Book of the KINGS.

CHAP. 1.

and his two wives. rayer. 20 Samuel is born. here was a certain man of Raim-zophim, of mount Ephraim, and as Elkanab, the son of Jeroham, the hu, the son of Tohu, the son of

phrathite: had two wives; the name of the annah, and the name of the other and Peninsah had children, but

l no children. is man went up out of his city orship, and to sacrifice unto the i and Phinehas, the priests of the when the time was that Elkanah

gave to Peninnah his wife, and to and her daughters, portions : to Hannah he gave a worthy porloved Hannah: but the Loan had

womb. er adversary also provoked her make her fret, because the LORD

he did so year by year, when she he house of the Long, so she protherefore she wept, and did not

her womb.

aid Elvanah her husband to ber. y weepest thou? and why extest nd why is thy heart grieved? Am to thee than ten sons?

9 Hosnah's eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk: (now Ell the priest sat upon a seat by a post of the temple of the LORD:)

10 And she was in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the Long, and wept sore.

il And she vowed a vow, and said, O LOED of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt ive unto thine handmaid a man-child, then I will give him unto the Lorn all the days of his life, and there shall no razor come upon his head

12 And it came to pass, as she continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mout h.

13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heards therefore Eli thought she had been drunken.

14 And Ell said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? Put away thy wine from

 And Hannah answered and said, No. rit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before the

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of Belial: for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered and said. Go in peace: and the God of Israel grant ther

thy petition that thou hast asked of him. and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill.

18 And she said, Let thine handmaid find to set them among princes, and to make them grace in thy sight. So the woman went her inherit the throne of giory: for an pillars of way, and did eat, and her countenance was no the earth are the Lond's, and he hath set the more sad.

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the Loap, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah; and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife; and the Loan

remembered bor.

20 Wherefore it came to pass, when the time was come about, after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his ame Samuel, saying, Because I have asked him of the Loap.

21 And the man Elkanah, and all his house, went up to offer unto the Loap the yearly

sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, I will not go up until the child be weened, and then I will bring him, that he may appear before the Long, and there abide for ever.

23 And Elkanah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have wenned him; only the Lord establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son

suck uptil she weaped him.

24 TAnd when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one ephan of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto the house of the Lorp in Shiloh; and the child was young.

25 And they slew a builock, and brought the shild to Eli.

26 And she said, Oh my lord, as thy soul iveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the Loan.

27 For this child I prayed; and the Loan hath given me my petition which I asked of

28 Therefore also I have lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the Loan. And he worshipped the Loan there.

CHAP. II.

Hannah's song. 12 The sin of Elf's sons. 18 Samuel's ministry. 27 A prophecy against Ell's house.

ND Hannah prayed, and said, My heart rejoiceth in the Long; mine horn is exalted in the Loan; my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies: because I rejoice in thy

2 There is none holy as the Loan: for there is none besides thee; neither is there any

rock like our God.

3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the Load is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

4 The bows of the mighty men are broken. and they that stumbled are girded with

strength.

- 5 They that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and they that were hungry ceased : so that the barren bath borne seven : and she that hath many children is waxed
- 6 The Loan killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth them.
- he bringeth low, and lifteth up.

6 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust,

world upon them. 9 He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by

strength shall no man prevail.

10 The adversaries of the Lorp shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall be thunder upon them: the Long shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his King, and exalt the horn of his Appinted.

11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house. And the child did minister unto the Loan before Eli the priest.

12 T Now the sons of Eli were sons of Be-

lial; they knew not the Lord.

13 And the priest's custom with the people was, that when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a flesh-book of three teeth in

14 And he struck if into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the flesh-hook brought up the priest took for himself. they did in Shiloh unto all the Israelites that

came thither.

15 Also before they burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw

16 And if any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat presently, and then take as much as thy soul desireth; then he would answer him, Nay: but thou shalt give it me now: and if not, I will take if by force.

17 Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great before the Logo; for men abhor-

red the offering of the LORD.

18 T But Samuel ministered before the Long, being a child, girded with a linen ephod. 19 Moreover his mother made him a Little coat, and brought it to him from year to year, when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

20 TAnd Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife. and said, The Lord give thee seed of this woman, for the loan which is lent to the LORD.

And they went unto their own home.

21 And the Long visited Hannah, so that she conceived, and bare three sous and two And the child Samuel grew before daughters. the LORD.

22 Now Eli was very old, and heard all lay with the women that assembled at the door

of the taberuacle of the congregation.
23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things! For I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.

24 Nay, my sons : for it is no good report that I hear; ye make the Loup's people to

transgress.

25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him : but if a man sin against the Loun, who shall entrest for him! Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the Lorp would slay

26 And the child Samuel grew on, and was 7 The Loan maketh poor, and maketh rich: in favour both with the Loan, and also with men.

27 TAnd there came a man of God wa-

to Ell, and said unto him. Thus saith the noither was the word of the Loap yet revealed Lean, Did I plainly appear unto the house of unto him. they were in Egypt, in thy father, when Pharaoh's house?

28 And did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

29 Wherefore kick ye at my sacrifice, and at mine offering, which I have commanded in my habitation; and honourest thy sons above

me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people? 30 Wherefore the Loan God of Israel saith,

I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy fathers should walk before me for ever: but now the Lond sakh, Be it far from me, for them that honour me I will bonour, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, the days come that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in house for ever, for the iniquity which he thine house.

32 And thou shalt see an enemy in my hahitation, in all the wealth which God shall tive Israel: and there shall not be an old man

in thine house for ever 33 And the man of thine, n tom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die in the and Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision. flower of their age.

34 And this shall be a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas; in one day they shall die both of them.

35 And I will raise me up a faithful priest, also, if thou hide day thing from me of all the that shall do according to that which is in things that he said unto thee. mine heart, and in my mind: and I will build him a sure bouse; and he shall walk before mine Anointed for ever.

36 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a mor-sel of bread, and shall say. Put me. I pray thee, into one of the priest's offices, that I may eat a plece of bread.

CHAP. III.

1 The word of the Lord first revealed to Samuel. II Of the destruction of Eli's house.

A ND the child Samuel ministered unto the Loap before Eli. And the word of the Loan was precious in those days; there no open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli mas laid down in his place, and his eyes began to wax dim, that he could not see;

3 And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the Loan, where the ark of God and the Philistines pitched in Aphek.
war, and Samuel was laid down to sleep:

2 And the Philistines put themselv

4 That the Loan called Samuel: and he answered, Here am I.

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here sm I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down sgain. And he went and lay down.

6 And the Louw called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose, and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; He down that when it cometh among us, it may save us again.

7 Now Samuel did not yet know the Loan,

8 And the Lorp called Samuel again the third time. And he arose, and went to Eli. and said, Here am I; for thou didst sail me. And Eli perceived that the Loan had called

the child. 9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down; and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, Loan; for thy servant

heareth. So Samuel west and lay down in his place.

10 And the Lorp came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speak; for thy servant beareth.

Il TAnd the Loap said to Samuel, Be hold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the ears of every one that beareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against Eli all thin which I have spoken concerning his house: when I begin, I will also make an end. 13 For I have told him, that I will judge his

knoweth: because his sons made themselves vile, and he restrained them not. 14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be purged with sacrifice hor offering

for ever.

15 ¶And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LOAD :

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered, Here am L. 17 And he said, What is the thing that the LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me: God do so to thee, and more

18 And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And be mid, It is the

Loan: let him so what seemeth him good.
19 ¶ And Samuel grew, an' the Loan was with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel, from Dan even to Beersheba, knew that Samuel was established to be a prophet of the Lord.

21 And the Lorp appeared again in Shiloh for the Lorp revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of the Loap. CHAP. IV

1 The Israelites are overcome by the Philistines. 11 The ark is taken, and Eli's sons slain. 18 Eli, hearing the news, falleth backward,

and his neck breaketh. A ND the word of Samuel came to all Israel.

Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside Eben-ezer

2 And the Philistines put themselves in ar ray against Israel: and when they joined but tie. Israel was smitten before the Philistines;

and they slew of the army in the field about four thousand men.

3 TAnd when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said. Wherefore hath the Loan smitten us to-day before the Philistines? Let us fetch the ark of the coverant of the Lorp out of Shiloh unto us. out of the hand of our enemics

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they

might bring from thence the ark of the covepar! of the Loan of hosts, which dwelleth between the cherubins; and the two sous of Eli. Hophul and Phinehas, were there with the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel shouted

with a great shout, so that the earth rang again. 6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said. What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews! And they understood that the ark of the Lung was come into the can

7 And the Philistines were afraid; for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Wo unto us! for there hath not been

such a thing heretofore.

8 We unto us! Who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods ! These are the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the planer in the wilderness.

9 Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, as they have been to you; quit

yourselves like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the Phillstines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled every men into his tent; and there was a very great slaugh ter: forthere fell of Lirael thirty thousand footmen.

II And the ark of God was taken: and the two sons of Phi. Hophni and Phinehas, were

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Benjamia out of the army, and came to Shilok the same day, with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his

13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a seat by the way-ride, watching t for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city and told it, all the city cried out

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said. What measth the noise of tais tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes were dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Eli, I am he that came out of the army, and I fled to-day out of the army. And he said, What is there done, my son !

And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines; and there hath been also a great slaughter among the eople; and the two sons also. Hophul and Phineless, are dead; and the ark of God is

taken. 18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died; for he was an old man, and heavy: and he had judged Israel forty years.

19 And his daughter-in-law, Phinehas wife, was with child, near to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father-in-law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains came upon

20 And about the time of her death, the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not, for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, peither did she regard if.

21 And she named the child I-chabod, saying, The glory is departed from Israel: (be-cause the ark of God was taken, and because

of her father-in-law, and her husband:)
22 And she said, The glory is departed-from izrael; for the ark of God is taken.

CHAP. V

1 The Philistines bring the ark into the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon falloth down. 6,9,12 They are smitten with emerods.

ND the Philistines took the ark of God and brought it from Eben-ezer unto Ashdod

2 When the Philistines took the ark of God. they brought it into the house of Dagon, and

see it by Degon. 3 ¶ And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon mas fallen upon

his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dagon, and set him is

bis place again. 4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the Loan; and the head of Dagon, and both the paims of his hands, were cut off upon the threshold; only the stame of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon nor any that come into Dagon's house, tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this

day. 6 But the head of the Lond was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smotothem with emerods, even Ashdod, and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that if. waren, they said, The ark of the God of Isract shall not abide with us; for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of

Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about thither. 9 And it was so, that after they had carried

it about, the hand of the Loan was against

the city with a very great destruction, and he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret 10 Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass a tro-

God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to us, to slay us and our

people.

If So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay us not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy there

12 And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cay of the city

went up to beaven. CHAP.

The Philistines counsel how to send back the ark: 18 they by up it on a new cart to Bethe shemesh. 19 The people smillen. A ND the ark of the Lond was in the coun-

1. try of the Philistiaes seven months

2 And the Philistines called for the priests Gaza ore, for Askelon one, for Gath one, te and the divisors, saying. What shall we do to Ekron one:
the ark of the Loan? Tell us wherewith we 18 And the golden mire, according to the shall send it to his place.

3 And they said. If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him a trespass-offering: stone of Abel, whereon they set down the then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known ark of the Loan; which stone remaineth to you why his hand is not removed from unto this day in the field of Joshua the Beth-

4 Then said they, What shall be the tres-pass-offering which we shall return to him? They answerd, Five golden emerods, and it? rotten mice, according to the number of the ords of the Philistines: for one plague was on you all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that mar the land; and ye shall give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from

off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts! When he had wrought wonderfully among them, did they not let the people go, and they departed ?

7 Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch-kine, on which there bath come no woke, and the the kine to the cart, and bring

'usir calves home from them :

8 And take the ark of the Load, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespass-offering, in a cutier by the side thereof; and send it

away, that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to Beth-shemesh, then he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us; it was a chance that happened to

10 TAnd the men did so; and took two milch-kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home.

Il And they laid the ark of the Loan upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold

and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the may of Beth-shemesh, and went along the if thway, lowing as they went, and turned not nice to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philliptine went after them unto

13 And they of Beth-shemesh were reaping their wheat-harvest in the valley; and they litted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and re-Priced to see it.

11 And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Beth-shemite, and stood there, where in re was a great stone; and they elave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a burntoffering unto the Loan.

15 And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great stone; and the men of Beth-shemesh

Boes, the same day unto the LORD.

lo And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned to Ekron the same

day.

17 And these are the golden emerods. the Philistines returned for a trespassing unto the Loap; for Ashdod one, for

18 And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, both of fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the great

shemite. 19 ¶ And he smote the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the Load, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men. And the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten many of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Beth-shemesh said, Who is able to stand before this holy Loap God?

and to whom shall he go up from us ?

21 T And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kirjath-jearim, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the Lozo : come ye down, and fetch it up to you. CHAP. VII.

3 The Israelites, by Samuel's means, solomnly repent at Mispeh. 9 Samuel praying, the Philistines are discomfiled.

ND the men of Kirjeth-jearim came, and A fetched up the ark of the Loan, and brought it into the house of Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the Long.

3 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kirjath-jearim, that the time was long; for it was twesty years; and all the house of Israel lamented after the Loan.

3 ¶ And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the LORD with all your hearts. then put away the strange gods, and Ashtapoth, from among you, and pre-pare your hearts unto the Loan, and serve-him only, and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines.

4 Then the children of Israel did put away Baslim and Ashtarotn, and served the Loan

only. 5 And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to Miz-

peb, and I will pray for you unto the Loan.
5 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water, and poured if out before the Loan, and fasted on that day, and said there, We have sinned against the Loan. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.

7 And when the Philistices heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard it, they were afraid of the Philistines.

8 And the children of Israel said to Samue'. Cease not to cry unto the Loan our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the

Philistines.

9 ¶ And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a burnt-offering wholly unto the Loan: and Samuel cried unto the Loan for offered burnt-offerings, and macrificed macri- Israel; and the Lond heard him.

10 And as Samuel was offering up the burntoffering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: but the Lond thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomitted them; and they were smitten

before Israel. 11 And the men of Israel went out of Mir-

eh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote confectionaries, and to be cooks, them, until they came under Beth-car.

12 Then Samuel took a stone, and set if between Mizpeh and Sher, and called the name of it Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto bath the Logo belped us.

13 T to the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Israel : and the hand of the LORD was against the

Philistipes all the days of Samuel.

14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel Judged Israel all the days

of his life.

16 And he went from year to year in circuit to Beth el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places.

17 And his return was to Ramah; for there was his house; and there he judged Israel; and there he built an alter unto the Loan.

CHAP. VIII.

1 By the occasion of the ill government of Sa-mucl's sons, the Israelites ask a king, 10 The manner of their king.

A ND it came to pase, when Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges over

Israel.

2 Now the name of his first-born was Joel, and the came of his second Abiah : they were judges in Beer-sheba. 3 And his sons walked not in his ways, but

turned askie after lucre, and took bribes, and

perverted judgment.

- Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah,
- 5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy some walk not in thy ways: now make us a king to judge us like all the pations.

6 T But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And

Samuel prayed unto the LORD.

7 And the Loup said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee : for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done, since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore, hearken unto their voice: howbeit, yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that shall

reign over them.

10 T And Samuel told all the words of the Long unto the people that asked of him a

1) And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you; He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties, and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his charlots.

bakers.

14 And he will take your field vineyards, and your olive-yards, cu of them, and give them to his servan

15 And he will take the tenth of and of your vineyards, and give to : and to his servants.

16 And he will take your me and your maid-servants, and you young men, and your asses, and I his work.

17 He will take the tenth of yo and we shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that d:

of your king which ye shall have c and the Lond will not hear you in 19 ¶ Nevertheless, the people

obey the voice of Samuel : and they but we will have a king over us;

20 That we also may be like all ! and that our king may judge us, and fore us, and fight our battles.

21 And Samuel heard all the we people, and he rehearsed them in

the LORD. 22 And the Loup said to Samue

unto their voice, and make them a Samuel said unto the men of Isi every man unto his city.

CHAP 1 Saul despairing to find his father according to God's revelation, 1 19 Samuel entertaineth. Samuel.

Now there was a man of whose name was Kish, the so the son of Zeror, the soa of Bec son of Aphiah, a Benjamite, a mig power.

2 And he had a son whose name choice young man, and a goodly, as not among the children of Israel person than he : from his shoulds

ward he was higher than any of the 3 And the asses of Kish. Saul's f lost; and Kish said to Saul his son one of the servants with thee, an

seek the asses.

4 And he passed through moun and passed through the land of Si they found them not; then they par the land of Shalim, and there the and he passed through the land of mites, but they found them not.

5 And when they were come to Zuph, Saul said to his servant th him, Come, and let us return; la leave caring for the asses, and to

for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behok is in this city a man of God, and nourable man; all that he saith co to pass: now, let us go thither: p he can shew us our way that we sh 7 Then said Saul to his servant,

if we go, what shall we bring the not a present to bring to the mand bave we ! 8 And the servant answered Sa

said, Behold, I have here at hand part of a shekel of silver; that w the man of God to tell us our way,

9 (Before-time in Israel, when a 13 And he will take your daughters to be inquire of God, thus he spake, Q

us go to the seer: for he that is now called a pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel Prophet, was beforetime called a Seer.) 10 Then said Saul to his servant, Well said; Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul come, let us go: so they went unto the city arose, and they went out both of them, he and

where the man of God war.

1) ¶ Aml as they went up the hill to the city, they found young maldens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer

12 And they answered them, and said, He is : behold, he to before you : make haste now, for he came to-day to the city; for there is

a sacrifice of the people to-day in the high place. 13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go op to

the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore, get you up; for about this time ye shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city; and when they were come into the city, behold,

the high place.

15 Thow the Lord bad told Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying, 16 To-morrow about this time I will send there a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him to be daptain ever my people Israel, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have looked upon my people, because their cry is

come unto me. 17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the Logo said unto him, Behold the man whom I spake to thee of this same shall reign over my

people. 18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel is the gate, and mid, Tell me, I pray thee, where the

seer's house is. 19 And famuel answered Saul, and said, I om the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall est with me to-day; and to-morrow I will let thee go, and will tell

thee all that is in thine heart. 20 And as for thine asses that were lost hree days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And on whom is all the

desire of Israel ! Is it not on thee, and on all thy father's house ! 21 And Saul answered and said, Am not I a

Benjamits, of the smallest of the tribes of Israel? and my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin! wherefore then peakest thou so to me? 22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant,

and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty per-

SODS. 23 And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said

unto thee, Set it by thee.
24 And the cook took up the shoulder, and that which was upon it, and set & before Saul.
And Samuel said, Behold that which is left! set it before thee, and eat; for unto this time

hath it been kept for thee, since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did est with Samuel that day 25 T And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Samuel commu-

ned with Saul upon the top of the house.

13 And when he had made an end
26 And they rose early: and it came to phesying, he came to the high place.

Samuel, alroad. 27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on.) but stand thou still a while, that I may shew

thee the word of God. CHAP. X. 1 Samuel anotateth Saul: 2 he confirmeth him by prediction of three signs. 9 Saul's heart

ts changed, and he prophesicit.

THEN Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured the upon his head, and kissed him, and said, Is it not because the Lord hath anointed

thee to be captain over his inheritance? 2 When thou art departed from me to-may, then thou shalt find two men by Rachel'a sepulche, in the border of Benjamin, at Zelzah; and they will say unto thee. The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: Samuel came out against them, for to go up to and lo, thy father bath left the care of the

asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son ? 3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God to Beth-el, one carrying three kids, and

another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine: 4 And they will salute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread, which thou shalt receive

of their bands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the bill of God, where is the garrison of the Philistines : and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down from the high place, with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they shall

prophesy:
6 And the Spirit of the Lord will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them. and shalt be turned into another man. 7 And let it be, when these signs are come

unto thee, that thou do as occasion shall serve thee; for God is with thee. 8 And thou shult go down before me to Gilgal; and behold, I will come down unto

thee, to offer burnt-offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace-offerings: seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 ¶ And it was so, that when he had turned his back to go from Samuel, God gave him another heart : and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And when they came thither to the hill, behold, a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him, and he pro-

phesied among them. 11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw, that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said one to another, What is this that is come

unto the son of Kish? Is Saul also among the prophets? 12 And one of the same place answered, and said, But who is their father? Therefore it became a proverb, Is Saul also among the

prophets! 13 And when he had made an end of pro-

his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, people; and all the people lifted up their To seek the asses: and when we saw that they voices, and wept. were no where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Saul's nucle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake he told him not.

17 ¶ And Samuel called the people toge-

ther unto the Losp to Mizpeh;

18 And said unto the children of Israel, Thus saith the Loan God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you:

19 And ye have this day rejected your God. who himself caved you out of all your adversities, and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him. Nay, but set a king over us. Now therefore, present yourselves before the Loan by your teles, and by your thousands. 20 And when Samuel had caused all the

tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of

Benjamin was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Benamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and Ful the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him. he could not be found.

22 Therefore they inquired of the LORD forther, if the man should yet come thither. And the Loan answered, behold, he hath hid

himself among the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, he was bigher than any of the people, from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Samuel said to all the people, See e him whom the Loan bath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? and all the people shouted, and said. God

mve the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and hid it up before the Loan. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house.

26 ¶ And Saul also went home to Gibeah; and there went with him a band of men,

whose hearts God had touched. 27 But the children of Belial said, How

shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him so presents: but he held his peace.

Chap. XI.

1 Nahash offereth them of Jaberh-gilead a repreachful condition: 4 they send to Saul, and are delivered. 12 Saul confirmed king.

HEN Nahesh the Ammonite came up, and encamped against Jabesh-gilead: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, Make a coverant with us, and we will serve thee.

- 2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make a covement with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it for a reproach upon all Israel.
- 3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him. Give us seven days' respite, that we may soud messengers unto all the coasts of Israel: and then, if there be no man to save us, we will come or to thee.

4 T Then came the messenger to Gibeah have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I have

14 T And Saul's uncle mid unto him and to of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the

5 And behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What all the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh.

6 And the Spirit of God came upon Saul

when he heard those tidings, and his anger was

kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done not his exen. And the fear of the Loap fell on the people, and they came out with one consent.

8 And when he numbered them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three hunered thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers the came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, To-morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have help. And the messengers came and shewed if to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, Tomorrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto

11 And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Ammon-ites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were cattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 T And the people said unto Samuel. Who is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? Bring the men, that we may put them to

death.

13 And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to-day the Loap hath wrought salvation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let us go to Gilgal, and renew the king-

dom there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and thereithey made Saul king before the Lond in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed secrifices of peace-offerings before the Loup; and there Saul and all the men of Esrael rejoiced greatly. CHAP. XII.

I Samuel testificth his integrity: 6 he, reproveth the people of ingratitude: 16 he terrifieth them with thunder in harvost time, 20 and

comforteth them in God's mercy. ND Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I in

.

A have hearkened unto your voice in all that ye said unto me, and have made a king ere over you.
2 And now, behold, the king wilketh b юy D's

fore you: and I am old and gray-headed: a and behold, my sous ere with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood ith unto this day.

2nt 3 Behold, here I am : witness against men try before the Lord, and before his anointed: ith whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have:xn. I taken? or whom have I definuded? whom it a

received any bribe to blind mine eyes there-inot: (ye have done all this wickedness: yet with? and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken aught of any man's hand.

And he said unto them, The Lorn is witness against you, and his anointed is wit-

ness this day, that ye have not found aught in my hand. And they answered, He is witness. 6 ¶ And Samuel said usto the people, Hi is the Loan that advanced Moses and Aaron, and

Egypt.
7 Now therefore, stand still, that I may reason with you before the Lord of all the righteous acts of the Loan, which he did to

you and to your fathers. 8 When Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers cried unto the Loap, then the Loap sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and made

them dwell in this place. 9 And when they forgat the Loan their God, he sold them into the hand of Shera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of Mosb; and they fought against

10 And they cried unto the Long, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the Lord sent Jerubbaal, and Bedan, and Jephthah, and Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled sale.

12 And when ye saw that Nahash, the king of the children of Ammon, came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us; when the Loup your God was your

king. 13 Now therefore, behold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired! and behold, the Loan hath set a king over

14 If ye will fear the Loup, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the commandment of the Loan, then shall both ye, and also the king that reigneth over you, continue following the Loan your God.

15 But if ye will not obey the voice of the Losp, but rebel against the commandment of the Loan; then shall the hand of the Lord be against you, as if was against

your fathers.
16 T Now therefore stand and see this great thing, which the Loan will do before

your eyes.
17 Is 12 not wheat-harvest to-day? I will vall unto the Loap, and he shall send thunder and fain; that ye may perceive and see that your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the eight of the Loan, in asking you a

18 So Samuel called unto the Loro; and the LORD sept thunder and rain that day: and all the people greatly feared the LORD and Samuel.

19 And all the people said unto Samuel,

Pray for thy servants unto the Loan thy God. that we die not : for we have added unte all our sing this evil, to ask us a king.

TO " And Samuel said unto the people, Fear gether at Michiganh;

turn not aside from following the Lond, but serve the LORD with all your heart;

21 And turn ye not aside: for then should ye go after vain things, which cannot profit nor

deliver, for they are vain :) 22 For the LORD will not forsake his people for his great name's sake; because it hath

pleased the Loan to make you his people. 23 Moreover, as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the Load in ceasing to pray

that brought your fathers up out of the land of for you: but I will teach you the good and the right way. 24 Only fear the Load, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for consider how

great things he hath done for you. 25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, ye shall

be consumed, both ye and your king. CHAP. XIII. I Saul's selected band : 3 he calleth the Hebrews

to Gilgal against the Philistines, whose garrison Jonathan had smitten. B The Philiptimes' great host. 6 The Israelites' distress. 8 Saul, weary of staying for Samuel, sacri-

Roeth: 11 Samuel reproveth him AUL reigned one year: and when he had

reigned two years over Israel, 2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in Michmann, and in mount Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he seat

every man to his tent. 3 And Jonathan smote the garrison of the Philistines that was in Geba; and the Philistines heard of it. And Saul blew the trum

pet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear. 4 And all Israel heard say that Saul had smitten a garrison of the Philistines, and that Israel also was had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were called to-

Philistines. And the people were called to-gether after Saul to Gigal. 5 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand charlots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which is on the sea-shore In multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, castward from Beth-aven.

6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits. 7 And some of the Hebrews went over Jor-

dan to the land of Gad and Gilead: as for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling. 8 ¶ And he tarried seven days, according

to the set time that Samuel had appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the pecple were scattered from him

9 And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt-offering to me, and peace-offerings. And he offer-

ed the burnt-offering. 10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he.

had made an end of offering the burnt-offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might salute him.

11 ¶ And Samuel said, What hast thou

done! And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Philistines gathered themselves to-

12 Therefore said I, The Philistines will i come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I tave not made supplication unto the Loan: I forced myself therefore, and offered a burntoffering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the com-mandment of the Loan thy God, which he commanded thee; for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for OTOP.

14 But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the Loap bath sought him a man after his wn heart, and the Loan bath commanded him to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD com-

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people that were present with him, about six bundred men.

16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the sople that were present with them, abode in Gibeah of Benjamin : but the Philistines en-

camped in Michmash.

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to Operat. unto the land of Shual:

18 And another company turned the way to Beth-horon: and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh to the valley of Zeboim, toward the wilderness.

10 T Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: (for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or

spears:)

20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

2) Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the

axes, and to sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jonathan : but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found.

23 And the garrison of the Philistines went

out to the passage of Michmash.

CHAP. XIV

1 Jonathan miraculously smiteth the Philistines' garrison: 15 a divine terror maketh them beat themselves. 24 Saul's unadvised adjuration hindereth the victory.

NOW it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the sen of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour. Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison that is on the other side. But he told not his

2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gibeah, under a pomegranate-tree which is in thine hand. Migron: and the people that were with him were about six hundred men.

3 And Ahiah, the son of Ahitub, I-chahod's brother, the son of Phinshas, the son of Eli, the Loap's priest in Shiloh, wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone.

4 ¶ And between the passages by which Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philisone side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh.

5 The forefront of the one was situate northward over against Michmash, and the other southward over against Gibeah.

6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over un to the garrison of these uncircumcised; it may be that the Loan will work for us : for there is no restraint to the Lond to save by many or by

7 And his armour-bearer said unto him, Do all that is in thine heart: turn thee; behold, I on with thee according to thy heart.

8 Then said Jonathan, Behold, we will pass over unto these men, and we will discover

ourselves unto them. 9 If they say thus unto us, Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our

place, and will not go up unto them. 10 But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the Load hath de-livered them into our hand; and this shall be

a sign unto us. 11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold the Hebrews come forth out of the holes where they had hid

themselves. 12 And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armour-bearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing And Jonathan said unto his armour-hearer, Come up after me: for the Loan hath deliver-

ed them into the hand of Israel. 13 And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armour-bearer after him: and they fell before Jonathan; and his armour-bearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter which Jonathan and his armour-bearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were an half-acre of land, which a yoke of oren might plow.

15 And there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people; the garrison, and the spoilers, they also trembled: and the earth quaked : so it was a very great trembling

16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked: and behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down one another.

17 Then said Saul unto the people that were with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold Jonathan and his armour-bearer were not there.

18 And Saul said unto Abiah, Bring hither the ark of God: (for the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel.)

19 ¶ And it came to pass, while Saul talk ed unto the priest, that the noise that was in. the bost of the Philistines went on and increased; and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw

20 And Saul and all the people that mere with him assembled themselves, and they came to the battle; and behold every man's sword was against his fellow, and there was a

very great dicomfiture.
21 Moreover the Hebrews that were with the Philistines before that time, which went Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philis- up with them into the camp from the country times' garrison, there was a sharp rock on the round about, even they also turned to be with the Israelites that were with Saul and Jonathan.

22 Likewise all the men of Israel which had bid themseives in mount Eparaim, when 1 6

they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

23 So the Lorp saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over unto Beth-aven

- 24 ¶ And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for Saul had adjured the people, saying. Cursed be the man that eateth any food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted any
- 25 And all they of the land came to a wood; and there was honey upon the ground. 26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold the honey dropped; but no man

put his hand to his mouth: for the people I must die feared the oath. 27 But Jonathan beard not when his father charged the people with the oath: where-fore he put forth the end of the rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in an honey-comb,

were enlightened. 28 Then answered one of the people, and said. Thy father st. aitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth eny food this day, And the people

were faint. 29 Then said Jonathan, My father liath troubled the land : see, I pray you, how mine cy es have been enlightened, because I tasted

a little of this honey;

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to-day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines ?

31 And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmath to Ajalon: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoll, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people did eat them with the blood.

33 T Then they told Saul, saying, behold, the people sin against the Loap, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have trans-

gressed: roll a great stone unto me this day. 34 Aud Saul said, Disperse yourselves a-

mong the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against the Loan in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that night, and slew them there.

35 And Saul built an altar unto the Lorn: the same was the first altar that he built unto

the Lond.

36 T And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let un not leave a man of them. And they mid, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then mid the priest, Let us draw near hither unto God

37 And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines! Wilt thou deli-

answered him not that day : 38 And Saul said, Draw ye near hither all

the chief of the people; and know and see wherein this sin bath been this day: 33 For as the Loan liveth, which saveth

shall surely die. But there was not a man s. mong all the people that asswered him.

40 Then said no unto all larget, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unte Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

* SAMUEL

41 Therefore Saul said unto the Long God of Israel, Give a perfect lot. And Saul and Jonathan were taken : but the people escaped.

42 And Szul mid, Cast lots between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tell a what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him. and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, sad lo,

44 And Saul answered, God do so, and more

also: for thou shalt surely die, Josepha.
45 And the people said unto Sun, Shall Jonathas die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel! God forbid: 4s the Loan and put his hand to his mouth, and his eyes liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jonathan. that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own piace

47 T So Saul took the kingdom over Israel. and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, and against the children of Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself he vexed

48 And he gathered an host, and smote the imalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that speiled them.

49 Now the some of Saul were Jonathan. and Ishui, and Melchi-shan: and the name of his two daughters were these; the name of the first-born Merab, and the name of the younger Michal:

50 And the name of Saul's wife was Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaan; and the name of the captain of his host was Abner the son of Ner, Baul's uncle:

51 And Kish was the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner was the son of Abiel

52 And there was sore war against th Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unto him

CHAP. XV.

1 Samuel sendeth Saul to desiron Amalek: 8 ha spareth Agag, and the best of the spoil,

AMUBI, also said unto Saul, The Loan sent me te anoint thee to be king over his scople, over Israel: now therefore bearken thou unto the voice of the words of the Long.

I Thus mith the Lond of hosts, I remember that which Amalek did to Israel, how he laid weit for him in the way when he came up from Egypt.

3 Now go and smite Amalek, and atterly destroy all that they have, and spere them not; but slay both man and weman, infant and ver them into the hand of Israel? But he suckling, ox and sheep, camel and acc

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Telaha, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of

5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he laid wait in the valley.

6 7 And Saul said unto the Kenites, Go. de lpart, get you down from among the AmalekRes. liest I destroy you with them: for ye must of the Long, and thy word; because I showed kindness to all the children of Israel feared the people, and obeyed their voice. when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 And Saul shots the Amalekites from Ha-

vilah, astil thou comest to Shur, that is over

ainst Egypt.

8 And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword

9 But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would set utterly destroy them : But every thing that was vile and refuse that they desire yed atterly.

10 ¶ Then came the word of the Lean unto

Samuel, saying.

11 It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the Loap all night.

12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, aying, Saul came to Carmel, and behold he set him up a place, and is gone about, and

passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul; and Saul said unto him. Blessed be thou of the Loud: I have performed the commandment of the LORD.

14 And Samuel said. What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine care, and

the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul said. They have brought them from the Amalekites: for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen to sacrifice unto the Loap thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the Lord hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Samuel said, When thou wast little

and said, Go, and utterly destroy the sinners the Amelekites, and fight against them until

they be consumed.
19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the Loan, but didst fly upon the

spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the Loan?
20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the Loan, and have cone the way which the Loan sent me, and have

21 But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which

should have been utterly destroyed, to sacri-fice unto the Lonn thy God in Gigal.

22 And Samuel said, Hath the Lonn as sacrifice unto the sand come with sanctified Jesse great delight in burnt-offerings and sacrifices to the sacrifice. as in obeying the voice of the Long! Behold, than the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion to as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry : because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from being

24 T And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sincoals for I have transgressed the command-

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my

sin, and turn again with me, that I may wor-

ship the Loan.

26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: for thou hast rejected the word of the Long, and the Long bath rejected thee from being king over Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go away

be laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Samuel said unto him, The Long hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and bath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better than thou.

29 And also the Strength of Israel will not lie, nor repent : for he is not a man, that he

should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned; yet honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with

ine, that I may worship the Loap thy God.

31 So Samuel turned again after Saul; and

Saul worshipped the Loap.

32 Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites: and Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag

said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

33 And Samuel said, As thy sword hath
made womer childless, so shall thy mother
be childless among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the Long in Gilgal

34 ¶ Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to Gibeah of Saul.

35 And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death; nevertheless, Samuel mourned for Saul: and the Loap repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

CHAP. XVI. Samuel sent by God, under pretence of a sacri-

fice, cometh to Beth-lehem, &c.

A ND the Lorn said unto Samuel, How hong wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I in thine own sight, must thou not made the A. long wilt hou mourn for Sail, seeing I head of the tribes of Israel, and the Loap have rejected him from reigning over Israel?

Fill thine horn with oit, and go, I will sead 18 And the Loap sent thee on a journey, thee to Jesse the Beth-lonemite: for I have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear it, he will kill me. And the Loan said, Take an helfer with thee, and say, I am come

to sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will show thee what thou shalt do: and thou shalt anoint unto me him whom I name unto thee.

4 And Samuel did that which the Loap. brough Agag the king of Amalek, and have spake, and came to Beth-lehem: and the el-utterly destroyed the Amalekites. ders of the town trembled at his coming, and

said, Comest thou peaceably?
5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to

sacrifice unto the LORD; sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jesse and his some, and called them

6 ¶ And it came to pass when they were to obey to better than sacrifice; and to hearken come, that he looked on Eliab, and said, Surely the Long's anointed is before him.

7 But the Loan said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him : for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Loan looketh on the heart.

8 Then Jesse called Abinadab, and made

him pass before Samuel. And he said, Nei-ther bath the Lord chosen this.

9 Then Jesse made Shammab to pass by. And he said, Neither bath the Load chosen

10 Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto

e. The Loap hath not chosen these.

11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down till be come hither.

12 And he sent and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. And the Loan said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he.

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brothren: and the Spirit of the Lord came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

14 ¶ But the Spirit of the Loan departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the Loan

troubled him.

15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth

16 Let our lord now commend thy servants, which are before thee, to seek out a man who is a cunning player on an harp : and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with and greatly afraid. his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring

him to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, that is cunning in playing, and a mighty valient man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a comely person, Eliab the first-born; and next unto him Abiand the Loap & with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son,

which is with the sheep.

O And Jesse took an are laden with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul.

21 And David came to Saul, and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and

ne became his armour-bearer.

22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me: for he hath found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirk departed from him.

CHAP. XVII. 1 The armies of the Israelites and Philistines

David accepteth the challenge. OW the Philistines gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at Shochoh, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched between Shochoh, and

Azekah, in Ephes-dammim. 2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathe Philistines.

3 And the Philistipes stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side : and there was a valley between them.

4 T And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named Goliath of Gath, whose height was six cubits and a

5 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a coat of mail: and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekela of brass.

6 And he had greaves of brass upon his lega. and a target of brass between his shoulders.

7 And the staff of his spear was like a we

ver's beam, and his spear's head weighed six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set your battle in array ! Am not I a Philistine, and ye servants to Saul? Choose you a man for you, and let him come down to

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then

shall ye be our servants, and serve us. 10 And the Philistine said, I defy the ar-

mies of Israel this day; give me a man that

we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed,

12 7 Now David was the son of that Ephrathite of Beth-lehem-judah, whose name war Jesse; and he had eight sons: and the man went among men for an old than in the days of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jesse went and followed Saul to the battle: and the names of his three sons that went to the battle were

14 And David mas the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul

15 But David went, and returned from Saul,

to feed his father's sheep at Beth-lehem. 16 And the Philistine drew near morning

and evening, and presented himself forty days. 17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take

now for thy brethren an enhalt of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren:

18 And carry these ten cheeses unto the captain of their thousand, and look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, nere in the valley of Elah, fighting

with the Philistines.

20 7 And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him: being ready to battle. 4 Goliath cometh and he came to the trench as the host was proudly forth to challenge a combat: 12 going forth to the fight, and shouted for the baitle.

21 For Israel and the Philistines had put

the battle in array, army against army 22 And David left his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, thered together, and pitched by the valley there came up the champion (the Philistine of Elah, and set the battle in array against of Gath, Goliath b. name) out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake according to the same words: and David heard them. 24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore afraid. 5 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? Surely to defy Inrael is he come up : and it shall be that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in

26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the reproach from Israel? For who to this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of the living God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, Se shall it be done to the man

that killeth him

28 . And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness! I know thy pride, and the naugh-tiness of thine heart: for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And David said, What have I now done?

Is there not a cause?

30 ¶ And be turned from him towards another, and spake after the same manner: and arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them before Saul:

and he sent for him.

33 ¶ And David said to Saul, Let no man's sunk into his ferenced; and he fell upon his heart fail because of him: thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.

32 And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war

from his youth. 34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant hept his father's sheep, and there came a lion

and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock; 35 And I went out after him, and smote him. and delivered it out of his mouth: and when be arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the ion and the bear; and this uncircumcised Philistine shall

armies of the living God.

37 David said moreover, The Loan that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and the Lord be with thee.

38 L And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 ¶ And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And David put them off him.

40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, hand; and he drew near to the Philistine.

41 And the Philistine came on, and drew hemits.

near unto David; and the man that have the shield west before him.

42 And when the Philistine looked about and saw David, be disdained him; for he was but a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair counte-

43 And the Philistine said unto David, Am I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine cuffed David by his

gods. 44 And the Philistine said to David, Come

to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field. 45 Then said David to the Philistine, Thou

comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield; but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armics of Israel, whom thou hast defied

46 This day will the Loap deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give the carcases of the host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel.

47 And all this assembly shall know that the Lord saveth not with sword and spear: for the battle is the Lord's, and he will give you

into our bands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine that David hested, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.

49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang if, and smote the Philistine in his forebead, that the stone

face to the earth.

50 So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David.

51 Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they

fled. 52 And the men of Israel and of Judah arose and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron: and the wounded of the Philistines be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the fell down by the way to Shaaraim, even unto

Gath, and unto Ekron. 53 And the children of Israel returned from charing after the Philistines, and they spoiled

their tents.

54 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem: but he put his armour in his tent.

55 T And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, whose son is this youth? And Abner said, As thy soul liveth,

) king, 1 cannot tell. 56 And the king said, Inquire thou whose

son the stripling is. 57 And as David returned from the sloughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul, with the head of the Philis-

tine in his hand. and put them in a shapherd's bag which he | 58 And Saul said to him, Whese son ert had, even in a scrip, and his sting war in his thou, those young man? And David answered, hand, and he draw same to the Distillation. I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth-le-

CHAP. XVIII. graise, 10 socketh to kill him in his fury, 12 feareth him for his good success: 17 he of-

foreth him his daughter for a snare ND it came to pass, when he had made an

Lead of speaking unto Saul, that the soul of Josethan was knit with the soul of David, and Josethan loved him as his own soul. 2 And Saul took him that day, and would let

him to no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jonathan and David made a cove-

mant, because he loved him as his own soul. 4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe

that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his how, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And David wost out whithersoever Saul

sent him, and behaved himself wisely : and Saul wet him over the men of war; and he was secepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass, as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that the women came out of all the cities of israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with

instruments of musick

7 And the women answered one another as they played, and said. Sant hath slain his thou-

sands, and David his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands: and mast can be have more but the kingdom?

9 And Saul eyed David from that day and

forward.

10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul. and he prophesied in the midst of the house; and David played with his hand, as at other times: and there was a javelin in Saul's hand.
It And Saul cast the javelin; for he said, I

will smite David even to the wall with it. And

David avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Seul was afraid of David, because the Loap was with him, and was departed

from Saul 13 Therefore Saul removed him from him,

and made him his captain over a thousand; and he went out and came in before the

14 And David behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and the Lond was with him

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.

10 But all Israel and Judah loved David, be-

cause he went out and came in before them. 17 ¶ And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter Merab, her will I give thee towife; only be thou valient for me, and fight the Loan's battles; for Saul said, Let not mire hand be upon him, but let the hand of

the Philistines be upon him.
18 And David said unto Saul, Who am I? and what is my life, or my father's family in good.

Israel, that I should be sen-in-law to the king?

5 F

given to David, that she was given anto Adriel the Meholathite to wife.

20 And Michal, Saul's daughter, loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing pleased him. 21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she he shall not be slaim.

may be a scare to him, and that the hand of I Jonathan loveth David: 5 Saul envieth his the Phillittines may be against him. Wherefore praise, 10 secketh to kill him in his fury, 12 Saul said to David, Thou shalt this day be my son-in-law in the one of the twain.

22 ¶ And baul commanded his servants, seping, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold the king bath delight in thee, and all his servants love then : now, therefore, be the king's son-in-law.

27 And Saul's servants spake those words in the cars of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a king's son-inlaw, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly

esteemed 1

24 And the servants of Saul told him, say-

ing, On this manner spake David.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David. The king desireth not any dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son in-law : and the days were not expired.

27 Wherefore David arose, and went, he and his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and Davin brought their foreskins. and they gave them in rull tale to the king, that he might be the king's sam-in-law. Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.

28 And Saul saw and knew that the LORD was with David, and that Michal, Saul's daughter, loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David: and Saul became David's enemy cou-

tinually.
30 Then the princes of the Philistines went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, that David behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much set by

CHAP. XIX.

I Jonathun discluseth his father's purpose to kill David: a he persuadeth his falher to reconciliation. 8 By reason of David's good success in a new way. Saul's malicious rage breaketh out against him.

ND Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and A to all his servants, that they should kill David.

2 Rut Jonathae, Saul's son, delighted much in David; and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee. Now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and bide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what

I see, that I will tell thee.

4 And Jonathan spake good of David unto Smul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king sin against his servant, against David; because he hath not sinced against thee; and because his works have been to thee-ward very

5 For he did put his bife in his band, and slew 19 But it came to pass, at the time when the Philistine, and the Loan wrought a great Merab, Saul's daughter, should have been salvation for all Israel : thou sawest it, and didst rejoice; wherefore then wilt thou sin against innocent blood to slay David without a cause?

6 And Faul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan : and Saul sware, As the Loan freath

7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan What have I done t. What is mine iniquity? shewed him all those things: and Jonathan and what is my sin before thy father, that he brought David to Saul, and he was in his pre- seeketh my life? sence as in times past.

out and fought with the Philistines, and slew thing, either great or small, but that he will them with a great alaughter; and they fied shew it me: and why should my father hide Grown him.

9 And the evil spirit from the Loan was upon Saul as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and David played with his hand.

10 And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he amote the javelin into the wall: and David fied, and

escaped that night.

11 Saul also sent messengers unto David's house to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Michal, David's wife, told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to-night, tomorrow thou shalt be slain.

12 ¶ So Michal let David down through a window: and he went, and fied, and escaped.

13 And Michal took as image, and laid if in the bed, and put a pillow of goals' hair for his boister, and covered if with a cloth-

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take **Bavid,** she saki, He is sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers again to se David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed,

that I may slay him. 16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, there was an image in the bed, with a

pillow of goats' hair for his boister. 17 And Saul said unto Michal, Why he snemy that he is escaped? And Mijohal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; why should I kill thee!

13 T So David fled, and escaped, and came to S. nuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him: and he and Samuel went and

dwelt in Naioth.

19 A. d it was told Saul, saying, Behold David is at Naioth in Ramab.

20 And Saul sent messengers to take David : and when they saw the company of the prophets propharying, and Samuel standing or appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesi-

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other mes-engers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sout messengers again the third time,

and they prophesied also.

22 Then went 1 a also to Ramah, and came to a great well that is in Sechu; and he asked, Where are Samuel and David ! And and said, Where are Samuel and David! As one said, Behold they be at Naioth in Ramah.

23 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah : and the Spirit of God was apon him also, and he went on and prophesied, until he came to the Lond bath cut off the enemies of David Naioth in Ramah.

24 And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day, and all that night. Wherefore they say, Is Saul also among the prophets!

CHAP, XX.

1 David consulteth with Jonathan for his safefy: 17 their covenant renewed by oath. 24 is the new moon; and thou she Saul, missing David, seeksth to kill Jonathan.

A ND David fled from Najoth in Ramah.

19 And when thou hand the first that the sault of the form of the first than the sault of the form of the first than the sault of the form of the first than the sault of the form of the first than the sault of the form of the first than the sault of the form of the first than the sault of the form of the first than the sault of the sault o

2 And be vaid unto him, God forbid; thou 8 And there was war again: and David went shalt not die: behold, my father will do no-

> this thing from me ! It is not so. 3 And David sware moreover, and said. Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found

grace in thine eyes; and he saith. Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved: but truly. as the Loru liveth, and as thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and death

4 Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will even do if for thee. 5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to-morrow is the new moon, and I should not

fail to sit with the king at meat : but let me go, that I may hide myself in the field unto the third day at even. 6 If thy father at all miss me, then say,

David earnestly asked leave of me, that he might run to Beth-lehem his city; for there is

a yearly sacrides there for all the family.

7 If he say time, it is well; thy servant shall have peace; but if he be very wroth, then be sure that evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant; for thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the Loun with thee : notwithstanding, if there be in me iniquity, elsy me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me

to thy father!

9 And Jonathan said, Fer be it from thee: thou deceived me so, and sent sway mine for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then

would not I tell it thee? 10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall

tell me ! or what if thy father answer thes roughly!

11 ¶ And Jonathan said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jonathan said unto David, O LORD God of Israel, when I have sounded my father about to-morrow any time, or the third day, and behold, if there be good toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and shew it

thee:
13 The Loap do so, and much more to Jonathan; but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace; and the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with

my father. 14 And thou shalt not only, while yet I live, shew me the kindness of the Loan, that I die

not: 15 But also thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever; no, not when

every one from the face of the earth. 16 So Jonathan made a constant with the house of David, saying, Let the Lond even require it at the hand of David's evenies.

17 And Jonathan caused David to sweet

again, because he loved him : for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jonathan said to David, To-morrow 24 is the new moon; and thou shalt be missed, be-

A ND David fied from Naioth in Ramah. 19 And when thou hast stayed three days, and came and said before Jonathan, then thou shalt go down quickly, and come

Band speketh to fill Jonathan.

when the business was in hand, and shalt re- arrow beyond thee?

main by the stone Ezel.

thereof, as though I shot at a mark.
21 And behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for there is peace to thee, and no hurt, as the

Loan liveth: 22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy

tween thee and me for ever.

him down to eat meat. 25 And the king sat upon his sest, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall : and

and David's place was supty.

28 Nevertheless, Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him: he is not clean; surely he is

not clean,

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that David's place was empty; and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday nor

28 And Jonathan answered Saul, David earnestly asked leave of me to go to Bethlehem:

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city, and my brother he bath commanded me to be there; and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes. let me get away. I pray thee, and see my brethren: therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, Thou son of the perverse rebellious moman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness?

31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be esta-blished, nor thy kingdom: wherefore so send and fetch him unto me, for he shall surely

die

32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father. and said unto him, Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done?

33 And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him; whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to slay David.

34 So Jonathan arose from the table in flerce anger, and did cut no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, nor my weapons with a that Jonathan went out into the field, at the business required haste. time appointed with David, and a little lad with him

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jona- it me.

to the place where thou didst hide thyself than cried after the lad, and said, is not the

38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make 20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing : only Jonathan and David knew the matter.

40 And Jonathan gave his artillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city.

41 T And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose out of a place toward the south, and way: for the Loap hath sent thee away.

23 And as touching the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the Loap be be-another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded.

24 Tso David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat peace, for samuch as we have sworn both of him down to eat meat. Long be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose Jonathan arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side, and departed; and Jonathan west into the city.

CHAP. XXI. 1 David, at Nub, obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread: 8 he taketh Goliath's sword,

10 and at Gath frignelh himself mad.

THEN came David to Nob, to Ahimelech
the priest; and Ahimelech was afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why

art thou alone, and no man with thee ! 2 And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a bustness, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and

I have appointed my servants to such and such a place. 3 Now therefore what is under thine hand ? Give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or

what there is present 4 And the priest answered David, and said, There is no common bread under mine hand. but there is hallowed bread; if the young men have kept themselves at least from women.

5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women have been kent from us about these three days, since I came out, and the yessels of the young men are holy, and the break is in a manner common, yes, though it were sanctified this day in the vessel.

6 So the priest gave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the showbread, that was taken from before the LORD. to put hot bread in the day when it was taken

away.
7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul mas there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name was Doeg, an Edomite, the chiefest of the herdmen that belonged to Saul.

8 ¶ And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword! For I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's

9 And the priest said. The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in the valley of Elah, behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod : if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other save that here. And David said, There is none like that; give

fear of Saul, and went to Achish the king of and they came all of them to the king. Gat h.

11 And the servants of Achish said unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? Did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, Saul hath slain his thousands. and David his ten thousands !

12 And David laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Achish the king

of Gath

13 And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo. ye see the man is mad: wherefore then have

ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of madmen, that ye have brought this fellow to play the madman in my presence? Shall this fellow come into my bouse ?

CHAP. XXII.

1 Companies resort to David at Adullam. Doeg accuseth Atimelech. 17 Saul commandelh to bill the priests.

AVID therefore departed thence, and escaped to the cave Adulam: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard if, they went down thither to him.

2 And every one that was in distress, and every one that was in debt, and every one that was discontented, guthered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them; and there were with him about four hundred men.

3 T And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab. Let my father, and my mother, I pray thee. come forth, sad be with you, till I know

what God will do for me. 4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the

while that David was in the hold.

5 T And the prophet Gad said unto David, abide not in the hold; depart, and get thece into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hareth.

6 T When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with him, now Saul abode in Gibeah under a tree in Ramah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants were standing about him;

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites: will the son of Jesse give every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you all captains of thousands, and captains of

hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and there is none that sheweth me that my son bath made a league with the son of Jesse, and there is none of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son bath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

Then answered Doeg the Edomite. (which was set over the servants of Saul.) and said, I saw the son of Jesse coming to Nob, to Ahimelech the son of Ahitub.

10 And he inquired of the Lorp for him. and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword

of Goliath the Philistins. 11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech

10 T And David arose, and fled that day for father's house, the priests that were in Nob:

12 And Saul said. Hear now, thou son of Ahi-

 And be answered, Here I am, my lord.
 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye tub. compired against me, thou and the son of Jesse. in that thou lest given him bread, and a sword, and hast inquired of God for him, that he should rise against me to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said. And who is so faithful among all thy servants as David, which is the king's son-inlaw, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honour-

able in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to inquire of God for him? Be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, less or more

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's house.

17 T And the king said unto the footmen that stood about him, Turn and slay the priests of the Loan; because their hand also is with David, and because they knew when he fied, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.

18 And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod.

19 And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

20 T And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped, and

fled after David.

21 And Abiather shewed David that Saul

had slain the Loau's pricets.

22 And David said unto Abiathar, I knew if that day, when Doer the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul :- I have occasioned the death of all the persons of thy father's house.

23 Abide thou with me, fear not: for he that secketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou skalt be in safeguard.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 David, inquiring of the Lord, rescueth Keilah: 7 God shewelh him Saul's coming, and the treachery of the Keilites: 13 he escapeth from Keilah.

THEN they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against Keilah, and

they rob the threshing floors

2 Therefore David inquired of the Lead, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the Lord said unto David, Go and smite

the Philistines, and save Keilah. 3 And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah : how much more then if we come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines?

'4 Then David inquired of the Loap yet

again. And the Loan answered him and said, Arise, go down to Keilah; for I will deliver the Philistines into thine band.

5 So David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought the priest, the son of Abitub, and all his away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabit-

ants of Kellah.

he came down with an ephod in his hand.

pars 8 And Saul called all the people together to and his men.

9 And David knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and he said to Abiathar the priest. Bring hither the ephod.

10 Then said David, O Loro God Israel, thy servant bath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the times have invaled the land. city for my sake.

servant bath heard? O Loan God of Israci, I mah-lekoth. beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down.

12 Then said David, Will the men of Keilah deliver me and my men into the hand of 4 David, in a case at Engeli, spareth Sauf's Sauf's And the Loan said, They will deliver

thee up.
13 Then David and his men, which were bout six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbare to go forth

14 And David abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in a mountain in the wilderness of Ziph: and Saul sought him every day; but God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life; and David was in the wilderness of Ziph in a wood.

16 And Jonathan Saul's son arore, and went to David into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said unto him, Fear not; for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee: and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; and that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two made a covenant before the Loan. And David abode in the wood, and Jonathan went to his house.

19 Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with un in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which is on the south of Jeshimon !

20 Now therefore, O king, come down, according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and our part shall be to deliver him. into the king's hand.

21 And Saul said, Blessed be ye of the Loap :

for ye have compassion on me.

22 (Fo, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his haunt is, and who bath seen him there: for it is told me that he dealeth very subtilly.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking-places where he hideth himself. and I will go with you; and it shall come to and I will go with you; and I will go with you; and I will search; skirt of thy robe in my hand; for he thousands of I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed Judah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before dul : but David and his men were in 6 And it came to pass, when Abiathar the son the widerness of Maon, in the plain on the of Ahlmelech fled to David to Keilah, that south of Jestimon.

wo Paul also and his men went to seek 7 % And it was told Saul that David was him. And they told David: wherefore he come to Kellah. And Saul said, God bath de came down into a rock, and abode in the willivered him into mine hand; for he is shut derness of Maon. And when caul heard that, in, by entering into a town that hath gates and he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mounwar, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David tain: and David and his men on that side of the mountain; and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them.

27 \ But there came a messenger unto Saul. saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Phills-

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing 11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me up after David, and went against the Philistines: into his hand? Will Saul come down, as thy therefore they called that place Sela-ham-

29 ¶ And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at En gedi.

CHAP. XXIV.

A ND it came to pass, when Saul was re-turned from following the Philistines. that it was told him, saying, Behold, David is in the wilderness of En-gedi.

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild routs.

3 And he came to the sheep-cotes by the way, where was a cave; and Eaul went in to cover his feet; and David and his men remained in the sides of the cave

4 And the men of David said unto him, Behold the day of which the Lord said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thise enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arone. and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that David's heart smote him, because he had cut off

Saul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men. The Lorp forbid that I should do this thing unto my muster, the Loan's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand a trinst him, seeing he is the anointed of the Lord.

7 So David stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against But Saul rose up out of the cave, and Saul.

went on his way.

8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9 ¶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, Da-

vid seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the Logo had delivered thee to-day into mine hand in the cave: and some bade me kill thee: but mine eye spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my

thee not, know thou and see that there for

neither evil nor transgression in mise hand, | 8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou thee. Wherefore, let the young men find fahuntest my soul to take it.

12 The Loap judge between me and thee, and the Loup avenge me of thee; but mire

hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked; but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Israel come out? After whom dost thou pursue? After a

dead dog, after a flea?

15 The Lond therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and see, and plead my cause, and deliver me out of thine hand.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, Is this thy voice, my son David? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 And he said to David, Thou art more righteous than I: for thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me : forasmuch as when the Lord had delivered me into thine about four hundred men; and two hundred hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him to well sway! Wherefore, the Long reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me messengers out of the wilderness to salute our

this day.

20 And now, behold, I know well that thou halt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand

21 Swear now therefore unto me by the Loan, that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name and day, all the while we were with them out of my father's bouse.

22 And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up unto the hold

CHAP. XXV.

1 Samuel dieth. 10 David provoked to destroy Nabal. 14 Abigail, by her wisdom, preventeth 37 Kabal dieth.

ND Samuel died; and all the Israelites A were gathered together, and lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and went down to the wilderness of Paran.

2 And there was a man in Maon, whose pessessions were in Carmel; and the man was very great, and he had three thourand sheep. and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his

sheep in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man was Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail; and she was a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man maschurlish and evil in his doings: and he was of the bouse of Caleb.

4 ¶ And David heard in the wilderness that

Nabal did shear his sheep.

5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my same :

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity, Peace be both to thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have beard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we hart them not, beither was there aught chissing unto them, all the while they were in Carmei.

your in thine eyes: for we come in a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son David.

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in

the name of David, and ceased.

10 T And Nabal at - cred David's servants, and said, Who is David and who is the son of Jesse! There be many servants now-a-days

that break away every man from his master. 11 Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my flesh that I have killed for my

shearers, and give if unto men whom I know

not whence they be? 12 So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David abode by the stuff.

14 T But one of the young men told Abi gail, Nabal's wife, saying. Behold, David sent

master; and he railed on them.

15 But the men were very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields :

16 They were a wall unto us both by night

keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thos wilt do: for evil is determined against our master, and against all his nousehold: for he is such a son of Belial, that a man cannot speak to him.

18 Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine. and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on asses.

19 And she said upto her servants. Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she

told not her husband Nabal.

20 And it was so, as she rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and behold. David and his men came down

against her; and she met them.
21 Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that perfained unto him: and he hath requited

me evil for good.

22 So and more also de God unto the enemice of David, if I leave of all that pertain to

him, by the morning light, any that pisseth against the wall. 23 And when Abigail saw David, she hasted.

and lighted off the ass, and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, 24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, wpon me let this iniquity be: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in

thine audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid. 25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Belial, even Nabal:, for as his name is, so to be; Nabal to his sense, and

folly is with him: but I thine handmaid saw come to Abignii, to Carmel, they spake unto not the young men of my lord, whom thou her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing the Loan hath withholden thee from coming to shed blood, and from avenging thyself with thine own hand, now le, thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Kabal. 27 And now this ble and, which thine hand-

maid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that follow my

lord. 28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handwaid: for the Loap will certainly make my ford a sure house; because my lord fight-eth the battles of the Lond, and evil bath not been found in thee all thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the Lorp thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall be sling out, as out of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the Loan shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he bath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Israel:

31 That this shall be no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart auto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the Logo shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And David said to Abigail, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which sent thee this

day to meet me :

33 And blessed be thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to shed blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the Loan God of Israel liveth, which bath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nabal, by the morning light, any that

pisseth against the wall.

35 So David received of her hand that which whe had brought him, and said unto her, Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have accepted

thy person.

36 T And Abigail came to Nabal; and be-hold, he held a feast in his house like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart was merry within him, for he was very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife bad told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became as a stone.

38 And it came to pass about ten days ofter, that the Loap smote Nabal. that he died.

39 ¶ And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed be the Loup, that hath pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his servant from evil: for the Lond hath returned the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. And David seut and communed with Abigail, to take her to him to wife.

And when the servants of David were upon them.

thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, let thine handmaid be a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of hers that went after her; and she went after the mes-sengers of David, and became his wife.

43 David also took Ahinoam of Jezreel, and they were also both of them his wives

44 T But Saul had given Michal his daughter, David's wife, to Phalti the son of Laish, which was of Gallim. CHAP. XXVI.

3 Saul cometh to Hachilah against David.

b David, in the trench, stayeth Abishai from

killing Saul, but taketh his spear and cruse.

ND the Ziphites came un. Saul to A Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself in the hill of Hachilah, which is before Jeshimon ?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David

in the wilderness of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah. which a before Jeshimon by the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilder-

4 David therefore sent out spies, and under-

stood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 T And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David be-held the place where Saul lay, and Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in the trench, and the people pitched round about him.

6 Then answered David and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai the son of Zeruish, brother to Josh, saying, Who will go down with me to Saul to the camp! And

Abishai said, I will go down with thee.
7 So David and Abishai came to the people by night: and behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Abber and the peo-

ple lay round about him.

8 Then said Abishai to David, God hath delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear, even to the earth at once, and I will not smile him the second

9 And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not : for who can stretch forth his hand against

the Long's anointed, and be guiltless? 10 David said furthermore, As the LORD

liveth, the Loap shall smite him; or his day shall come to die; or he shall descend inte battle, and perish.

II The Long forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the Lonu's ancieted : but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that is at his belster, and the cruse of water, and let us ge.

12 So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man saw if, nor knew it, neither awaked: for they were all asleep; because a deep sleep from the Loan was fullen

13 Then David went over to the other hold, even David with his two wives, Ahiside, and stood on the top of an hill afar oil; a great space being between them :

14 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not Abner? Then Abner answered and said,

Who art thou that criest to the king? 15 And David said to Abner. Art not thou

a valuat man? and who is like to thee in-Israel? Wherefore then hast thou not kept Israel ? thy lord the king! for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord. 16 This thing is not good that thou hast

cone. As the Lond liveth, ye are worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the Lond's anoissed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that nas at his bolster. 17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said,

Is this thy voice, my son David? And David taid, It is my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have

I done! or what evil is in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. Loan have stirred thee up against me. let him accept an offering; but if they be the children a road to-day? And David said, Against the of men, cursed be they before the LORD; for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD; for the king of Israel is come out to seek a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the

mountains.

21 Then said Saul, I have singed : return, my son David: for I will no more do thee harm, because my sout was precious in thine eyes this day; behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young

men come over and fetch it.

23 The Lond render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness; for the Long delivered thee into my hand to-day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the Loup's anointed.

24 And behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the Loxo, and let

him deliver me out of all tribulation. 25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed & thou,

my son David: thou shalt both do great things, and also shalt still prevail. So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Saul, hearing David to be in Gath, scaketh no more for him. 5 David beggeth Ziklag of Achish

A ND David said in his heart, I shall now perish one day by the hand of Saul: should speedily escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me. to seek me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And David arose, and he passed over with the six handred men that were with him unto Acalsh, the son of Maoch, king of

3 And David dwelt with Achish at Gath. be and his men, every man with his house his servants said to him, Behold, there is a

moam the Jezroelitess, and Abigail the Car-

metitees, Nabal's wife.

4 And it was told Saul that David was fled

to Gath: and he sought no more again for him. 5 T And David said unto Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy ser-vant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day . wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of

Judah upto this day.

7 And the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was a full year and

four months. 8 ¶ And David and his men went up, and invaded the Geshurites, and the Gezrites, and the Amalekites: for those nations were of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt.

9 And David smote the land, and left nelther man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned and

came to Achish.

10 And Achish said, Whither have ye made south of Judah, and against the south of the Jerahmeelites, and against the south of the Kenites.

11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring tidings to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, Saying, So did David, and so will be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Philistines.

12 And Achish believed Bavid, saying, He hath made his people Israel atterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for

CHAP. XXVIII.

3 Saul, having destroyed the witches, 7 afterward seekelh to one: 9 who, being encouraced by him, raiseth up Samuel. 15 Saul's

A ND it came to pass in those days, that A the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to

battle, thou and thy men.

2 And David said to Achieh, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make

thee keeper of mine head for ever.

3 T Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

4 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in Shunem . and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they

pitched in Gilbon. 5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly

trembled. 6 And when Saul inquired of the Loap, the Loap answered him not, neither by dreams,

nor by Urim, nor by prophets.
7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek

me a woman that bath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her.

8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by might: and he said, I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me him up, whom I shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he bath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land; wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul sware to her by the Lord, saying, As the Lord liveth, there shall no

punishment happen to thee for this thing
11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee! And by said, Bring me up Samuel.

12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me! for thou art Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou! And the woman said unto Saul, I saw gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her. What form is he of! And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is covered with a mantle. And Saul per-ceived that it was Samuel, and he stooped with his face to the ground, and bowed him-

15 ¶ And Samuel said to Saul, Why bast thou disquieted me, to bring me up ! And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Samuel. Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the Loan is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy ?

17 And the Load bath done to him as he spake by me : for the Load bath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, even to David:

18 Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the Loan, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore bath the Loap done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover, the Load will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistipes: and to-morrow shall thou and thy sons he with me: the Loan also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistine

20 Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day. nor all the night.

21 T And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid bath obeyed thy voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which

thou spakest unto me:
22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and up to Jezreel. eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said. I will not est.

woman that bath a familiar spirit at En-dor. | But his vervants, together with the woman, compelled him and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

34 And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded if, and did bake unleavened bread thereof :

25 And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. they rose up, and went away that night.

CHAP. XXIX 1 David, marching with the Philistines, 3 is

disallowed by their princes: 8 Achish dismisseth him with commendations.

NOW the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a fountain which is in Jezreel.

2 And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands : but David and his men passed on in the rearward with Achish.

3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What do these Hebrews Acre? And Achieh said unto the princes of the Philistines, Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which bath been with me these d or these years, and I have found no fault in him since he fell unto me unto this day?

4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Phi-listines said unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? Should it not be with the heads of these men ?

5 Is not this David, of whem they sang ene to another in dances, saying, Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

6 Then Achish called David, and said unto him, Surely, at the Lond liveth, thou hast been upright, and thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight; for I have not feund evil in thee since the day of thy coming unte me and this day; nevertheless, the lords faveur thee

not. 7 Wherefore now return, and go is peace, that thou displease not the lords of the Philis-

8 ¶ And David said unto Achish, But what bave I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant, so long as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou are good in my sight, as an angel of God: notwithstanding, the princes of the Philistines have said. He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning, with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, de-

11 So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went

CHAP. XXX. `

1 The Amalekites spoil Ziklag: 7 David, re-cowaged by 6'bd, pursueth them, 11 and

his two wives.

overtaking them, recovereth all the spoil.

A ND it came to pass, when Bavid and his four hundred young men which rode upon men were come to Ziklag on the third camels, and fied.

day, that the Amalekites had invaded the 18 And David recovered all that the Amasouth, and Ziking, and smitten Ziking, and lekites had carried away : and David rescued

burned it with fire; 2 And had taken the women captives that were therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went

on their way. 3 T So David and his men came to the city, and behold, if was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daugh-

were taken captives.

Then David and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And David's two wives were taken cap-

the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

6 And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved, every his God.

7 And David said to Abiathar the priest, them away, and depart. Ahimelech's son, I pray thee bring me hither the ephod. And Abiathar brought thither the

ephod to David. 8 And David inquired at the Lorn, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? Shall I over-take them? And be answered him, Pursue; for thou shalt surely overtake them, and with-

out fail recover all. 9 So David went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the

brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which

were so faint that they could not go over the brook Besor.

11 ¶ And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made

bim drink water;

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins; and when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him : for be had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water.

three days and three nights. 13 And David sald unto him, To whom belongest thou? and whence art thou! And he said, I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amulekite; and my muster left me, be-

cause three days agone I fell sick. Is We made an invasion upon the south of the Cherethites, and upon the coast which

belongeth to Judah, and upon the south of Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire.
15 And David said to him, Canst thou

bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt meither kill me, nor deliver me into the bands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 And when he had brought him down behold, they were spread abroad upon all the earth, eating and drinking, and sancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the hand of Judah.

light even unto the evening of the next day : nounded of the archers,

19 And there was nothing lacking to them. neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that

they had taken to them: David recovered all.

20 And David took all the flocks and the
herds, which they drave before those other
cattle, and said, This is David's spoil.

21 T And David came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Besor: and they went

forth to meet David, and to meet the people tives, Ahinonm the Jezreelitess, and Abigail, that were with him: and when David came near to the people, he saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men, and men of Belial, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with man for his sons and for his daughters: us, we will not give them sught of the spoil but David encouraged himself in the Loan that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead

> 23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the Lord hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our

hand. 24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter! But as his part is that goeth down to the hattle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.

25 And it was so from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day.

26 ¶ And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah. even to his friends, saying, Behold a present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD:

27 To them which were in Beth-el, and to them which were in south Ramoth, and to them which were in Jattir,

28 And to them which were in Aroer, and to them which were in Siphmeth, and to them which were in Eshtemoa,

29 And to them which were in Rachal. and to them which were in the cities of the Jerahmeelites, and to them which were in the cities of the Kenites.

30 And to them which mere in Hormah, and to them which were in Chor-ashan, and to them

which were in Athach, 31 And to them which were in Hebron,

and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to baunt. CHAP. XXXI.

1 Saul having lost his a:my, he and his armourbearer kill themselves. 8 The Philistines triumph over the dead coreases.

Now the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa

2 And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul, and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchishua. Saul's sons.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, 17 And David smote them from the twi- and the archers hit him; and he was sore Saul and his some slain.

II. SAMUEL The Philistines friumph.

4 Then said Saul unto his armour bearer, the Philistines came to strip the slain, that Diraw thy sword, and thrust me through they found Saul and his three soms falles in threwith, lest there uncircumcised come mount Giboa. and thrust me through, and abuse me. But afraid: therefore Saul took a sword and fell Philistines round about, to publish if in the

5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his

armour-bearer, and all his men, that same day together. 7 ¶ And when the men of Israel that were men of I-rael fied, and that Saul and his sons and came to Jabesh, and burnt them there.

and the Philistines came and dwelt in them. " And it came to pass on the morrow, when days.

9 And they cut off his bead, and stripped his armour-bearer would not; for he was sore off his armour, and sent into the land of the

> house of their idols, and among the people. 10 And they put his armour in the house of Ashtaroth; and they fastened his body to the

> wall of Beth-shan.
>
> 11 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead heard of that which the Philistines had

done to Saul, 12 All the valiant men arose, and went all on the other side of the valley, and they that night, and took the body of Saul, and the bowere on the other side Jordan, saw that the dies of his sons, from the wall of Beth-shan,

men of I-rael fled, and that cause and fled; its and they took then word dwelt in them.

The Second Book of SAMUEL, otherwise called The Second Book of the KINGS.

2 It came even to pass on the third day, answered, I sm the son of a stranger, an Ama-(ant, behold, a man came out of the camp lekite. Than Soil, with his clothes rent, and earth 14 And David said unto him. How wast upon his heal; and so it was, when he came thou not afraid to arretch forth inhe hand to to David, that he felk to the earth, and did destroy the Loar's anoisted?

the camp of Israel am I escaped.

the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he fled against thee, saying, I have alain the answered. That the people are fled from the Lono's anointed. battle, and many of the people also are falled. 17 ¶ And David lamented with this lamented dead, and Saul and Jonathan his son:

5 And David said unto the young snan of Judah the sar of the benighers of Judah the sar of the bon; behold, if it and Jonathan his son be dead?

6 And the course of Judah the sar of the bon; behold, if it is and Jonathan his son be dead?

19 The beauty of Jaspan Land.

6 And the young man that told him said, high places; how are the mighty fallen! A. I happened by chance upon mount Gil- 20 Tell & not in Gath, publish & not in the los, hehold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and streets of Askelon; lest the daughters of the

lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the after him.

7 And when he looked behind him, he saw 21 Ye mountains of Gilbon, let there be 7 And when he looked behind him, he saw

me, and called unto me: and I answered, no dew, neither let there be rain upon you, Here am I.

Ard I answered him, I am an Amalekite. 9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray oil. thee, upon me, and slay me; for anguish is 2

in me

on his arm, and have brought than hither earles, they were swifter than on his arm, and have brought than hither earles, they were stronger than lions.

24 Fe daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, that o my lord.

11 Then David took held on his clothes, who slothed you in scarlet, with other de-

CHAP. I.

I An Amalekite, be inging tidings of the overthrow, and accuring himrelf of Saul's doubt,
is slain. 17 David lamenicth Saul and Jomathan mith a song.

OW it came to pass after the death of the bouse of Iarael; because they were fallen
Saul, when David was returned from
by the sword.

13 ¶ And David said unto the young man
that solds two days in Ziklag;

14 And David said unto him. How wast

3 And David said unto him. From whence and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of he smote him that he died.

e camp of Israel am I escaped.

4 And David said unto him, How went be upon thy head: for thy mouth hath testi-

nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of 8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been anointed with

thee, upon me, and slay me; for anguish is 22 From the blood of the slain, from the rome spon me, because my life is yet whole fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returnednot

10 So I stood upon him, and slew him, he-empty.

cange I was sure that he could not live after. 23 Saul and Jonathan were levely and pleathat he was fallen; and I took the crown that sant in their lives, and in their death they

lights; who put on ernaments of gold upon low's side; so they fell down together: where-

your apparel.
25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst

of the battle! O Jonathan, then swarf stain in thine high places. 26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jomathan; very pleasant hast theu been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing

the love of women. 27 How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

CHAP. 11.

1 David, by God's direction, going up to Hobron, 4 is made king of Judah. 8 Journ Anterior And he was the horse this sing of israel.

A ND it came to pass after this, that David to the And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside A not came to pass after this, that David to the result of the Loan, mying, Shall I hold on one of the young men, and take thee go up into any of the cities of Judah? And

the LORD said unto him, Go up. said. Whither shall I go up! And he said, Unto Hebron,

2 So David went up thither, and his two wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitem, and Abigail, Nabal's wife, the Carmelite.

3 And his men that were with him did David

4 And the men of Judah came, and there they anoisted David king over the house of and it came to pass, that as many as came to Judih. And they told David, saying. That the place where Asahel fell down and died, the men of Jahesh-gilead seer they that buried stood still. Saul.

5 T And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them. Blessed be ye of the Loan, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, even unto Saul,

and have buried him.

6 And now the Lors show kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

Therefo e now let your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant : for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah have anoisted me king over them.

8 9 But Abner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's bost, took Ish-bosheth the son we Saul.

and brought him over to Mahanaim :

9 And made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Jearcel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel

· 10 Ish-bosheth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years: but the bouse of Judah followed David.

11 (And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven

years and aix months.) 12 T And Abner the son of Ner, and the

servants of Ish-busheth the son of Saul, went

out from Mahanaim to Gibeon. 13 And Joab the son of Zerbiah, and the servants of David, ment out, and usef forether 32 \(\) And they took up Asahel, and buried by the pool of Gibeon: and they sat down, the him in the sepulchre of his father, which on the other side of the pool.

14 And About said to Josh, Let the young men row arise, and play before us. And Joab

said. Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by numher twelve of Benjamin, which pertained to Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and though his sweed in his fel-

fore that place was called Helkath-bazzurim, which is in Gibeon.

17 And there was a very sore battle that

day: and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David

18 ¶ And there were three soms of Zeruiah there, Josh, and Abishai, and Asahel: and

Asahel was as light of foot as a wild roe. 19 And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in

going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left from following Abner.

And David from following of him.

22 And Abner said again to Asahel, Tues thee make from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? How then should I hold up my face to Josh thy brother?

23 Howbelt, he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner, with the hinder end of the bring up, every man with his household: and spear, amote him under the fifth ris, that the they dwelt in the cities of Hebron. spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place-

> 34 Josh also and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the bill of Ammeh, that Keth before Giab, by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon.

25 T And the children of Benjamin gathered thenselves together after Abner, and became

one troop, and stood on the top of an hill 26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? How long shall it be then ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren

27 And Joab said, Ar God liveth, unless thou hadst spoken, surely then in the morning the people had gone up every one from following his brother

28 So Josh blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after largel no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and they came to Mahanaim.

30 And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had rathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nine-

teen men and Asahel. 31 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abnor's men, so that three bundred and threescore men cied.

one on the one side of the pool, and the other was in Beth-lehem. And Josh and his men went all night, and they came to Hebrog at break of day.

CHAP, III

1 During the war David still maxeth stronger. 6 Abner, displeased with Isle-backeth, 12 revolleth to David. 22 Joab killeth Abner. 28 David enceth Joab, 31 and mounteth for Sbarr

TOW there was long war between the

Joah pursueth Aimer.

II. SAMUEL.

Abner revoltely to David. 21 And Abner said onto David, I will arise

and go, and will gather all Israel unto my

but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker. ¶ And unto David were sons born in Hebron: and his first-born was Amaon, of Ahi-

noam the Jeareslitem: 3 And his second, Chilesb, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third,

Absalom the son of Massah, the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur:

4 And the fourth, Adonijah the son of Hagner war not with David in Hebron; for be

· 5 And the sixth, Ithream, by Egiah David's

4 And the fourth, Adonijah the son of Hag-gith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of

Abital: wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

be house of Saul.

6 T And it came to pass, while there was

war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner made himself strong for And Sazi had a concubine, whose name me Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: and Ishbuilteld said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my father's concubine !

8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, Am I a dog's head. which against Judah do shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brothran, and to his friends, and have not

delivered thee into the hand of David that thou chargest me to-day with a fault concerning

this woman? 9 So do God to Abner, and more also, except as the Long bath sworn to David, even so I do to him: 10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over

Israel and over Judah, from Dan even to Boershebs:

11 And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him. 12 T And Abner sent messengers to David

on his behalf, saying, Whose is the land? say-ing also, Make thy league with me, and be-hold, my hand shall be with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Well > I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, that is, Thou shalt not see my face, ex-

cept thou first bring Michal, Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face. 14 And David sent messengers to Ish-bosheth, Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Michal, which I espoused to me for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines. 15 And ish-bosheth sent, and took ber from Aer husband, even from Phaltiel the son of

Laish.

· 16 And her husband went with her along weeping behind her to Bahurim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned. 17 ¶ And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for Dawid in times past to be king over you: 18 Now then do it: for the Loan bath spo-

ken of David, saving, By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies. 19 And Abner also spake in the ears of Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the cars of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin.

twenty men with him. And David made Abper and the men that were with him a reast.

lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest reign over all that thine heart desireth. And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace.

22 ¶ And behold, the servants of David had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.) 23 When Joab and all the host that was

with him were come, they told Joah, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace 24 Then Joab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done! behold, Abner came unto thee; why is it that thou hast sent him

away, and he is quite gone?
25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner. that he came to deceive thee, and to know thy going out, and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him again from the well of Sirah: but David knew it not 27 And when Ahner was returned to He-

bron, Joab took him aside in the gate to speak with him quietly, and smote him there under the fifth rib. that he died, for the blood of Asshel his brother. 28 ¶ And afterward when David heard 45, he said, I and my kingdom are guiltiess before the Loap for ever from the blood of Abner the son of Ner:

29 Let it rest on the bead of Jouly, and on all his father's house; and let there not fail from the house of Joab one that bath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff. or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh 30 So Joab and Abisbai his brother slew Ab-

ner, because he had slain their brother Ana-

bel at (wood in the battle.

pleased all the people.

31 ¶ And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him, Rend your clothes. and gird you with sackeloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David himself followed the bier. 32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over Abner, and said, Died Aboer as a fool dieth?

ed men, so feilest thou. And all the people wept again over him. 35 And when all the people came to cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or aught else, till the sun be down. 36 And all the people took notice of il, and it pleased them; as whatsoever the king did

34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet

put into fetters: as a man falleth before wick-

37 For all the people and all Israel under-shood that day that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner. 38 And the king said unto his servants, 20 So Abner came to David to Hebron, and

Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel? 39 And I am this day weak, though uncinted king; and these men the som of Zeruich thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and be too hard for me: the Lond shall reward the thou shalt be a captain over Israel. doer of evil according to his wickedness.

CHAP. IV. 1 The Israelites being troubled at the death of Abner, 2 Bannah and Rechab slay Ish-bo-9 David causeth them to be slain. and Ish-bosheth's head to be buried.

ND when Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, his hands were feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled

2 ¶ And Saul's son had two men that were captains of bands; the name of the one was Baanab, and the name of the other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon a Beerothite, of the chil-

3 And the Beerothites fied to Gittaim, and thinking, David cannot come in hither. were sojourners there until this day.)

4 And Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son that was lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan getteth up to the gutter, and smitch the out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, Jebusites, and the lame and the blind, the and fled; and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was Mephibosheth

5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Beanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosheth,

who lay on a bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat; and they smote aim under the fifth rib: and Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his bead, and gat them away through the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth unto David to Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy, which sought thy life; and the Loan hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9 TAnd David answered Rechab and Basnah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said unto them, As the Loan liveth, who hath redeemed my soul

out of all adversity,
10 When one told me, saying, Behold,

Saul is dead, (thinking to have brought good tidings,) I took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag, who thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings :

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? Shall I not therefore now require his blood of your hand, and take you

away from the earth?

12 And David commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their bands and their feet, and hanged them up over the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ish-bosheth, and buried it in the sepulchre of Abner in Hebron.

HAP. V.

1 The tribes anoint David king over Israel: 6 he taketh Zion from the Jeburites.

HEN came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh.

broughtest in Israel: and the Loan said to over against the mulberry-trees

2 So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; and Ling David made a leagu

with them in Hebron before the Loap : a they anointed David king over Israel.

4 T David was thirty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years. 5 In Hebron he reigned over Judah save years and six months: and in Jerusaless h reigned thirty and three years over all Isra

and Judah 6 ¶ And the king and his men went to Jerusalem unto the Jebusites, the inhabitants

of the land: which spake unto David, say dren of Benjamin: (for Beeroth also was ing, Except thou take away the blind and reckened to Benjamin: the lame, thou shalt not come in hithers

7 Nevertheless, David took we strong hold of Zion: the same is the city of David.
8 And David said on that day, Whosever and the lame shall not come into the house.

9 So David dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of David. And David built round

about from Millo and inward.

10 And David went on, and grew great; and the Loap God of hosts was with him. 11 ¶ And Hiram king of Tyre-sent m

sengers to David, and cedar-trees, and carpenters, and masons: and they built David

12 And David perceived that the Loan had established him king over Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his people Israel's sake.

13 ¶ And David took Aim more concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after be was come from Hebron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to David.

14 And these by the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; Sham-

muah, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, 15 Ibhar also, and Elishua, and Nepherand Japhia.

16 And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphalet. 17 T But when the Philistines beard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all th Philistines came up to seek David; and Da-

vid heard of it, and went down to the hold: 18 The Philistines also came, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephalm.

19 And David inquired of the Loan, saying, Shall I go up to the Philistines? Wilt thou

deliver them into mine.hand? And the Logo said unto David, Go up; for I will doubtless deliver the Philistines into thine hand

20 And David came to Baal-perazim, and David smote them there, and said, The Load hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place Baal-perazim.

21 And there they left their images, and

David and his men burned them.
23 ¶ And the Philistines came up

again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

23 And when David inquired of the LORD, 2 Also in time past, when Saul was king he said, Thou shalt not go up; but fetch a over us, thou want he that leddest out and compass behind them, and come upon them 24 And let it be, when thou hearest the vid leaping and dancing before the Loap; sound of a going in the tops of the mul- and she despised him in her heart.

25 And David did so, as the Loup had it: and David offered burnt-offerings and commanded him; and smote the Philistines from Geba until thou come to Gazer.

H And as soon as David had of offering burnt-offerings and of offering burnt-offerings and offering burnt-offerings are considered.

I David fetcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim. 6 Uzrah is smitten. 12 David danceth before

o Oran is smitten. 12 Davia aancan by ore the ark. 20 Michal's barrenness.

GAIN, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand. 2 And David arose, and went with all the eople that were with him from Baale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose name is called by the name of The Lord Though the hosts, that dwelleth between

the chorubinus. 3 And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that mas in Gibeah: and Uzzah and Ahio,

the sons of Abinatlab, drave the new cart. 4 And they brought it out of the house of Abinadab, which was at Giheah, accompanying the ark of God; and Ahlo went before

5 And David, and all the house of Israel. played before the Loap on all manner of instruments made of fir-wood, even on harps, and on pealteries, and on timbrels, and on the maid-servants, which thou hast spoken cornets, and on cymbals.

6 ¶ And when they came to Nachon's threshing-floor, Uzzah put forth Ats hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the

oxen shook if.

7 And the anger of the Loan was kindled against U22ah: and God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God.

8 And David was displeased, because the Loap had made a breach upon Uzzah; and he called the name of the place Perez-uzzah

to this day. 9 And David was afraid of the Lord that day, and said, How shall the ark of the Loan

come to me? 10 So David would not remove the ark of the Loan unto him into the city of David;

but David carried it aside into the house of Obel edom the Gittite.

11 And the ark of the Lorp continued in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months; and the Loap blessed Obed-edom, and all his bousebold.

12 ¶ Aud it was told king David, saying, The Lore bath blessed the house of Obededom, and all that perialecth unto him, be-cause of the ark of God. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the nouse of Obed-edom into the city of David

with gladuess. 13 And it was so, that when they that bare

the ark of the Lord had gone alx paces, he

sarrificed oxen and fatlings.
14 And David danced before the Loan with all his might; and David was girded

with a linea ephod. 15 So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the Loap with shouting,

and with the sound of the trumpet.

self: for then shall the Loap go out before tout, and set it in his place, in the midet thee, to smite the host of the Philistines.

25 And Payeld die and Philistines.

18 And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt-offerings and peace-offer ings, he blessed the people in the name of the

Lund of hosts.

19 And he deaft among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of ficish, and a flagor of miss. So all the people departed every

one to his house. 20 Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Israel to-day, who

uncovered himself to-day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the vain fellows shamelessly uncovereta himself! 21 And David said unto Michal, It was before the LORD, which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint

me ruler over the people of the Load, over Israel: therefore will I play before the Load. 22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight; and of

23 Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul

had no child until the day of her death. CHAP. VII. 4 God forbiddeth David to build him an house.

18 David's prayer and thankegiving. A ND it came to pass, when the king sat in his house, and the Loan had given him

rest round about from all his enemies.

2 That the king said unto Nathan the pro-phet, See now, I dwell in an house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within curtains. 3 And Nathan said to the king, Go, do all that is in thine heart: for the Loan is with

4 T And it came to pass that night, that the word of the Loan came unto Nathan, saying,

5 Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the Loro, Shalt thou build me an house for

me to dwell in 6 Whereas I have not dwelt in any house since the time that I brought up the children

of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent, and in a tabernacle: 7 In all the places wherein I have walked

with all the children of Israel, spake I a word with any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people Israel, say ing. Why build ye not me an house of cedar?

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my

servant David, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, I took thee from the sheep-cote, from fol-

lowing the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel. 9 And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies

out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great mea

that are in the earth. 10 Moreover, I will appoint a place for my

16 And as the ark of the Lord came into people Israel, and will plant them, that they the city of David, Michal, Saul's daughter, may dwell in a place of their own, and move flooked through a window, and saw king Dano more, neither shall the children of wick-

edness afflict them any more as beforetime hast spoken ##; and with thy blessing let the 11 And as since the time that I commanded house of thy servant be blessed for ever. judges to be over my people Israel, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the Lorn telleth thee, that he will make thee an house

12 ¶ And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt steep with thy fathers. I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kinzdom.

13 He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom

for ever.

14 I will be his father, and he shall be my son; if he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took it from Saul, whom I put

away before thee.

16 And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee; thy throne shall be established for ever.

17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak

unto David.

is Then went king David in, and sat before the Lord, and he said, Who am I, O Lord Gon? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

19 And this was yet a small thing in thy right, O Lord Gon; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. And is this the mann't of man, O Lord

Gop!

20 And what can David say more unto thee? for thou, Lord Gon, knowest thy servant. 21 For thy word's sake, and according to

thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things to make thy servant know them.

22 Wherefore thou art great. O Lord Gon: for there is none like thee, neither is there any God besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land, before thy people, which thou redeemedst to thee from Egypt, from the nations and their gods !

24 For thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel, to be a people unto thee for of Amalek, and of the spoil of Hadadezer, ever: and thou, Lord, art become their son of Rehob, king of Zobah. God.

25 And now, O Lord God, the word that thou hast spoken converning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish if for ever, and do as thou hast said.

26 And let thy name be magnified for ever. saying, The LORD of hosts is the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David

be established before thee.

27 For thou, O Lord of hosts, God of Israel, hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house; therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O Lord Gop, thou art that God, and thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant.

29 Therefore now let it please thee to bless 18 And Benaish the son of Jehoiada was over the bouse of thy servant, that it may continue both the Cherethites and the Pelethites, and for ever before thee : for thou, O Lord Gop, David's sons were chief rulers. 202

house of thy servant be blessed for ever.

CHAP. VIII 1 David subducth the Philistines, and the Moabites: 3 he smiteth Hadadeser and the Syrians: 16 his officers.

ND after this it came to pass, that David a smote the Philistines, and subdued them :

and David took Metheg-ammah out of the band of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Mosb, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground , even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive : and so the Monbites became David's servants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ David smote also Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover

his border at the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen : and David houghed all the chariot-horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succour Hadadezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria of Da-mascus; and the Syrians became servants to David, and brought gifts. And the Loap preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadadezer, and

brought them to Jerusalem. 8 And from Betah, and from Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, king David took exceeding

much brass.

9 T When Toi king of Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host of Hadad-10 Then Toi sent Joram his son unto king

David to salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hadacezer, and smitten him: (for Hadadezer had wars with Toi:) and Joram brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass;

11 Which also king David did dedicate unto the Loap, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he sub-

dued : 12 Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistices, and

13 And David gat him a name when he re-turned from smiting of the Syrians in the valley of Salt, being eighteen thousand men

14 ¶ And he put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons: and all they of Edom became David's servants. And the Loap preserved David whithersoever he went.

15 And David reigned over all Israel: and David executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

16 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder:

17 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests, and Seraia'. mas the scribe :

CHAP. IX.

A ND David said, Is there yet any that is a left of the house of Saul, that I may shew him kindness for Jonathan's sake ?

2 And there was of the house of Saul, a servant, whose name mas Ziba. And when they had called him unto David, the king said unto him, Art thou Ziba? And he said. Thy ser-

vant is he. 3 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew the kind-ness of God unto him! And Ziba said unto

the king, Jonathan bath yet a son, maich is lame on his feet. 4 And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he is in the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, in

5 I Then king David sent and fetched him out of the house of Machir, the son of Am-

mie!, from Lo-debar.

o Now when Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, was come unto David, se fell on his face, and did reverence. And David said, Mephibosheth. And he answered,

Behold thy servant!
7 ¶ And David said unto him, Fear not: for I will surely show thee kindness for Jona-than thy father's sake, and will restore thee It the land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt eat bread at my table continually.

3 And he bowed himself, and said, What is thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon

such a dead dog as I am? 9 Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul.

an i to all his house. 10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou soult bring in the fruits, that thy master's son may have food to eat: but Mephibosheth the master's son shall eat bread always at my table. Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty

-crvants. 11 Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so shall thy sarvant do. As for Mephibosheth, said the king, he shall car at my table, as one of the king's sons.

12 And Mephibosheth had a young son, whose name mus Micah; and all that dwelt in the house of Ziba mere servants unto Mephi-

13 So Mephlbosheth dwelt in Jerusalem: for he did cat continually at the king's table: and was lame on both his feet.

CHAP. X. I David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanna, are a illoadusty entreated. 6, 15 The Am-

mon'tes and Syrians are overcome. ND it came to pass after this, that the king of the children of Ammon died, and Hantin his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said David, I will show kindness unto Hanon the son of Nahash, as his father showed kindness unto me. And David sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And David's servants came

in the land of the children of Armon.

3 And the princes of the children of Amd unto Hanun their lord, Thinkest thou that David doth bonour thy father, that he

bath sent comforters unto thee ? Hath not I David sendeth for Mephibosheth, 7 and for David rather sent his servants unto thee to Junathan's sake entertaineth him. search the city, and to apy it out, and to overthrow it?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants. and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle even to their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told it unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they stank before David, the children of Ammon sent and hired the Syrians of Bethrebob, and the Syrians of Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Maacab a thousand

men, and of Ish-tob twelve thousand men. 7 And when David heard of it, he sent Josb and all the host of the mighty men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rebob, and Ish-tob, and Maacah, were by themselves in the field

9 When Josh saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice men of Israel, and put

them in array against the Syrians. 10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Abishai his brother, that he might put them in array against the children of Ammon.

11 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then the shalt help me; but if the

children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee. 12 Be of good courage, and let us play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and the Lord do that which seemeth him good.

13 And Josb drew nigh, and the people that were with him, unto the battle against the Syrians: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syriams were fied, then fied they also before Abishai, and entered into the city. So Joab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.

15 ¶ And when the Syriaus saw that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered themselves together.

16 And Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that were beyond the river; and they came to Helam: and Shobach the captain of the host of Hadarezer neal before them.

17 And when it was told David, he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam : and the Syriaus set themselves in array against David, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Syriaus, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hadarezer saw that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and served them. So the Syrians feared rael, and served them. So the Syrians fe to help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAP. XI. 1 Josh besiegeth Rabbah. 2 David committeth adultery with Bath-sheba. 17 Uriah is slain. 26 David taketh Bath-sheba to mife.

Sorth to battle, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah: but David tarried still at

the roof be saw a woman washing herself; and the woman was very beautiful to look upon.

3 And David sent and inquired after the And one said, Is not this Bath-sheba WOMAN. the daughter of Eliam, the wife of Uriah the

Hittite'

4 And David sent messengers, and took her : and she came in unto him, and he lay with her, (for she was purified from her uncleanness,) and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and

told David, and said, I am with child. 6 ¶ And David sent to Joab, saying, Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David.

And when Uriah was come unto him, Dawid demanded of him how Josh did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And David said to Urish, Go down to thy house, and wash thy feet. And Urlah departed out of the king's house, and there followed him a mess of meat from the king.

9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and

went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told David, saying Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Camest thou not from thy journey? Why then didst thou not go down unto thine house !

11 And Urish said unto David, The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields: shall I then go into mine house, to eat, and to drink, and to lie rith my wife ? As thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And David said to Urlah, Tarry bere today also, and to-morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day and the

13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his ted with the servants of his lord, but want not coma to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that David wrote a letter to Josh, and sent if

by the hand of Urish.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the bottest battle, and retire ye from him, that he may be smitten, and die.

16 And it came to pays, when Josh observed the city, that he assigned Uriah unto a place where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of the city want out and fought with Joab : and there fell some of the cople of the servants of David; and Urlah people of the the Hittite died also.

18 Then Joab sent and told David all the

things concerning the war;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war cato the king,

ND it came to pass after the year was 30 And if to be that the king's wrath arise, expired, at the time when kings go and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? Knew ye not that they would shoot from the

wali'

21 Who smote Abimelech the son of Jerubbesheth? Did not a woman cast a piece of a 2 ¶ And it came to pass in an evening tide, millstone upon him from the wall, that he that David arose from off his bed, and walked died in Thebez! Why went ye nigh the wall! upon the roof of the king's house; and from Then say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hit. tite is dead also.

22 ¶ So the memeager west, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants: and some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Uriah the Hit-

tite is dead also.

25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joah, Let not this thing displease thee; for the sword devoureth one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it; and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of Urish heard that Urian her husband was dead, she mourned for

her bustand.

27 Anii when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son: but the thing that David had done displeased the LORD.

CHAP. XII.

1 Nathan's parable. 13 David confesseth he sin, and is pardoned. 24 Solomon is born 26 Rabbah is taken.

A ND the Loan sent Nathan unto Pavid: and he came unto him, and said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, ar. the other poer.

2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks

and herds:

3 But the poor men had nothing, save one little ewe-lamb, which he had bought, and nourished up; and it grew up together with him, and with his children: it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock, and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him: but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the

man that was come to him.

5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, As the Loan liveth, the man that hath done this thing shall surely die:

6 And he shall restore the lamb fourfeld. because he did this thing, and because he had

no pity.

7 T And Nathan said to David, Thou are the map. Thus saith the Loap God of Israel. I anointed thee king over Israel, and I de-livered thee out of the band of Sauk;

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and . thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and, if that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

9 Wherefore last thou despised the mandment of the Loan, to do evil in his sight? Thou hast killed Urish the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the Children of Ammon.

10 Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the

Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the Lorn, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eye and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall tie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For thou didst if secretly ; but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun. 13 And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the Load. And Nathan-said unto

David, The Loan also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast iven great occasion to the enemies of the Loan to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die.

15 ¶ And Nathan departed unto his house: and the Loan struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.

16 David therefore besought God for the child; and David fasted, and went in, and lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he est bread with

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day. that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive we spake unto him, and he would not bearken unto our voice : how will be then sister. vex himself if we tell him that the child is

19 But when David saw that his servants whirpered, David perceived that the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants,

Is the child dead? And they said. He is dead 20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed and anointed himself, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the Loan, and worshipped : then be came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did est.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? Thou didst fast and weep for the child while it was alive; but when the child was dead thou didst rise and

eat bread 22 And he said. While the child was yet alive I fasted and wept: for I said, Who can tell whether God will be gracious to me, that

the child may live ? 23 But now he is dead, wherefere should I fact ? Can I bring him back again ? I shall go

to him, but he shall not return to me.
24 ¶ And David comforted Bath-sheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon; and the Loan loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet, and he called his name Jedidiah, be-

cause of the Loan.

25 ¶ And Josh fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

27 And Joab sent messangers to David. and asid, I have fought against Rabbah, and have be done in Israel: do not thou this folly taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it; lest I take the city, and it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against his head, (the weight whereof mas a talent of

it, and took it. 30 And he took their king's crown from off

gold, with the precious stones,) and it was set on David's head: and he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron. and made them pass through the brick-kiln : and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people

returned upto Jerusalem. CHAP. XIII.

1 Amnon, loving Tamer, by Jonadah's counsel frigneth himself sick, and ravisheth her: 15 he hateth her, and turneth her away.

A ND it came to pass after this, that Abea-lom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name was Tamar ; and Amnon the son of David loved ber.

2 And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she was a virgin: and Amnon thought it hard for him to do

any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name was
Jonadab, the son of Shimeah, David's brother:

and Jonadab was a very subtil man.

4 And he said unto him. Why art thou, being the king's son, lean (rom day to day? Wilt thou not tell me! And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's

5 And Jonedab said unto him. Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick : and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee let my sister Tamar come and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand.

6 T So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick : and when the king was come to see him. Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee let Tamar my sister come and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her

7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Ampon's house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured them out before him, but he refused to est. And Amnon said. Have out all men from me: and they

west out every man from him.

10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which ahe had made, and brought them into the chamber to Amson her brother.

Il And when she had brought them unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto

her. Come, lie with me, my sister. 12 And she answered him. Nay, my brother, do not force me; for no such thing ought to

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame

228

And the young ma

to go! and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of brother, answered and said. Let not my lor the fools in Israel. Now therefore I pray e, speak unto the king; for he will not withhold me from thee.

voice; but, being stronger than she, forced his sister Tamar,

her, and lay with her.

15 Then Amnon hated her exceedingly; so, that the batred wherewith he hated her the king's sons are dead; for Amnon only was greater than the love wherewith he had dead. loved her: and Amnon mid unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, There is no cause; this evil in sending me away is ; reater hy the way of the hill side behind him. than the other that thou didst unto me : but he would not hearken upto her.

17 Then he called his servant that minis-lit is tered unto him, and said. Put now this momas

out from me, and bolt the door after her. 18 And she had a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the kingle daughters that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and holted the door after her.

19 T And Tamer put ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that was on her, and laid her hand on her head,

and went on crying.

20 And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath Amnon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he is thy bro-ther, regard not this thing. So Tamar remain-ad desolate in her brother Absalom's house. 21 T But when king David heard of all

these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Absalom spake unto his brother Amnon neither good nor bad; for Absalom hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamer.

Absalom invited all the king's sons.

24 And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant bath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his

servants, go with thy servant. 25 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him : howbeit,

he would not go, but blessed him. 26 Then said Absalom, if not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should be go with

thee ? 27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sone go with him.

28 T Nove Absolom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Ammon's heart is merry with wine, and when I may unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him. fear not: have not I commanded you! be courageous, and be valiant.
29 And the servants of Absalom did unto

Amnon as Absalom had commanded: then all the king's sons arose, and every man gat him up upon his mule and fied.

30 And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying. Absalom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left

31 Then the king arose, and tare his garments, and lay on the earth; and all his serwants stood by with their clothes rent. 77 1 and Innuitab the son of Shimeah, David's

suppose that they have stain all the your men the king's sons; for Amoon only is dead for by the appointment of Ab-alom this hat 14 Howbeit, he would not hearken unto her been determined from the day that he force

> 33 Now therefore let not my lord the kin take the thing to his heart, to think that a

that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, there came much people

34 But Abealom fied.

35 And Joradab said unto the king, Rehold the king's sons come: as thy servant said, s

36 And it came to pass, as soon as he ha made an end of speaking, that behold, the kin;'s some came, and lifted up their voice and wept; and the king also and all his ser vants went very sore.

37 W But Absalom fied, and went to Tal mai, the son of Ammibud, king of Geshur And David mourned for his son every day.

38 So Absalom fled, and went to Geshur and was there three years. 39 And the soul of king David longed to go forth unto Absalom: for he was comforted

concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead. CHAP. XIV. 2 Joah, suborning a widow of Tekoah to in cline the king's hears to fetch home Absolom

23 bringeth him to Jerusalem.

YOW Jord the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was toward Absa lom. 2 And Joab sent to Tekoah, and fetche

thence a wise woman, and said unto her, pray thee feign thyself to be a mourner, and 23 T And it came to pass after two full pray thee feign thyself to be a mourner, any years, that Abalom had sheep-shearers in jut on now mourning apparel, and anoint no Baal-hazer, which it beside Ephraim: and thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had: long time mourned for the dead :

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Josb put the words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Tekoah spake to the king, she fell on her face to the ground

and did obeisance, and said, Help, O king.
5 And the king said unto hea What ailer thee? And she answered, I am indeed a widow

woman, and mine husband is dead. 6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and

they two strove together in the field, and the was none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And behold, the whole family is rises against thine handmald, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill bim, for the life of his brother whom he slew: and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband selfaer name nor re-

mainder upon the earth. 8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to

thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee. 9 And the women of Tekoah said unto the king, My lord, O king, the iniquity be on me.

and on my father's house: and the king und his throne be guiltless.

19 And the king said, Whosoever saitl aught unto thee, bring him to mu, and be

shall not touch thee any more. Il Then said she, I pray thee, ict the king remember the Long thy God, that thoug wouldest not suffer the revengers of blood to sons, and one daughter, whose name was Tadestroy any more, lest they destroy my son. mar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

And he said, As the Lord liveth, there shall 28 \ So Absalom dwelt two full years in not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine hand-

mail, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God! for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished.

14 For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God respect any person: yet doth he devise means, that his ba-

nished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, it is because the people have made me afraid; and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be, that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man that

the inheritance of God.

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be comfortable: for as an angel of God, so is my lord the king to discern good and bad: therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said. Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, Is not the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said. As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from aught that my lord the king hath spoken : for thy servant Joab, he hade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Joab done this thing: und my lord is wise, according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all things that are in the earth.

21 T And the king said unto Josh, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore,

bring the young man Absalom sgain.

22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and thanked the king: and Joab said, To-day thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king bath fulfilled the re-

quest of his servant. 23 So Josh arose and went to Geshur, and

brought Absalem to Jerusalem.

24 And the king said. Let him turn to his own house, and let him not see my face. Absalom returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

25 T But in all Israel there was mone to be o much praised as Absalom for his beauty:

his head there was no plemish in him. 25 And when he poiled his bead, (for it was at every year's end that he polled #: hereties the hole was heavy on him, therefore

he posted it:) he weighed the hair of his herd at two hundred shekels after the king's ¥ų gibb.

37 And unto Absalom there were born three

Jerusalem, and saw not the king's face. 29 Therefore Absalom sent for Joab, to

His popularity.

have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, Sec. Joab's field is near mine, and he bath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Absalom's servants set the field on fire

31 Then Joab arose, and came to Absolom unto his house, and said unto him. Wherefore bave thy servants set my field on fire!

32 And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say. Wherefore am I come from Geshur? It had been good for me to have been there still : now therefore let me see the king's face; and if there be say

iniquity in me, let him kill me.
33 So Joah came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Absalom, he came handmaid out of the hand of the man that to the king, and bowed himself on his face to nould destroy me and my son together out of the ground before the king; and the king kissed Absalom.

CHAP. XV.

Absalom stealeth the hearts of Isracl: 10 he maketh a conspiracy. 13 David fleeth from

Jerusalem. ND it came to pass after this, that Absa-iom prepared him charlots, and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Absalom rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had a controversy came to the king for judgment, then, Absa-lom called unto him, and said. Of what city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one

of the tribes of Israel. 3 And Absalom said unto him, See, thy matters are good and right; but there is so man deputed of the king to hear thee.

4 Absalom said moreover, Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any sult or cause might come unto me,

and I would do him justice! 5 And it was to, that when any man came nigh to Aim to do him obelsance, he put forth

his hand, and took him, and kissed him. 6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for judgment: so

Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel. 7 ¶ And it came to pass after forty years, that Abralom said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my yow, which I have wowed unto the LORD, in Hebron.

8 For thy servant vowed a vow while I abode at Geshur in Syria, saying, If the Lond shall bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then I will serve the Lord.

9 And the king said unto him. Go in peace. So he arose and went to Hehron.

10 T But Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying. As soon as ye hear from the sole of his foot even to the crown of the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.

11 And with Absalam went two bundred men out of Jerusalem, that were called; and they went in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing

12 And Absolom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, David's counsellor, from his city, sees from Cilch, while he effered marridees, and all the people that was with him covered. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people every man his bead, and they went up, weapincreased continually with Absalom.

13 ¶ And there came a messenger to David, mying. The hearts of the men of lures are after Absolom.

14 And David said unto all his servants that ere with him at Jerusalem. Arise, and let us fice : for we shall not else escape from Absalom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servents said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall appoint.

16 And the king went forth, and all his housebold after him : and the king left ten women. which were concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was r off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the Cherethites, egiali the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from Gath, pessed on

before the king.

19 ¶ Then said the king to Ittal the Gittite, 19 Then said the king to Ittal the Gittite. Abiathar's sed: and by them ye shall send un-wherefore goest thou also with us? Extura to to me every thing that ye can hear. they place, and abide with the king: for thou 37 So Huyhai David's friend came into the

art a stranger, and also an exile. 20 Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? Seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren : mercy and truth be with thee.

21 And Ittal answered the king, and said, is the Load liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And David said to Ittal, Go, and pass over. And Ittal the Gitthe passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also kinnelf passed over the brook Kidron. and all the people passed over toward the way of the wilderness.

24 T And in. Zadok aiso, and all the Levites were with him, bearing the ark of the covenant of Go i: and they set down the ark of God; and Abiatise went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city. 25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry

back the ark of God into the city : if I shall find favour in the eyes of the Loan, he will bring me again, and show me both it, and his habitation.

36 But W he thus say, I have no delight in rim, behold, thence came out a man of the thee; behold, here am I, let him do to me as family of the house of Saul, whose name was

meemeth good unto him. 27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, Arl and thou a seer? return into the city in

peace, and your two sons with you, Ahimanz, the son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathan. 28 See, I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to

certify me. 29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they

terried there. 30 ¶ And David went up by the ascent of ing as they went up.

31 T And one told David, saying, Ahithophel is among the compirators with Abealom. And David mid, O Lozo, I pray thee, turn

the counsel of Ahithaphel into foolishness 33 ¶ And it came to pass, that mace David was come to the top of the mount, where he worshipped God, behold, Hushai the Archite came to meet him with his coat rent, and earth upon his head :

33 Unto whom David said. If thou pament on with me, then thou shalt be a burden unto me :

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant : then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel

35 And hast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? Therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, thou shalt tell if to Zadok

and Abiathar the priests. 36 Behold, they have there with them their wo som, Ahimanz Zadok's ses, and Jonathan

city, and Absalom came into Jerusalem.

CHAP. XVI. Ziba, by false suggestions, obtaineth his master's inheritance. 5 Shimei curseth David. 9 David abstaineth, and restraineth others

from revenge. 20 Ahithophel's counsel.

A ND when David was a little past the to of the Aill, behold, Ziba the servant o Mephibosheth met him with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two bundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins. and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bot-

tle of wine. 2 And the king said unto Ziba, What mean-est thou by these? And Ziba said, The asses be for the king's housebold to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be faint in the

wilderness may drink 3 And the king said. And where is thy master's son? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he shideth at Jerusalem: for he said, To-day shall the house of brasel restore me the kingdom of my father.

4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine are all that perfused unto Monhibosheth. And Ziba said, I humbly beseech thee that I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5 T And when king David came to Bahu-Shimei, the son of Gera: he came forth, and cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the pervants of king David: and all the people, and all the mighty men, were on his right hand and on his left.

7 And thus said Shimei when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody man, and thou man of Belial:

8 The Lord hath returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reinned; and the Loan hath deligrownt Olivet, and wept as he went up, and vered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom Control approved: and he went bare-foot: I thy son: and behold, thou are taken in thy

9 T Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? Let me go over, I pray thee, and take of his head

19 And the king said. What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruish! so let him curse, because the Loan hath said unto him, Curse David. Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And David said to Abishal, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: hew much more now may this Benjamite do it? Let him alone, and let him curps: for the

Louis hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the Long will look on mine affliction, and that the Long will requite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as David and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the bill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and

threw stones at him, and rast dust. 14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and refreshed

themselves there.

15 ¶ And Absalom, and all the people the thoubel with him.

16 And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, David's friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, God save the king, God save the king.

17 And Absalom said to Husbai. Is this thy kindness to thy friend? Why wentest thou not for multitude, and that thou go to battle in

with thy friend?

18 And Hushal said unto Absalom, Nay; but whom the Long, and this people, and all the men of Israel, choose, his will I be, and light upon him as the dew falleth on the with him will I abide.

19 And again, whom should I serve? should I not serve in the presence of his non? As I ave served in thy father's presence, so will I

be in thy presence.

20 ¶ Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give counsel among you what we shall do. 21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go

in unto thy father's concubines, which he bath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father; then the Loup had appointed to defeat the good shall the hands of all that are with thee be counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the shall the hands of all that are with thee be strong.
22 So they spread Absalom a tent upon the

top of the house: and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines in the sight of all

23 And the counsel of Abithophel, which he counselled in those days, was as if a man had inquired at the oracle of God: so mar all the counsel of Ahithophel, both with David and with Absalon

CHAP. XVII.

1 Ahithophel's counsel is overthrown by Hushal's, according to God's appointment. Secret intelligence is sent to David. 23 Ahi- them: and they went and told king David. thophel hongeth himself.

MOREOVER, Ahithophel said unto Absa-lom, Let me now choose out twelve

David this night:

2 And I will come upon him while he is weary and weak-handed, and will make bim afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee: and I will smite the king only.

3 And I will bring back all the people unto woman to the house, they said, Where it A:

mischief, because thou erf a bloody man. | thee; the man whom thou seekest is as if alt returned : so all the poople shall be in peace. 4 And the saying pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.

5 Then said Absalom, Call now Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise what he saith.

6 And when Hushai was come to Absalem Absalom spake unto him, saying. Abkliophel hath spoken after this manner; shall we do

after his saying ? If not, speak thou.
7 And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Abithophel bath given, is not good at

this time. 8 For, said Hushal, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they be mighty men, and they be chaled in their minds, as a bear robbed of her whelps in the field : and thy father is a man of war, and will not ledge with

the people. 9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be everthrown at the first. that whosoever beareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom.

10 And he also that is valient, whose heart men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahl-is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men.

II Therefore I counsel, that all Israel be generally gathered unto thee, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, as the sand that is by the sea

thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will ground; and of him, and of all the men that are with him, there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there

be not one small stone found there. 14 And Abralom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite is better than the counsel of Ahithophel: fe

one might bring evil upon Absalom.
15 Then said Hushai unto Zadok and to

Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahithousel counsel Absalom and the elders of Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled. 16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell Ba-

wid, saying, Lodge not this night in the plates of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him.

17 Now Jonathan and Ahimeas stayed by En-rogel; (for they might not be seen to con 15 into the city;) and a wench went and told

18 Nevertheless, a lad maw them, and told Absalcm: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house in Bahuthousand men, and I will arise and pursue after rim, which had a well in his court, whither

they went down.
19 And the woman took and spread a cover ing over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Abis'om's servants came to the

water. And when they had sought, and could not find them, they returned to Jerusalem.

21 And it came to pass after they were there a great slaughter that day of twenty departed, that they came up out of the well, anousand men, and went and told king David, and said unto 8 For the b David, Arise, and pass quickly over the wa- the face of all the country: and the wood ter; for thus hath Ahithophel counselled devoured more people that day than the sword

23 1 And when Abithophel saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled his ase, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to

his city, and put his household in order, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom hanged in any banged bimself, and died, and was buried in oak. the sepuichre of his father. 24 Then David came to Mahanaim: and Absalom passed over Jordan, he and all the

men of Israel with him. 25 T And Absalom made Amasa captain of the host instead of Joab : which Amasa was a men's son whose name was Ithra, an Israelite,

that went in to A bigail, the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zeruiah, Joab's mother. 26 So Israel and Absalom pitched in the

land of Cilead.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when David was some to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the son of Ammiel of Lo-debar, and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim.

28 Brought beds, and basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and floor, and parched corn, and beans, and lentiles, and

purched pulse.

29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that were with him, to eat : for they said, The people is hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 David viewing the armies, 5 giveth them charge of Absalom. 9 Absalom, is slain by

Joab: 33 David lamenteth for him.

AND David numbered the people that mere with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

king said unto the people, I will surely go place forth with you myself also.

3 But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for, if we flee away, they will not care for us: neither if half of us die will they care for us: but now then art worth ten thousand of us; therefore now if is better that thou succour as out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

make with the young man. even with Abalom. I pray thee, also run after Cash. And Joab And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom. I for thou man, the water of the captains charge concerning Absalom that thou hast no tidings ready?

6 T So the people went out into the field 23 But housever, said he, let me run.

himes; and Jonathan? And the wemm said against freed: and the battle was in the wood unto them, They be gone over the brook of of Ephraim, 7 Where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David; and there was

8 For the battle was there scattered over

against you. David arose, and all the people 9 That Absalom mes the servants of that were with him, and they passed over vid. And Absalom rode upon a mule, and Jordan: by the morning light there lacked the mule went under the thick bought of a great oak, and his bead caught hold of the mule went taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that was under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw #f, and told Josh.

If And Joab said upto the man that told him. And behold, thou sawest him; and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground and I would have given thee ten shekels of sil-

ver, and a girdle?
12 And the man said unto Josh, Though I should receive a thousand shekels of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee and Abishai and Ittaf, saying, Beware that none touck the young man Absalom.

13 Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life, for there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself

wouldest have set thyself against me.

14 Then said Joab. I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he was yet alive in the midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare loab's armour compassed about, and smote Absalom,

and slew him.

16 And Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after largel: for Joab held back the people. 17 And they took Absalom, and east him

into a great pit in the wood, and laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel

fied every one to his tent.

18 T Now Absaloms in his life-time had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which it in the king's dale: for he said, I 2 And David sent forth a third part of the taken and reared up for himself a pillar, people under the hand of Joah, and a third which it in the king's dale; for he said, I part under the hand of Abishai the son of have no son to keep my name in remembershab, Josh's brother, and a third part under the hand of Ittai the Gittite. And the name; and it is called anto this day Absalom's

19 Then said Abimanz the son of Zadok, Let me now run and bear the king tidings how that the Loup bath avenged him of his

enemies

20 And Josh said wate him. Thou shalt not bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day; but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Joah to Cushi, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cushi bowed him-

self unto Josb, and mn.

And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimanz hatest thy friends: for thou hast declared this ran by the way of the plain, and overran day, that thou regardest neither princes nor Cushi.

24 And David ast between the two gates: and the watchman went up to the roof over then it had pleased thee well. the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and beheld, a man running comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king.

26 And the watchman saw another man running, and the watchesas called unto the porter, and said, Behold, sauther man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, Methinketh he running of the foremost is like the running of Ahimaas the son of Zadok. And the king said, He is a good man, and cometh with

good tidings.
28 And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed be the Load thy God, which hath delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said. Is the young man Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz answered, When Joad sent the king's servant, and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not

30 And the king said mate him, Turn aside. and stand here. And he turned aside, and

stood still.

31 And behold, Cushi came; and Cushi said, Tidings, my lord the king : for the Loap hath and more also, if thou be not captain of the host avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cushi, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Cushi answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do thee burt, be as

that young man is.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, O my son Absalom! my son, my son Absalom! would God I had died for thee, O.Absalom, my son, my son

CHAP. XIX.

I Joab causeth the king to cease his mourning. 9 The Isrnelites bring the king back. 11 David sendeth to the priests to incite them of Judah. 23 Shimei is pardoned.

ND it was told Joab, Behold, the king A weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.

- 2 And the victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard my that day, how the king was grieved for his son.
- 3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamod steal away when they fice in battle.

a But the king covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, O my son Absa-

lem! O Abstlom, my son, my son! and said. Thou hast shamed this day the faces to meet my lord the king.
of all thy servants, which this day have saved 21 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered thy life, and the lives of thy sons, and of thy and said. Shall not Shimei be put to death for daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the this, because he cursed the Lord's anointed? lives of thy concubines;

6 is that thou lovest thine enemies, and with you, ye sons or Zeruish, that ye should

servants: for this day I perceive, that if Ab-salom had lived, and all we had died this day,

47 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak the Loan, if thou go not forth, there wilk not tarry one with thee this night; and that will And the king said, If he be alone, there be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell

ts tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying. Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king; for larael had fled every man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king saved us out of the hand of our ene and he delivered us out of the hand of mies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines, and now he is fled out of the

land for Absalom.

10 And Absalom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle : now therefore wha speak ye not a word of bringing the king back ?

11 T And king David sent to Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, even to his house.

12 Ye are my brethren, ye are my bones and my flesh; wherefore then are ye the last

to bring back the king?

13 And say ye to Amasa. Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? God do so to me. before me continually in the room of Joah.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as the heart of one man; so that they sent this word unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants.

15 So the king returned, and came to Jor-And Judah came to Gilgal to go to meet

the king, to conduct the king over Jordan. 16 T And Shimei the son or Gera, a Benjamite, which was of Bahurim, hasted, and came down with the men of Judah to meet king

17 And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the servant of the

house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jordan before the king.

.18 And there went over a ferry-boat to carry over the king's household, and to do what he thought good. And Shimei the son of Gera fell down before the king, as he was come over Jordan;

19 And said unto the king. Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out o Jerusalem, that the king should take it to his

beart. 20 For thy servant doth know that I have ms: O Absalom. my son, my son! sinned; therefore behold, I am come the first 5 And Joab came into the house to the king; this day of all the house of Juseph, to go down

22 And David said, What have I to

this day be adversaries unto me ! Shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel ? for do not I know that I am this day king over Tarael 1

23 Therefore the king said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die: and the king sware unto him.

24 T And Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither household, and all David's men with him, over dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed, until the day he came again in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said unto him. Wherefore wentest not thou

with me, Mephihosheth!

26 And he answered, Bly lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant is lame.

27 And he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king is as an angel of God: do therefore what is good in

thine eyes.

28 For all of my father's house were but dead men before my lord the king; yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table: what right therefore have

I yet to cry any more unto the king?
29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, Thou and Ziba divide the land.

30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own

31 ¶ And Barzillal the Gileadite came down

king, to conduct him over Jordan.

32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, even fourscore years old: and he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim: for he mas a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Barzillai, Come

me in Jerusalem.

34 And Barzillai said unto the king, How long have I to live, that I should go up with

the king unto Jerusalem?

35 I am this day fourscore years old: and can I discern between good and evil? Can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? Can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? Wherefore then should and escape us.
thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the 7 And there

36 Thy servent will go a little way over Jordan with the king : and why should the king

recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back gain, that I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant Chimham: let him go over with my lord the king, and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, that will I do

29 And all the people went over Jordan. kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimbam went on with him : and all the peo ple of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel.

41 T And behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and have brought the king, and his

Jordan?

42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel. Because the king is near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter! Have we eaten at all of the king's

cost? or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more right in David than ye: why then did ye despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king! And the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

CHAP, XX.

1 Sheba maketh a party in Israel. 10 Amara is slain. 14 Joab pursueth Sheba unto Abel. 16 A moman saveth the city by Sheba's head.

A ND there happened to be there a man of Belial, whose name Belial, whose name was Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite: and he blew a trum pet, and said, We have no part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to his tents, O Israel.

2 So every man of Israel went up from after David, and followed Sheba the son of Bichri: but the men of Judah clave unto their

king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And David came to his house at Jefrom Rogelim, and went over Jordan with the rusalem; and the king took the ten women his concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were shut up unto the day of their death, living in

widowhood. 4 ¶ Then said the king to Amasa. Assemthou over with me, and I will feed thee with ble me the men of Judah within three days,

and be thou here present.

5 So Amasa went to assemble the men of Judah: but he tarried longer than the set time

which he had appointed him.
6 And David said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than did Absalom : take thou thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest be get him fenced cities, 7 And there went out after him Joab's men,

and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of

Bichri.

8 When they were at the great stone which is in Gibeon, Amasa went before them. And Joab's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle with a sword fastened upon his joins in the sheath thereof: and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Joab said to Amasa, Art thou in health, my brother? And Joab took Amasa by

the beard with the right hand to kiss him.

10 But Amasa took no heed to the sword that was in Joab's hands so he smote him. therewith in the fifth rib, and shed out his And when the king was come over, the king bowels to the ground, and struck him not again; and he died. So Joab and Abishai his brother pursued after Shebs the son of Bichri.

ts for Bavid, let him go after Josh.
12 And Amasa wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Amara out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the high-

way, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

14 T And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto Abel and to Beth-maachah, and all the Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Beth-manchah, and they cast up a bank against the city, and it stood in the trench: and all the people that were with Joab battered the wall, to throw it down.

16 § Then cried a wise woman out of the city. Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joah, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Joah! And he answered, I am he. Then she said outo him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. answered, I do bear.

18 Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak in oil time, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at Abel: and so they ended

the matter.

19 I am one of them that are peaceable and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou swallow up the inheritance of the Lorp!

20 And Joah answered and said. Far be it. far be it from me, that I should swallow up or

destroy.

21 The matter is not so; but a man of mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri by name. hath litted up his hand against the king, even depart from the city. And the woman said unto !- ib, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people in her wisdom. And they cut off the bead of Shebs the son of Bichri, and cast # out to And he blow a trumpet, and they retired from the city, every man to his tent. And Josb returned to Jerusalem unto the king

23 T Now Josh was over all the host of Israe); and Bensiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and over the Pelethites:

24 And Adoram was over the tribute: and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder: 25 And Sheva was scribe: and Zadok and

Abiathar were the priests:

26 And Ira also the Jairite was a chief ruler

about David.

CHAP. XXI.

1 The three years' famine for the Gibeonites cease by the hanging of seven of Saul's sons. 10 Rispah's kindness unto the dead. 12 David burieth the bones of Saul and Jonathan.

THEN there was a famine in the days of

David three years, year after year; and David inquired of the Lord. And the Lord answered, It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites

2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them; (now the Gibeontes were him, and smote the Philistine and killed

11 And one of Josh's men stood by him, ; not of the children of Israel, but of the remand said, He that favoureth Josh, and he that loant of the Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn unto them; and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Is-

rael and Judah.)
3 Wherefore David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you! and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless

the inheritance of the Lony?

4 And the Gibeonites said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his bouse; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that devised against us that we should be destroyed from remaining

in any of the coasts of Israel,

6 Let seven men of his some he delivered upto us, and we will bang them up upto the

Loan in Gibeah of Saul, whom the Loan did choose. And the king said, I will give them. 7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, because of the LORD's oath that was between them, between

David and Jonathan the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two soms of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five cons of Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for Adriel the son of Barzillai the Mebolathite:

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the hill before the Loan: and they fell all seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of

barley harvêst

10 T And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock. from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on against David: deliver him only, and I will them by day, nor the beasts of the field by

> It And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Alah, the concubine of Saul, had

done.

12 ¶ And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of Jabesh-gilead, which had stolen them from the street of Beth-shan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilboa:

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son: and they gathered the bones of them that were

hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in Zelah, in the repulcars of Kish his father: and they performed all that the king com-manded. And after that God was entreated for the land.

15 T Moreover, the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and Dayid went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the

Philistines: and David waxed faint

16 And Ishbi-benob, which was of the sons of the giant, the weight of whose spear wighted three hundred shekels of brass in weight, he being girded with a new sword, thought to have slate David.

17 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah sucroured

him. Then the men of David sware unto him, saying, Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not the light of Israel.

18 And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob: then Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Saph, which was of the sons of the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gob with

the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Ja-are-oregim, a Beth-lehemite, slew the brother Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear es like a weaver's beam.

20 And there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six tees, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant.
21 And when he defied Israel, Jonathan the

son of Shimeah the brother of David slew him.

22 These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by

the hand of his servants. CHAP. XXII.

David's psalm of thanksgiving for God's powexful deliverance, and manifold blessings.

AND David spake unto the Loan the words of this song, in the day that the Loan had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies and out of the hand of faul : 2 And he said, The Loan is my rock, and

my fortress, and my deliverer; 3 The God of my rock; in him will I trust; he is my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

I will call on the Loap, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine

6 When the waves of death compassed me. the floods of ungodly men made me afraid;

6 The sorrows of hell compa. d me about;

the snares of death prevented me;

7 In my distress I called upon the Loan, and cried to my God: and he did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry did enter into his cars.

8 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, be-

CRUSE ... e was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured : coals

were kindled by it. 10 He bowed the heavens also, and came

down; and darkness was under his feet. 11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly;

and he was seen upon the wings of the wind.

12 And he made darkness pavilions round about him, dark waters, and thick clouds of

the sties. 13 Through the brightness before him were

coals of fire kindled. 14 The Loan thundered from heaven, and

e Most High uttered his voice. 15 And he sent out arrows, and scattered

them; lightning, and discomfited them. 16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered at the rebuking of the Loap, at the blast of

the breath of his nostrile. 17 He sent from above, he took me; he

drew me out of many waters,

18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the Loan was my stay D He brought me forth also into a large

place : he delivered me, because he delighted is me 21 The Lord rewarded me according to

my righteousness: according to the cleanness my hands hath he recompensed me. 22 For I have kept the ways of the Load,

and have not wickedly departed from my

23 For all his judgments were before me: and as for his statutes, I did not depart from them.

24 I was also upright before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.

25 Wherefore the Lord hath recompensed me according to my rightenusness; according to my cleanness in his eye-sight.

26 With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt

shew thyself-upright.

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself unsavoury

28 And the afflicted people thou wilt save : but thine eyes are upon the haughty, that thou mayest bring them down.

29 For thou art my lamp, O Load: and the

Lord will lighten my darkness.

30 For by thee I have run through a troop : by my God have I leaped over a wall 31 As for God, his way is periect; the word

of the Loan is tried; he is a buckler to all them that trust in him.

32 For who is God, save the Loap! and who is a rock, save our God?

33 God is my strength and power: and he maketh my way perfect.

34 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon my high places. 35 He teacheth my hands to war; so that a

bow of steel is broken by mine arms 36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy

salvation: and thy gentleness bath made me 37 Thou bast enlarged my steps under me;

so that my feet did not slip. 38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I

had consumed them. 39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.

40 For thou hast girded me with strength to battle: them that rose up against me hast thou

subdued under me. 41 Thou hast also given me the necks of

mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.

42 They looked, but there was none to save; even unto the Loan, but he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth, I did stamp them as the mire of the street, and did spread them

abroad. 44 Theu also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me to be head of the heathen: a people which

I knew not shall serve me. 45 Strangers shall submit themselves urto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be

obedient unto me. 46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall he afraid out of their close places. 47 The Load liveth; and blessed be my Beth-lehem.

David professelk his falth

my salvation. 48 It is God that avengeth me, and that

49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thow also hast lifted me upon high above them that rose up against me : thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

bringeth down the people under me.

50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee,

O Loan, among the heathen, and I will sing

praises unto thy name. 51 He is the tower of salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his anointed, un-

to David, and to his seed for evermore. CHAP. XXIII.

1 David professeth his faith in God's promises:
8 a catalogue of his mighty men.
Now these be the last words of David.
David the son of Jesse said, and the mon David the son of Jesse said, and the man who was raised up on high, the anointed of the God of Jacob, and the awaet pealmist of Israel, said,

2 The Spirit of the Lord spake by me, and

his word was in my tongue.

3 The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God.

4 And he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

5 Although my house be not so with God: yet he bath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure: for this is all my salvation, and all my desire, although he make if not to grow.

6 But the sons of Belial shall be all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be

taken with hands:

7 But the man that shall touch them, must be fenced with imp and the stail of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in rodite, the same place.

8 These be the names of the mighty men whom David had; the Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Adino the Ezuite; he lifted up his spear a tainst eight hundred, whom he slew at one time.

9 And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo the Abohite, one of the three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines that were there gathered together to battle,

and the men of Israel were gone away:
10 He arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the Loan wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

Il And after him was Shammah the son of Agee the Hararite. And the Philistines were gathered together into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles; and the people fled from the Phillstines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground. an idefended it, and slew the Philistines: and

the LORD wrought a great victory.

13 And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time, unto the cave of Aduliam: and the troop of the Philistines pitched in the valley of Rephaim.

4 And David was then in an hold, and

the garrison of the Philistines was then in 15 And David longed, and said. Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well

of Beth-lenem, which is by the gate!

16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took if, and brought if to David: nevertheless, he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the Long.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: is not this the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it.

These things did these three mighty men. 18 And Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, and

slew them, and had the name among three. 19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain : howbeit, he attained not unto the first three

20 And Benaiah the son of Jeholada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two lion-like men of Moab . he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:

21 And he slew an Egyptian, a goodly man and the Egyptian had a spear in his band but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand,

and slew him with his own spear 22 These things did Benaish the son of Je-

hoizela, and had the name among three mighty 23 He was more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the first three. And

David set him over his guard 24 Asabel the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; Elbanan the son of Dodo of Beth-

iehem. 25 Shammith the Harodite, Elika the Ha-

26 Helez the Paltite, Iru the son of Ikkesh

the Tekoite, 27 Abjezer the Anethothite. Mebunnai the Hushathite,

28 Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite, 29 Heleb the son of Baanah, a Netopha-

thite, Ittai the son of Ribal out of Gibcah of the children of Benjamin,

30 Renaish the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the brooks of Gaash, 31 Abi-albon the Arbathite. Azmayeth the

Barbumite, 32 Elianba the Shaalbonite, of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan,

33 Shammah the Hararite, Ahlam the son

of Sharar the Hararite, 34 Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of

the Maachathite, Elian the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite, 35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Paaral the Arbite.

36 Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite,

37 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Beerothite, armour-bearer to Joab the son of Zeruiah,

38 Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite, 39 Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all. CHAP. XXIV.

David numbereth the people: 10 he, having three plagues propounded by Gad, repentet and chooseth three days' pestilence: 17 his in- new what answer I shall return to him that sort tercession to God.

ND again the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel, and he moved Da. strait: let us fall now into the hand of the wid against them to say, Go, number Israel and Loan; (for his mercies are great:) and let me Judab.

not fall into the hand of man.

2 For the king said to Joab the captain of the cet, which was with him, Go now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan even to Beer-she-appointed; and there died of the people from ba, and number ye the people, that I may know Dan even to Beer-sheba seventy thousand the number of the people.

3 And Joah said unto the king, Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many seever they be, an hundredfold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing

4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed Loan was begainst Joab, and against the captains of the the Jebusite. host. And Josh and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.

5 And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in Aroer, on the right side of the city that lieth in the midst of the river of Gad, and toward

Jazer :

and about to Zidon,

'/ And came to the strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hivites, and of the Ca-

manites; and they went out to the south of Judah, even to Beer sheba. 8 So when they had gone through all the

land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine

months and twenty days.

of the people unto the king: and there were vid said, To buy the threshing-floor of thee, to in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men build an altar unto the Loap, that the plague that drew the sword; and the men of Judah may be stayed from the people. were five bundred thousand mea.

10 T And David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the Loan, I have sinned greatly in that 1 have done: and now, I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.

11 For when David was up in the morning, the word of the Loan came unto the prophet

Gad, David's seer, saying,

12 Go and say unto David, Phus saith the LORD. I offer thee three things; choose thee

one of them, that I may do it unto thee. 13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou fiee

14 And David said unto Gad. I am in a great

15 So the Loan sent a pestilence upon

Israel from the morning even to the time

16 And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, it is enough stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the threshing-place of Araunah

17 And David spake unto the Logo when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done ! Let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

18 ¶ And Gad came that day to David, and 6 Then they came to Gilead, and to the least said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the of Tahtim-hodshi; and they came to Dan-jag Spons in the threshing foor of Araumah the and about to Zidon,

19 And David according to the saying of

Gad, went up as the Loan commanded 20 And Araunah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himself before

nd, tagy came to Jerusalem at the end of nine on the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And Araunah said, Wherafore is my ford the king come to his servant! And Da-

22 And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the sing take and offer up what seemeth good unto hims behold, here be oxen for burntsacrifice, and threshing-instruments and other instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All these things did Araunah, as a king, And Araunah said unto

give unto the king. And Araunah said the king, The Loan thy God accept thee

24 And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will surely buy it of thee at a price; neither will I offer burst-offerings unto the Lond my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshing-floor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

25 And David built there ap alter unto the Loan, and offered barnt-offerings and peace three months before thine enemies, while offerings. So the Loap was entreated for they pursue thee? or that there be three the land, and the plague was stayed from

days' pestilence in thy land! Now advise, and Israel.

The First Book of the KINGS, commonly called The Third Book of the KINGS.

of the alter, 33 is dismissed by Schoron.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout

years; and they covered him with clothes,
but he get un heat.

A and the damsel mass very fair, and che-

CHAP. 1.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, age. 5 Adontigh. David in his extreme to sought for my lord the king a age. 5 Adontigh. David's daving, ususpeth young virgin: and let her stand before the the kingdom. 32 Solomon, by Divid's applicing, and let her cherish him, and let her lie. polatment, to encluded king by Zadok and in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get Mathan. 50 Adontial fleeing to the horns heat.

withed the king, and ministered to him: but the king knew her not. 5 Then Adonian the son of Haggith ex-

alted himself, saying, I will be king: and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And his father had not displeased him at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also mas a very goodly man; and his mother bare him after Absalom.

7 And he conferred with Joab the son of Zeruiah, and with Abiathar the priest: and

But Endok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and Nathan the prophet, and Sheniah the son mei, and Rei, and the mighty men which belonged to David-were not with Adonijah.

9 And Adonijah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zoheleth, which is by En-rogel, and called all his brothren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants :

10 But Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother, he called not

11 Wherefore Nathan spake unto Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Adonijah the son of Haggith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth if not?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon.

13 Go, and get thee in unto king David, and my upto him, Didsmot thou, my lord, O king, awear unto thine hundmaid, myling, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne! Why then doth Adonijah reign ?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and

confirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very and Abishag the Shunamite ministered unto the king

. 16 And Bath-shebs bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, What wouldest thou?

17 And she said unto him, My lord, thou swarest by the Long thy God unto thine handmaid, raying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my

throne 18 And now. hehold, Adonijah reigneth; and now, my lord too king, thou knowest if not:

19 And he bath slain owen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and bath called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the bost : but Solomon thy servant bath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel are upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the

kin after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted offenders.

22 ¶ And lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold, I atnan the problet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed bimself before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 For he is gone down this day, and bath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Abiather the priest; and behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, God save king Adonijah.

26 But me, even me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada. and thy servant Solomon, bath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed it unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him !

28 T Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba: and she came into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, As the LORD liveth, that hath redeemed my soul out of all distress.

30 Even as I sware unto thee by the Lorn God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certain-

ly do this day. 31 Then Bath-sheba bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and

said, Let my lord king David live for ever. 32 T And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jeholada. And they came before the

king.
33 The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solo-mon my son to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him down to Gihon:

34 And let Zadok the priest and Natharkhe prophet anoint him there king over Israel : and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save

king Solomon.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judab.

36 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen : the Loan God of

my lord the king say so too.

37 As the Loan bath been with my lord the

king, even so be he with folomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David.

38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gibos.

39 And Zadok the priest took an horn of oil out of the tabernacle, and anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, God save king Solomon.

40 And all the people came up after him; and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the

sound of them. 41 T And Adonijah and all the guests that were with him, beard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Joah heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore it

this noise of the city being in an uproar? 42 And while he yet spake, behold, Jona-than the son of Abiathar the priest came; and Adonjah said usto him. Come in; for shed the blood of war in peace, and put the thou art a valuant man, and bringest good blood of war upon his girdle that war about tidings. 43 And Jonathan enswered and said to Ado-

nijah, Verily our lord king David bath made

Solomon king. 44 And the king bath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Be-naiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:

45 And Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon; and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard.

46 And also Solomen sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. And the king bowed himself upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, which bath given our so sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing #.

49 And all the guests that were with Adonijah were afraid, and rose up, and went

every man his way. 50 T And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on

the horns of the altar. 51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Bahold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for lo, he hath caught hold on the horas of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon awear unto me to-day that he will not slay his servant with

the sword 2 And Solomon said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, there shall not an hair of him full to the earth: but if wickedness shall

be found in him, he shall die. 53 Pe king Solomon sent, and they brought

said unto him, Go to thine house. CHAP. II.

1 David, having given a charge to Solomon, 10 dieth. 12 Solomon succeedeth. 13 Advnigat is put to death.

NOW the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his

2 I go the way of all the earth: be thou

strong therefore, and shew thyself a man;
3 And keep the charge of the Loan thy
God, to walk in his ways, to keep als statutes,
and his commandments, and his judgments,
and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

4 That the Lord may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me in truth with all their heart, and with all their soul, there shall not fail thee (said be)

a man on the throne of Israel.

5 Moreover, thou knowest also what Joah the son of Zeruiah did to me, and what he saying, God do so to me and more also, if Adodid to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, nijah have not spoken this word against his unto Abner the son of Ner, and unto Amasa owa life. the son of Jether, whom he slew, and

6 Do therefore according to thy windom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in peace.

7 But shew kindness unto the sons of Bar-

zillal the dileadite, and let them be of those that eat at thy table : for so they came to me when I fled because of Absklom thy brother. 8 And behold, thou hast with thee Shimei

the son of Gera, a Benjamite of Bahurim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim: but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I sware to him by the Loan, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore hold him not guiltless; for thou art a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hour head bring thou down to the grave with blood.

10 So David slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David.

Il And the days that David reigned over

Israel were forty years: seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

12 Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was established greatly.

13 ¶ And Adonijah the sen of Haggith came to Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to

say unto thee. And she said, Say on.
15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me. that I should reign: howbeit, the king-

dom is turned about, and is become my brother's; for it was his from the LORD. 16 And now I ask one petition of thee, deny

me not. And she said unto him, Say on. him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me Abishag the Shunamke to wife.

18 And Bath-sheba said, Well; I will speak

for thee unto the king.

19 ¶ Bath-sheba therefore went auto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonisab. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her. and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mo-

thee; and she sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; I pray thee, say me not may. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I

will not say thee may.
21 And she mid, Let Abishag the Shunamite be given to Adonijah thy brother to

wife. 22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dos: thou ask Abisheg the Shunamite for Adonijah! Ask for him the kingdom also; for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and for Abiathar the priest, and

for Joah the son of Zeruiah. 23 Then king Soloman sware by the Lord,

24 Now therefore, or the Lorn liveth,

which hath established me, and set me on the ran away unto Achien son of Maschah king throne of David my father, and who hath made of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, Beme an house, as he promised, Adonijah shall be hold, thy servants be in Gath.

put to death this day.

25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Renaish the son of Jehoiada; and he fell upon

him that he died.

36 T And unto Abinthar the priest said the king, Get thee to Anathoth, unto wine ewn fields: for thou art worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because thou barest the ark of the Lord Gon before David my father, and because thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the Loap; that he might fulfil the word of the Long, which he spake concern-

ing the house of Eli in Shiloh.

8 Taen tidings came to Joab; for Joab had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absolom. And Josh fled unto the tabernacie of the Loan, and caught hold on the borns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Solomon that Joah was fied unto the tabernacle of the Loan; and be-hold, he is by the altar. Then Solomon sent Bensiah the son of Jeholds, saving, Go, fall

upon him.

30 And Bensiah came to the tabernacie of the Loan, and said unto him, Thes saith the of Jeholada; which went out, and fell upon king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I him, that he died. And the kingdom was estawill die here. And Benziah brought the king blished in the hand of Solomon. word again, saying, Thus said Josh, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Josh shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And the Lord shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not knowing thereof, to wil, Abnet the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and Amasa the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah.

33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his sed for ever: but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the thousand burnt-offerings did Solomon offer

34 So Benaiah the set of Jeholada went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and be was buried in his own house in the wilderness.

35 T And the king put Benalah the son of Jeholada in his room over the host : and Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of Abiathar.

36 ¶ And the king sent and called for Shimei.

ou shalt know for certain that thou shalt go out or come in. surely die: thy blood shall be upon thine own

ing to good; as my ford the king hath said, so tifude. will thy servent do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days.

40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass. and west to Gath to Achish to seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shimel, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the Lorp, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day

thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me. The word that I have heard is

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with?

44 The king said moreover to Shimel, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father -

therefore the Long shall return thy wickedness upon thine own head;
45 And king Solomon thall be blessed, and
the throne of David shall be established before

the Lord for ever. 46 So the king commanded Benalah the som of Jeholada; which went out, and fell upon

CHAP. III. l Solomon marrielh Pharach's daughter. His choice: 16 his judgment between the two

harlots. ND Solomon made affinity with Pharach A. king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daugh-er, and brought her into the city of David,

until he had made an end of building his own bouse, and the house of the Loap, and the wall of Jerusalem round about. 2 Only the people sacrificed in high places because there was no house built unto the name

of the Lord, until those days. 3 And Solomon loved the LORD, walking in the statutes of David his father: only he sacri-

ficed and burnt incense in high places. 4 And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was the great high place: a

upon that altar. 5 ¶ In Gibeon the Loan appeared to Solomon in a dream by night: and God said. Ask

what I shall give thee. 6 And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unie thy servan' David my father great mercy, ac-

cording as he walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this

and said into him. Build thee an house in Jerugreat kindness, that thou hast given him a sun
saidm, and dwell there, and go not forth thence to sit on his throne, as if is a day.

And now, O Loan my dod, thou hast made
T For it shall be, that on the day thou
goest out, and passest over the herok Kidron, and I am had a little shill.

post out, and passest ever the brook Ridron, and I am but a little child: I know not how at 8 And thy servant is in the midst of the

people which thou hast chosen, a great people. 38 And Shimei said unto the king. The say-that cannot be numbered nor counted for in R-

9 Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may

39 And it came to pass at the end of three discern between good and bad: for who is able years, that two of the servants of Shimei to judge this thy so great a people?

Chap. iv.

10 And the speech pleased the Loap, that

Solomon had asked this thing.
11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast naked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies, but hast asked for thyself understanding to discern judgment;

12 Behold. I have done according to thy words: lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

13 And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches and bonour: that there shall not be any among the kings

like unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father David did walk, then I will lengthen thy days.

15 And Solomen awoke; and behold, it was a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the Loan, and offered up burnt-offerings, and offered peace-offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women, that were hariots, unto the king, and stood before him. 17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house, and I was delivered of a child with her in the

bouse.

18 And it came to pass, the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we mere together; there mas no stranger with us in the house, save we two In the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night: **because** she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my

son from beside me, while thine bandmaid stept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her Bashan, threescore great cities with walls, and dead child in my bosom. 21 And when I rose in the morning to give

my child suck, behold, it was dead; but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nty; but the living to my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before

the king 23 Then said the king, The one saith, This fr my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword.

And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said. Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child star unto the king, (for her bowels yearned upon her son) and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: but the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, but divide it.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give harts, and reebucks, and fallow-deer, and father the living child, and in no wise slay it: ted fowl.

she is the mother thereof.

26 And all Israel heard of the judgment on this side the river, from Tiphsah even to which the king had judged, and they leared the Azzah, over all the kings on this side the king: for they raw that the wisdom of God was river; and he had peace on all sides round

CITAP. IV.

1 Solomon's princes: 7 his twelve officers; 24 the prace and largeness of his kingdom: 29 his wisdom.

NO king Solomon was king over all Israel. 2 And these were the prin es which he

had; Azariah the son of Zadok the priest; 3 Eliboreph and Abiah the sons of Shisha, scribes: Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud the recorder.

4 And Benaish the son of Jehoiada mas over the host; and Zadok and Abiather were

the priests:

5 And Azarlah the son of Nathan was over the officers; and Zabud the son of Nathan nos principal officer, and the king's friend:

6 And Ahishar was over the household; and Adoniram the son of Abda was over the

tribute. 7 % And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household; each man his month in a year made provision.

8 And these are their names: The son of

Hur in mouse Ephraim.

9 The son of Devar in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elon-bethhanan. 10 The son of Hesed in Aruboth; to him

perfained Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher:
11 The son of Abinadab in all the region of

Dor, which had Tapbath the daughter of Solomon to wife.

12 Baana the son of Ahilud; to him pertained Taanach and Megiddo, and all Beth-shean, which is by Zartanah beneath Jezreel, from Beth-shean to Abel-meliolah, even unto the

place that is beyond Jokneam: 13 The son of Geber in Hamoth-gilead; to him pertained the towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which are in Glicad; to him also pertained the region of Argob, which is in

14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo had Mahanalm. 15 Ahimaaz was in Naphtali: he ulso took

Baynath the daughter of Solomon to wife.

16 Baanah the son of Hushai was in Asher

and in Aloth. 17 Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah, in Issachar. 18 Shimei the son of Elah, in Benjawin.

19 Geber the son of Uri was in the country of Gilead, in the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and he

was the only officer which was in the land 20 ¶ Judah and Israel mere many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude, eating

and drinking, and making merry.

21 And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms, from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought presents and served Solomon all the days of his life.

22 ¶ And Solomon's provision for one day was thirty measures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal,

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, besides

24 For he had dominion over all the region

Solomon's wisdom:

I. KINGS. His workmen and labourers.

25 And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every | cerning timber of cedar, and concerning timman under his vine and under his fig-tree, from ber of fir. Dan even to Beer-shebs, all the days of Solo-26 T And Solomon has forty thousand stalls

of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And those officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's table, every man in his month : they

lacked nothing. 23 Burley also and straw for the horses and dromedaries brought they unto the place

where the efficire were, every man according to his charge. 29 ¶ And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness

of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea-

30 And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country, and

all the wisdom of Egypt.

31 For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrabite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mabol: and his fame

was in all nations round about. 32 And he spake three thousand proverbs;

and his songs were a thousand and five. 33 And he spake of trees, from the cedartree that is in Lebanon, even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall : he spake also of bearts, and of fowl, and of creeping things,

and of fishes. 31 And there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth,

which had heard of his wisdom. CHAP. V. Hirams andeth to congratulate Solomon, 7 and furnisheth timber to build the temple. 13 So-

iomon's workmen and labourers. ND Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; (for he had heard that

they had anointed him king in the room of his father;) for Hiram was ever a lover of David. 2 And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house unto the name of the

LORD his God, for the wars which were about him on every side, until the Loap put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the Loap my God bath given me . rest on every side, so that there is neither adversary nor evil occurrent.

5 And behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name of the Lorp my God, as the Loan spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my D250e

6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me cedar-trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants, according to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Sidonians.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the Lord this day. which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people.

8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saving, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for : and I will do all thy desire con- house.

9 My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sca; and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be

discharged there, and thou shalt receive them : and thou shalt accomplish my desire in giving food for my household.

10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedar-trees, and firtrees, according to all his desire.

11 And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.

13 And the Lord gave Solomon wisdom, as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together.

13 T And king Solomon raised a levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty housand

14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses; a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: and Adoniram mas over the levy. 15 And Solomon bad threescore and ten

thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains : 16 Besides the chief of Solomon's officers which were over the work, three thousand and

three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work. 17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and hewed

stones, to lay the foundation of the house. 18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew them, and the stone-squarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the

CHAP. VI. 1 The building of Solomon's temple : 5 the chambers thereof: 11 God's promise unto it: 15 the celling and adorning of it: 23 the cherubins: 37 the time taken up in the building.

ND it came to pass, in the four hundred

A and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt. in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the

2 And the house which king Solomon built for the Load, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits

3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the

4 And for the house he made windows of narrow lights.

5 ¶ And against the wall of the house he built chambers round about. against the walls of the bouse round about, both of the temple and of the oracle: and he made chambers

round about. • The nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for withou, in the wall of the bouse he made narrowed rests round about, that the beame should not be fastened in the walls of the

7 And the house, when it was in building, the other cherub touched the other wall; and was built of stone made ready before it was their wings touched one another in the mid-t brought thither: so that there was neither of the house. hammer, nor axe, nor any tool of iron, heard in the house while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house : and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber. and out of the middle into the third.

9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with beams and boards of cedar.

10 And then he built chamber, against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

I! T And the word of the Lord came to Solonun, saying.

12 Concerning this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my com-mandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto David thy father:

13 And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel. 14 So Solomon built the house, and finished

15-And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling; and he covered them on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of fir.

16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of codar: he even built them for it within, even for the gracle, even for the most boly place.

17 And the house, that is, the temple before

it, was forty cubits long.
18 And the codar of the house within was carved with knops and open flowers: all was

cedar; there was no stone seen. 19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant of the LORD

20 And the oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height there-of: and he overlaid it with pure gold; and so

covered the altar which was of cedar. 21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle, and he over-

taid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house; also light was against light in three ranks. the whole altar that was by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the oracle he made two cherubins of olive-tree, each ten cubits high. 24 And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of

wing unto the uttermost part of the other were the thick beam were before them. ten cubits 25 And the other cherub was ten cubits both the cherubine were of one measure and

26 The height of the one cherub, was ten

cubits, and so was it of the other cherub. inner house: and they stretched forth the for Pharach's daughter, whom he had taken to wings of the cherubine, so that the wing of mire, like unto this acres,

28 And he overlaid the cherubins with

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubius, and palm-trees, and open flowers, within and without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.

31 ¶ And for the entering of the oracle he

made doors of olive-tree: the lintal and side-posts were a fifth part of the wall.

32 The two doors also were of olive-tree; and he carved upon their carvings of cherubims, and palm-trees, and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon

the cherubims, and upon the paim-trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive-tree, a fourth part of the

mail. 34 And the two doors were of fir tree: the two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding.

36 And he carved thereon cherubims, and palm-trees, and open flowers; and covered lacm with gold, fitted upon the carved work.

36 And he built the inner court with three rows of bewed stone, and a row of cedar heams. 37 ¶ In the fourth year was the foundation

of the house of the Loan laid, in the month 38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul. which is the eighth month, was the house finished, throughout all the parts threeof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he

seven years in building it. CHAP. VIL 1 The building of Solomon's house, 2 of the house of Lebanon, 3 of the house for Pha raot's daughter. 13 Hiram's works.

BUT Solomon was building his own house thirteen years, and he finished all bid

bouse. 2 T He built also the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof was an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits. and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar piliars, with cedar beams upon

the pillars. 3 And if was covered with codar above upon the beams, that lay on forty-five pillars, fifteen in a row.

4 And there were windows in three rows, and

5 And all the doors and posts were square with the windows; and light was against light ior three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pitlars: the length thereof nar fifty cubits, and the breadta thereof thirty cubits; and the porch the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one was before them; and the other pillars and

7 Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgment: and it was covered with cedar from one side of the floor to the other.

8 7 And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of 27 And he set the cherubins within the the like work. Solumon made also an house saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and se on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation was of costly stones. even great stones; stones of ten cubits, and

stones of eight cubits.

11 And above were costly stones, after the means as of hewed stones, and codars.

12 And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the Long, and for the porch of the house.

13 W And king Solomon sent, and fetched Hiram out of Tyre.

14 He was a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a wor er in brase: and he was filled with wisdom and understanding, and cunning to work all works in And he came to king Solomon, and brass. wrought all his work.

15 For he cast two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapiters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter was five cubits, and the height of the other chapiter was five cubits:

17 And nots of chequer-work, and wreaths of chain-work, for the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapiter, and seven for the other chapiter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one net-work, to cover the chapiters that were upon the top with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chaniter.

19 And the chapiters that were upon the top of the pillars, were of lily work in the porch,

four cubits

20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above, over against the belly which sees by the net-work: and the pomegranates were two hundred, in rows round about upon the other chapiter.

21 And he set up the pillers in the porch of the temple: and be set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof Jachin; and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof

BORE. 22 And upon the top of the pillars wer lily work; so was the work of the pillars finished.

23 And he made a molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: if wer round all about, and his height was five cubits; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brine of it round about there were knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knope were cast in two rows when it was

25 It stood upon twelve exen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and . three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were loward.

26 And it was an hand-breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a oup, with flowers of lilies; it contained two

timueand baths.

to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases mur on this manner: they had borders, and the borders

were between the ledges:

29 And on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubims: and upon the ledges there was a base above; and beneath the lions and oxen were certain addi-

tions made of thin work. 30 And every base had four brasen wheels, and plates of brave; and the four corners undersetters molten, at the side of every ad-

thereof had undersetters: under the laver were

dition. 31 And the mouth of it, within the chapiter and above, was a cubit: but the mouth thereof mes round, after the work of the base, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, four-square, not round.

32 And under the borders mere four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels were joined to the base, and the beight of a wheel was a cubit

and haif a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel; their axiorees, and their maves, and their felloes, and their spokes, were all molten.

34 And there were four undersetters to the four corners of one base : and the undersetters

were of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base, the ledges thereof, and the borders thereof, mere of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof and on the borders thereof, he graved cherubims, lions, and palm-trees, according to the proportion of every one, and additions round about.

37 After this manner he made the ten bases : all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

38 ¶ Then made he ten lavers of brass, one laver contained forty baths: and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the house; and he set the sea on the right aids of the bouse eastward, over against the south.

40 T And Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons; so Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king So-

lomon for the house of the Loan :

41 The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapiters that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two net-works, to cover the two howle of the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars;

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two net-works, even two rows of pome-granates for one net-work, to cover the two bowle of the chapiters that were upon the : englig

43 AtJ the ten bases, and ten lavers on the hases;

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the

45 And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons : an : .!! these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solumon for the house of the Loan,

46 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast minister because of the cloud: for the glory of them, in the clay ground between Succoth the Loan had filled the house of the Loan: and Zarthan.

47 And Solomon left all the vessels wameighed, because they were exceeding many: neither was the weight of the brass found

48 And Solomon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the LORD: the attar of gold, and the table of gold, whereupon the shew-bread was.

49 And the randlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps,

and the tongs of gold, 50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the

become, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, bolk for the doors of the inner house, the most holy place. and for the doors of the house, to wil, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Bolomon made for the house of the Loap. And Sciomon brought in the things which David his father had dedicated; even the sliver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the Lorn.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The dedication of the temple. 12, 15 Solomon's blessing: 22 his prayer: 62 his sacri-

fice of pence-offerings.

THEN Soloman assembled the elders of I-rael, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord out of the city of David, which 4s Zion.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the feast, in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Israel came, and the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the Lord, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up.

5 And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

6 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lorp unto his place, into the even under the wings of the cherubins.

7 For the cherubius spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark, and the staves thereof above.

8 And they drew out the staves, that the ends of the staves were seen out in the boly place before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day.

9 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, when the Loap made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud filled the house of the Lorn.

11 Se that the priests could not stand to place of which thou hast said, My name shall

12 Then spake Solomon, The Lord said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

13 I have surely built thee an house to

dwell in, a settled place for thee to abide in for ever. 14 And the king turned his face about, and blessed all the congregation of Israel: (and

all the congregation of Israel stood :) 15 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand ful-

filled #, saying, 16 Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, that my name might be therein; but I chose

David to be over my people Israel.

17 And it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

18 And the Loap said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine beart.

19 Nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thy son, that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name

20 And the Long bath performed his word , that he spake: and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Irrael, as the Lorp promised, and have built an house for the name of the LORD God of

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is the covenant of the Loan, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And Solomon stood before the situr of the Loan in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his handstoward heaven:

23 And he said, Long God of Israel, there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that walk before thee with all their beart :

24 Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled if with thine hand, as if is this day.

25 Therefore now, Lord God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that thou promiseds him, saying, There shall not fail thee a sum in my night to sit on the throne of Israel; so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me.

26 And now, O God of Israel; let thy word. I pray thee, be rerified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father.

27 But will God indeed dwell on the earth ? Behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens sannot contain thee; how much less this house

that I have builded? 28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O Lean my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee

to-day:
29 That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward the

be there; that theu mayest hearken unto the and their supplication, and maintain their prayer which thy servant shall make toward cause. this place

30 And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people israel, when they shall pray toward this place: and bear thou in heaven thy dwelling-place; and when of the enemy, far or near; thou hearest, forgive.

31 ¶ If any man trespass against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house :

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the rightenus, to give him according to his righteousness.

33 ¶ When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have simped against thee, and shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee in this house:

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 T When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee : if they pray toward this place, and con-fess they name, and turn from their sin, when

thou afflictest them t 36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people israel, that thou teach them the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain upon

thy land which thou hest given to thy people for an inheritance. 37 If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if there be caterpillar; if their enemy hesiege them in the land of their cities, what-

soever plague, whatsoever sickness there be: 38 What prayer and supplication seever he made by any man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know every men the plague

of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house: 39 Then hear thou in beaven thy dwellingplace, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, even thou only, knowest

the hearts of all the children of men; 40 That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest

unto our fathers. 41 I Moreover, concerning a stranger that

is not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far '.cuntry for thy name's sake;
42 (For they shall hear of thy grea name,

and of thy strong hand, and of thy stretchedout arm;) when he shall come and pray toward th**is house:** 43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling-place,

and do according to all that the stranger calletn to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, to fear thee, as de thy people Israel; and that they may know that this house, which I have builded, is called by

44 ¶ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the Lord toward the Lord our God, to walk in his statutes, the city which thou hast chosen, and toward and to keep his commandments, as at this the bouse that I have built for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer

46 If they sin against thee, (for there is no man that singeth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away captives unto the land

47 Yet if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives. and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, We have sinned, and have done

perversely, we have committed wickedness. 48 And so return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have

built for thy name : 49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling-place, and maintain their cause.

50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee. and give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have

compassion on them: 51 For they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the midst of the furnace of iron: 52 That thine eyes may be open-unto the

supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to nearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.
53 For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, as thou apakest by the hand of

Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord Gon. 54 ¶ And it was so, that, when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the Lord, he arose from

before the altar of the Loan, from kneeling on his knees, with his hands spread up to hea-55 And he stood, and blessed all the congre-

56 Blessed be the LORD, that bath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: there bath not failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant.

gation of Israel with a loud voice, saying,

57 The Lorp our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That he may incline our hearts unto him. to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judg-

ments, which he commanded our fathers 59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the Loan, be nigh unto the Loan our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel at all times, as the matter shall require:

60 That all the people of the earth may know that the Lord is God, and that there is none else.

61 Let your beart therefore be perfect with day

62 T And the king, and all Israel with

him, offered sacrifice before the Loup. offerings, which he offered unto the Load, two houses, the house of the Load, and the two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hun-king's house.

dred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the

bouse of the Loun.

64 The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the Loan: for there he offered burntofferings, and ment-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings: because the brasen altar that mas before the Long was too little to receive the burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings.

65 And at that time Solomon held a feast. and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt, before the Loan our God, seven

days and seven days, even fourteen days.

66 On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the Lorp had done for David his servant, and for Israel his people.

CHAP. 1X. 1 God's covenant in a vision with Solomon. 10 The mutual presents of Solomon and Hi-

25 Solomon's yearly sacrifices. ND it came to pass, when Solomon had

a finished the building of the house of the I.ORD, and the king's house, and all Solomon's desire which he was pleased to do.

2 That the Loan appeared to Solomon the scond time, as he had appeared unto him at

Gibeon. 3 And the Loro said unto him, I have heard

thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever : and mine eyes and mine heart shall I srael, be there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt walk before me, as David

thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my sta-

tutes and my judgments:
5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not full thee a man upon the throne of horsemen. Israel.

6 But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods,

and worship them :

7 Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house; which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a by-word among all peo-

ple : 8 And at this house, which is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, Why hath the Loap done thus unto this land, and to this bouse?

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the Lord their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them; therefore bath the Loan brought upon them all **W**is evil.

10 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of 63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace-twenty years, when Solomon had built the

> 11 (Now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with codar-trees and fir-treesand with gold according to all his desire.) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galileo.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him : and

they pleased him not.

.

And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called them the land of Cabul unto this

14 And Hiram sent to the king six-score

talents of gold.

15 T And this is the reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the home of the Loup, and his own house, afful Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo, and Gezer.

16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer and burned it with are, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unso his daughter, Solo-

mon's wife. 17 And Solomon built Gezer, and Beth-

boron the netber, 18 And Baalath, and Tadmor in the wilder-

ness, in the land,

19 And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 And all the people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, which were not of the children of

21 Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Folomon levy a tribute of bond-service unto this day.

22 But of the children of Israel did Solomon

make no bondmen: but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his 23 These were the chief of the officers that

were over Solomon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 T But Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto her house which Solomon had built for her: then did he build

Millo.

25 ¶ And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt-offerings and peace-offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burned incense upon the altar that was before the Losp. So he finished the

26 T And king Solomon made a navy of ships in Ezion-geber, which is beside Eloth, on the above of the Red sea, in the land of

27 And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

28 And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought if to king Sclomon. LA

CHAP. X. Solomon : 14 ais riches.

ND when the queen of Sheba heard of the . fame of Solomon concerning the name of the Loan, she came to prove him with bard

questions. 2 And she came to Jorusalem with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and Very much gold, and precious stones and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Solomon told her all her questions : there was not anything hid from the king,

which he told her not. 4 And when the queen of Fheba had seen all Sclomon's windom, and the house that he had

brilt 5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his cup-bearers, and his ascent by which he went up unto the boune of the Loap; there was no more spirit

In her. 6 And the said to the king, It was a true re-port that I heard in mine own land of thy acts

and of thy wisdom. • 7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and hehold. the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 Happy are thy men, happy are these thy

servants, which stand continually before thee, and that bear thy wisdom.

9 Biesseii be the Lond thy God, which de lighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: because the Lordioved largel for ever, therefore made he thee king, to do judgment znd justice.

10 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and procious stones : there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solo-

11 And the navy also of Hiram that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of almug-trees, and precious stones.

12 And the king made of the almug-trees pillars for the house of the Load, and for the king's house, harps also and pealteries for singers : there came no such almug-trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, hesides that which Solomon gave her of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 T Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred three-

score and six talents of gold,

15 Besides that he had of the merchant-men, and of the traffick of the spice-merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the governors of the country.

16 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold : six hundred shekels of

gold went to one turget.

17 And he made three hundred shields of beaten gold : three pound of gold went to one shield and the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebauon

18 5 Moreover, the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best .old.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of 1 The ousen of Sheba admireth the wiedom of the throne nas round behind : and there were stays on either side on the place of the seat.

and two lions stood beside the stays. 20 And trelve lions atood there on the one

side and on the other thon the six steps : there was not the like made in any kingdom 21 ¶ And all king Solomon's drinking ves-

sels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the torest of Lebanon were of pure gold; none merc of silver: it was nothing accounted of in the cays of Solomen.

22 For the king had at sea a navy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram : once in three

years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks. 23 So king Folomon exceeded all the kings

of the earth for riches and for wisdom. 24 % And all the easth scoutt to folomon. to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his

beart. 25 And they brought every man his present. vesselmof silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, borses, and

mules, a rate year by year.

26 ¶ And Solomon gathered together chariots and borremen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

27 And the king made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be 🕿 the sycamore-trees that ere in the vale, for abundance.

28 ¶ And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn : the king's merchants

received the linen yarn at a price. 29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out by their

CHAP. XI.

1 Solomen's stires and concubines, 4 in his old age, draw him to idolatry. 9 God threateneth him. 41 His death.

DUT king Solomon loved many strange wo-men, together with the daughter of Pharach, women of the Mosbites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites:

2 Of the nations concerning which the Loan said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto

these in love.

3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines : and his wiver turned away his beart.

.4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as was the heart of David his father.

5 For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians , and after Milcom the

abomination of the Ammonites

6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the Jord, and went not fully after the Lord, as did David his father. , 7 Then did Folomen bulld an high place

for Chemosh, the abemination of Mos the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of 2 And likewise did he for all his strange

wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

5 T And the LORD was angry with Solomon. because his heart was turned from the Loun God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice.

10 And had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the Lond commanded.

11 Wherefore the Long said outo Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes. which I have commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.
12 Notwithstanding, in thy days I will not

do it for David thy father's sake; but I will

rend it out of the hand of thy son.
13 Howbeit I will not rend away all the

kingdom; but will give one tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake which I have chosen.

14 And the Loup stirred up an adversary nato Solomon, Hadad the Edomite : he was of

the king's seed in Edom.

15 For it came to pass, when David was in Ecom, and Joab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, after he had smitten every male in Edom;

16 (For six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut off every male

in Edom ;) 17 That Hadad fied, he and certain Edomites

of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt : Hadad being yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran: and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Rgypt, unto Pha-raoh king of Egypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Harlad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tah-

penes the queen.

20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharach's house; and Genubath was in Pharach's household among the sons of Pha-

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to

mine own country.

22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 T And God stirred him up another adversary, Rezon the son of Eliadah, which fled from his ford Hadadezer king of Zobah : 24 And he gathered men unto him, and be-

came captain over a band, when David slew them of Zobah: and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus.

25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, besides the mischief that Hadad did: and he abhorred Israel, and reigned Over Byria

26 T And Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomon's servant. whose mother's name mas Zeruah, a widow woman, even he lifted up his hand against the

Abijah's prophecy.

king 27 And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king : Solpmon built Miflo, and repaired the breaches of the city of

David his father.

28 And the man Jeroboam mas a might v man of valour : and Solomon seeing the young man that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the charge of the house of Josepb.

29 And it came to pass at that time when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way; and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two were alone in the

Beld: 30 And Alrijah caught the new garment that was on him, and rent it is twelve pieces:

31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee tes pieces: for thus saith the Loan, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give tea

tribes to the :: 32 (But he shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake,

the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel:)

33 Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Am-

mon, and have not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgments, as did David his father.

34 Howheit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life, for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten

tribes.

86 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have a light always before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth,

and shalt be king over Israel.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt bearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that is right in my Pharaoh, Let me depart, that I may go to sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that I will be with thee, and build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thre.

> 39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever.

au Solomon sought therefore to bill Jero boam. And Jeroboam arose, and fled into

Egypt, unto Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

41 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Solomon.

and all that he did, and his wisdom, are the not written in the book of the acts of Sollo mon ? 42 And the time that Solomon reigned in

Jewusalem over all Israel was forty years. 43 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and 1. 5

Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead. CHAP. XII.

! Rehaboam, refusing the old men's counsel, 16

ten tribes revolt. 26 Jeroboam's idolatry. ND Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make bim king

2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard of it, (for he was fled from the presence of king

Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt,) 3 That they sent and called him. And Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboem, saying,

4 Thy father made out yoke grievous : now therefore make thou the grievous service of

thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee. 5 And he said unto them. Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 T And king Rehoboam consulted with the old men that stood before Solomon his father, while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?
7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou

wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men. the young men that were grown up with him, and which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them. What counsel give ye that we may answer this people who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him, spake unto him, saying. Thus shaft thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying. Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou if lighter unto us: thus shalt

thicker than my father's lolos 11 And now, whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but

I will chartise you with scorpions.
12 ¶ So Jeroboam and all the people came to Reboboam the third day, as the king had

appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day. 13 And the king answered the people rough-

ly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father also chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 Whorefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was from the Long. that he might perform his saying, which the LORD spake by Ahijah the Shillonite unto Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 T So when all Israel saw that the king thine own house, David. So Israel departed upon the altar, and burnt incense. auto their tepts.

was buried in the city of David his father : and | dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them. 18 Then king Reboboam sent Adoram, who was over the tribute; and all Israel stoned hith

with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. 19 So Israel rebelled against the house of

David upto this day. 20 And it came to pass, when all Israel

heard that Jeroboam was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but the tribe of Judah only. 21 ¶ And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judeb.

with the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon. 22 But the word of God came upto Shemaiah

the man of God, saying,
23 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solo-

mon king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the remnant of the people, saying,
24 Thus saith the Long, Ye shall not go up,

nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; for this thing is from me. They hearkened therewhich they had given him, and consulted with fore to the word of the Lond, and returned to

depart, according to the word of the Lord.

25 ¶ Then Jeroboam built Shechem in mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built Penuel.

26 And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David:

27 If this people go up to do sacrifice in the house of the Lord at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, but make thou it lighter unto us; thus shall even unto Rehoboam king of Judah, and they thou say unto them, My little finger shall be shall kill me, and go again to Rehoboam king of Judah.

28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem : behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

29 And he set the one in Beth-el, and the other put he in Dan.

30 And this thing became a sin: for the people went to worskip before the one, even unto Dan

3! And he made an house of high places, and made priests of the lowest of the people. which were not of the sons of Levi

32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto the feast that is in Judah, and he offered upon the altar. So did he in Beth-el, sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: and he placed in Beth-ol the priests of the high places which he had

made. 33 So be offered upon the altar which he hearkened not unto them, the people answered had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the the king, saying. What portion have we in eighth mouth, ess: in the mouth which he had David? neither have we inheritance in the son devised of his own heart; and ordelined a feast. had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the of lesse; to your tests, O Israel: now see to unto the children of Israel: and he offered

CHAP, XIII. 17 But ar for the children of Israel which I Jeroham's hand withereth, 6 and, at the disobedient prophet is slain by a lion.

burn incense.

2 And he cried against the alter in the word of the Lorp, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the Loap; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, Josiah by name; and upon thee shall be offer the priests of the high places. that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burned upon thee.

3 And he gave a sign the same day, saying, mouth of the Loan, and hast not lept the This is the sign which the Loan hath spoken; commandment which the Loan thy God com-Rehold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes manded thee,

that are upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay And his hand, which he put bold on him. forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the

word of the LORD.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Entreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing may be restored me again. And the man of by the carcase; and they came and told if is God besought the Lord, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before.

7 And the king said unto the men of God. Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and

I will give thee a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine house. I will not the word of the Loan, which he spake unto go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the Loan, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

10 So he went another way, and returned

not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

If T Now there dwelt an old prophet in

Beth-el: and his sons came and told him all brought it back : and the old prophet came to the works that the man of God had done that the city to mourn, and to bury him. day in Beth-el: the words which he had snoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? for his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judan.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the So they saddled him the ass, and he rode thereon.

14 And went after the men of God, and found him sitting under an oak : and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I wer.

15 Then he said uste him, Come home with

me, and eat bread 16 And he said, I may not return with thee,

nor drink water with thee in this place : water there, nor turn again to go by the way, it from oil the face of the earth. that thou carnest.

prayer of the prophet, is restored. 23 The as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the Lorn, sayings Bring bim ND behold, there came a man of God out back with thee into thire house, that he may A of Judah by the word of the Loap unto eat bread, and drink water. But he lied unto Beth-el: and Jeroboam stood by the altar to him

19 So he went back with him, and did est bread in his house, and drant water.

20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the Lond came unto

the prophet that brought him back: 21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying. Thus saith the LORD, Foresmuch as thou hast disobeved the

22 But camest back, and hast eater bread and drunk water in the place, of the which the LORD did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the

sepulchre of thy futhers. 23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he suddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom

he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, a licy met him by the way, and slew him : and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carease.

25 And behold, men passed by, and saw the

the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, it is the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the Lors; therefore the Lone hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath torn him, and slain him, according to

27 And he spake to his sens, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled him.

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase : the lion had not eaten the car-

case, nor torn the ass. 29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him, saying, Alas, my

brother ! 31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When

I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried; lay my bones beside his bones : 32 For the saying which he cried by the

word of the Loan against the altar in Beth-el, and against all the houses of the high places which are in the cities of Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

33 Tafter this thing Jerobosm returned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: whosoever would, he consecrated mor go in with thee : neither will I eat bread he became one of the priests of the high

places. 17 For it was said to me by the word of the 34 And this thing became sin unto the house Boan. Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink of Jeroboam, even to aut 4/ c.i., and to destroy

CHAP. XIV. 16 He wis unto bion, I am a prophet also I Abijah being cick, Jeroboam sendelh his nife

disgulged, with presents to the prophet Ahijah at Shiloh. 5 Ahijah forewarned, de-nounceth God's judgments.

T that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam

A fell sick

2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam; and get thee to Shiloh: behold, there is Ahijah the prophet, which told me that I should be king over this people.

3 And take with thee ten loaves, and cracknels, and a cruse of honey, and go to him : he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah. But Ahijah could not see; for his eyes

were set by reason of his age.

5 T And the Lord said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he to sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her : for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to be another moman.

6 And it was so, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he maid, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam; why feignest thou thyself to be another? for I am

sent to thee with heavy tidings.
7 Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel,

8 And rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee: and yet thou hast not been as my servant Pavid, who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do that only which was right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and hast cast me behind thy

back:

10 Therefore, behold, I will bring evil up-on the house of Jeroboam, and will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it

be all gone.

11 Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the

Loup hath spoken it.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house : and when thy feet enter into the

city, the child shall die.

13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him : for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave, because in him there is found some good hing toward the Loan God of Israel in the house of Jeroboam.

14 Moreover, the Lord shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: but what? even now.

15 For the Load shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall root up Israel out of this good land which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the river, because they have made their groves, provoking the Loan to anger.

16 And he shall give Israel up because of the sins of Jeroboam, who did sin, and who made

larael to sin.

17 ¶ And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to Tirzah: and when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died; 18 And they buried him; and all Israel mourned for him, according to the word of the

LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahijah the prophet. 19 And the rest of the acts of Jerohoem. how he warred, and how he reigned, behold.

they are written in the book of the chronicles. of the kings of Israel.

20 And the days which Jeroboam reigned were two and twenty years: and he slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead

21 ¶ And Rehoboum the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the Lord did choose out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name was Nasmah an Ammonitess.

22 And Judah did evil in the sight of the Long, and they provoked him to jealousy with their sins, which they had committed, above

all that their fathers had done. 23 For they also built them high places, and images, and groves, on every high hill, and un-

der every green tree.

24 And there were also Sodomites in the land: sad they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the Loan cast out before the children of Israel.

25 ¶ And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that Shishak king of Egypt

came up against Jerusalem :

26 And he took away the treasures of the house of the Loap, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all : and he took away all the shields of gold which Solomon

27 And king Reboboam made in their stead brasen shields, and committed them unto the hands of the chief of the guard, which kept the

door of the king's house.

28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the Loan, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber. 29 T Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam.

and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah !

30 And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all their days

31 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Da-And his mother's name was Naamah, an Ammonitess. And Abijam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XV

Abijam's wicked reign: 8 Asa succeedeth him: 24 he dying, Jehoshaphat succeedeth. 33 Baasha's micked reign.

JOW in the eighteenth year of king Jero-

boam the son of Nebat reigned Abijam over Judah.

2 Three years reigned he is Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Manchr b, the daughter of Abishalom.

3 And he walked in all the sine of his father, which he had done before him : and his heart was not perfect with the Loap his God. as the

heart of David his father. 252

4 Nevertheless, for David's sake did the builded; and ging as built with them Gebaard his God give him a lamp in Jerusalem, of Benjamin, and Mizpah. LOED his God give bim a lamp in Jerusalem. to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem :

5 Because David did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, save only in the matter of Uriah the Hittite.

6 And there was war between Rehoboam and

Jeroboam all the days of his life.
7 Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did. are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? And there was war between Abijam and Jero-

8 And Abijam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David; and Asa his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ And in the twestieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel reigned Asa over Judah.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem : and his mother's name was Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.

Il And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the Loan, as did David his father.

12 And he took away the Sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also Maachah his mother, even her he removed from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: and Asa destroyed her idol, and burnt it by the brook Kidron.

14 But the high places, were not removed:

Loan all his days. 15 And he brought in the things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.

16 T And there was war between Asa and

Basha king of Israel all their days. 17 And Bassha king of Israel went up against Judah, and huilt Ramah, that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king

of Judah. 18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold that mere left in the treasures of the house of the Lorn, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants; and king Asa sent them to Ben-hadad, the son of Tabrimon, the son of Hezion, king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

19 There is a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold. I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Bansha king of Israel, that he may depart from

20 So Ben-haded hearkened unto king Asa. and sent the captains of the hosts which be had against the cities of Israel, and smote ljon and Dan, and Abel-beth-meachah, all Cipperoth, with all the land of Naph-

21 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard thereof, that he left off building of Raman, and fields shall the fowls of the air est.

dwelt in Tirzzh

22 Then king Ass made a proclamation throughout all Julah; (none was exampled;) ten in the book of the chronicles of the klags and they took a vay the stones of Ramah, and of I vanel? the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha had

23 The rest of all the acts of Ass, and all his night, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah! Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And Nadab the son of Jeroboam began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two

26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in his ain wherewith he made Israel to Sin.

27 T And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him: and Baasha amote him at Gibbethon, which os-longed to the Philistines; (for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon;)

28 Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jerohoam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto the saying of the Loan, which he spake by his servant Ahijah the Shilonite :

30 Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by nevertheless Asa's heart was perfect with the his provocation wherewith he provoked the

Logo God of Israel to anger. 31 T Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

32 And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, twonty and four years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of the Long, and walked in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

CHAP. XVI.

Jehu's prophecy against Baasha. 8 Zimri's conspiracy. 29 Ahab's micked reign. 34 Joshua's curse upon Hiel the rebuilder of Jericho fulfilled.

THEN the word of the Lorn came to Jehu the son of Hanani against Baasha.

saying, 2 Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Israel, and thou hast walked in the way of Jeroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will take away the posterity of Bassha, and the posterity of his house; and will make thy house like the house of Jerobeam the son of Nebat

4 Him that dieth of Bassha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the

5 T Now the rest of the acts of Bassha, and what he did, and his might, are they not writ-

6 So Bassha alept with his fathers, and was

John's proposity against Beashs. I. KINGS.

Ourt's death and burtal.

buried in Tirzah: and Elah his son reigned in Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which his stead. 7 And also by the hand of the prophet Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the Loan he built, after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill, Semaria. against Baasha, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the

LORD, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam; and because he killed him. 8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of Asa. king of Judah, began Elah the son of Baasha to

10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Baarha: he left him not one that plaseth against a wall, neither of his and two years. kinsfolk nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, according to the word of the Loan, which he spake against Baasha by Jehu the prophet,

13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and wor-the Loan God of Israel to anger with their shipped him.

vanities. 14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book maria.

of the chronicles of the kings of Israel ? 15 T In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in were encamped Tirzah: and the people against Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines.

16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made to the word of the Load, which he spake by Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel Joshua the son of Nun. that day in the camp.

17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged

18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died. 19 For his sins which he sinned in doing evil

in the sight of the Loan, in walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel to sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel ?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed to feed thee there. Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half frllowed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri prevalled against the people that followed Tibni 6 And the ravens brought him bread and the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the

23 T In the thirty and first year of Asa Israel, twelve years: six years reigned he is rain in the land. Tirzah.

24 And he hought the hill Samaria of him saying

25 ¶ But Omri wronght evil in the eyes of

the Loan, and did worse than all that were before him. 26 For he walked in all the way of Jero-

boam the son of Nehat, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the Loan God of Israel to anger with their

reign over lared in Trizzh, two years.

9 And his servant Zimri, captain of half his chariota, conspired against him as he was in Trizzh, drinking himself drunk in the house in the house in the chariota, conspired the house in Trizzh.

12 A Compiliation of his house in Trizzh.

28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

29 T And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty

30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that were before him.

31 And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel, the daughter of Ethbank king of the

32 And he reared up an alter for Baal in the house of Baal, which he had built in Sa-

33 And Ahab made a grove; and Ahab did more to provoke the Lond God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel that were be-

fore him. 34 ¶ In his days did Hiel the Beth-elite build Jericho; he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram his first-born, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Segub, according

CHAP. XVII. 1 Elijah, propherging against Ahab, is sent to Cherith, where the ravens feed him: 8 he is sent to the widow of Zarephath: 17 he raiselb the widow's son.

ND Elijab the Tishbite, who was of the Inhabitants of Gilend, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the Loan came unto him, saying.

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and this theself by the brook Cherith, that is before Jorgan.

4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the I one; for he went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan

evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass after a while, that the king of Judah began Omri to raigu over brook dried up, because there had been no

8 T And the word of the Loan came unto

sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zarephath. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a

vessel, that I may drink. 11 And as she was going to fetch if, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine band.

12 And she said, As the Loud thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and behold. I am gathering two sticks, that himself. I may go in and dress it for me and my son,

that we may eat it, and die.

13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go end do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring if unto me, and

after make for thee and for thy son. 14 For thus saith the Lond God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the Loap sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her

house, did eat many days.

16 And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Elijab.

17 ¶ And it came to pass after there things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he

sore, that there was no breath left in him. 18 And she said unto Elijah, What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God! art thou

come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son? 13 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and car-

ried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed. 20 And he cried unto the Long, and said, O Loup my God, hast thou also brought evil

upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son? 21 And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the Loap, and

said, O LOED my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again. 22 And the Loup heard the voice of Elijah;

and the soul of the child came into him again,

and he revived.

23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Elijah said, See, thy son liveth.
24 T And the woman said to Elijah, Now

by this I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the Lozn in thy mouth is truth.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 EHjah meetelh with good Obadiah: 17 he reproveth Ahab, and convinceth Basi's pro-phils: 41 he obtaineth rain.

ND it came to pass after many days, that the word of the Losp came to Elijah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and I will send rain upon the earth.

2 And Elijah went to shew himself unto A men.

9 Arise, get thee to Zarephath, which be-longeth to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, 3 And Ahb called Obadiah, which was th I have commanded a widow woman there to 3 And Ahab called Obadiah, which was the governor of his house: (now Obadiah Seared the Lone greatly:

4 For it was so, when Jezebel cut off the prophets of the Lorn, that Obadiah took an huselred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water :)

5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks; peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, that we lose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them, to pass throughout it : Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by

7 ¶ And as Obadiah was in the way, behold. Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art thou that my lord 8 And he answered him, I am: go, tell thy

lord, Behold, Elijah is here. 9 And he said. What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the

hand of Ahab, to slay me ! 10 As the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation nor kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee : and when they said, He is not there; he took an oath of the kirgdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

12 And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy

servant fear the Lord from my youth. 13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the Loan, low I hid an hundred men of the Loan's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here: and he shall slay me.

15 And Elijah said, As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to-day.

16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him : and Abab went to meet Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Abab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, Art thou he that troubleth Israel?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled Irrael; but thou, and thy father's house, in that we have formaken the commandments of the Lorn, and thou hast followed Banlim.

19 Now therefore rend, and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which

eat at Jezebel's table. 20 So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together

unto mount Carmel 21 And Elijah came unto all the people,

and said. How long hait ye between two opi-nions if the Loun be God, follow him: but if Banf, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said Elijah unto the prople. L. core I only, remain a proplet of Te I ORD : but Banl's prophets are four hundred and fifty

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themseives, and cut it in pieces, and lay if on wood, and put no fire under: and I will dress the other builock, and lay if on wood, and put no fire under:

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the Loan: and the God that answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said,

It is well spoken.

25 And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal Choose ye one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of your gods, bu put no fire under. 26 And they took the ballock which was

given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that answered. An leaped upon the altar which was made. And they

27 And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry aloud: for he is a god; either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleep-

eth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and cut themselves 'after their manner with knives and lancets,

till the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when mid-day was past, and they prophesied until the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.

30 And Elijah said unto all the people,

Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the Loap that was broken down.

31 And Elijah took twelve stones according cob, unto whom the word of the Lord came, them by to-morrow about this time.

saying, Israel shall be thy name : 32 And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the Lorp : and he made a trench

about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed. 33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water,

and pour it on the burnt-sacrifice, and on the wood. 34 And he said, Do if the second time.

And they did # the second time. And be Do if the third time. And they did if the third time.

35 And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.

36 And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, Lorp God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou art God in Israel. and that I am thy servant, and that I have done all these things at thy word.

37 Hear me, O Loan, hear me, that this

people may know that thou art the Loan God, and that thou hast turned their heart back

again.

38 Then the fire of the Loun fell. and consumed the burnt-sacrifice, and the 'and, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench,

39 And when all the people saw if, they fell on their faces; and they said. The Loan, he is the God; the Loan, he is the God.

40 And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of Basi; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought them down to the brook Kishon, and slew them there.

41 ¶ And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink; for there is a sound of abundance of rain.

42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; and be cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, There is nothing. And he

said, Go again seven times.

44 And it came to pass at the seventh time. that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hard. And he said, Go up, say unto Abab, Prepare the chariof, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab

ode, and went to Jezreel.

46 And the hand of the LORD was on Elijah ; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel. CHAP, XIX.

1 Elijah, threatened by Jesebel, 4 is comforted by an angel: 9 God sendeth him to anoint Äasael, Jehu, and Elisha. 19 Elisha followeth Elijah.

ND Ahab told Jesebel all that Elijah had A done, and withat how he had slaid all the

prophets with the sword.

2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, So let the gods do to me, and more to the number of the tribes of the sons of Ja- also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of

> 3 And when he saw that, he arose, and went for his life, and came to Beer-sheba, which belongeth to Judah, and left his servant there. 4 T But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper-tree : and he requested for him-

> self that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O Loan, take away my life; for loss not better than my fathers. 5 And as he lay and slept under a juniper-

> tree, behold, then an angel touched him, and said unto him. Arise and eat.

6 And he looked, and behold, there was a cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his head. And he did eat and drink, and

laid him down again. 7 And the angel of the Lord came again the second time, and touched him, and said,

Arise and eat, because the journey is too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat forty days and forty nights unto Hereb the mount of

9 T And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and beheld, the word of the LOED came to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Elijah?

10 And he said, I have been very jealous for the Loap God of hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine alters, and slain thy prophets with

the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

Chap. xx. The Syrians slain.

11 And he said, Go forth, and stand upon have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt dellthe mount before the Loss. And behold, the Loun passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the Lorn; but the Lorn earthquake :

12 And after the earthquake a fire; but the take it away. Loan πas not in the fire; and after the fire a

still small voice. 13 And it was so, when Elijah heard if, that he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And behold, there came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Elijah ?

14 And he said, I have been very jealnus for the LOND God of hosts: because the children of Israel have forsaken thy covepant, thrown down thine alters, and slain thy proph with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it

15 And the Loan said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Damascus: and when thou comest, anoint Hazael to be king over Syria:

16 And Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: and Elisha the

anciet to be prophet in thy room. 17 And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth the sword of Hazsel shall Jehu slay : and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu shall Elieba slay.

18 Yet I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, and every mouth which hath not kissed

19 T So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who was plowing mith twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elljah passed by him, and

east his mantle upon him. 30 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said. Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow

thee. And he said unto him, Go back again: for what have I done to thee ? 21 And he returned back from him, and took

a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and rave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ministered auto him. CHAP. XX.

1 Ben-hadad besiegelk Samaria. 13 The Sy-

rions are slain. 31 Ahab dien:isseth Benhadad: 42 the prophet reproveth him.

ND Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered

A all his bosts together: and there were thirty and two kings with him, and horses and chariots: and he went up and besieged Samaria, be come out for war, take them alive. and warred against it. 2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of

Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad,

3 Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy wives also and thy children, even the goodliest,

are mine. And the king of Israel answered and said. My lord, O king, according to thy saying, I am thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, 22 ¶ And the prophet came to the king Thus speaketh Ben-haded, maying, Although I of Igrael, and said unto him, Go, strengthen

ver me thy silver and thy gold, and thy wives and thy children;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee tomorrow about this time, and they shall search was not in the wind: and after the wind an thine house, and the houses of thy servants; earthquake; but the Lond was not in the and it shall be, that what soever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put if in their hand, and

> 7 Then the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see bow this man sceketh mischief : for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold. and I denied him not.

> 8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him. Hearken not unto him, nor consent. 9 Wherefore he said unto the messaggers

> of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

> 10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said, The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Famaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that follow me.

11 And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on his son of Shaphat of Abel-meholah shalt thou harness boast himself as he that putteth it

12 And it came to pairs when Ben-hadad heard this message, as he was drinking, he and the kings in the pavilions, that he said unto his servants, Set yourselves in array. And they set themselves in array against the city. 13 ¶ And behold, there came a prophet

unto Abab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the LORD. Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, I will deliver it into thine hadd this day; and thou shalt know that I am

14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said. Thus saith the Loan, Even by the young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall order the battle? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the people, even all the children

of Israel, being seven thousand. 16 And they went out at noon. But Benhadad mas drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Ben-hadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Samaria.

18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army

which followed them. 20 And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them: and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped on an

horse with the horsemen. 21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.

for at the return of the year the king of Syria

will come up against thee. 23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods are gods of the hills : therefore they were stronger than we; but let the king by the way, and disguised himself us fight against them in the plain, and surcly

we shall be atronger than they. 24 And do this thing; Take the kings away, very man out of his place, and put captains

in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and charlot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to Aphek, to fight against Israel.

27 And the children of Israel were numbered, and were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but

the Syrians filled the country.

28 T And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Syrians have said, The LORD is God of the bills, but he is not God of the valleys, therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye

shall know that I am the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over against the ether seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city: and there a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Benbaded fied and came into the city, into an inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, put sackcloth on our loims, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel, peradventure he will save thy

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Isrnel, and said, Thy servant Ben-ha-

dad saith, I pray thee, let me live. A said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother. 33 Now the men did diligently observe whether any thing would come from him, and did hastly catch &: and they said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he

caused him to come up into the charlot. 34' And Ben-kaded said unto him, The cities which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in Damascus, as my father made in Samaris. Then said Ahab, I will send thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour in the word of the Loap, Smite me, I pray thee. And the

man refused to smite him.

34 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the Loap, behold, as claim a fast, and set Naboth on high among the soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall people; slay thee. And as soon as he was departed

thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: from him, a lion found him, and slew him. 37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, so that in smiting he wounded him.

36 So the prophet departed, and waited for

with ashes upon his face. 39 And as the king passed by, he cried unto

the king; and he said. Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means be be missing, then shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt pay a talent of silver.

40 And as thy servant was buey here and there, he was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So shall thy judgment be; thy-

self hast decided it.

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face : and the king of Israel discerned

him, that he was of the prophets

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Recause thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy

people for his people.

43 And the king of Israel went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.
CHAP. XXI.

1 Ahab denied Naboth's vineyard. 5 Jezebee causeth Naboth to be condemned. 17 Eltjah denounceth judgments against Ahab and Jezebel.

ND it came to pass after these things, that A Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which was in Jezreel, hard by the palace of

Ahab king of Famaria.

2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vine-yard than it; or, if it seem good to thee, I will

give thee the worth of it in money.
3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The Loap forbid it me, that I should give the inheritance

of my fathers unto thee

4 And Ahab came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him; for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed. and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou catest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money ; or else if it please thee, I will give thee another vine vard for it : and he answered. I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? Arise and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry; I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the

Jezreelite.

8 So she wrote letters in Ahab's rame, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, dwelling with Naboth

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Pro-

10 And set two men, sons of Belial, be-

fore him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst blambeme God and the king. And before me? because he humbleth himself bethen carry him out, and stone him, that he fore me, I will not bring the evil in his days : may die.

11 And the men of his city, even the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jezebel had sent unto them, and as it was written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth

on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Belial, and sat before him : and the men of Relial witnessed against him, even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying. Naboth did blaspheme God and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Na-

both is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possesaion of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite. which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard LORD to-day that Naboth was dead, that Abab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite,

to take possession of it.

Elijah the Thibbite, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which is in Samaria: behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him. saying, Thus saith the LORD, In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth phesy good concerning me, but evil.

shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine. 20 And Ahab said to Elijah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee; because thou hast sold thyself to

work evil in the sight of the LORD.

21 Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall,

and him that is shut up and left in Israel.

22 And will make thine house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the pro-rocation wherewith thou hast provoked me to

of Jezreel.

24 Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field

shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 ¶ But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the right of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife

26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all things as did the Amorites, whom the Loan cast out before the

children of Israel.

27 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the Loap came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

29 Seest thou now Abab humbleth himself but in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

CHAP. XXII.

Ahab, seduced by false prophets, is slain at Ramoth-gilead: 37 the dogs lick up his blood. 41 Jehoshaphal's good reign, 45 and acts. 51 Ahaziah's cvil reign.

ND they continued three years without . A war between Syria and Israel

2 And it came to pass in the third year, that Jehoshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Teruel.

3 And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that Ramoth in Gilead is ours, and we be still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria?

4 And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Will thou go with me to battle to Ramoth-gilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, I am as thou art, my people as thy peo, le, my horses

as thy horses.
5 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at the word of the

6 Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and take possession of ft.

17 ¶ And the word of the Loup came to gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Loan shall deliver it into

the hand of the king 7 And Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lond bosides, that we might

inquire of him?

8 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may inquire of the Loan; but I hate him, for he doth not pro-Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king any so.

9 Then the king of Israel called an officer, and said, Hasten hither Micaiah the son of

10 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in a void place in the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

II And Zedekiah the son of Chenanah made him horns of iron : and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians,

until thou have consumed them.

arger, and made Israel to sin.

2 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying. The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall for the Loan shall deliver it into the king's band.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth : let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak that which is good.

14 And Micaiah said, As the LORD liveth, what the Lord saith unto me, that will I

15 T So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall we ferbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: fer sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in the Long shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

> 16 And the king said unto him. How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me

nothing but that which we true us the name of the LORD.

17 And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shep-herd: and the Lord said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the Loap: I saw the Loap sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left :

20 And the LORD said, Who shall persuade Abab, that he may go up and fall at Ramothgilend? And one said on this manner, and

another said on that manner.

21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the Loan, and said, I will persuade

22 And the Lord said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his pro-And he said, Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go for.h, and do so.

23 Now therefore, behold, the Loup hath put alying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the Lond hath spoken evil con-

cerning thee.

24 But Zedekiah the son of Chenzanah went mear, and amote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the Loan from me to speak unto thee!

25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Israel said, Take Micainh, and carry him back unto Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's

27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until 1

some in peace. 28 And Micaiah said. If thou return at all in peace, the Lorp bath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-rilead.

30 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle.

31 But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Israel.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw behoshaphat, that they said, Surely it is the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him : and Jehoshaphat cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the charlots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pur-

suing him. 34 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the barness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine wounded

35 And the battle increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his charlot against the Syrians, and died at even : and the blood ran out of the wound into the midst of the

chariot.
36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 So the king died, and was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Sama-

38 And one washed the charlot in the pool of Samaria, and the dogs licked up his blood, and they washed his armour, according unto the word of the Lorp which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and the ivery house which he made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

40 So Abab slept with his fathers; and Abaziah his son reigned in his stead.

41 ¶ And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of A hab

king of lerael.

42 Jehoshaphat was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Azubah, the daughter of Shithi.

43 And he walked in all the way of Asa bits father, he turned not saide from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless, the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt in-

ceuse yet in the high places. 44 And Jehoshanhat made peace with the

king of Israel.
45 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah 1

48 And the remnant of the Sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he took out of the land.

47 There was then no king in Edom: a daputy was king.

48 Jehoshaphat made ships of Tharshish to go to Ophir for gold: but they went not; for the ships were broken at Eziongeber.

49 Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships: but Jehoshaphat would

50 T And Jehoshaphet slept with his fathers. and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

51 T Abaziah the son of Ahab began to reign over Largel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reign-

ed two years over largel 52 And he did evil in the sight of the LOAD. and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to

53 For he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the Loan God of hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am Israel, according to all that his father had done.

The Second Book of the KINGS, commonly called The Fourth Book of the KINGS.

CHAP. I. 1 Moab rebellelh. no bub, hath his judgment by Elijah. 5 Rlijah my life now be procious in thy sight. Invice bringeth five from heaven on Ahaniai's 15 And the angel of the Lond messengers. 17 Jehoram succeedelh Aha-

siak. THEN Mosb rebelled against Israel after

the death of Ahab.

in his upper chamber that was in Semaria, disease.

3 But the angel of the Loap said to Elijah the Tinhbite, Arise, go up to meet the mes-sengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that ye go to inquire of Baalzebub the because he had no son. god of Fikron!

4 Now therefore, thus saith the Logo, Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And

Elijah departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now

turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the Loan, Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that thou sendest to inquire of Beatzebub the god of Ek-ron! therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt

surely die.
7 And he said auto them, What manner of man was as which came up to meet you, and

told you these words?

his foine. And he said, It is Elijah the Tinh-

9 Then the king sent unto blue a captain of Bity with his fifty : and he went up to him : and behold, he sat on the top of an hill; and he spake unto him. Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

16 And Elilah answered and said to the

captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from beaven, and comsume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his My.

11 Again also be sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty, and he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus bath the

king said, Come down quickly.
12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from beaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and

consumed him and his fifty.

13 T And he seet again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty; and the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him. O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thy sight.

18 Behold, there came fire down from bes-

ven, and burnt up the two captains of the 2 Akariah, sending to Boal- former fifties with their fifties; therefore let

15 And the angel of the Loan said unto Elijah, Go down with him; be not afraid of And he arose, and went down with him

unto the king. 16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the 2 And Abagiah fell down through a lattice Loan, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to inquire of Baaizehub the god of Ekron. and was sick : and he sent messengers, and said is it not because there is no God in Israel to inunter them, Go, inquire of Basizebub the god quire of his word! therefore thou shalt not of Ekron whether I shall recover of this come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 T So he died, according to the word of the Loap which Elijah had spoken : and Jehoram reigned in his stead in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah ;

18 Now the rest of the acts of Abaziah which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

CHAP II.

1 Elijah divideth Jordan, and granting Elisha his request, is taken up. 14 Elisha divideth Jordan; 19 healeth the waters. 23 Children morking Elisha are destroyed.

A ND it came to pass, when the Lord would take up Elijah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah west with Elisha from

Gilgal.

2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry here, pray thee; for the Loan bath sent me to Beth-el. And Elisha said unlo him, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth-eli

3 And the sons of the prophets that were at Beth-el came forth to Elisba, and said unto him, Knowest then that the Lord will take 8 And they answered him, He mas an hairy away thy master from thy head to-day? mas, and girt with a girdle of leather about Ant he said, Yes, I know it; hold ye your peace.

4 And Elijah sald unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the Lond buth sent me to Jericho. And he said, As the Lond liveth And he said. As the Loup liveth. and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee.

So they came to Jericho.

5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jerieho came to Elisha, and said unto him. Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy master from thy head to-day? And he answered, Yea, I know if; held ye your gence.

6 And Elijah said unto him. Tarry. I pray thee, here; for the Long hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the Lond liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And

they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar off: and they two

steed by Jordan.

8 And Elijah took his mastle, and wrapped if together, and smote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither; so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 % And it came to pass when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elishamid, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me

10 And he said. Thou hast asked a hard

thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am if not, it shall not be so.

Il And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a charlot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into beaven.

12 And Elisha saw if, and he cried, My father, my father! the chariot of Israel, and the borsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the

bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and Where is the Loup God of Elijah? And when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went over.

15 T And when the sons of the prophets, which were to view at Jericho, saw him, they said. The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

18 And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master; lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD bath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he sald unto them. Did

I not say unto you, Go not?

19 T And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the

water is naught, and the ground barren. 20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse,

put salt therein: and they brought if to him 21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the sait in there, and said, Thus saith the Loap, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more ath or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day. according to the saying of Elisha which he

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el; and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald-head; go up, thou bald-head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the Lorp: and there came forth two she-bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel; and from thence he returned to Samaria. CHAP. III.

4 Mesha rebelleth, 20 Elil Jehoram's reign. the obtaineth water, and promise of victory.

Now Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and hold, there came water by the way of Edom; reizzed trains were.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but Loan, but not like his father, and like his mother; for he put away the image of Baal that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless, he cleaved unto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel

to sin; he departed not therefrom

4 T And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king

of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Jehoram went out of Samaria he same time, and numbered all israel.

7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle! And he said, I will go up; I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up ? And he answered, The way through the wil-

derness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom; and the fetched a compass of seven days' journey : and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the Lorn hath called these three kings together.

to deliver them into the hand of Mosb

11 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Loap, that we may inquire of the Loap by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Her-Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah.

12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the Long is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down

to him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel. What have I to do with thee! get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the Loap hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab.

14 And Elisha said, As the Loro of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshapian the king of Judah, I would not look toward

thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand of the Losp came upon him.

16 And be said, Thus saith the Loan, Make this valley full of ditches:

17 For thus saith the Long, Ye shall not see wind, meither shall ye see rain; yet that val-ley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye and your cattle, and your beasts. 18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the Loup : he will deliver the Moubites

also into your hand.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 T And it came to pass in the morning. when the meal-offering was offered, that, be-

And they sid. This is here the same of the same street is blood;

23 And they sid. This is here the same of the same street is blood;

24 And they sid. This is here the same street is blood;

25 And they sid. This is here the same street is blood;

26 And when they sid. This is here the same street is blood;

27 And they sid. This is here the same street is blood;

28 And when they can be same in the same street is blood;

29 And they sid. The same street is the same street.

24 And when the Chine is a first of the control of

of one and affect in the tast surprises to meet the offers with factors at the recommendation of the factors and factors are the recommendation of the factors are the factors and the factors are the factors

the bartle we not size to the last of a finbring even interest measure the service break through the last the last last of but they that see

Or free whose to does in the first of the form of the first of the fir

1 Elith are post to the state of the state o

Now there of the same as the same of the local and the same as the

Artiste and These tandment series and thing in the house are a low of the office of the series are a low of the december of the series are a low of the series before and a low of the series before and a low of the series are a low of the series a

A date when the me come is the set of the fore that the me continue and the set of the s

fill traste are and are see that are at a receil. And he are arrived form a second field more. And he are arrived form a second field more form a fine to the second form at the second field the said. Go, we are the second field the said. Go, we are the second field the said. Go, we are the second field the said.

BY And it felt on a feet of the state of the

9 And the home of the following the following framework for which passed to the following the follow

AND STATE OF THE S

•

. .

£

E EM

The second secon

....

thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am if not, it shall not be so.

Il And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a

whirlwind into beaven.

12 And Elisha saw if, and he cried, My father, my father! the charlot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the

bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the Loup God of Elijah! And when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went

15 ¶ And when the sons of the prophets, which were to view at Jericho, saw him, they

said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha, And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy mas-

ter; lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said,

Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did

I not say unto you, Go not? 19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of

this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water is naught, and the ground barren. 20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and

put sait therein: and they brought if to him 21 And he went forth unto the spring of the

waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the Loap, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el; and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald-head; go up, thou bald-head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the Loro: and there came forth two she-bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel; and from thence he returned to Samaria. CHAP. III.

1 Jehoram's reign. 4 Mesha rebelleth. 20 Elithe obtaineth mater, and promise of victory. 24 The Moabites overcome

NOW Jehoram the son of Alab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve wears.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but Long, but not like his father, and like his mother; for he put away the image of Baal that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless, he cleaved upto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom

4 ¶ Aud Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Abab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king

of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Jehoram went out of Sameria. the same time, and numbered all Israel.

7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle! And he said, I will go up; I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up ? And he answered, The way through the wil-

derness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom; and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey : and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together,

to deliver them into the hand of Moab 11 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not bere a prophet of the Loap, that we may inquire of the Loap by him! And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah.

12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the Loap is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down-

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel. What have I to do with thee! get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto thy mother. And the king of Israel said unti-him, Nay: for the Loan hath called them three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moah

14 And Elisha said, As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand of the Long came upon him.

16 And be said, Thus saith the LORD, Make this valley full of ditches:

17 For thus saith the Loan, Ye shall not see wind, meither shall ye see rain; yet that val-ley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the Loan: he will deliver the Moubites also into your band.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city.

and every choice city, and shall rell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, when the meat-offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom; and the country was filled with water.

Chap. iv.

21 And when all the Moabites heard that the! kings were come up to fight against them, they thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there gathered all that were able to put on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning. and the sun shone upon the water, and the

red as blood; 23 And they said, This is blood : the kings are surely slain, and they have smitten one

another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil. 24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: but

every good piece of land cast every man his ple. stone, and fifled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit, the slingers went about it, and smote it.

26 T And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to And she said, Nay, my lord, thes man of God, break through even unto the king of Edom: do not lie unto thine handmaid. but they could not.

27 Then he took his eldest son, that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt-offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own laad.

CHAP. IV.

1 Eliska multiplieth the widow's oil, 8 giveth a son to the Shunamite, 18 raiseth her dead son, 38 and at Gilgal healeth the deadly

pottage.

NOW there er. a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets unto fisha, saying. Thy servant my husband is the sons of the prophets unto the saying. The servant was that the servant side the fear the Loan? and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me : what hast thou in the house? and she said. Thine handmaid hath not any

thing in the house save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thes vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty ves-

sels; borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought the

vessels to her, and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son. Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed. 7 Then she came and told the man of God:

and he said, Go, sell the eil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the

rest.

8 ¶ And it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to Shunem, where was a great woman; and she constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, that, as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither me ? to eat bread.

And she said unto her hushand, Behold loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and now, I perceive that this is an holy man of go thy way: if thou meet any man, salute God which passeth by us continually.

10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candle-stick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

II And it fell on a day that he came thither, Mozbites saw the water on the other side as and he turned into the chamber, and lay

there. 12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunamite. And when he had called her she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto ber, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what is to be done for they went forward amiting the Mozbites, even thee ! wouldest thou be spoken for to the in their country.

25 And they beat down the cities, and on the answered, I dwell among mine own peo-

> 14 And he said, What then is to be dene for her? And Gehazi answered. Verily she kath no child, and her husband is old.

> 15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door. 16 And he said, About this season, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her,

according to the time of life. 18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day that he went out to his father to the

reapers. 19 And he said unto his father. My head. my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to

his mother. 20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till

noon, and then died 21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him,

and went out. 22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young

men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again. 23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to-day? it is neither new-moon acreab-

bath. And she said. It shall be well. 24 Then she saddled ap ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not thy

riding for me, except I bid thee. 25 So she went and came unto the man of God to mount Carmel. And it came to pass when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold wonder is

that Shunamite. 26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her; and may unto her, Is it well with thee? is it well

with thy husband? is if well with the child? And she answered, It is well. 27 And when she came to the man of God

to the hill, she caught him by the feet: But Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone : for her soul is vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid if from me, and bath not told

28 Then she said, Did I desire a sop of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive

29 Then he said to Gehazi, Gird up thy bim not; and if any salute thee, answer thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but Long, but not like his father, and like his

if not, it shall not be so. 11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a charlot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted

them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a

whirlwind into heaven. 12 And Elisha saw if, and he cried, My father, my father! the charlot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijab that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the

bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the Loup God of Elijah! And when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisia went

15 T And when the sons of the prophets, which were to view at Jericho, saw him, they said. The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed them-

selves to the ground before him.

there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master; lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD bath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send. 17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore

16 And they said unto him, Behold now,

fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not. 18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did

I not say unto you, Go not? 19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto

Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water is naught, and the ground barren. 20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse,

put salt therein : and they brought if to him 21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the Lozo, I have healed these wa-

ters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land. 22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he

spake. 23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el; and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city,

and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald-head; go up, thou bald-head. 24 And he turned back, and looked on them.

and cursed them in the name of the LORD: and there came forth two she-bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel; and from thence he returned to Samaria. CHAP, III.

1 Jehoram's rolgu. 4 Mosha robelleth. 20 Elisha obtaineth mater, and promise of victory.

24 The Moabites overcome. OW Jehoram the son of Alab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and

mother; for he put away the image of Baal that his father had made. 3 Nevertheless, he cleaved unto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the

to sin; he departed not therefrom 4 ¶ And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Abab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king

of Israei. 6 ¶ And king Johoram went out of Sameria. the same time, and numbered all Israel. 7 And he went and acut to Jehoshaphat the

king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle! And he said, I will go up: I cam as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses. 8 And he said, Which way shall we go up ?

And he answered. The way through the wilderness of Edom. 9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom; and they

fetched a compass of seven days' journey : and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them. 10 And the king of Inrael said, Alas! that the

LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Monb 11 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not bere a prophet of the Lour, that we may inquire of

the Load by him! And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah. 12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the Loap is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down-

to bim. 13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel. What have I to do with thee! get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the Loan hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the band of Moah.

14 And Elisha said, As the Loan of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee,

15 But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that

the hand of the Lond came upon him. 16 And be mid, Thus mith the Loan, Make this valley full of ditches:

17 For thus saith the Long, Ye shall not see wind, seither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye and your cattle, and your beasts 18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the Loan: he will deliver the Moubites

also into your hand. 19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar

every good piece of land with stones. 20 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning. when the meat-offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom; and the country was filled with water.

21 And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there gathered all that were able to put on armour, a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candleand upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the

red as blood;

23 And they said. This is blood: the kings are surely slain, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.

Moabites, so that they fled before them: but with all this care; what is to be done for they went forward smitting the Moabites, even thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the in their country.

25 And they beat down the cities, and on she answered, I dwell among mine own peoevery good piece of land cast every man his ple.

14 And he said, What then is to be dene for
wells of water, and felled all the good trees: her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no only in Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit, the slingers went about if, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with

but they could not.

27 Then he took his eldest son, that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt-offering upon the wall. And there was great Indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own reapers. land.

CHAP. IV

1 Elisha multiplieth the widow's oil, 8 giveth a son to the Shunamite, 18 raiseth her dead son, 38 and at Gilgal healeth the deadly pottage.

OW there er " a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the Loap? and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me : what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any

thing in the house save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thes vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty ves-

sels; borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set saide that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought the

vessels to her, and she poured out. 6 And it came to pass when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son. Bring me yet And she answered, It is well. a vessel. And he said unto her. There is not a

vessel more. And the oil stayed. 7 Then she came and told the man of God:

and he said, Go, sell the eil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the her soul is vexed within her: and the Loro

8 ¶ And it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to Shunem, where was a great woman; and she constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive that, as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither me? to eat bread.

now, I perceive that this is an holy man of God which passeth by us continually.

10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray stick : and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

Il And it fell on a day that he came thither. Monbites saw the water on the other side as and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunamite. And when he had called her

she stood before him.

24 And when they came to the camp of 13 And he said unto him. Say now unto Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the her. Behold, thou hast been careful for us king, or to the captain of the host? And

child, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.

16 And he said, About this season, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. him seven hundred men that drew swords, to And she said, Nay, my lord, thou man of God, break through even unto the king of Edom: do not lie unto thine handmaid.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her.

according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day that he went out to his father to the

19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till

noon, and then died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and

said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again. 23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to

him to-day? if is neither new-moon acr sab-

bath. And she said, It shall be well.

24 Then she saidled ap ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not thy

riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God to mount Carmel. And it came to pass when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gebazi his servant, Behold wonder is

that Shimamite.

86 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her; and say unto her, Is it well with thee? is if well

with thy husband? is it well with the child?

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: But Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone ; for

hath hid it from me, and bath not told 28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of

29 Then be said to Gohazi, Gird up thy 4 And the said unto her husband, Behold loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, salute bim not; and if any salute thee, answer thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a

whirlwind into beaven.

12 And Elisha saw if, and he cried, My father, my father! the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the

bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said. Where is the Loup God of Elijah? And when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisia went over.

15 ¶ And when the sons of the prophets, which were to view at Jericho, saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master; lest peradventure the Spirit of the Load bath taken him up, and cast him upon some

mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shali not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did

I sot say unto you, Go not? 19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the

water is naught, and the ground barren. 29 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put sait therein: and they brought if to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the

waters, and cast the salt in there, and sold, Thus saith the Loan, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he

spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el; and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou baid-head; go up, thou baid-head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the Lorp: and there came forth two she-bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel; and from thence he returned to Samaria. CHAP. 111.

1 Jehoram's reign. 4 Mesha rebelleth. 20 Rlithe oblaineth water, and promise of victory. 24 The Moubites overcome.

OW Jehoram the son of Aims began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigner twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but Loan, but not like his father and like his if not, it shall not be so.

mother; for he put away the image of Raal that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless, he cleaved unto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom

4 ¶ And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel as hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Abab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Jeboram went out of Samaria the same time, and numbered all Israel.

7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle! And he said, I will go up; I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my borses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up ? And he answered, The way through the wil-

derness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom; and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey : and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the Lord hath called these three kings together,

to deliver them into the hand of Moab 11 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lorp, that we may inquire of the Lorp by him! And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah.

12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the Loap is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down-

to him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel. What have I to do with thee? get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto thy mother. And the king of Israel said unite him, Nay: for the Loan hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moah

14 And Elipha said, As the Lord of bosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward

thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand of the Lozo came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the Load, Make this valley full of ditches:

17 For thus saith the Long, Ye shall not see

wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the Loap: he will deliver the Moubites also into your hand.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city.

and every choice city, and shall sell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 T And it came to pass in the morning, when the meat-offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom; and the country was filled with water.

21 And when all the Moabites beard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there gathered all that were able to put on armour, a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candle-

and upward, and stood in the border. 22 And they rose up early in the morning. and the sun shone upon the water, and the

red as blood;

3 And they said. This is blood: the kings are surely slain, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Mosbites, so that they fled before them: but with all this care; what is to be done for

25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof; bowbeit, the slingers went about it, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through even unto the king of Edom:

but they could not

27 Then he took his eldest son, that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt-offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own reapers. land.

CHAP. IV. 1 Elisha multiplieth the widow's oil, 8 giveth his mother. a son to the Shunamite, 18 raiseth her

dead son, 38 and at Gilgal healeth the deadly pollage.

TOW there er " a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying. Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the Logo? and the creditor is come to take unto him my two some to be bondmen.

2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me: what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any

thing in the house save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels; borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou

shalt set saide that which is full. 5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought the

vessels to her, and she poured out. And it came to pass when the vessels were

full, that she said unto her son. Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came and told the man of God: and he said, Go, sell the eil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the

B ¶ And it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to Shunem, where mas a great woman; and she constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, that, as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither | me ? to eat bread.

9 And she said unto her husband, Behold loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and now. I perceive that this is an holy man of go thy way: if thou meet any man, salute him not and if any salute these answers.

10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray wick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day that he came thither. Monbites saw the water on the other side as and he turned into the chamber, and lay

there. 12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunamite. And when he had called her she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say new unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us they went forward amiting the Moabites, even thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the in their country. she answered, I dwell among mine own peo-

> 14 And he said, What then is to be done for her ! And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old.

> 15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door. 16 And he said, About this season, according

> to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, thou man of God,

do not lie unto thine handmaid. 17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her,

according to the time of life. 18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day that he went out to his father to the

19 And he said unto his father, My head,

my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to 20 And when he had taken him, and brought

him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died. 21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed

of the man of God, and shut the door upon him. and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt then go to him to-day? if is neither new-moon nor sab-

And she said, It shall be well. 24 Then she saddled ap ass, and said to her

servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not thy riding for me, except I bid thee. 25 So she went and came unto the man of

God to mount Carmel. And it came to pass when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold yonder is that Shignamite.

26 Hun now, I pray thee, to meet her; and say unto her, Is it well with thee? is it well with thy husband? is it well with the child?

And she answered, It is well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: But Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul is vexed within her: and the Lond hath hid if from me, and bath not told

28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive

29 Then he said to Gohazi, Gird up thy

O captain. he poured the old on his head, and said unto

him. Thus with the Loup God of Israel, I have answered, What peace, so long as the whoreanointed thee king over the people of the doms of thy mother Jezebel and her witch-Lond, even over Israel. 7 And thou shalt smite the house of Abab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my

servants the prophets, and the blood of the servants of the Lord, at the hand of Jezebal

8 For the whole bouse of Ahab shall perish: and I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel:

9 And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nehat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahi-

10 And the dogs shall eat Jezehel in the portion of Jezreel, and there shall be none to bury And he opened the door and fled.

11 Then Jebu came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him, Is all well? wherefore came this mad fellow to thee! And he said unto them. Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, aying, Thus saith the Loap, I have anointed thre king over Israel.

13 Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and put it under him on the top of to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying,

Jehu is king. 14 So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimehi conspired against Joram. (Now Joram) had kept Ramoth-gilead, he and all Israel, be-

cause of Hazael king of Syria. 15 But king Joram was returned to be bealed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with Hazzel king of Syria.) And Jehu said, If it be your minds, then let none go forth nor scape out of the city to go to tell it in Jezreel.

16 So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. And Almziah king of Judah was come down to see Joram.

17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, Is it Deace !

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace?
And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with
peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchcan told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said. Thus with the king, Is if peace? And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, taying, He came even unto them. and cometh not again; and

the driving is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.

21 And Joram said, Make ready. And his And his churiot was made ready. And Jorum king maria, unto the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders, of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah went out, and to them that brought up Ahab's children, each in his charlot, and they went out against saying,

Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, Jehu, and met him in the portion of Naboth the Jezrcelite. 6 And he arose, and went luto the house; and

22 And it came to pass when Joram saw Jehn, that he said, Is if peace, Jehu ! And he

crafts are so many ? 23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled,

and said to Abaziah, There is treachery, O Abaziah. 24 And Jehu drew a bow with his full

strength, and smote Jehoram between his arms. and the arrow went out at his heart, and he sunk down in his charlot.

25 Then said Jehu to Bidkar his captain. Take up and cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the Loap laid this burden upon him;

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and I will requite thee in this plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ground, according to the word of the LORD.

27 T But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. And they did so at the going up to Gur, which is by Ibleam.

And he fled to Megiddo, and died there. 28 And his servants carried him in a chartot.

with his fathers in the city of David. 29 And in the eleventh year of Joram the

son of Ahab began Ahaziah to reign over Judah. 30 ¶ And when Jehu was come to Jezreel. Jezehel heard of it, and she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a win-

dow. 31 And as Jehu entered in at the sate, she

said, Had Zimri peace, who slew his master?
32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? And there looked out to him two or three eunichs

33 And he said, Throw her down. threw her down: and some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the borses: and he trode her under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now this cursed woman, and bury her: for she is a king's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her; but they found no more of her than the scull, and the

feet, and the paims of her hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This is the word of the Long, which he spake by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs cat the fiesh of Jezebel:

37 And the carcase of Jezebel shall be as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel; so that they shall not say. This is

CHAP. X

John causeth seventy of Arab's children to be beheaded: 18 he destroyeth the morshippers of Raal, 29 yet followeth Jeroboam's sins.

ND Ahab had seventy sous in Samaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Sa-

19 Now therefore call unto me all the pro-

phets of Baal, all his servants, and all his

great sacrifice to do to Bual: whoseever shall

stroy the worshippers of Baal. 20 And Jehu said, Proclaim a solemn assem

bly for Baal. And they proclaimed 4.
21 And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all
the worshippers of Baal came, so that there

was not a man left that came not. And they came into the house of Baal; and the house of

vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the wor-shippers of Baal. And he brought them forth

23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son

of Rechab, into the house of Baal, and said un-

to the worshippers of Basi, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the ser-

vants of the Loan, but the worshippers of

24 And when they went in to offer secri-

fices and burnt-offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and said, If any of the

men whom I have brought into your hands escape, he that letteth him go, his life shall be

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had

made an end of offering the burnt-offering, that Jehu said to the guard, and to the cap-

Baai was full from one end to another. 22 And he said unto him that was over the

vestments.

Baal only.

for the life of him.

Abab's children bekended. 2 Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, 18 T And Jebu gathered all the people to-seeing your master's sons are with you, and gether, and said unto them, Ahab served Baal a little ; but Jehu shall serve him much there are with you chariots and horses, a feaeed city also, and armour

3 Look even out the best and meetest of our master's sons, and set him on his father's priests; let none be wagting: for I have throne, an ! fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did said, Behold, two kings stood not before him: if in subtilty, to the intent that he might debow then shall we stand !

5 And he that was over the house, and he

that was over the city, the elders also, and the bringers-up of the children, sent to Jehu, saying, We are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any kie: do thou that which is good in thine 6 Then he wrote a letter the second time

to them, saying, If ye be mine, and if ye will hearten unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by to-morrow this time. the king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, which brought them up

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and slew seventy persons, and put their heads in askets, and sent him them to Jezreel.

8 ¶ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying. They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye be righteous: hehold. I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who

slew all these !

10 Know now, that there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the Loan, which of Baal. the Loan spake concerning the house of Ahab: or the Loan bath done that which he spake by his servant Elijah.

II So Jahu slew all that remained of the house of Ahah in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his kinsfolk, and his priests, until

ae left him none remaining.

12 T And he arose and departed, and came to Ramaria. And as he was at the shearing-

house in the way.

13 Jehu met with the brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who are ye! And they answered. We are the brothren of Ahaziah; and we go down to salute the children of the king, and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the ph of the shearing-house, even two and forty

men; neither left he any of them

15 T And when he was departed thence, he to meet him: and he saluted him, and said to him. Is thine heart right, as my heart is with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If k be, give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up to him into the

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my seal for the Load. So they made him ride in

17 And when he came to Samaria, he slew

the Loau, which he spake to Elijah.

tains, Go in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast them out, and went to the city of the house

26 And they brought forth the images out of the house of Baal, and burned them

27 And they brake down the image of Baal. and brake down the house of Baal, and made it

a draught-house unto this day. 28 Thus Jehu destroyed Basi out of Is-

29 T Howbeit, from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, to wit, the

golden calves that mere in Beth-el, and that mere in Dan. 30 And the Lord said unto John, Because thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, and bast done unto the

house of Ahab according to all that was in mine heart, thy children of the fourth genera-tion shall sit on the throne of Israel. 31 But Jehu took no beed to walk in the law

of the Loap God of Israel with all his heart: lighted on Jehonadab the son of Rechab coming | for he departed not from the ains of Jeroboam, which made Israel to sin.

32 ¶ In those days the Loap began to cut Israel short: and Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel;

33 From Jordan eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, even Gilead and Bashan.

34 T Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he written in the book of the chronicles of the had destroyed him, according to the saying of kings of Israel!

| 035 And Jehu slopt with his fathers: and мз

his son reigned in his stead.

36 And the time that Jehu reigned over Ip-

rael in Samaria was twenty and eight years. CH.P. XI. Jehoash saved from dihaliah's massacre, &c. ND when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah A saw that her son was dead, she arose, and

destroyed all the seed royal.

2 But Jehosheba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sone which were slain; and they hid him, even him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Athaliah, so that he was not

alain. 3 And he was with her hid in the house of the Lord six years. And Athaliah did reign

over the land.

4 T And the seventh year Jebolada sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the Long, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the Loap, and shewed them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in on the sabbath, shall even be

keepers of the watch of the king's house;

6 And a third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, that it he not broken down.

7 And two parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of

the house of the Loap about the king

8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his band: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain : and be ye with the king as be goeth out, and as he cometh in.

9 And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that Jehoiada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jeboiada the priest.

10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priests give king David's spears and shields.

that were in the temple of the Loan.

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the temple, to the left corner of the temple, slong by the altar and the temple.

12 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and gave him the testimony: and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, God save the king.

13 ¶ And when Athaliah heard the noise of

the guard, and of the people, she came to the neople into the temple of the Lorp.

14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood by a pillar, as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king; and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trampets: and Athaliah rent her clothes, and cried.

Treason, treason. 15 But Jehoiada the priest commanded the host, and said unto them, Have her forth with-out the ranges; and him that followeth found in the house of the Loan. ber kill with the sword. For the priest had

they buried him in Sameria. And Jehoshaz said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD.

II. KINGS.

16 And they laid bands on her: and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house; and there was she'

17 ¶ And Jeholada made a covenant between the Loup and the king and the people.

that they should be the Lorn's people; between the king also and the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into the house of Baal, and brake it down; his altars and his images brake they in pieces through-ly, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars : and the priest appointed offic as over the house of the Long.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds. and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the Lore, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house; and he sat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet; and they slew Atha-lish with the sword beside the King's house.

21 Seven years old was Jehoash when he began to reign.

CHAP. XII.

Jehoash reignoth well, &c. IN the seventh year of Jehu Jehoash began to reign: and forty years reigned he in Je-rusalem: and his mother's name was Zibiah of

Beer-sbeba 2 And Jehoash did that which was right in

the sight of the Lord all his days, wherein

Jeholada the priest instructed him.

3 But the high places were not taken away: the people still ascrinced and burnt incense in the high places.

4 ¶ And Jehoash said to the priests, All the money of the dedicated things that is brought into the house of the Load, even the money of every one that passeth the account, the money that every man is set at, and all the money that cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the Loan,

5 Let the priests take if to them, every man of his acquaintance; and let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found.

6 But it was so, that in the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

7 Then king Jebossh called for Jebosada the

priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house

9 But Jehoiada the priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the Loap; and the priests that kept the door put therein all the money that

was brought into the house of the LORD 10 And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the king's captains of the hundreds, the officers of the scribe and the high priest came up, and they

11 And they gave the money, being told.

sto the hands of them that did the work, that | Jehonhaz but fifty borsemen, and to had the oversight of the house of the Lond ; and ten thousand footmen ; for the and they laid it out to the carpenters and ris had destroyed them, and had builders that wrought upon the house of the LORD.

12 And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the Loan, and for all that was laid out for the house to re-

pair if.

13 Howbeit, there were not made for the bouse of the Lord bowls of silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money that was brought into the house of the Loan:

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the Loan.

16 Moreover, they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfuily.

16 The trespass-money and sin-money was not brought into the house of the Loap: it was

the priest's.

17 ¶ Then Hazael king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and took it: and Ha-

sael set his face to go up to Jerusalem.

18 And Jehosah king of Judah took all the
hallowed things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehosam. and Ahaziab, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the Loan, and in the king's house, and sent if to Hazael king of Byria: and he went away from Jerusalem.

19 T And the rest of the acts of Jossh, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

20 And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Joash in the house of Millo,

which goeth down to Silla.

21 For Jozachar the son of Shimeath, and Jebozahad the son of Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Amazian his son reigned in his stead. CHAP. XIII.

1 Jchoahas's wicked reign: 8 Joash succeedeth him. 20 Elisha's death.

N the three and twentieth year of Joash the son of Abazish king of Judah, Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Sama-

ria, and reigned seventeen years. 2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, and followed the sins of Jero-

boars the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

3 T And the anger of the Lord was kindled artiust Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of Haznel king of Syria, and into the hand of Ben-haded the son of Hazzel, all their days.

And Jehoahaz besought the Loup, and the Loan hearkened unto him: for he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria

pressed them.

5 (And the Loap gave Israel a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in

their tents, as beforetime.

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the ins of the house of Jeroboam, who made Israel in, but walked therein: and there remained the grove also in Samaria.)
7 Neither did he leave of the people to

271

like the dust by threshing.

8 % Now the rest of the acts of and all that he did, and his might, a written in the book of the chron kings of larael ?

9 And Jeboshaz slept with his f they buried him in Samaria : and J

reigned in his stead.

10 T In the thirty and seventh ash king of Judah began Jeboash Jehoshaz to reign over Israel in Sa

reigned sixteen years.

1) And he did that which was sight of the Loup; he departed me the sins of Jeroboam the son of 1 made Israel sin : but he walked the

12 And the rest of the acts of Jothat he did, and his might wherewit against Amaziah king of Judah, a written in the book of the chron kings of israel?"

13 And Joash slept with his fathe roboam set upon his throne : and buried in Samaria with the kings of

14 ¶ Now Elisha was fallen sick ness whereof he died. And Joss of lersel came down unto him, and his face, and said, O my father, the chariot of Israel, and the thereof.

15 And Elisha said unto him, Ta arrows. And he took unto him l TOWS.

16 And he said to the king of thine hand upon the bow. hand upon if; and Elisha put his | the king's bands.

17 And he said, Open the windo nd he opened it. Then Elisha s And he opened if. and he shot. And he said, The a Load's deliverance, and the an liverance from Syria: for thou

the Syrians in Aphek, till thou hav them

18 And he said, Take the arrow took them. And he mid unto the kir Smite upon the ground. And he at and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wrot **and said, Thou shouldest have** smi six times; then hadst thou smitte thou hadst consumed if: whereas

shalt smite Syria but thrice.
30 ¶ And Elisha died, and th And the bands of the M him. vaded the land at the coming

year.

21 And it came to pass, as they ing a man, that behold, they spice men; and they cast the man into the of Elisha; and when the man was and touched the bones of Elhan, I and stood up on his feet.

22 T But Hazael king of Syrie Israel all the days of Jehonhaz

23 And the Load was gracious and had compassion on them, and unto them, because of his cov Abraham, Isaac, end Jacob, and destroy them, neither east he then presence a s yet.

24 So Hazael king of Syria die

heded his son reigned in his steed.

25 And Jehoush the son of Jehouhaz took rais out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, the cities which he had taken out of the hand of Jehonhan his father by war. Three times did Joach beat bim, and recovered the

cities of Israel. CHAP. XIV.

I Amastah's good reign: 17 he is slain by a conspiracy: 21 Asariah succeedeth his N the second year of Jossh son of Jeboahaz king of Israel reigned Amaziah the son of

Joanh king of Judah. 2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine

years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusale

3 And he did that which wer right in the sight of the Town, yet not like David his father: he did according to all things as Joash

his father did. 4 Howbelt the high places were not taken sway : as yet the people did sacrifice, and

burnt incense on the high places.

5 T And it came to pass, as seen as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slow his servants which had slain the king his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Moses, wherein the Load commanded, saying, The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the ebildren be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

7 He slow of Edom in the valley of Salt ten thousand, and took Selah by war, and called

the name of it Joktheel unto this day.

8 ¶ Then Amaziah sent measurers to Jeboach the son of Jehoshez son of Jehu king of Israel, saving, Come, let us look one another in the face.

9 And Jehoush the king of Israel sent to America king of Judah, saying, The thistle that was in Lebenon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistie.

10 Thou hast indeed amitten Edom, and thine heart bath lifted thee up: glory of this, and tarry at home; for why shouldest thou meddle to thy hurt, that thou shouldest fall,

even thou, and Judah with thee ?

11 But Amaziah would not bear : therefore Jehoush king of Israel went up: and he and Amaziab king of Judah looked one another in the face at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judab

12 And Judah was put to the worse before

Israel, and they fied every man to their tents.

13 And Jehoesh king of Israel took Amesiah king of Judah, the son of Jeboash the son of Ahaziah, at Beth-shemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Robraim unto the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

14 And he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the Lorn, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Same-

which he did, and his might, and how he people of the land-

not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of laraet? 16 And Jeboash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of

Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his

stead. 17 T And America the son of Joesh king of Judah lived after the death of Jehoash son of

Jeboahaz king of Israel fifteen years. 18 And the rest of the acts of Amaziah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles

of the kings of Judah?

19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem : and he fled to Lachish ; but they

est after him to Lachish, and slew him there. 20 And they brought him on horses; and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the

city of David.
21 ¶ And all the people of Judah took Azariah, (which was sixteen years old,) and made

him king instead of his father Amaziah. 22 He built Elath, and restored it to Judah

after that the king slept with his fathers. 23 ¶ In the fifteenth year of Ameriah the son of Josah king of Judah, Jeroboam the son of Josah king of Israel began to reign in Sama-

ria, and reigned forty and one years.

24 And he did that which mas evil in the sight of the Lorp: he departed not from all

the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Iurael to sin

25 He restored the coast of Israel, from the entering of Hamath unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the Loap God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his ser-vant Jonah the son of Amittai the prophet, which was of Gath-hepher.

26 For the Loan saw the affliction of Israel, that it was very bitter : for there was not any shut up, nor any left, nor any belper for

27 And the Logo said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven :

Israel.

but he saved them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash. 28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam. and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Damascus, and Hamath, which belonged to Judah, for Israel,

are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel ?

29 And Jeroboam slept with his fathers. even with the kings of Israel; and Zachariah

his son reigned in his stead

CHAP. XV. Azariah's good reign, ac.

N the twenty and seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel began Azariah son of Ama-

ziah king of Judah to reign. 2 Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and dity years in

Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jecholiah of Jerusalem.

3 And he did that which was right in the night of the Lorp, according to all that his father Ameriah bad done ;

4 Save that the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 ¶ And the Loap smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house: and Jotham the 15 T Now the rest of the acts of Jehoesh king's son was over the house, judging the Chao. Xvi.

Maraken, Pakabiah, ba.

6 And the rest of the acts of Azarish, and all house, with Argob and Arich, and with him the chronicles of the kings of Judah ?

7 So Azariah slept with his fathers; and ey buried him with himfathers in the city of David : and Jotham his son reigned in his

8 T In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did Zachariah the son of Jero-boam reign over Israel in Sanaria aix months.

9 And be did that which was evil in the

sight of the Lord, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat. who made larged to sin.

10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired guinst him, and smote him hetore the people, and slew him, and reignest in his stead.

11 And the rest of the arts of Zachariah, behold, they are written in the book of the

chronicles of the kings of Israel. 12 This marthe word of the Long which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy sons shall sit on throne of I-rae! unto the fourth generation.

And so it came to pass. 13 ¶ Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of Uzzlah king of Judah; and he reigned a full month in

Bamaria. 14 For Memshem the son of Gadi went up from Tirsah, and came to Samaria, and smote | Israel Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew

him, and reigned in his stead. 15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

16 Then Menahem amote Tiphsah, and all that were therein, and the coasts thereof from Tirzah: because they opened not to him, therefore be smote it; and all the women

therein that were with child he ripped up. 17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Azarlah

king of Judah began Menahem the son of Gadi o reign over largel, and reigned ten years in 18 And he did that which was evil in the

ight of the Loup : he departed not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin. 19 And Pul the king of Assyria came against

the land; and Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with bim, to confirm the kingdom in his hand.

30 And Menahem exacted the money of is-nel, even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty sheeks of silver, to give to the king of Asyria: so the king of Asyria turned back, and stayed not there in the land.

21 T And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, ore they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah began to reignlarael?

22 And Menahem slept with his fathers: and Pekabiah his son reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ Is the fiftleth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekahiah the son of Mesahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned two

years. 34 And he did that which was evil in the sins of Jerobeam the son of Nebet, who made the children of Israel.

Israel to sin. tain of his, conspired against him, and smote green tree. him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's 5 ¶ Th

that he did, are they not written in the book of fifty men of the Gileadites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room. 26 And the rest of the acts of Pekabiah, and

all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel. 27 T In the two and fiftieth year of Aza-

rish king of Judah Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria. and reigned twenty years. 28 And he did that which was evil in the

sight of the Lorp; he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin. 29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel, came

This thepileser king of Assyria, and took Ljon and Abel-beth-maschah, and Janoah, Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Assyria
30 ¶ And Hosbea the sen of Elah made a

conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah. 31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and

all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of 32 ¶ In the second year of Pekah the son of

Remalish king of Israel began Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign.
33 Five and twenty years old was he when
he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was

Jerusha the daughter of Zadok.

34 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Loup: he did according to all that his father Uzziah had done.

35 ¶ Howbeit, the high places were not re-moved: the people sacrificed and burnt in-cense still in the high places. He built the cenre still in the high places. He built the

higher gate of the house of the Loan.
36 T Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah!

37 In those days the Lors began to send, against Judah Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah.

38 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVI. 1 Ahax's wicket reign: 17 he spoileth the ten ple: 19 Hexekiah succeedeth him.

N the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah Ahaz the son of Jotham king of

2 Twenty years old was Ahaz, when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and did not that which was right in the sight of the Lonn his God, like David his father

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel; yea, and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the sight of the Lorn; he departed not from the heathen, whom the Lorn cast out from before

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the 25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a cap-high places, and on the hills, and under every

5 T Then Rezin king of Syrin and Pe-

hak son of Remailah king of Israel, came up | TN the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judaa to Jerusalem to way: and they besieged Ahaz, | L. began Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in but could not overcome him

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recover-ed Elath to Syria, and drave the Jews from Blath: and the Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there unto this day.

7 So Ahar sent messengers to Tiglath-piloser king of Assyrfa, saying, I am thy servant, and thy son come up and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which 'rise 'up against me

8 And Abaz took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the Long, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent if fer a

present to the king of Assyria.

9 And the king of Assyria bearkened unto him; for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and carried the people

of it captive to Kir, and slow Regin.

10 ¶ And king Ahas went to Damasens to meet Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that was at Damascus: and king Abas sent to Urijah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmenship thereof.

11 And Urijah the priest built an alter ac-cording to all that king. Ahan had sent from Damercus: so Urijah the priest made # against

king Abax came from Dumaseus.

12 And when the king was come from Damaseus, the king saw the altar; and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and poured his drink-offering, and sprinkled the blood of his peace-offerings

upon the altar.

14 And he brought also the but en alter which was before the Loan from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side

of the altar.

15 And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the priest, saying. Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt-offering, and the evening meat-offering, and the king's burnt-sacrifice, and his meat-offering, with the burnt-offering of all the people of the land, and their meat-offering, and their drink-offering; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the humbsprinkle upon it all the blood of the burntoffering, and all the blood of the merifice : and the brasen alter shall be for me to inquire

16 Thus did Urijah the priest, according to

all that king Ahan commanded.

14 Notw
17 ¶ And king Ahan cut off the borders of but harden
the bases, and removed the laver from off their fathe
them; and took down the sea from off the their God. brasen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones;

18 And the covert for the subbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned be from the house of the

LORD for the king of Amyria.

19 T Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz,

stead.

sins, is captivated.

CHAP: XVII. 1 Hoshen's wicked reign. 5 Samaria, for their

Samaria over Israel nine years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the

sight of the Load, but not as the kings of

Israel that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up Shalmeneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant.

and gave him presents.

4 And the king of Amyria found complracy in Hoshea : for he had sent messengers to Ed king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year; therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then the king of Assyria came throughout all the hand, and went up to Sa-

maria, and besieged it three years.

6 T In the ninth year of Hoshes, the king of Assyria took Samaria, and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in

the cities of the Medes. 7 For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the Loan their God, which ind brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the based of Pharach king of Egypt,

and had feared other gods,
8 And walked in the statutes of the heatbon, (whem the LORD east out from before the children of Israel,) and of the kings of Israel, which they bad made.

9 And the children of Israel did secretly these things that were not right against the Loan their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, from the tower of the

watchmen to the feared city.

10 And they set them up images and groves in every high hill, and under every green

tree: Il And there they burnt incesse in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the Loan carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to

anger. 12 For they served idols, whereof the LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not do this

thing.
13 Yet the Loap tengted against Israel,
15 Yet the Loap tengted against Israel,
16 he all the prophets, and by and against Judah, by all the prophets, and a all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments, and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you

by my servants the prophets.

14 Notwithstanding they would not hear, but hardened their necks like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the Lond

15 And they rejected his statutes and his coverant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them, and they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that more round about them, concerning whom the LOAD had charged them, that they should not do like

which he did, are they not written in the book them.

of the chronicles of the kinps of Judah?

O And Ahz alept with his fathers, and the Lozn their God, and made them molten was buried with his fathers in the city of images, even two calves, and made a grove.

David: and Hezekiah his son reigned is his and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served Baal.

17 And they caused their some and their daughters to pass through the fire, and used divination and anchestments, and sold themsolves to do evil in the sight of the Lozo, to: 35 With whom the Lozo had made a coveprevoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the Loup was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his might: there was none left but the tribe of Ju-

dah only. 19 Also Judah kept not the commandments

of the Lord their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

30 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight.

2: For he rent Israel from the house of David; and they made Jeroboam the son of Nebet king: and Jeroboam drave Israel from following the Lorp, and made them sin a great sin.

For the children of Israel walked in all the size of Jeroboam which he did: they de-

parted not from them;

23 Until the Loap removed Israel out of his sight, as he had said by all his servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away out of r own land to Assyria unto this day.

24 ¶ And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria, instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samarla, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And so it was, at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they feared not the LORD; therefore the Loap sent lions among them,

which slew some of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samilria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent Hons among them, and sight of the Lenn, according to all that David behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence, and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the man-

per of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the pricets, whom they had carvied away from Samaria, came and dwelt in Beth-el, and taught them how they should fear the Lord.

29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put them in the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men of Babylon made Succoth-beauth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima,

31 And the Avites made Nibbaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites burnt their childre in the fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech the gods of Sepharveigs.

32 So they feared the Load, and made unto hemselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 They feared the Load, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from thence

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the Loan, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordisances, or after the law and commandment Moob, whom he named Israel:

nant, and charged them, saying, Ye shall not fear other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

36 But the LORD who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power, and a stretched-out arm, him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacri-Sce.

37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ye shall obsere to do for ever-

more; and ye shall not fear other gods. 38 And the covenant that I have made with you ye shall not forget, neither shall ye fear

other gods. 39 But the Loap your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all

vour enemies 40 Howbeit, they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.

41 So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day. CHAP. XVIII.

1 Herekich's good reign: 4 he destroyeth idol-atry, and prosperath. 9 Samaria is carried captive for their riss.

TOW it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Iarael, that Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign.

2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Abi the daughter of Zachariah.

3 And he did that which was right in the his father did.

4 ¶ He removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the groves, and brake in places the brasen serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incesse to it: and he called it Nehushtan.

5 He trusted in the Loap God of Israel; so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before bim

6 For he chave to the Long, and departed' not from following him, but kept his commandments, which the Loap commanded Moses.

7 And the Load was with him, and he prospered whithersoever he went forth: and he rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not.

8 He amote the Philistipes, even unto Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the vatchmen to the fenced city.

9 And it came to pess in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, (which was the seventh year of Hoshea son of Eliah king of Israel,) that Shalmaneser king of Amyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it

10 And at the end of three years they took it : even in the sixth year of Hezekiah (that is the ninth year of Moshes king of Israel) Sameria was taken.

1) And the king of Amyria did carry away: nances, or after the law and commandment Israel unto Assyria, and put them in Haisling which the Loan commanded the children of and in Habor by the river of Gozna, and in the cities of the Medes;

in Sty. 13 Because they obeyed not the voice of the thee, to speak these words? hath he not see Lord their God, but transgressed his covenor do them.

13 T Now in the fourteenth year of king

Idolatry destroyed.

Hezekiah did Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them. 14 And Hezekish king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended; return com me: that which thou puttest on me I will beer. And the king of

Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judan three hundred talents of silver, and thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hezekiah gave him all the silver

that was found in the house of the Lord, and in the treasures of the king's house. 16 At that time did Hezekiah cut off the

gold from the doors of the temple of the Lord. and from the pillars which Hezekiah king of Juckh had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria.

17 T And the king of Assyria sent Tartan and Rabsaris and Rab-shakeh from Lachish to king Hezekiah with a great host against Jerusalem. And they west up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper peol, which is in the highway of the

fuller's field. 18 And when they had called to the king. there came out to them Elimin the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and

Shebra the scribe, and Josh the son of Asaph the recorder 19 And Rab-shakeh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king,

the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest? 20 Thou sayest, (but they are but vain words,)

I have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dest thou trust, that thou rebellest against me? 21 Now behold, thou trustest upon the staff

of this bruised reed, even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand and pierce it: so is Pharach king of Egypt unte all that trest on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the Lonn our God: is not that he, whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah bath taken away, and he'h said to Judah and Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges

to my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand borses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

25 Am Lanow come up without the Lord against this place to destroy it? The Lord said to me. Go up against this land, and destroy it. 26 Then said Eliakim the con of Hilkinh, and

Shehna, and Joah, unto Rab-shakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand if: and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears of

the people that are on the wall.

27 But Rab-shakeh said unto them, Hath My master sent me to thy master, and tel Isalah,

me to the men which sit on the wall, that they t, and all that Moses the servant of the may eat their own dung, and drink their own commanded, and would not hear them, plus with you?

28 Then Rab-shakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jewe' language, and spake, saying. Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria:

29 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deli-

ver you out of his hand. 30 Neither let Hezekiah make vou trust in

the Lorn, saying, The Lorn will surely de-liver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria. 31 Hearken not unto Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria. Make an agreement with the by a present, and come out to me, and then eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig-tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his cistern:

32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil-olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when he persuadeth you, saying, The Loan will deli-

ver us 33 Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the

king of Assyria! 34 Where are the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah? have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand?

35 Who are they, among all the gods of the sountries, that have delivered their countr out of mine hand, that the Loan should deliver Jerusalem out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's com-

mandment was, saying, Answer him not. 37 Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the bousehold, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder to Hezekiah, with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rab-shakeh.

CHAP. XIX. 1 Hezekiah. mourning, sendeth to Isaiah ta pray for them: 6 he comforteth them. 8 Sennacherib sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. 14 Hezekiah's prayer. 35 An angel slayeth the Assyrians. 36 Sennacherib te

slain by his sons. A ND it came to pass, when king Rezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and

covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the Loan 2 And he sent Eliakim, which was over the household, and Shebns the scribe, and the el-

ders of the priests, covered with suckcloth, to Isaiah the prophet the son of Amon 3 And they said unto him. Thue saith Hezekiah. This day is a day of trouble, and of

rebuke, and blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the Lone thy God will hear all

the words of Rab-shakeh, whom the king of Amyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God; and will reprove the words which the Loan thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up the prayer for the remnant that are left.

5 So the servants of king Herckish came to

6 ¶ And Isaiah said usto them. Thus shall the choice fir-trees thereof: and I will enter a say to your master. Thus saith the Loan, into the lodgings of his borders, and into the Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the servants of the king of

Assyria have blasphemed me 7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and be shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 T So Rab-shakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for ruinous heaps. he had beard that he was departed from

Lechish. 9 And when he heard say of Tirbakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight aigst thee : he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jorusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of

≜myria. 11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of ssyria have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly : and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Thelasar!

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of

Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah!
14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it be ore the LOAD

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God. even thou alone, of all the kinguoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth. 16 Loan, bow down thine ear, and hear:

epen. Long, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Amyria have destroyed the nations and their lands.

18 And have east their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.
19 New therefore, O Lond our God, I

eseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD God, even thou

30 T Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to against Sensacherib king of Assyria I bave seard.

21 This is the word that the Lord bath pokes concerning him: The virgin the hughter of Zion bath despised thee, and laughed thee to score; the daughter of Jerusalom bath shaken her bead at thee

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed! and against whom bast thou exalted My voice, and lifted up thise eyes on high?

23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said. With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall coder-trees thereof, and prayed unto the Losn, saying,

forest of his Curmel. 24 I have digged and drunk strange waters

and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all

the rivers of besieged places.

25 Hast thou not heard long ago how I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into

26 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and con-founded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the house-top, and as corn blasted before it be rown up.

27 But I know thy abode, and thy going out. and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore I will put my book in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way which thou can est.

29 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

30 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

31 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the Loan of hosts shall do

32 Therefore thus saith the Loan concerning the king of Assyria. He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank

arainst it.

33 By the way that he came, by the same city, saith the Lond.

34 For I will desend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and for my servant David's

35 T And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the Lord went out, and amote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all

dead corpses.

36 So Seppacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Ni-Deveb.

Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the Loan God 37 And it came to pass, as he was worship-of Israel. That which thou hast prayed to me ping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of Armenia. And Esar-baddon bis son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XX. 1 Bezekiah, receiving a wessage of death, by grayer hath his life lengthened. 8 The sun goeth ten degrees backward for a sign.

Manassek succeedeth Hezekiah N those days was Hezel lah siek unto death. And the prophet Issiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the Long, Set thine house in order; for thou shalf die, and not live.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and

s a persecon thee, O Loap, remember now 20 T And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, how I have walked before thee in truth, and and all his might, and how he made a pool, with a perfect heart, and have done that which and a conduit, and brought water into the city, is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept are they not written in the book of the above.

4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone out into the middle court, that the word of the

to the mode court, that the word of the Lorn came to him, saying,
5 Turn again, and tell Hezekjah the captain of David thy father, I have beard thy prayer,
I have seen thy tears: behold, I will beal thee; on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the Lord.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and I

my servant David's sake.

7 And Isalah said, Take a lump of figs : and they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered.

8 T And Hezeklah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that the Lond will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the Loan the third day !

9 And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou have of the Loan, that the Loan will do the thing that he hath spoken: Shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees ?

10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shallow return backward ten

degrees.

Il And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the Loan; and he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the

13 And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious cintment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

14 Then came Isalab the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto And Hezekiah said. They are come

from a far country, even from Babylon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine bouse? And Hezekiah answered, All the things that are in mine house have they seen : there is nothing among my treasures

that I have not shewed them. 16 And Isafah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the

word of the Lorp.

17 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall be carried into Babylen: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away : and they shall be eunuchs in the palace

of the king of Babylon.

19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isalah, Good is the word of the Lond which thou hust -poken. And he said, is it not good, if peace and truth be in my days?

cles of the kings of Judah?

21 And Hesekiah slept with his fatherse and Manassoh bis son reigned in his stead. CHAP. XXI.

1 Manasseh's reign. 3 his great tholatry. 19 Amon's wicked reign: 23 he being slotin. Josiah is made king.

MANASSEH was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's

name was Hephai-bab.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, after the abominations of will defend this city for mine own sake, and for the heathen, whom the Load cast out before

the children of Israel.

3 For he built up again the high places which Hezekiah his father had destroyed; and he reared up alters for Baal, and made a grove, as did Abab king of Israel; and wor-

shipped all the host of heaven, and served

4 And he built alters in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In Jerusalem

will I put my name.

5 And he built alears for all the host of beeven in the two courts of the house of the

Lord.

6 And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards : be wrought much wickedness in the sight of the

LORD to provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the dial of Abaz.

12 T At that time Berodach-beladan, the lown said to David, and to Solomou his son, son of Baladan king of Babylon, sent letters and a present anto Hezekish; for he had heard chosen out of all tribes of larsel, will I put are a man for ever.

8 Neither will I make the feet of Imagi move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to de according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Moses commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Manameh seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the Loan destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 ¶ And the Load spake by his servants.

the prophets, saying,

11 Because Manassch king of Judah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly above all that the Amorites did, which were before him, and bath made Judah also to sin with his idols:

12 Therefore thus saith the Loap God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jerusalem and Judai., that whoseever heareth

of it, both his cars shall tingle.

13 And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the hous of Ahab: and I will wipe Jerusalem, as a me wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning if upside

down. 14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies, and they shall become a

prey and a spoil to all their enomies;
15 Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to auger, since the day their fathers came

very much, till be had filled Jerusalem from one end to another, besides his sia wherewith he made Judah to sia, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lond.

17 T Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, ers they not written in the book of the chro- Lond.

nicles of the kings of Judah?

18 And Manassch slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned ip bis stead.

19 ¶ Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign; and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbab.

20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lenn, as his father Manasseh did.

21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked is, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:

22 And he forecok the Loan God of his fathere, and walked not in the way of the LORD. 23 ¶ And the servants of Amon conspired

against him, and slew the king in his own

24 And the people of the land slow all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the perpie of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Amen which

he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza : and Josiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Josiah's good reign: 3 he taketh core for the repair of the temple. 8 Hilkiah findeth the repair of the temple book of the law, ac.

OSIAH was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name ras Jedidah, the daughter of Adaish of Boscath.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Loan, and walked in all the way of David his father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left. .

3 ¶ And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe, to the house of the Load, saying,

4 Go up to Hilkish the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is brought into the house of the Lord, which the keepers of the door have gathered of the people :

5 And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into of the house of the Loup: and let them give it to the doers of the work which to in the house of the Long, to repair the breaches of the house.

6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and ma-

7 Howhelt, there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 T And Hilkish the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe. I have found the book

of the law is the house of the Loan, And the Loan, and all the men of Judah and all

Chap. xxii, xxiii.

forth out of Egypt, even unto this day. Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read 16 Moscover Manasach shed innocent blood it.

9 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the

10 And Shaphan the scribe showed the king. saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king h heard the words of the book of the law, that

be rent bis clothes. 12 And the king commanded Hilkinh the priest, and Abikam the son of Shaphan, and Achbor the son of Michaiah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asahiah a servant of the king's,

13 Go ye, inquire of the Load for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is the wrath of the Lord that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to de

according unto all that which is written concerning w 14 So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvah, the son of Harbas, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college;) and they communed with

15 T And she said unto them, Thus saidh

the Lord God of Israel. Tell the man that sent you to me, 16 Thus saith the Loan, Behold, I will

bring evil upon this place, and upon the in-habitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read:

17 Because they have forsaken me, and have burnt incesse unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their bands; therefore my weath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to the king of Judah, which sent you to inquire of the Lord, thus shall ye say to him. Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, As

touching the words which thou hast heard;
19 Because thine heart was tender, and thou hast humbled thyself before the Loso, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become a desolation, and a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard thee, saith the LORD.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word agair.

CHAP. XXIII.

some, and to buy timber and bewn stone to re- I Jeriak covert the book of the law to be read:

3 he renereth the coverlant of the Lord, 4

and destroyeth idelatry.

A ND the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Jucah and of Jerusalem.

2 And the king went up into the house of

the inhabitants of Jerussiam with him, and children of Ammon, did the king defile. the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, both small and great : and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant

which was found in the house of the LORD. 3 ¶ And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the Lord, to walk after the Lord, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the Loup all the vessels that were made for Baul, and for the grove. and for all the host of heaven; and he burnt them vithout Jerussiem in the fields of hid-Beth-el.

5 And he put down the idolatrous priests. whom the kings of Judah Lar in the life burn inceuse in the high pla es in the cities of Judah, and in the place round about Je-rusalem; them also that turnt incesse unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to all the heat of heaven

to the brook Kidron, and burnt it at the brook Kidron, and stamped if small to powder, and Beth-el. cast the powder thereof upon the graves of the children of the people.

>7 And he brake down the houses of the sodomites, that were by the house of the Lorn, where the women wove haugings for

the grove. 8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burnt incense, from Geba

to Beer-sheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that were in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which were on a man's left hand at the gate of the eitv

9 Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the Lorn in Jeru-aiem, but they did eat of the unleavesed bread

among their brethren. 10 And he defiled Topbeth, which is in the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass

through the fire to Molech.

11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathan-melech the chamberlain, chariots of the sun with fire. 12 And the alters that were on the top of

the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the alters which Manameh had made in the two courts of the house of the Loan, did the king beat down, and had provoked him withal. brake them down from thence, and cast the

dust of them into the brook Kidron. 13 And the high places that mere before Jerusalem, which were on the right band of have chosen, and the house of which I said, the mount of Corruption, which Solomon My name shall be there. the king of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonlans, and for that he did, are they not written in the book Chemosh the abomination of the Mosbites, of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

14 And he brake in pieces the images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 ¶ Moreover the alter that was at Beth-el. and the high place which Jeroboam the son o Nebet, who made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down and burnt the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burnt the grove.

16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spled written in this book. And all the people stood the sepulchres that were there in the mount, and sent and took the bones out of the se pulchres, and burnt them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of the Long. which the man of God proclaimed, who pro-

claimed these words. 17 Then he said, What title is that that I see? And the men of the city told him, It is the sepulchre of the man of God which came ron, and carried the ashes of them unto from Judah, and proclaime these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones alone, with the bones of the prophet that came out of Samaria.

19 And all the houses also of the high places that were in the cities of Samaria, which the 6 And he brought out the grove from the kings of Israel had made to provoke the LORD house of the Loke, without Jerosalem, un- to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in

> 20 And he slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon the alters, and burnt men's hones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem.

> 21 T And the king commanded all the peaple, saving, Keep the passover unto the Lorn your God, as it is written in the book of this

22 Surely there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah;

23 But in the . ighteenth year of king Josiah. wherein this passover was holden to the Lord in Jerusalem.

24 ¶ Moreover the morkers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem. did Josian put away, that he might perform the words of the law, which were written in the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the

25 And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the Lord with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his which was in the suburbs, and burnt the might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there any like him.

house of the Lord.

26 T Notwithstanding the Lord turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, be-cause of all the provocations that Manasseh

27 And the Lord mid, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as I have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem which I

28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all

and for Milcom the abomination of the 22 Tin his days Pharach-nechob king of

Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates; and king Josiah went against him: and healew him at Megiddo when be had seen him.

30 And his servants carried him in a chariot read from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 ¶ Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah siege it.

of Libnab.

32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Loap, according to all that his and his servants, and his prince fathers had done.

33 And Pharaob-nechob put him in bands at Riblah, in the land of Hamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a

talent of gold.

34 And Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king is the room of Josiah his father, and turned his name to Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: and he came to Egypt,

and died there

And Jehoiskim gave the silver and the gold to Pharach; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he axacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one wives, and his officers, and the mi according to his taxation, to give # unto land, those carried he into cap: Pharaoh-nechoh.

36 ¶ Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of them the king of Babylon brough Rumah.

37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his fathers had done

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Jehotakim procureth his own ruin. 10 Jerusalem is taken. 17 Zedetiah's evil reign. N his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Baby-

lon came up, and Jehoiakim became his Libnab. servant three years: then he turned and re-

belled against him.

2 And the Lorn sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servants the pro-

3 Surely at the commandment of the Lord came this upon Judah, to remove them out of his sight, for the sins of Manasseh, according to

all that he did;

4 And also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; which the Loap would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim.

and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah !

6 So Jeholakim slept with his fathers; and Jeholachin his son reigned in his stead.

7 And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for the king of Babylon the rate, between two walls, which had taken from the river Eight unto the king's garden; (now the Chaldeer river Eightrates all that pertained to the king the city round about;) and the ti of Egypt. .

8 T Jebolachin was eighteen when he began to reign, and he Jerusalem three months. And h name was Nehushta, the daughter of Jerusalem.

9 And he did that which was sight of the Loup, according to

father had done.

10 T At that time the servants of nezzar king of Babylon came up a: raiem, and the city was besiezed.

11 And Nebuchadnezzar king

came against the city, and his serv

12 And Jeholachin the king of . out to the king of Babylon, he, and officers: and the king of Babylon i the eighth year of his reign.

13 And he carried out thence a sures of the house of the LORD, a sures of the king's house, and cut i the vessels of gold which Solom Israel had made in the temple of the

the Loan had said.

14 And he carried away all Jeru all the princes, and all the mighty lour, even ten thousand captives. "raftsmen and amiths: none rem the poorest sort of the people of th 15 And he carried away Jel Babylon, and the king's mother, an

Jerusalem to Babylon. 16 And all the men of might, thousand, and craftsmen and smi sand, all that were strong and apt for

Babylon.

17 T And the king of Rabylon taniah his father's brother king it and changed his name to Zedekian.

18 Zedekiah mastwenty and or when he began to reign, and he reig vears in Jerusalem. And his mot mas Hamutal, the daughter of J

19 And he did that which was sight of the Lorp, according to all

akim had done.

20 For through the anger of t came to pass in Jerusalem and Juhad cast them out from his presendeklah rebelled against the king of CHAP. XXV.

1 Jerusalem is besieged. 4 Zedekie sons slain, and his eyes put

A ND it came to pass in the nin his reign, in the tenth more tenth day of the month, that Nebu king of Babylon came, he, and a against Jerusalem, and pitched aga they built forts against it round ah

2 And the city was besieged eleventh year of king Zedekiab.

3 And on the ninth day of the f the famine prevailed in the city, as no bread for the people of the land

4 ¶ And the city was broken up men of war fled by night, by t way toward the plain

5 And the army of the Chaldees pursued; of Jericho: and all his army were scattered from him.

up to the king of Babylon to Riblah; and they gave judgment upon him.

7 And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried

him to Babylon.

8 ¶ And in the fifth month, on the seventh day of the month, (which is the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Baby-math lon,) came Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard, land. a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusan lem.

9 And he burnt the house of the Loan, and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusaiem, and every great men's bouse burnt he Shaphan ruler. with fire.

10 And all the army of the Chaldees that serre with the captain of the guard brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about.

11 Now the rest of the people that were left guard carry away

12 But the captain of the guard left of the

bandmen.

13 And the pillers of bress that were in the land serve the king of Sabyson; and the bases, and the well with you.

25 But it came to pass in the seventh mouth, 25 But it came to pass in the seventh mouth, the son of did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon.

brass, wherewith they ministered, took they

15 And the fire-pans, and the bowls, and such things as were of gold, in gold, and of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took Chaldees

16 The two pillars, one sea, and the bases, which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; the brase of all these yessels was without weight.

17 The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and the chapiter upon it was brass; and the beight of the chapiter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapiter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 ¶ And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the 30 And his allowance was a continual alsecond priest, and the three keepers of the lewance given him of the king, a daily rate for

19 And out of the city be took an efficer after the king, and overtook him in the plains that was set over the men of war, and five men of them that were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the prin-6 So they took the king, and brought him cipal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the city:

29 And Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of

Babylon to Riblah.

2) And the king of Babylon smete them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Ha math. So Judah was carried away out of their

22 ¶ And as for the people that remained in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them be made Gedalich the son of Ablkam the son of

23 And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor, there came to Gedaliab to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan the son of Careah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Jazzin the city, and the fugitives that fell sway to the king of Babyton, with the remaint of the of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Jazz-multkude, did Nebuzar-adan the captain of the is mish the son of a Maschathite, they and their men.

24 And Gedaliah sware to them, and to their poor of the land to be vine-dressers and hus-linen, and said unto them, Fear not to be the

that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah, that be died, 14 And the pots, and the shorels, and the with him, and smote Gedaliah, that he died, apuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of and the Jews and the Chaldees that were with him at Mizpah.

26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, and came to Egypt : for they were afraid of the

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach king of Babylon, in the year that he began to reign, did lift up the bead of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison;

28 And he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were

with him in Babylon;
29 And changed his prison garments: and he did eat breed continually before him all the

days of his life.

30 And his allowance was a centinual alevery day, all the days of his life.

The First Book of the CHRONICLES.

CHAP. L

1 Adam's line to Neah. 5 The sons of Japheth. 8 The sons of Ham. 17 The sons of Shem. 24 Shem's line to Abraham. 29 Ishmael's 24 Shem's line to Abraham. sons. 32 The sons of Keturah. 34 The pos-terity of Abraham by Esan. A DAM, Sheth, Enoch. 2 Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jered.

3 Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech, 4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

5 T The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

6 And the sons of Gomer; Ashchenas, and

Riphath, and Togarmah.
7 And the sons of Javan; Elieha, and Tagshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

8 The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizrains, Put, and Cansan. \$ And the some of Cush; Seba, and Havi-

10 And Cush begat Nimrod; he began to be

mighty upon the earth.
11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtubim,

12 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (of whom came the Philistines.) and Caphthorim.

13 And Canaan begat Zidon his first-born,

and Heth.

14 The Jebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite

15 And the Hivite, and the Archite, and the Sinite. 16 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and

the Hamathite. 17 The sons of Shem; Elam, and Ambur,

and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Meshech.

18 And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber. 19 And unto Eber were born two sons: the

name of the one was Peleg, (because in his days the earth was divided,) and his brother's name was Joktan.

20 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

21 Hadoram also, and Uzal, and Diklah, 22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

23 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab. All these were the so: 1 of Joktan.

24 T Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah,

25 Eber, Peleg, Reu,

26 Serug, Nahor, Terah,

27 Abram, the same is Abraham. 28 The sone of Abraham; Isaac, and Ish-

mael. 29 These are their generations: The first-born of Ishmael, Nebaloth; then Kedar, and

Adbeel, and Mibsam, 30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, Hadad, and

Tema.

31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael. 32 T Now the sons of Keturah, Abraham's

concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan. 33 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and

Boher, and Henoch, and Abida, and Eldash. All these are the sons of Keturah.

The sons of 34 And Abraham begat Isaac. Issac; Esau, and Israel.

35 The sons of Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and

Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.
36 The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar,

Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna. and Amalek.

37 The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerab. Shammab, and Mizzah.

38 And the some of Seir; Lotan, and Shobal.

and Mbeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezar,

and Dishan. 39 And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and Ho-

mam: and Timna was Lotan's sister.

40 The sons of Shobal; Alian, and Mana-bath, and Ebal, Shephi, and Onam. And the

And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah. 41 The sons of Anah; Dishon. And the

sons of Dishon; Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran. 42 The sons of Ezer; Billian, and Zavan

and Jakan. The sons of Dishan; Uz, and Aren.

43 T Now these ere the kings that reigned

lah, and Sabta, and Raumah, and Sabtecha, in the land of Edom, before my king reigned And the som of Raumah; Sheba, and Dedan. over the children of Israel; Bela the son of Beor: and the name of his city nas Dinbabah.

> 44 And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead. 45 And when Johab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his

stead. 48 And when Husham was dead, Hadad the son of Bedad, (which smote Midian in the

field of Mnab,) reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith. 47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

48 And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead.

49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal-banan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead. 50 And when Baal-hanan was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead : and the name of his city

mas Pai; and his wife's name mas Mehetabel the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab. 51 T Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timna, duke Alah, duke

Jetbeth. 52 Duke Abelibamab, duke Elab, duke Pi-

non. 53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibrar, 54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These are the dukes of Edom.

CHAP. II. 1 The sons of Israel. 3 The posterity of Ju-dah. 13 The children of Jesse. 18 Caleb's posterity. 21 Hesron's posterity. 25 Jerak-

meel's posterity.
NHESE are the sons of Israel; Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judab, Issachar, and Zebulun,

2 Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

3 The sons of Judah: Er, and Opan, and Shelah: nhich three were born unto him of the daughter of Shua the Canaanitess. And Er the first-born of Judah was evil in the sight

4 And Tamar his daughter in-law bare him Pharez and Zerah. All the sons of Judah were five. 5 The sons of Pharez; Hezron, and Hamul.

6 And the sons of Zerah; Zimri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and Dara: ave of them in all. 7 And the sons of Carmi; Achar the troubler

of Israel, who transgressed in the thing accurred.

8 And the sors of Ethan; Azariah. 9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born

of the Lord; and he slew him.

unto him; Jerahmeel, and Ram, and Chelubai.

16 And Ram begat Amminadab, and Am-

minadab begat Nahshon, prince of the children of Judah; 11 And Nahshon begat Salma, and Salma

begat Boaz. 12 And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat Jesse.

13 T And Jerse begat his first-born Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and Shimma the third,

14 Nethancel the fourth, Raddai the Afth, 15 Ozen the sixth, David the seventh: 16 Whose sisters were Zeruiah, and Abige H.

And the sons of Zeruiah; Abishai, and Joah,

and Asahel, three. 17 And Abigail bare Amasa: and the father of Amasa was Jether the Ishmaelite. Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran be-18 T And Caleb the son of Hezron begat gat Gazez. children of Azubah his wife, and of Jerioth: her sons are these; Jesher, and Shobab, and Ardon.

19 And when Azubak was dead, Caleb took unto him Ephrath, which bare him Hur.

20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat Bezaleel. 21 T And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir the father of Gilead, whom he married when he was threescore years old.

and she bare him Segub

22 And Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead.

23 And he took Geshur, and Aram, with the towns of Jair, from them, with Kenath and the towns thereof, even threescore cities : all these belonged to the sons of Machir the father of

Gilead.

24 And after that Hezron was dead in Caleb-ephratab, then Abiah, Hezron's wife, bare him Ashur, the father of Tekoa.

25 ¶ And the sons of Jerahmeel, the firstborn of Hezron, were Ram the first-horn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ahijah.

26 Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose same was Atarah, she was the mother of Onam.

27 And the sons of Ram, the first-born of Jesahmeel, were Masz, and Jamin, and Eker.

28 And the sous of Onam were Shammai, and And the sons of Shammai: Nadab, and Jada.

Abishur. 29 And the name of the wife of Abishur was Abihail, and she bare him Abban, and

Molul. 30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Ap-

paim: but Seled died without children 31 And the sons of Appaim: Ishi. And the

one of Ishi; Sheshan. And the children of Bheshan; Ahlai. 32 And the sons of Jada, the brother of

Shammai: Jethur, and Jonathan: and Jethur died without children. 33 And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and

Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel. 34 7 Now Sheshan had no sons, but daugh-

era : and Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian. whose name was Jarha.

35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife, and she bare him Attai. 36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan be-

gat Zabad. 37 And Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal be-

gat Obed, 38 And Obed begat Jehu. and Jehu begåt Azariah,

39 And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah

40 And Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum.

41 And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jeka-

miah begat Elishama. 42 T Now the soms of Caleb, the brother of

Jerahmeel, were Mesha his first-born, which was the father of Ziph: and the sons of Mareshah, the father of Hebron.

43 And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema.

44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jorkoam: and Rekem begat Shammai. 45 And the son of Shammai was Maon: and

Maon was the father of Beth-gur. 44 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare son, Zedekiah his son.

47 And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and Geshan, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph.

48 Maachah, Caleb's concubine, bare She-

ber, and Tirhanah 49 She bare also Shaaph the father of Mad-

mannah. Sheva the father of Machbenah, and the father of Gibea: and the daughter of Caleb was Achsah.
50 % These were the sons of Caleb the som

of Hur, the first-born of Ephratah : Shobal the

father of Kirjath-jearim 51 Salma the father of Beth-lehem, Harenh

the father of Beth-gader.
52 And Shobal the father of Kirjath-jearine had sons; Haroch, and half of the Manahathites.

53 And the families of Kirjath-jearim, the Ithrites, and the Publies, and the Shumathites, and the Jishraites: of them came the Zarea thites, and the Eshtaulites.

54 The sons of Salma; Beth-lehem, and the Netophathites, Ataroth, the house of Joab, and balf of the Manabethites, the Zorites

55 And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the Shimea-thites, and Suchathites. These are the Konites that came of Hemath, the father of the house of Rechab

CHAP. III.

1 The sons of David: 10 his line to Zedekiah.
17 The successors of Jeconiah. TOW these were the sons of David which were born unto him in Hebron; the firstborn, Amnon of Ahinoam the Jezreelitese; the second Daniel, of Abigail the Carmel-

ites:; 2 The third Absalom the son of Manchah. the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur; the

fourth Adonitah the son of Haggith : 3 The fifth Shephatian, of Abital; the sixth

lthream, by Eglah his wife. 4 These six were born unto him in Hebron : and there he reigned seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty

and three years.

5 And these were born unto him in Jerusslem; Shimes, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bath-shua the daughter of

6 Ibhar also, and Elishama, and Eliphelet, 7 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

8 And Elishama, and Elisda, and Eliphelet, nine.

9 These were all the sons of David, besides the sons of the concubines, and Tamar their sister.

· 10 T And Solomon's son was Rehoboam; Abia his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat his

11 Joram his son, Ahazinh his son, Jossh his son,

12 Amazlah his son, Azariah his son, Jotham his son,

13 Abaz his son, Hezekiah hie son, Manaeseh his son.

14 Amon his son, Jesiah his son. 15 And the sons of Josiah were, the first born Johanan, the second Jeholakim, the third Zedeklah, the fourth Shallum.

16 And the sons of Jehoiskim; Jeconiak his

Ammiel:

17 ¶ And the seas of Jecoulab, Amir : Sala-

thiel his son, 18 Malchirem also, and Pedelah, and Shena-

ar, Jecamiah, Hosbama, and Nedabiah. 19 And the sons of Pedaiah mers Zerubhael and Shimei : and the som of Zerubbabel : feshullam, and Hananiah, and Shelomith their sister:

. 30 And Hashubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah,

and Hasadiah, Jushab-hesed five.

21 And the some of Hananiah; Pelatiah, and Jessiah: the sons of Reptainh, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shechaniah.

22 And the sons of Shechaniah; Shemaiah: and the sons of Shemaish; Hattush, and Igeal, and Bariah, and Nearlah, and Shaphat, stx.

23 And the sons of Neariah; Elicenai, and Hezekinh, and Azrikam, three.

24 And the sons of Elivenai were Hodalah, and Risshib, and Pelaiah, and Akkub, and Johanna, and Delaiah, and Anani, seven.

Johanna, and Determ, and Augus, seven.
CHAP. IV.
3, 11 The postsetty of Judah by Caleb the son
of Hav: 5 of Asher the postsumous son of
Mexica: 9 of Jahez and his prayer. 21 The porterity of Shelah, 24 and of Simeon: 39

their conquest of Gedor, &c.

THE sons of Junah; Pharez. Hezron, and
Carmi, and Hur, and Shohal Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal

2 And Regian the son of Suchal begat Jabath, and Jahath begat Ahumai and Lahad. These are the families of the Zorathites

3 And these were of the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash; and the name of their sister was Hazelelroni.

4 And Pennel the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushali. These are the sons of Hur, the first-born of Ephratah, the father of

Beth-lebem 5 T And Asbur the father of Tekes had two

wives, Heish and Nasrah. 6 And Naarah bare bim Ahuzam, and Heber, and Temeni, and Hashashtari. These

ere the sous of Naarah. 7 And the sons of Heish were Zereth, and

Jezoer, and Ethnan.

8 And Coz begat Annb, and Zobebah, and the families of Abarbel the son of Harrin

9 ¶ And Jahez was more honourable than his bretbren: and his mother called his hame Jahez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow.

10 And Jahez called on the God of Israel,

aying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me ind, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest p me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested.

11 ¶ And Chelub the brother of Shunh begat Mehir, which was the father of Eshton.

12 And Eshton begat Both-rapha, and Paah, and Tehinnah, the father of Ir-nahash. These are the men of Rechab.

IS And the sons of Kenaz; Othniel, and Beraich: and the sons of Othniel; Hathath.

Seraish begat Josb, the father of the valley of Charachim; for they were craftsmen. 15 And the some of Caleb the son of Jephun-

seh; iru, Elah, and Nasm: and the sons of Elah, even Kenaz.

16 And the sons of Jehtleisel; Ziph, and Minhah. Tirle, and Amreel.

17 And the sons of Ezra were Jether, and Mered, and Epher, and Jajon: and she bare Miriam, and Shammai, and Ishbah the father

of Eshtemon. 18 And his wife Jehudijah bare Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And these are the some of Bithiah the daughter

of Pharaob, which Mered took. 19 And the sons of his wife Hodish the sis-

ter of Naham, the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the Maachathite. 20 And the sons of Shimon were Amnon.

and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi were Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth.

21 The sons of Shelah the son of Judah were, Er the father of Lecah, and Landah the father of Mareshah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the bouse of Ashbea,

22 And Jokim, and the men of Chozeba, and Joseph, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Jashubi-lehem. And there are ancient things.

23 These were the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 The sons of Simeon were, Nemuel, and Jamin, Jarih, Zerah, and Shaul:

25 Shallum hiseon, Mibsa, a his son, Mishma hia son.

26 And the sons of Mishma; Hamuel his son, Zacchur his son: Shimei his son.

'27 And Shin had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren bad not many children, neither did all their family multiply like to the children of Judah.

28 And they dwelt at Beer-sheha, and Mo-

ladah, and Hazar-shual,

29 And at Bilhah, and at Exem, and at Tolad,

30 And at Bethuel, and at Horman, and at Ziklag.

31 And at Beth-marcaboth, and Hazarsu-sim, and at Beth-birel, and at Shazarim. These re their cities unto the reign of

32 And their villages were, Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, ave cities: 33 And all their villages that were round

about the same cities, unto Baal. These were their habitations, and their genealogy

34 And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Joshah

the son of Amaziah,
35 And Joel, and Jehu the son of Josibiah. the son of Seruah, the son of Asiel,

36 And Elioenal, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohainh, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiel,

and Benaiah. 37 And Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shematah;

38 These mentioned by their names were princes in their (amilies; and the house of

their fathers increase: greatly. 39 T And they went to the entrance of Ge-dor, even unto the east side of the valley, to 14 And Meonothal begat Ophrah: and

seek pasture for their flocks. 40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land was wide, and quiet, and peaceable:

for they of Ham had dwelt there of old. 41 And these writter by name came in the days of Hezekish king of Judah, and smote

their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms : because; and the Hagarites were delivered into their there was pasture there for their flocks.

42 And some of them, even of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount treated of them; because they put their trust Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and in him. Nearish, and Rephaish, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishl.

43 And they smote the rest of the Amalekites that were escaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

CHAP. V. I The line of Reuben: 9 their habitation, and

conquest of the Hagarites. OW the sons of Reuben the first-born of Israel, (for he was the first-born; but, foresmuch as he defiled his father's bed, his hirthright was given unto the sons of Joseph, the son of Israel: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came the chief ruler; but the birth-

right was Joseph's:)

3 The sons, I say, of Reuben, the first-born of Israel were, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.

4 The sons of Joel; Shemaiah his son, Gog

his son, Shimei his son,

5 Micah his son, Reals his son, Baal his son, 5 Beerah his son, whom Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria carried away captive: he was prince of the Reubenites.

the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, were the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah,

8 And Bela the son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel, who dwalt in Arcer, even

unto Nebo, and Baal-meon. And eastward be inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Euhrates: because their cattle were multiplied

in the land of Gilead. 10 And in the days of Saul they made war with the Hagarites, who fell by their hand:

and they dwelt in their tents throughout all the east land of Gilead. 11. T And the children of Gad dwalt over

rainst them, in the land of Bashan unto Saicah:

12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the next, and Jaanai, and Shaphat in Beshan.

13 And their brethren, of the house of their fathers, were, Michael, and Meshullam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and Jachan, and Zia, and Heber, seven.

14 These are the children of Ablhail the son of Huri, the son of Jaroch, the son of Gi ead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai,

the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz; 15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and an her towns, and in all the suburbs of Sharon,

upon their borders. 17 All these were reckoned by genesiogles

in the days of Jotham king of Judah, and in the

days of Jeroboam king of Israel.

18 The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh, of Waliant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with the Hagarites, with Jetur, and Nephish, and Nodab.

hand, and all that were with them : for they cried to God in the battle, and he was en

21 And they took away their cattle : of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of men as hundred thouвалд.

22 For there fell down many shin, because the war was of God. And they dwelt in their steads until the captivity.

23 T And the children of the half-tribe of

Manasseh dwelt in the land: they increased from Beshan unto Beal-hermon and Senir, and unto mount Hermon. 24 And these were the heads of the house

of their fathers, even Epher, and Ishi, and Etiel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hoda-viah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, famous men, and heads of the bouse of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria, and be carried them away, (even the Reubenites, and 7 And his brethren by their families, when the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasech,) and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day.

CHAP. VI.

The sons of Levi. 4 The line of the priests. 49 The office of Auron, and his line. HE sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and

.Merari. 2 And the sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar,

and Hebron, and Uzziel. 3 And the children of Amram; Aaron, and

Moses, and Mirlam. The sons also of Aaren : Nadab and Abibu, Eleazar and Ithamar. 4 T Eleazar begat Phinehas, Phinehas begat

Abishua,
5 And Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki be-

gat Uzzi 6 And Uzzi begat Zerahiah, and Zerahiah

begat Merajoth, 7 Meraioth begat Americk, and Americk

begat Ahitub, 8 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok be-

gat Abimaaz, 9 And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Azariah begat Johanan,

10 And Johanan begat Azariah, (he if is that executed the priest's office in the temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem.)

11 And Azariah begat Amariah, and Ama-

riah begat Ahitub, 12 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok be-

get Shallum, 13 And Shallum begat Hilkiah, and Hilkiah

begat Azariah, 14 And Azariah begat Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Jehozadak,

15 And Jehozadak went into captivity. when the Loap carried away Judah and Jerusalem by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar. 16 The sons of Levi; Gershom, Kohath,

and Merari.

th Jetur, and Nephish, and Nodab. 17 And these of the names of the sons of 20 And they were helped against them, Gershom; Libni, and Shkuei.

and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

19 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. and these are the families of the Levites, according to their fathers.

20 Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his

son, Zimmah his son, 21 Joah his son, Iddo his son, Zerah his son,

Jeaterai his son.

22 The sons of Kohath; Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir bis son, 23 Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph his son,

and Amir bis son,

24 Tahath ais son, Uriel his son, Uzziah his son, and Shaul his son. 25 And the sons of Elkanah; Amasai, and

Ahimoth. 26 As for Elkanah: the sons of Elkanah; Zophai his son, and Nahath his son,

27 Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, Elkanah

his son. 28 And the sons of Samuel; the first-born

Vashnı, and Abiah 29 The sone of Merari; Mahli, Libni his

son, Shimei his son, Uzza his son, 30 Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asafab

his son. 31 And these are they whom David set over the service of song in the house of the LORD. after that the ark had rest.

32 And they ministered before the dwellingplace of the tabernacie of the congregation with singing, until Solomon had built the house of the Loro in Jerusalem: and then they waited on their office according to their order.

33 And these ere they that waited, with their children. Of the sons of the Kohathites: Heman a singer, the son of Joel, the son of cities.

Shemuel, 31 The son of Elkanah, the son of Jeroham,

the son of Eliel, the son of Toah, 35 The son of Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son of Amasai,

36 The son of Elkanah, the son of Joel, the son of Azarlah, the son of Zephaniah,

37 The sou of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ebissaph, the son of Korah,

38 The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.

39 And his brother Asaph, (who stood on his right hand,) even Asaph, the son of Berachiah the son of Shimea,

40 The son of Michael, the son of Basseiah, the son of Malchigh.

41 Theson of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the on of Adaish,

42 The son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei.

43 The son of Jahath, the son of Gershom. the son of Levi.

44 And their brethren, the sons of Merari, stood on the left hand: Ethan the son of Kishi, the son of Abdi, the son of Malluch,

45 The son of Hashabiah, the son of Amawish, the son of Hilkish,

46 The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of Shamer.

47 The son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of Levi.

48 Their brethren also the Levites were appointed unto all manner of segvice of the tabernacle of the house of God.

49 T But Aaron and his sons effered upon the after of the burst-offering, and on the alter 72 And out of the tribe of Issecher; Ke-

18 And the sons of Kohath were Amram, tof incense, and were appeinted for all the work of the place most hely, and to make an atone-ment for Israel, according to all that Meses the servant of God had commanded.

Chap. vi

neh.

50 And these are the sons of Aaren; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son, 51 Bukki bis son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah

his son.

53 Merajoth his son, Ameriah his son, Ahitub his son. 53 Zadok his son, Ahimaaz his son.

54 T Now these are their dwelling-places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kehathites: for theirs was the lot.

55 And they gave them Hebron in the land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round about

56 But the fiel & of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Caleb the son of Jephun-

57 And to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of Judah. samely, Hebron, the city of refuge, and Libnah with her suburbs, and Jattir,

and Eshtemoa, with their suburbs, 58 And Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with

ber suburbs, 59 And Ashan with her suburbs, and Beth shemesh with her suburbs .

80 And out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and Alemeth with her suburbs, and Austhoth with her suburbs. their cities throughout their families were

thirteen cities. 61 And unto the sons of Kehath, which were left of the family of that tribe, were cities given out of the half-tribe, namely out of

the half-tribe of Manasseh, by lot, ten 62 And to the sons of Gershom throughout

their families were given out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities

63 Unto the sons of Merari were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

64 And the children of Israel gave to the Levites there cities with their suburbe.

65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities which are called by their names.

66 And the residue of the families of the some of Kohath bad cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ephraim.

67 And they gave unto them, of the cities of refure. Shechem in mount Enhraim with her suburbs; they gave also Gezer with her suburbe,

68 And Jokmeam with her suburbe, and Beth-horon with her suburbs,

69 And Ajalon with her suburbs, and Gath-

rimmon with her suburt

70 And out of the half-tribe of Manassek; Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kohath.

71 Unto the some of Garshom were given out of the family of the half-tribe of Manasseh. Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and Ashtaroth with her suburbs.

sech with her suburbs, Daberath with her sub-seldiers, fit to go out for war end battle. 12 Shuppim also, and Huppim, the chilarbs,

73 And Ramoth with her suburbs, and Amem with her suburbs :

74 And out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her sub-

75 And Hukok with her suburbs, and Re-

hob with her suburbs:

76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali; Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, and Hammon with her suburbs, and Kirjathaim with er auburbs.

77 Unto the rest of the children of Merari were given out of the tribe of Zebulun, Rimmon with her auburbs, Tabor with her

suburbs:

78 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, were given them out of the tribe in Reuben, Bezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jabzah with the son of Manasseh. her suburbs.

79 Kedemoth also with her suburbs, and Mephasth with her suburbs:

80 And out of the tribe of Gad; Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahansim

with her suburbs. 81 And Heshbop with her suburbs, and Ja-

zer with her suburbs.

CHAP. VII.

1 The sons of Issachar, 6 of Benjamin, 13 of Naphtali, 14 of Manasseh, 20 and Ephraim. OW the sons of Issachar were, Tola, and Puah, Jashub, and Shimron, four.

2 And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their father's house, to wit, of Tola: they were valiant men of might in their generations; whose number was in the days of David two and twenty thousand and six hundred.

3 And the sons of Uzzi; Izrabiah: and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, Ishaiah, five : all of them chief men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, were bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand men. for they had many wives and sons.

5 And their brethren, among all the fami-Hee of Issachar, were valuant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

6 The sons of Benjamin; Bela, and Be-

sher, and Jediael, three

7 And the sone of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; berds of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Becher; Zemira, and Joseph, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Abinh, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these are the sons of Becher.

2 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, mas twenty thousand and two hundred. 10 The sous also of Jedisel; Bilhan: and

the sons of Bilban; Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenzanah, and Zethan, and

Thurshish, and Ahisbahar.

11 All these the sons of Jedisel, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred Pupels, and Ara.

dren of Ir, and Hushim, the sons of Aher. 13 The sons of Naphtali; Jahziel, and Guni. and Jezer, and Shallum, the sons of Bilbah.

14 The sons of Manasseh; Ashriel, whom she bare : (but his concubine the Aramitem bare Machir the father of Gilead:

15 And Machir took to wife the sister of Fiuppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name was Maschah;) and the name of the second was Zelophehad: and Zelophehad had daugh-

16' And Maachah the wife of Machir bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his brother was Sheresh; and his soms were Ulam and Raketn.

17 And the sons of Ulam; Bodan.

were the sons of Gilead, the son of Machir, 18 And his sister Hammoleketh bare Ishod,

and Abiezer, and Mahalan. 19 And the some of Shemida were, Abian,

and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam 20 T And the sons of Ephraim; Shuthelab,

and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Eladah his son, and Tahath his son,

21 And Zahad his son, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath that were born in that land slew, because

they came down to take away their cattle.
22 And Ephraim their father mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him.

28 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name Beriah, because it went evil with his bouse.

24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who built Beth-horon the nether, and the upper, and Uzzen-aberab.) -

25 And Rephah was his son, also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son,

26 Landan his son, Ammibud his son, Elishama his son,

27 Non his son, Jehoshua his son.

28 ¶ And their possessions and habitations were, Beth-el and the towns thereof, and eastward Naaran, and westward Geger with the towns thereof; Shechem also and the towns thereof, unto Gaza and the towns thereof:

29 And by the borders of the children of Manasseh, Reth-shean and her towns, Taanach and he: towns, Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwelt the chil-

dren of Joseph the son of Israel. 30 T The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Isuah, and Isuah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister.

31 And the sons of Reriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who is the father of Birzavith.

32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and Shomer,

and Hotham, and Shua their sister 33 And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and

Bimbal, and Ashvath: these are the children of Japhlet.

34 And the sons of Shamer; Ahi, and Rob-gan, Jehubbah, and Aram.

35 And the sons of his brother Helem; Zophab, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amai

36 The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Har-nepher, and Shual, and Reri, and Imrah, 37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shil-

shah, and Itaran, and Beera. 36 And the sons of Jether; Jephunneh, and

- 35 And the some of Ulla; Arab, and Haniel, and Rezio.
- 40 All these were the children of Asher, heads of their father's house, choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war and to battle was twenty and . A thousand men.

CHAP. VIII. The sons and chief men of Benjamin. 33 The stock of Saul and Jonathan.

TOW Benjamin begat Bela his first-born, Ashbel the second, and Aharah the third

2 Nobah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth. 3 And the some of Bela were, Addar. and

Gera, and Abihud,

4 And Abishua, and Naaman, and Aboah,

- 5 And Gera, and Shephuphan, and Huram. 6 And these are the sons of Ehud: these
- Manahath : 7 And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza, and Ahihud.
- 8 And Shaharaim begat children in the country of Moab, after he had sent them away ; Hushim and Baara were his wives

9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcham, 10 And Jeux, and Shachia, and Mirma.

se were his sons, heads of the fathers.

11 And of Hushim be begat Ahitub, and El-

pasi. 12 The sons of Elpsal; Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built One, and Lod, with the towns thereof:

13 Beriah also, and Shema, who were heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Ajalon, who drove away the inhabitants of Gath:

16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the es of Beriah :

17 And Zebadiah, and Meshuliam, and He-

zeki, and Heber, 18 Ishmerai also, and Jezliah, and Jobab,

the sons of Elpsal;
19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabil.

20 And Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliel,

21 And Adalah, and Beraiah, and Shimreth, the sons of Shimhi:

22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Ellel,

23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan,

24 And Hammish, and Elam, and Antothijeb.

25 And Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of Shashak :

26 And Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and

Athaliah. 27 And Jareslab, and Eliah, and Zichri, the

sons of Jerobam. B These were heads of the fathers, by

their generations, chief men. These dwelt in Jarumiem.

29 And at Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon; whose wife's name was Manchalt :

30 And his first-born son Abdon and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab,

31 And Gedor, and Ahlo, and Eacher. 32 And Mikloth begat Shimeah. And these also dweit with their brethren in Jerusalem, ever against them.

33 ¶ And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul. and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and Esh-baal.

34 And the son of Jonathan was Merib baal;

and Merib-baal begat Micah. 35 And the sons of Micah were Pithon, and

Melech, and Tarea, and Ahaz 36 And Ahaz begat Jehoadah; and Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri;

and Zimri begat Moza,

37 And Moza begat Binea: Kapha was his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son:

38 And Agel had six sons, whose names are these, Asrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel.

39 And the sons of Eshek his brother were. Ulam his first-born, Jehush the second, and

Eliphelet the third.

40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men are the heads of the fathers of the inhabi- of valour, archers, and had many sons, and tants of Geba, and they removed them to sons sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Benjamin. CHAP. IX.

1 The original of Israel's and Judah's genealogies. 37 The charge of certain Leviles.

35 Saul and Jonathan's stock. O all Israel were reckoned by genealogies:

and behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah, who were carried away to Babylon for their transgression.

2 T Now the first inhabitants, that dwell in their possessions in their cities, were, the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the Ne-

3 And in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judab, and of the children of Benjamin, and of

the children of Ephraim, and Manasseh; 4 Uthai the son of Ammibud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the

children of Pharez the son of Judah. 5 And of the Shilonites; Asaiah the first-

born, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and nur ty. 7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the

son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hasenuah, 8 And Ibneigh the son of Jeroham, and Elah

the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shephatiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah,

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers

10 ¶ And c' the priests; Jedalah, and Jehoiarib, and Jac

Il And Aza. the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshuliam, t. on of Zadok, the son of Merajoth, the sou .. Abitub, the ruler of the house of God;

12 And Adalah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchijah, and Massiat the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Mcshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer,

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; very able men for the work of the service of the house of God

14 And of the Levites; Shemaish the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Mereri;

15 And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri.

the son of Asaph;
16 And Obadish the son of Shemalah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun; and Berechish the son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites

17 And the porters were, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum was the chief;

18 Who hitherto mailed in the king's gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi.

19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Korshites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, being over the host of the Lond, were keepers

of the entry.

20 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past, and the Loap

was with him. 21 And Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah was porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom David and Samuel the seer did ordain in their set office.

23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the Loan, asser'y, the house of the tabernacle, by wards. 24 In four quarters were the porters, to-

ward the east, west, north, and south. 25 And their brethren, which were in their villages, were to come after seven days from

time to time with them. 26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their set office, and were over the chambers and treasuries of the house of

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

28 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should bring

them in and out by tale.

29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankineense, and the spices.

30 And some of the sons of the priests made the ointment of the spices.

31 And Mattithiah, one of the Levites, who was the first-born of Shallum the Korabite. had the set office over the things that were made in the pans.
32 And other of their brethren, of the sons

of the Kohathites, were over the shew-bread, to

prepare it every sabbath.

33 And there are the singers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, who remaining in the chambers were free : for they were employed in that work day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Levites were chief throughout their generations; these

dwelt at Jerusalem. 35 ¶ And in Gibson dwelt the father of Gibeou, Jehiel, whose wife's name was Maschah :

36 And his first-born son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Basl, and Ner, and Nadab, 37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah,

and Mikloth.

38 T And Mikloth begat Shimeam. they also dwelt with their brothren at Jerusa

lem, over against their brethren. 39 And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and

Abinadab, and Esh-baul. 40 And the son of Jonathan was Merib-haai : and Merib-baal begat Micab.

41 And the sons of Micah were Pithon, and Melechand Tahrea, and Ahas.

42 And Ahaz begat Jarah, and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza,

43 And Moza begat Binea; and Rephalah his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son.

44 And Azel had six sons, whose names ere these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmeel, and Sheuriah, and Obadiah, and Hanan: these were the sons of Azel.

CHAP. X. 1 Saul's overthrow and death: 8 the Philistines triumah over him. 11 Jabesh-zilead's kinduess to him and his sons.

TOW the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchi-

shua, the sons of Saul. 3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded of

the archers. 4 Then said Suul to his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith . lest these uncircumcised come and abuse me. But his armour-br a r would not; for he was sore afraid. Ho Salli took a aword, and fell

upon it. 5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Sank was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and

died. 6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his

bouse died together. 7 And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they fied, and that Saul and his some were dead, then they forsook their cities and fled; and the Philistines came and

dwelt in them. 8 T And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his some fallen in mount Gilbon.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his bead, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their idels, and to the pag-

10 And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple

of Daton.

11 ¶ And when all Jabesh-gilead heard all

that the Philistines had done to Saul, 12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jaberh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jabesh, and fasted

seven days.
13 T So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the Loap, even

against the word of the Lord, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had

a familiar spirit, to inquire of #; 14 And inquired not of the Loan : therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto

David the son of Jesse.

CHAP. XI. 3 David made king: 4 he winneth the castle of Zion from the Jebustles by Joah's valour: 10 A catalogue of his northies.

THEN all Israel gathered themselves to

David noto Hebron, saying, Behold, we

- are thy bone and thy flesh.

 2 And moreover in time past, even when Saul was king, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the Loan thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt feed my people name among the three. Israel, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Israel.
- 3 Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the Loan; and they anointed David king over according to the word of the Loan by Samuel.

4 ¶ And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which is Jebus; where the Jebusites mere, the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheas David took the castle of Zion, which is the city of David.

6 And David said, Whoseever smiteth the

Jebusites first shall be chief and captain. So Josh the son of Zeruish went first up, and was

chief. 7 And David dwelt in the castle; therefore

they called it, The city of David.

8 And he built the city round about, even

from Millo round about; and Joab repaired the rest of the city.

9 So David waxed greater and greater : for the Loap of bosts was with him.

10 These also ere the chief of the mighty

men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Israel, to make him king according to the word of the Loap concerning Lorael. 11 And this is the number of the mighty

men whom David had; Jashobeam an Hachpenite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain by him at one time.

12 And after him was Eleazar he son of Podo the Abobite, who was one of the three

mighties.

13 He was with David at Pas-dammim. and there the Philistines were gathered together to attle, where was a parcel of ground full of partey; and the people fled from before the **Philistines**

14 And they set themselves in the midst of has parcel, and delevered it, and slew the Philistines; and the Load saved them by a great delivernate.

15 ¶ Now three of the thirty captains went

sown to the rock to David, into the cave of Adultam; and the host of the Philistines enemped in the valley of Rephalm.

16 And David was then in the hold, and the Philistines' garrison was then at Beth-lehem.

17 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, that is at the gate?

18 And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took if, and brought if to David: but David would not drink of it, but poured it out to the LORD.

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the

blood of these men that have put their lives in jeopardy i for with the jeopardy of their lives they brought it: therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three might iest.

20 ¶ And Abishai the brother of Joab, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear

against three hundred, he slew them, and had a 21 Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for he was their captain

beit he attained not unto the first three. 22 Benaish the son of Jeholada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts; he slew two lion-like men of Mosb: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a

anowy day.

23 And he slew an Egyptian, a man of great stature, five cubits high; and in the Epyptian's hand was a spear like a weaver's beam : and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him

with his own spear.

24 These things did Bensish the son of Jehoisds, and had the same among the three

mighties.

25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the first three: and David set him over his guard.

26 T Also the valiant men of the armies were Asahel the brother of Joah, Elhanan the

son of Dodo of Beth-lehem.

27 Shammoth the Harorite, Helez the Pelonite,

28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abie-

zer the Autothite.

29 Sibbecai the Hushathite, Ilaithe Ahohite, 30 Maharai the Netophathite, Heled the

son of Baanah the Netophathite,

31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah, that

pertained to the children of Benjamin, Benaish the Pirathonite. 32 Hurai of the brooks of Gassh. Abiel the

Arbathite, 33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliabba the

Shaalbonke, 34 The sons of Hashem the Gizonne, Jona-

than the son of Shage the Hararite, 35 Ahiam the son of Sacar the Hararite,

Eliphel the son of Ur,

36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahljah the Pelonite,

37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the son of Ezbai.

33 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the son of Haggeri,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armour-bearer of Joab the son of Zerniah.

40 Ira the Ithrite. Gareb the Ithrite.

41 Urish the Hittite, Zabari the son of Ahlai. 42 Adims the son of Shira the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,

43 Hanan the son of Maachab, and Joshaphet the Mithnite.

44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the Arcerite,

45 Jediael the son of Shkuri, and Joha his advisement sent him away, saying, He will other, the Tizite, [fall to his master Saul to lie jeopardy of our brother, the Tizite. 46 Eliel the Mehavite, and Jeribai, and Jo-

shavish, the sons of Elpaam, and Ithmah the Moabite,

47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the Mesobaite. CHAP. XII.

1 The companies that came to David at Ziklag: 23 the armies that came to him at Hebron.

Now these are they that came to David to Ziklag, while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kish; and they nere

among the mighty men, helpers of the war. 2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the left in hurling stones, and shooting arrows out of a bow, even of Saul's brethren of Benjamin.

3 The chief was Ahiezer, then Jossh, the sons of Shemaah the Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and Berachah, and Jehu the Antothite,

4 And Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Josabad the Gederathite.

5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite, 6 Elkanah, and Jesiah, and Azareel, and

Joezer, and Jashobeam, the Kurhites, 7 And Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sous of Jeroham of Gedor.

8 And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David, into the hold to the wilderness men of might, and men of war, fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces were like the faces of lions,

and were as swift as the ross upon the moun-9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third, 10 Mishmannah the fourth. Jeremiah the

fifth, 11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh,

12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth.

13 Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai the eleventh.

14 These were of the sons of Gad, captains of the host : one of the least mas over an hundred,

and the greatest over a thousand. 15 These are they that went over Jordan in expert in war, with all instruments of war, the first month, when it had overflown all his fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they banks; and they put to flight all them of the nere not of double heart.

valleys, beth toward the east, and toward the 34 And of Naphtali a t

16 And there came of the children of Benjamin and Judah to the bold unto David.

17 And David went out to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall be knik unto you: but if ye be come to be-

tray me to mine enemies, seeing there is no wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and rebuke #. 18 Then the spirit came upon Amasai, who

was chief of the captains, and he said, Thine are me, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse: peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them

captains of the band. 19 And there fell some of Manasseh to David, when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle : but they helped them not: for the lords of the Philistines upon leven unto Isaachar, and Zebuiun, and Naph.

beads. 30 As he went to Zikiag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jedisel, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai, captains of the thousands that were of

Manasseh. 21 And they helped David against the band

of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the bost. 22 For at that time day by day there came to David to help him, until it was a great host, like the host of God.

23 ¶ And these are the numbers of the bands that were ready armed to the war, and came to David to Hebron, to turn the kingdom of Saul to him, according to the word of

the Lord. 24 The children of Judah, that bare shield and spear, mere six thousand and eight hundred, ready armed to the war. 25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men

of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred. 26 Of the children of Levi four thousand and

six bundred. 27 And Jehoiada was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred.

28 And Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains 29 And of the children of Benjamin, the

kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul. 30 And of the children of Ephraim twenty

thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, famous throughout the house of their fathers. 31 And of the half-tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make David king

32 And of the children of Issachar, which were mes that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their brethren

were at their commandment. 33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle,

34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them, & th shield and spear, thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the Danites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

36 And of Asher, such as went forth to bet-

tle, expert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half-

tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instru-ments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were of one heart to make

David kicg. 39 And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethrea

had prepared for them. 40 Moreover they that were nigh them,

tall, brought bread on 2000s, and on camels, rusalem: and David begat more sons and and on mules, and on oxen, and meat, meal, daughters. caker of figs, and bunches of reisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly : for there was joy in Israel.

CHAP. XIII.

I David fetcheth the ark from Kiriath-jearim. 9 Uzza being smillen, the ark is left at the

house of Obed-edom.

A ND David comulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.

2 And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the Lord our God, let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, that are left in all the land of Israel, and with them also to the priests and Levites which are in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather them-

selves unto us : 3 And let us bring again the ark of our God to us: for we inquired not at it in the days of

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So David gathered all Israel together, from Shinor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Kir**je**th-jearim

6 And David went up, and all Israel, to Bealah, that is, to Kirjath-jearim, which belenged to Judah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, that dwelleth between the cherubims, whose name is called on it.

7 And they carried the ark of God in a new cart out of the house of Abinadab: and Uzza

d Ahio drave the cart.

8 And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trum-

9 T And when they came unto the threshing-Soor of Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen stumbled.

10 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzza, and he amote him, because he ut his hand to the ark : and there he died beore God

11 And David was displeased, because the Lond had made a breach upon Uzza: where-

fore that place is called Perez-uzza to this day.

13 And David was afraid of God that day, aying. How shall I bring the ark of God home

13 So David brought not the ark home to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.

14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed-edom in his house three months. And the Loap blessed the house of Obededom, and all that he had. CHAP. XIV.

I Hiram's kindness to David. 2 David's felicity: 8 his two victories.

TOW Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.

2 And David perceived that the Lord had confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingtom was lifted up on high, because of his people largel.

293

3 T And David took more wives at Je-twelve.

4 Now these are the names of his children which he had in Jerusalem; Shammus, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon,

5 And Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpalet.

6 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia, 7 And Elishams, and Beelisds, and Eliphs-

8 ¶ And when the Philistines heard that David was anciented king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David. And David heard of 4t, and went out against them. 9 And the Philistines came and spread them-

selves in the valley of Rephaim. 10 And David inquired of God, mying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the Loan said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

Il So they came up to Baal-perszim; and David smote them there. Then David said, God bath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place Baal-perazim.

12 And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment, and they were

burned with fire.

13 And the Philistines yet again spread them-

selves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore David inquired again of God: and God said unto him. Go not we after them : turn away from them, and come upon them over against the mulberry-trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a

sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt go out to bettle for God is gone forth before thee to amite the bost of the Philistines.

16 David therefore did as God commanded him : and they smote the host of the Philistines from Gibeon even to Gazer.

17 And the fame of David went out into all lands; and the Lorp brought the fear of him upon all nations.

CHAP. XV.

1 David bringeth the ark from Obed-edom: 25 Ha performeth it with great joy: 29 Michal despiseth him A ND David made him houses in the city

All. of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent. 2 Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the

LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever 3 And David gathered all Israel together to

Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the Loup unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And David assembled the children of Asron, and the Levites:

5 Of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and

his brethren an hundred and twenty:
6 Of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief,

and his brethren two hundred and twenty 7-Of the sons of Gershom; Joel the chief,

and his brethren an hundred and thirty : 8 Of the sons of Elizaphan; Shemaiah the

chief, and his brethren two hundred: 9 Of the some of Hebron; Eliel the chief,

and his brethren fourscore : 10 Of the sons of Uzzlel; Amminadab-the chief, and his brethren an hundred and

11 And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asainh, and Joel, Shemalah, and Ellel, and Amminadab.

12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Levies: sanctify your-selves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the Loan God of Israel unto the place that I have prepared for

13 For because ye did if not at the first, the Lond our God made a breach upon us, for that

we sought him not after the due order. 14 So the priests and the Levites sauctified themselves to bring up the ark of the Loan

God of Israel. 15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon, as Moses commanded, according to the word of the Loup.

16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren to be the singers with instruments of musick, pealteries, and harps, and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Levites appointed Heman the son of Joel: and of his brethren, Asaph the son of Berechiah; and of the sons of Merari their bre-

thren, Ethan the son of Kushaiah;

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaish, and Masseish, and Mattithish, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom,

and Jeiel, the porters.

19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were appointed to sound with cymbals of

brass:

20 And Zechariah, and Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Masseigh, and Bensiah, with pealteries on Alamoth;

21 And Mattithiah, and Elipheleb, Mikneish, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, and Azaziah, with barps on the Sheminith to excel.

22 And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, mas for song; he instructed about the song, because he was skilful.

23 And Berechiah and Elkanah were door-

keepers for the ark.

24 And Shebaniah, and Jehoshaphat, and Nethancel, and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benniah, and Eliezer the priests, did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obededom and Jehiah were door-keepers for the ark.

25 T So David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Loan out of the house of Obed-edom with joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God belped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the Long, that they offered seven bullocks and seven rams.

27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine lines, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chemaniah the master of the song with the singers: David also had upon him an ephod of linen. 28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the

covenant of the Loan with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 T And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of the Lord came to the city of David, that Michal, the daughter of Saul, looking out at a window, saw king David deacing and playing: and sne despised him in her

CHAP. XVI. 1 David's festival sacrifice: 7 kis pealm of

thankrgiving.
Of they brought the ark of God, and set it in
the midst of the tent that David had pitched for it : and they offered burnt-sacrifices and

peace-offerings before God.

2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt-offerings and the peaceofferings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of

4 ¶ And he appointed certain of the Lavites to minister before the ark of the Loan, and to record, and to thank and praise the Long God of Israel:

5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-edom: and Jeiel with pealteries and with harps; but Asaph made a sound with cymbals :

6 Benalah also and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 Then on that day David delivered first this peals to thank the Loan into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.

8 Give thanks unto the Lozo, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.

9 Sing unto him, sing pealms unto him, talk ve of all his wondrous works.

10 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

11 Seek the Loap and his strength, seek his face continually.

12 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

13 O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones.

14 He is the Lond our God; his judgments

are in all the earth. 15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word which he commanded to a thousand

generations: 16 Even of the covenant which he made with

Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac;

17 And both confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting cove-

18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance;

19 When ye were but few, even a few, and trangers in it.

30 And when they went from nation to mation, and from one kingdom to another people : 21 He suffered no man to do them wrong;

yea, he reproved kings for their sakes 22 Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

23 Sing unto the LORD, all the earth; shew forth from day to day his salvation.

24 Declare his glory among the heathen his marvellous works among all nations,

25 For great is the Long, and greatly to: 5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the be praised: he also is to be feared above all iday that I brought up Israel unto this day; but gods.

26 For all the gods of the people are idols:

but the Lord made the heavens.

27 Glory and hobour are in his presence;
strength and gladness are in his place.

28 Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of he people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

29 Give unto the Lorn the glory due unto his name : bring an offering, and come before him: worship the Loap in the beauty of holiness.

30 Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved.

31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice : and let men say among the nations, The Loup reigneth.

32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: st the fields rejoice, and all that is therein. 33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out

at the presence of the Loan, because he cometh to judge the earth.

34 O give thanks unto the Loan ; for he is good; for his mercy endereth for ever.

35 And say ye, Save us, O God of our salva-tion, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, and glory in thy praise.

36 Blessed be the LORD God of Israel for ever and ever. And all the people said, Amen,

and praised the Loan.

37 T So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required:

38 And Obed-edom, with their brethren, threescore and eight; Obed-edom also the son of Jeduthun and Hosah to be porters:

39 And Zadok the priest, and his brethren

the priests, before the tabernacle of the Loan in the high place that was at Gibeon, 40 To offer burnt-offerings unto the Lord

upon the altar of the burnt-offering continually morning and evening, and to do according to all that is written in the law of the Loan, which he commanded Israel: 41 And with them Heman and Jeduthun, and

the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the Loap, because

his mercy endureth for ever;

42 And with them Heman and Jeduthun with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jeduthua were porters.

43 And all the people departed every man to his house: and David returned to bless his house.

CHAP. XVII.
3 David, forbidden to build God an house, 11 is promised blessings in his seed.

OW it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the Loan remaineth under curtains.

2 Then Nathan said unto David. Do all that is in thine heart; for God is with thee.

3 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

4 Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the Loap, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in.

have gone from tent to tent, and from one tabernacle to another.

6 Wheresoever I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to my of the judges of Is-rael, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying. Why have ye not built me an house of

cedara ? 7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the Loap of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, even from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Israel: 8 And I have been with thee whithersoever

thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that are

in the earth.

9 Also I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedpees waste them any more, as at the beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel. Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the Load will build thee an

bouse.

11 T And it shall come to pass when the days be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 He shall build me an house, and I will

establish his throne for ever

13 I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took it from him that was before thee:

14 But I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever : and his throne shall

be established for evermore.

15 According to all these words, and ac-cording to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

16 T And David the king came and sat before the Lorp, and said, Who am I, O Lorp God, and what is mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O Loup God.

18 What can David speak more to thee for the bonour of thy servant? for thou knowest

thy servant.

19 O Load, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, is making known all these great things

2) O Loan, there is none like tiree, neither is there any god besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And what one nation in the errth is like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem to be his own people, to make these a tame of greatness and terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt;

22 For thy people larged didnt thou make

thine own people for ever; and thou, Long, becamest their God.

David subducts the Philistinia 23 Therefore now, Loan, let the thing that executed judgment and justice among all his thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, be established for ever,

and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying The Lorp of hosts is the God of Israe even a God to Israel; and let the house of

David thy servant be established before 25 For thou, O my God, hast told thy ser-

vant, that thou wilt build him an house : there-

pray before thee.
26 And now, Lory, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness upto thy servant: 27 Now therefore let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever : for thou blessest, O Loan, and

shall be blessed for ever. CHAP. XVIII.

David subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites, 3 and smileth Hadareser and the Syrians.

NOW after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Monb; and the Monbites became David's servants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ And David smote Hadarezer king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to establish

his dominion by the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also boughed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them an

bundred cheriots. 5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David slew

of the Syriams two and twenty thousand men.
6 Then David put garrisons in Syria-damaseus; and the Syriams became David's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the Loan preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought

them to Jerusalem.

8 Likewise from Tibhath and from Chun. cities of Hadarezer, brought David very much

sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 ¶ Now when Tou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hada-

rezer king of Zobah ;

10 He sent Hadoram his son to king David, to inquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, by themselves in the field.

and smitten him, (for Hadarezer had warred with Tou:) and with him all manner of vessels set against him before and behind, he chose of gold, and silver, and brass.

11 Them also king David dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Phillstines, and from

A malek. 12 Moreover Abishai the son of Zeruiah slew of the Edomites in the valley of Salt

eighteen thousand

13 T And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became David's servants. Thus the Loan preserved David whithersoever he went.

14 T So David reigned over all Israel, and

people.

15 And Josh the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehosbaphat the son of Ahilud

recorder. 16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Abi-

melech the son of Abiathar, were the priests: and Shavsha was scribe;

17 And Benaish the son of Jeholada was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and

the sons of David were chief about the king. CHAP. XIX.

fore thy servant hath found in his heart to I Bavid's messengers, sent to comfort Hamm, are villanously entreated. 6 The Ammonites are overcome.

TOW it came to pass after this, that Na-hash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And David said, I will show kindness un-to Hanun the sun of Nahash, because his father shewed kindness to me. And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. to the servants of David came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun to comfort

3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, Thinkest thou that David doth honourthy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst, hard by their buttocks, and sent

them away. 5 Then there went certain, and told David bow the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 T And when the children of Ammon ser that they had made themselves odious to David. Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them charjots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out of

Syria-maschah, and out of Zobah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand charlots, and the king of Maachab and his people; who came and pitched before Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered thembrass, wherewith Solomon made the brasen selves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when David heard of it, he sent Josh

and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the city; and the kings that were come were

10 Now when Josh saw that the battle was out of all the choice of Israel, and put them is array against the Syrians.

Il And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of Abishai his brother, and they set themselves in array against the children of Ammon. 12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong

for me, then thou shalt help me; but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will belp thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God; and let the LORD do that which is good in his sight.

14 So Joab and the people that mers with

him drew nigh before the Syrians unto the of the people, Go, number Israel, from Beerbattle; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

gent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians trespass to Israel?

fore them. 17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when David had put the battle in ar-

ray against the Syrians, they fought with him. 18 But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand men, which fought in charlots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the bost

19 And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the greatly, because I have done this thing: but children of Ammou any more. now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of children of Ammon any more.

CHAP XX. 1 Rabbak is besieged by Joab, speiled by David, and the people tortured. throws of the Philistines. 4 Three over

A ND it came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the time that kings go one of them, that I may do & unto thee.

out to battle, Josb led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbab. But David tarried at Jerusalem. And Joab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

2 And David took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and

brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that were in it; and cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. David with all the cities of the children of but let me not fall into the hand of man. And David and all the people re-Ammonon. turned to Jerusalem.

4 T And it came to pass after this, that there arose war at Gezer with the Philistines: at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite slew and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Philistines; and Elhacan the son of Jair slew Lahmi, the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spear's staff was like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again there was war at Gath, where was a man of great stature, whose finmers and toes were four and twenty, six on ach hand, and six on each foot: and he also was the son of the giant.

7 But when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimen, David's brother, slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gath: and they felt by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAP: XXR

1 David numbereth the people: 8 he repended, but not on thy people, that they should be and chooseth the pestilence.

A ND Satas stood up against Israel, and ND Satas stood up against the Earliest should go up, and set up an altar unto the Ed.

shebs even to Dan; and bring the number of them to me, that I may know it

3 And Jost sawered, The Lond make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not 16 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they all my lord's servents? why then doth my lord were put to the worse before Jarael, they require this thing? why will he be a cause of

that more beyond the river: and Shophach 4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed the captain of the host of Hadarezer ment bewent throughout all Israel, and came to Jeru-

salem.

5 ¶ And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand I . I that drew sword; and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word was about

pable to Joab.

7 And God was displeased with this thing: therefore he smote Israel.

8 And David said unto God, I have sinned

thy servant; for I have done very foolishing 9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Gad, David's

seer, saying.

10 Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the Long. I offer thee three things; choose then

11 So Gad came to David, and said unto

him, Thus saith the Loap, Choose thee 12 Either three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the Lorn destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And David said unto Gad, I am in great strait : let me fall now into the hand of Even so dealt the Long; for very great ere his mercies:

> 14 T So the LOAD sent pestilence upon Israel ; and there fell of Israel seventy thousand

15 And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it : and as he was destroying, the Sippai, that was of the children of the glant: Loan beheld, and he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the Loan stood by the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite.

16 And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the Lord stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then Da-

vid and the elders of Israel, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.

17 And David said unto God, I at not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed: but as for these sheep, what have they done? Let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my father's house;

Lond in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Je-| for me, it was in my mind to build an house busite. 19 And David went up at the saying of Gad,

which he speke in the name of the LORD.

20 And Ornan turned back, and saw the gngei; and his four sons with him hid them-

selves. Now Ornan was threships wheat 2! And as David came to Organ, Organ looked and saw David, and went out of the

threshing-floor, and bowed himself to David with his face to the ground. 22 Then David said to Orsan, Grant me the place of this threshing-floor, that I may build an alter therein unto the Loan; thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague

may be stayed from the people. 23 And Ornan said unto lavid, Take if to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give the the oxen also for burnt-offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the

ment-offering; I give it all.

24 And king David said to Organ, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price; for I will not take that which is thine for the LOED, nor offer burst-offerings without cost. 25 So David gave to Ornan for the place six bundred abekels of gold by weight.

26 And David built there an altar unto the Loan, and offered burnt-offerings, and peaceofferings, and called upon the Lonn; and he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt-offering.

27 And the Loan commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheeth

28 ¶ At that time when David saw that the Loap had answered him in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed

29 For the teberascle of the Lorp, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt-offering, were at that season in the

high place at Gibeon.

30 But David could not go before it to inquire of God : for he was afraid, because of the award of the angel of the Loan.

CHAP. XXII.

1 David prepareth for building the temple: he instructeth Solomon. THEN David said, This is the house of the

Loap God, and this is the altar of the burnt-offering for Israel.

2 And David commanded to gather together.

the strangers that were in the land of Israel: and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the bouse of God.

3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the pails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brans in abundance without

Also coder-trees in abundance: for the Zidonians and they of Tyre brought much cedar-wood to David.

5 And David said, Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the Loan must be exceeding magnifical, of tame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for

death. 6 Then he called for Solomon his son. and charged him to build as house for the

i onp God of larnel. 7 And David said to Solomon, My sas, a to praise therewith.

unto the name of the Loap my God : 8 But the word of the Loan came to me.

saying, Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou best shed much blood upon the earth in my sight. 9 Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who

shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about : for his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace

and quietness unto Israel in his days. 10 He shall build an house for my name, and he shall be my son, and I will be his father; and I will establish the throne of his

kingdom over Israel for ever. Il Now, my son, the Loan be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the

Loap thy God, as he hath said of thee.

12 Only the Loap give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

13 Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the Loan charged Moses with concerning Inrael: be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the Loap an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of ailver; and of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou

mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for

every manner of work. 16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and

the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the Loan be with thee.

17 ¶ David also commanded all the princes

of Israel to help Solomon his son, saying, 18 Is not the Lord your God with you? and hath he not given you rest on every side ? for he bath given the inhabitants of the land into mine band; and the land is subdued before the

LORD, and before his people.

19 Now set your heart and your soul to seek the Lord your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the Lord God, to bring the ark of the coverant of the Lord, and the boly vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the Lorn. CHAP. XXIII.

1 Solomon made bing. 2 The Levilez ordered.
7 The sons of direction, 13 Kohath, 21 and
Merart. 24 The offices of the Leviles.
50 when David was old and full of days, be
made Solomon his son king over Israel.

2 T And he gathered together all the prin-ces of Israel, with the priests and the Levites. 3 Now the Levites were numbered from

the age of thirty years and upward; and their number by their polis, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand

4 Of which twenty and four thousand mere to set forward the work of the house of the So David prepared abundantly before his Loup; and six thousand were officers and judges,

5 Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand praised the Loap with the instruments which I made, (said Devid,)

mong the sons of Levi, namely, Gerahon, Kohath, and Merarl.

7 T Of the Gershoultes were Landan and

8 The sons of Landan; the chief was Jehiel,

8 The sous of American and Zetham, and Joel, three. 9 The sons of Shimei; Shelomith, and Ha-lal and Haran, three. These were the chief of the fathers of Landan.

10 And the sons of Shimei were Jahath, Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four were the

aous of Shimei. 11 And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jeush and Beriah had not many

sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to their father's house. 12 ¶ The sons of Kohath; Amram, Ishar,

Hebron, and Uzziel, four.

13 The sons of Amram; Aaron and Moses: and Aaron was separated, that he should sauctify the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, to burn incense before the Loap, to minister unto him, and to bless in his name for

14 Now conserving Moses the man of God. his sons were mamed of the tribe of Levi.

15 The sons of Moses were, Gershom and Eliezer.

16 Of the sons of Gershom, Shebuel was the

Shimei.

17 And the sons of Eliezer were, Rehabiah the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons; but the sons of Rebabiah were very many.

18 Of the sons of Izhar; Shelomith the chief. 19 Of the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first mariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and

Jekameam the fourth 20 Of the sons of Uzziel; Micah the first,

and Jesiah the second. 21 The sons of Merari: Mahli and Mushi.

The sons of Mahli; Eleazar and Kish. 22 And Eleazar died, and had no sons, but

aughters: and their brethren the sons of Kish took them.

23 The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jeremoth, three

24 These were the sons of Levi after the house of their fathers: even the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the Long, from the age

of twenty years and upward.
25 For David sald, The Lorn God of Israel hath given rest unto his people, that they may dwell in Jerusalem for ever;

26 And also unto the Levites : they shall no iors carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it

for the service thereof. 27 For by the last words of David the Levites were numbered from twenty years old

and above : 28 Because their office was to wait on the sons of Asron for the service of the house of the Loan, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the

work of the service of the house of God; 29 Both for the shew-bread, and for the fine flour for meat-offering, and for the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the pan, and for that which is fried, and for all ma of measure and size;

30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the Load, and likewise at even:

Sh. And to affer all burnt-sacrifices unto the

221

6 And David divided them into courses; Lond in the subbaths, in the new moons, and on the set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them continually before the Long;

32 And that they should keep the charge of the tabernsele of the congregation, and the charge of the holy sloce, and the charge of the sons of Aron their brethren, in the service of the house of the Loup.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 The division of the sons of Aeron tate four and twenty orders. 20 The Kehathites, 27 and Merarites divided by lot.

NOW these are the divisions of the sons of Arron. The some of Aaron: Nadah and Abibu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

2 But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children : therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office.

3 And David distributed them, both Zadok

of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the some of Eleazar than of the some of Ithamar; and thus were they divided. Among the sons of Eleazar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among the sons of Ithamer according to the house of their fathers

5 Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God were of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Itha-

6 And Shemalah the son of Nethancel the scribe, one of the Levites, wrote them before the king and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, and before the chief of the fathers of the prisand Levites: one principal household ing taken for Eleazur, and one taken for Itha-

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiah,
8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Sco-

rim, 9 The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mija-

10 The seventh to Hakkon, the eighth to Abijah. Il The ninth to Jeshuah, the tenth to She-

caniah, 12 The eleventh to Elizahib, the twelfth to

Jakim. 18 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth

to Jeshebezb, Is The fifteenth to Bligah, the sixteenth to

Immer, 15 The seventeenth to Heair, the eighteenth

to Aphses, 16 The nineteenth to Pethabiah, the twon-

tieth to Jebezekel. 17 The one and twentieth to Jachin, the two

and twentieth to Semul. 18 The three and twentieth to Delaish, the

four and twentieth to Manzieb 19. These were the orderings of them in their

service to come into the house of the Long, according to their manner, under Aaron their father, as the Loan God of Israel had commended him.

20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Levi nere these : Of the sous-of Amram; Shubael; of the some of Shuheel; Jehdelah.

21 Concerning Rehabiah: of the sons of Rehabiah, the first was lashiab.

22 Of the Izharites; Shelomoth: of the sons

of Shelomoth; Jahath.

23 And the some of Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahariel the third, Jekameam the fourth. 24 Of the sons of Uzziel; Michah: of the

sons of Michab; Shamir

25 The brother of Michah was Isshiah: of the sons of leshiah: Zechariah.

26 The sons of Merari were Mahli and Muahi : the sens of Jeaziah ; Beno.

27 The some of Merari by Janzish; Bono, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri.

8 Of Mahli came Eleazar, who had no sons. 29 Concerning Kish: the son of Kish was Jerahmeel.

30 The sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth. These were the some of the Levites after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Anron in the pre-sence of David the king, and Zadok, and Ahi-melech, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren. CHAP. XXV.

1 The number and offices of the singers: 8 their division into four and twenty orders.

OREOVER David and the captains of I the host separated to the service of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should prophesy with harps, with pealte-vies, and with cymbals: and the number of the

workmen according to their service was:

2 Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, · and Nethaniah, and Asarelak, the sons of A woh under the hands of Asaph, which proled according to the order of the king

je, led according to the erver us the ang. 3 of Jaduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Geda-liah, and Zeri, and Jeshaiah, Hasbabish, and Mattithiah, six, under the hands of their fa-mental and with a harp, to ther Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the Loan.

4 Of Homas : the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Shebuel, and Jerimoth. Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti, and Romamit-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Ho-

thir, and Mahazioth :

5 All these were the sons of Heman the king's seer in the words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourtees sons and three daughters.

6 All these were under the hands of their father for song is the house of the Loap, with cymbals, psakeries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, according to the king's order, to Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman

7 So the number of them, with their bre thren, that were instructed in the songs of the phael, and Obed, Elzabed, whose brethren Loup, eves all that were comming, was two were strong man Elihu, and Semechiah bundred foursoors and eight.

8 All these of the sons of Obed-cion: they

8 ¶ And they cast lots, ward against ward, as well the small as the great, the teacher as the schelar.

P Now the first lot came forth for Assph to Joseph; the second to Gedalish, who with his brethren and sons were twelve:

brethren, mere twelve:

11 The fourth to Izri, ke, his some, and, his chief:

brethren, were twelve : his bretheen, mers twelve:

13 The sixth to Bukkish, Ac, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

14 The seventh to Jesharelah, &c. his sons. and his brethren, were tw. . re:

15 The eighth to Jeshaiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, mere twelve: 16 The ninth to Mattaniah, Ac, his sons, and

his brethren, were twelve: 17 The tenth to Shimei, As, bis sons, and his

brethren, were twelve:

18 The eleventh to Azareel, &c, his some, and his brethron, were twelve

19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, &c, his sons, and his brothron, were twelve :

20 The thirteenth to Shubael, &c, his some, and his brothren, were twelve: 21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, Ac, his

sons, and his brothren, were twelve:
22 The fifteenth to Jerimoth, &c., his sons,

and his brethren, were twelve: 23 The sixteenth to Hananiah, As, his sons,

and his brethren, were twelve: 24 The seventeenth to Joshbekashah, as, his

sons, and his brethren, were twelve : 25 The eighteenth to Hanani, Ac, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve;

26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, Ac, his some,

and his brethren, were twelve : 27 The twentieth to Eliathah, &c, his some,

and his brothron, were twelve: 28 The one and twentieth to Hothir, he, his

sons, and his brethren, were twelve: 29 The two and twentieth to Giddalti. As.

his sons, and his brethren, were twelve : 30 The three and twentieth to Mahazioth.

he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve : 31 The four and twentieth to Romamti-ezer, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve.

CHAP. XXVI. 1 The divisions of the porters. 13 The gales assigned by lot. 20 The Levites that had the charge of the treasures.

HONCERNING the divisions of the perthe son of Kore, of the sons of Asaph.

2 And the some of Meshalemiah were, Zechariah the first-born, Jediael the second, Zebedish the third, Jethniel the fourth,

3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Elioenai the seventh.

4 Moreover the sons of Obed-edom were, Shemaiah the first-born, Jehozabad the second, Josh the third, and bacer the fourth, and No. thancel the fifth. 5 Ammiel the sixth. Issachar the seventh.

Peulthal the eighth: for God blessed him. 6 Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons

born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour.
7 The sone of Shemalah; Othni, and Re-

whose brethren

and their some and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Obed-edom.

9 And Meshelemiah had sons and brothren.

strong men, eighteen.

10 Also Mosah, of the children of Mesari. 10 The third to Zeccur, As, his sons, and his had sons : Simri the chief, (for though he was not the first-born, yet his father made him the

11 Hilkiah the second, Tebalish the third, 12 The fifth to Nethaniah, &c, his sons, and Zechariah the fourth : all the sons and brethren of Bosch were thirteen.

32 Among these sere the divisions of the porters, even smoog the chief men, having 1 The twelve captains for every several month.

6 The princes of the twelve tribes. house of the Loan.

13 ¶ And they cast lots, as well the small s the great, according to the house of their

fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to Sheleminh. Then for Zechariah his son (a wise counsellor) they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.

15 To Obed-edom southward: and to his

sons the house of Asuppin

- 16 To Shuppith and Homb the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shallecheth, by the causeway of the going up, ward against ward.
- 17 Eastward were aix Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Asuppim two and two.

18 At Parbar westward, four at the cause-

ray, and two at Parbar.

- 19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and among the sons of Morari.
- 20 ¶ And of the Levites, Abijah sees over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the dedicated things.

21 As concerning the sous of Landan; the sons of the Gershonite Landan, chief fathers, even of Landan the Gershonite, were Jehieli.

22 The sons of Jehieli: Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the Land.

23 Of the Ameramites, and the Izharites, the Hebropites, and the Uzzielites:

24 And Shebuel the son of Gershom, the

son of Moses, was ruler of the treasures.

25 And his brethren by Eliezer; Rehablah his son, and Jeshalah his son, and Joram his

son, and Zichri his son, and Shelomith his son. 26 Which Shelomith and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things,

which David the king, and the chief fathers the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated.

27 Out of the spoils won in battles, did they

dedicate to maintain the house of the LORD.

28 And all that Samuel the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Josh the son of Zerviah, had dedicated; and whoseever had dedicated one thing, it was under the hand of Shelomith, and of his bre-

29 ¶ Of the Izharites, Chenanish and his some mere for the outward business over largel,

for officers and judges.

30 And of the Hebropites, Hashabinh and his brethree, men of yalour, a thousand and neven hundred, were officers among them of Esrael on this side Jordan westward in all the business of the Loap, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the Hebronites was Jerijah the to the generations of his fathers. In the for- the son of Maachah: tieth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found among them ity men of valour at Jazer of Glical.

32 And his brethren, men of valour. were two thousand and seven hundred chief fighers. whom king David made rulers over the Reu-benies, the Gudites, and the helf-trib of Maeach, for every matter pertaining to God, and affeirs of the king.

CHAP. XXVII.

OW the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and nundreus, and their flicers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course mers twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first month was Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel; and in his

course were twenty and four thousand

3 Or the children of Perez was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month. 4 And over the course of the second month

as Dodai an Abohite, and of his course was Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand. 5 The third captain of the host for the third

month was Benaiah the son of Johoiada, a chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

6 This is that Beneiah, who was mighty smong the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course was Ammizabad his son.

7 The fourth captain for the fourth conth

as Asahel the brother of Josb, and Zebadiah Mas Asanes and process of the course were this son after him : and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was

Shambuth the Izrabite : and in his course were

twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite; and in his

course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was Helez the Pelosite, of the children of Ephraim, and in his course mere twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth captain for the eighthmonth was bibbecai the Hushathite, of the Zarhites: and is his course were twenty and four thousand 12 The ninth captain for the ninth month

was Abiezer the Anetothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course mere twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zurhites: and in his course were twenty and four housand.

14 The eleganth captain for the eleventh month was Renaish the Pirethonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course meretwenty and four thousand.

15 Time twelfth captain for the twelfth

month was Heldai the Netophathite of Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four tbo mand

#6 TFurthermore over the tribes of Israel : t'se ruler of the Reubenites was Eliezer the chief, even among the Rebronites, according son of Zichri : of the Simeonites, Shephatiah

17 Of the Levites, Hashablah the son of Kemnel: of the Assonites, Zadok. 18 Of Judah, Eliha, ese of the brethren of

David: of Issachar, Ozeri the son of Michael: 19 Of Zebulun, Ishmalah the son of Obadiah:

of Naphtnii, Jerimoth the son of Azriel:
20 Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the
son of Azzzieh: of the helf-trike of Manasseh. Joel the son of Pedalah :

21 Of the helf-tribe of Manasseh in Gilend, king over Israel for ever : for he heth chosen iddo the son of Zechariah : of Benjamin, Jas- Judah to be the ruler; and of the house of Jusiel the son of Abner:

22 Of Dan, Azareel the son of Jeroham These were the princes of the tribes of king over all Israel:

Israel.

23 ¶ But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: be mon my son to alt upon the th cause the Loap had said he would increase kingdom of the Loap over largel. Israel like to the stars of the beavens.

24 Joab the son of Zeruiah began to number, but he finished not, because there fell wrath for it against Israel; neither was the number out in the account of the chronicles of king

David.

25 ¶ And over the king's treasures was Azmayeth the son of Adiel: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Jebonsthan the son of Uzziah:

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Exri the son

of Chelaba

27 And over the viseyards was Shimel the Ramathite: over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the Shiphmite:

28 And over the clive-trees and the sycamore-trees that were in the low plains was

of oil war Jossh:

29 And over the herds that fed in Sharon est Shitrai the Sharonite: and over the herds that were in the valleys was Shaphat the son of Adlai:

80 Over the camels also was Obil the Ishnaclite: and over the asses was Jehdelah the

Meropothite: 31 And over the flocks was Jaziz the Hagerite. All these were the rulers of the sub-

Stance which was king David's.

32 Also Jonathan, David's uncle, was a Jebiel the sen of Hachmoni was with the treasuries of the bouse of God, and of the king's some:

33 And Ahithophel was the king's counseller: and Hushal the Archite was the king's eomponion:

34 And after Ahithophel was Jeheiada the the v son of Benaish, and Ahisthar: and the gene-Lorn ral of the king's army was Joab. CHAP. XXVIII.

1 David exhorteth to fear God: 9, 20 he encourageth Solomon to build the temple.

ND David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and the stewards over all the substance and possession of the king, and of his sons, with the officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valuant men, unto Jerusalem.

2 Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brothren, and my people: As for me, I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covemant of the Loan, and for the feotstool of our God, and had made ready for the build-

3 But God said unto me, Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou Asst here a man of war, and hast shed blood.

4 Howbeit the Long God of Israel chose me before all the house of my inter to be covenant of the Louis.

dah the house of my father; and among the some of my father he liked me to make me

5 And of all my sons, (for the Lorn bath given me many sons) he hath cheen Solomon my son to ait upon the throne of the

6 And he said unto me, Solomen thy son, he shall build my house and my courts : for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, if he be constant to do my command-

ments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the Loap, and in the au-dience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the Loap your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave & for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

9 ¶ And thou, Solomon, my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind; for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understand-

eth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of then : Basi-hanen the Gederite : and over the cellars but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 Take head now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary :

be strong and do tf.
11 ¶ Then David gave to Solomon his son the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mer-

cy-seat,
12 And the pattern of all that he had by the spirit. of the courts of the house of the Long. counsellor, a wise man, and a scribe: and and of all the chambers round about, of the

treasuries of the dedicated things:

13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the Long, and for all the vessels of service in the bouse of the

ld He gave of gold by weight for things. of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; silver also for all justruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight. for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof; and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, bolk for the candlestick, and also forthe lamps thereof, according to the use of.

every candlestick.

16 And by weight Ac gave gold for the tables of shew-bread, for every table; and take-miss silver for the tables of silver:

17 Also pure gold for the flesh-hooks. and the bowls, and the cups : and for the golden basons he gave gold by weight for every bason: and likewise riber by weight for every bases of silver.

18 And for the altar of incases refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the cherubians, that spread out then wings, and covered the art of the

19 All thir, said David, the Loap made me : understand in writing by his hand upon me,

even all the works of this pattern.

20 And David said to Solomon his son, Be

strong, and of good courage, and do if: fear not, nor be dismayed; for the Loan God, even my God, will be with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast figished all the work for the service of the **house of the Lo**rd.

21 And behold, the courses of the priests and the Levites, such they shall be with thee for all the service of the house of God: and there shall be with thee for all manner of workmanship every willing skitful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people will be wholly at thy command-

CHAP. XXIX.

1 David, by his example, causeth the princes, and people to offer: 10 his thankegiving: 26 his reign and death.

NURTHERMORE David the king said un-I to all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, is yet young pelace is not for man, but for the Loan God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God, the gold for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and the bress for things of brass, the of wood; onyx stones, and stones to be set. glistering stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over tion, Now bless the Loan your God, and above all that I have prepared for the holy the congregation blessed the Loan God bouse,

4 Even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the

houses withat:

5 The gold for fatings of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the bands of artificers. And who then is willing to consecrate his service this day unto the Loap ?

6 Then the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains lers over the king's work, offered willing be priest.

7 And gave for the service of the house of God, of gold, five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of vilves, ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand ta-leats, and one hundred thousand talents of iren

8 And they with whom precious stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the Loap, by the hand of Jehlel the

Gershopite.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that the offered willingly. because with perfect heat they offered willingly to the Lorp; and David the king also rejuiced with great joy.

10 T Wherefere Davki blessed the Load before all the congregation: and David said, fither, for ever and even

It Thise, O Lond, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thise; thing is the kingdom. O Loap, and thou art exalted as head above

12 Both riches and hopour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might; and is thise hand if is to

make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee,

and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who ass 1 and what is my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and of thine own have we given thee.

15 For we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as mere all our fathers: our days on the earth are as a shadow, and there is none

abiding.

16 O Loap our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine boly name cometh of thine hand, and trail

thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou triest and tender, and the work is great: for the the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness, palace is not for man, but for the Loap As forme, in the uprightness of mine heart I have wlilingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O LORD God of Ahraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the iron for things of iron, and wood for things imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and prepare their heart unto thee :

19 And give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimo-nies, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, and to build the palace, for the which I have made provision.

20 \$\frac{1}{4}\$ And David said to all the congrega-And all the congregation blessed the Loan God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the Loap, and the king.

21 And they secrificed secrifices unto the Loan, and offered burst-offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand bullocks, a thousand rame, and a thousand lambs, with their drink-offerings. and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel;

22 And did out and drink before the Loan on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and anointed Atm unto the of thousands and of hundreds, with the ru- Loan to be the chief governor, and Zadok to

23 Then Solomon sat on the throne of the Loap as king instead of David his father, and prospered : and all farael obeyed him.

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, submitted themselves unto Solomon the king.

25 And the Loan magnified Solomen exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

26 Thus David the sen of Jesse reigned

over all Israel.

27 And the time that he reigned over Israel was forty years; seven years reigned be in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerustlem.

28 And he died in a good old age, full of Blossed by them, Lond God of Israel our days, riches, and honour; and Sulomon his son reigned in his moul.

29 Now the acts of David the king, Arst and prophet, and in the book of Gad the seer,

30 With all his reign and his might, and last, behold, they are written in the book of the times that went over him, and over samuel the seer, and in the book of Nathan the Israel, and over all the hingdoms of the countries.

The Second Book of the CHRONICLES.

CHAP. I.

I The solemn offering of Solomon at Gibeon: 7 hts choice of wisdom is blessed by God: 13 his strength and wealth.

A ND Solumon the son of David was strengthened in his kingdom, and the LORD his God was with him, and magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to the the judges, and to every governor in all Israel, by their means.

the chief of the fathers

3 So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that was at Gibson; for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses the servant of the Loap had made in the wilderness.

4 But the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjath-jearim to the place match David had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent

for it at Jerusalem.

5 Moreover the brasen altar that Bezaleel the son of Uri, the sen of Hur, had made, he put before the tabernacle of the Loan: and Bolomon and the congregation sought unto it.

6 And Solomon went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which mas at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a

thousand burnt-offerings upon it. 7 In that night did God appear upto Solo-

mon, and mid unto him, Ask what I shall give

thee. 8 And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast

shewed great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me to reign in his stead

9 Now, O Loap God, let thy promise unto David my father be established: for thou hast made me king over a people like the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may go out and come in before this people : for who can judge this thy people that is

so great ?

11 And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked in iron, and in purple, and crimson and blue, riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine, and that can skill to grave with the cunning enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but men that are with me in Judah and in Jerusahast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself. that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king ;

12 Wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such as none of the kings have had thy servants, that have been before thee, neither shall there

any after thee bave the like-

13 ¶ Then Solomon came from his journey to the high place that mas at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Israel.

14 And Solomon gathered chariots, and horse

men: and he had a thousand and four hundred of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.
charlots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which It Then Huram the king of Tyre anbe placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

15 And the king made silver and gold at lacusalam as pleuleous as stones, and codar-304.

trees made he as the sycamore trees that are in

the vale for abundance.

16 And Solomon had borses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria,

CHAP. TI,

1, 17 Solomon's labourers for the building of the temple: 3 his message to Huram, 11 and Huram's kind onswer.

A ND Solomon determined to build an house for the mame of the Lord, and an house

for his kingdom.

2 And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 T And Solomon sent to Huram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal with David my father, and didet send him ceders to build bim an house to dwell therein, even se deal

with me.

4 Behold. I build an house to the name of the Loud my God, to dedicate it to him, and to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continual shew-bread, and for the burnt-offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasis of the Loup our God. This is an ordinance for ever to Israel.

5 And the house which I build is great: for great is our God above all gods.

6 But who is able to build him an house. seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him!

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and lem, whom David my father did provide.

8 Send me also cedar-trees, fir-trees, and algum-trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and behold, my servants shall be with

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance; for the house which I am about to build shall

be wonderful great.

10 And behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths

swered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, Because the LORD hath loved his people, hehath made thee king over them.

12 Huram said moreover, Blassed & the

Loan God of Israel, that made heaven and 9 And the weight of the nails was fifty earth, who hath given to David the king a wise shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper son, endued with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the Logo, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man. endued with understanding, of Huram my

father's,

14 The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in bress, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord ward. hath spoken of, let him send unto his ser-

vants:

15 And we will cut wood out of Lobanon, as much as thou shalt need; and we will bring it to thee in ilouis by sea to Joppa, and thou

shalt carry it up to Jerusalem

17 ¶ And Solomon numbered all the strangers that were in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith David his father had numbered them; and they were found as hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six bandred

18 And he set threescore and ten thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to be bewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers

to set the people a work.

CHAP. III

1 The place and time of building the temple. 3 The measure and ornaments of the house.

10 The cherubines.

THEN Solomon began to build the house of the Load at Jerusalem in mount Morish, where the LORD appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite.

2 And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his

3 ¶ Now these are the things wherein Solomon was instructed for the building of the bouse of God. The length by cubits after the first measure was threascore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the beight was an hundred and twenty : and be overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And the greater house he ceiled with firtree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set

thereon palm-trees and chains. 6 And he garnished the house with precious tones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Parvaim.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved cherubins on the walls.

8 And he made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents.

chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy house he made two

cherubims of image work, and overlaid them

with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the cherubins mere twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house; and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house; and the other wing was five cubits elso, joining

to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces nere in-

14 ¶ And he made the vail of blue, and nurple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought

cherùbims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house two pilhars of thirty and five cubits high, and the chapiter that mus on the top of each of them mas five cubits.

16 And he made chains, as in the oracle. and put them on the heads of the pillars; and made as hundred pomegranates, and put them on the chains. 17 And he reared up the pillars before the

temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand Jackin, and the name of that on the

leit Boaz.

CHAP. 1V.

1 The alter of brass. 3 The molten sea. 6 The ten lavers, candlesticks, and tables. 19 The

instruments of gold.

MOREOVER he made an alter of brass.

M twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 ¶ Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the beight thereof; and a line of thirty

cubits did compass it round about. 3 And under it was the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round about : ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about.

POWS of OXED mere cast, when it was east. 4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south. and three looking toward the east : and the sea mas set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies : and it received and held three thousand baths.

6 ¶ He made also ten lavers, and put five on the right band, and five on the left, to wash in them : such things as they offered for the burnt-offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in.

7 And he made ten candlest cks of gold according to their form, and set them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the

8 He made also ten tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right side, and five thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with on the left. And he made an hundred basons of gold.

9 T Furthermore he made the court of the him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, priests, and the great court, and doors for the which could not be told nor numbered for court, and overlaid the doors of them with multitude. brass.

east end, over against the south.

11 And Huram made the pots, and the shovels, and the basons. And Huram finished the work that he was to make for king Solomon for the house of God:

12 To mit, the two pillars, and the pommels, and the chapiters which were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were on the top of the pillars :

13 And four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were upon the pillars.

14 He made also bases, and lavers made he Egypt.

upon the bases:

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it:

16 The pots also, and the shovels, and the flesh-hooks, and all their instruments, did Huram his father make to king Solomon for the bouse of the Long of bright brass.

17 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Succoth and

Zeredathah.

18 Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be found out.

19 ¶ And Solomon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon the shew-bread

was set: 20 Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn after the manner

before the oracle, of pure gold : 21 And the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, made he of gold, and that perfect gold:

22 And the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure gold: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy place, and the doors of the house of the temple, were of gold. CHAP. V.

1 The dedicated treasures. 2 The bringing-up of the ark of the covenant. 11 God, being

protect, giveth a sign of his favour. HUS all the work that Solemon made for the bouse of the Loan was Snished: and Solomon brought in all the things that David his father had dedicated; and the silver and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

2 Then Solomon assembled the elders of I srae!, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which is

3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king in the feast which was in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of Israel came; and the Levites took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, these did the priests and the Levites bring

6 Also king Solomon, and all the congre gittion of larged that were assembled unto the house; but thy son which shall come 306

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the 10 And he set the sea on the right side of the covenant of the Lord unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy place,

even under the wings of the cherubins.

8 For the cherubims spread forth their wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubins covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

9 And they drew out the staves of the ark, that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And there it is unto this day.

10 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses put thereis at Horeb, when the Lorp made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of

· 11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place: (for all th priests that mere present were sanctified, and

did not then wait by course :

12 Also the Levites which were the singers, all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons and their brethren, being arrayed in white linen, having cymbals and pasi-teries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:

13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the Long, and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of music, and praised the Loan, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the bouse of the Loan:

14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory

of the Leap had filled the house of God. CHAP. VI.

l Solomon having blessed the people blesselh God. 12 His prayer at the consecration of the temple. that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

2 But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3 And the king turned his face, and blessed

the whole congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood. 4 And he said, Blessed be the Long God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled that

which he spake with his mouth to my father David, saying,

5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people

6 But I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; and have chosen David

to be over my people Israel.

7 Now it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the Loan God of Israel.

8 But the Loan said to David my father. Forsemuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well in that it

was in thine heart : 9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not build for my name.

10 The Loan therefore bath performed his

word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in is no rain, because they have sinned against the room of David my father, and am set on thee; set if they pray toward this place and the throne of Israel, as the Load promised, confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when and have built the house for the name of the thou dost afflict them; Loan God of Israel:

the coverant of the Long, that he made with the children of Israel.

12 T And he stood before the alter of the Loan in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands:

13 (For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his bands towards heaven,)

14 And said, O Lone God of Israel, there is no god like thee in the beaven, nor in the earth; which keepest covenant, and shewest mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their hearts:

15 Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promis-

ed him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled if with thine band, as if is this day

16 Now therefore, O Loan God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which then hast promised him, saying, There shall not fall thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of israel; yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me

17 Now then, O Loan, God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David.

18 (But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth! Behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built!)

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O'LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine eyes may be open upon this bouse day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall make toward this place : hear thou from thy dwelling-place, even from beaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.

If a man si. against his neighbour, and an noth be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thise altar in

this house :

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do. and judge thy servants, by requiling the wickhead; and by justifying the righteous, by giv-ing him according to his righteousness.

24 ¶ And if thy people Israel be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee in this house;

25 Then hear thou from the beavens, and forgive the ain of thy people Israel, and

forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house; bring them again unto the land which thou ga vest to them and to their fathers.

🗯 🖫 When the heaven is shut up, and there

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and for-11 And in it have I put the ark, wherein is give the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou hast taught them the

good way wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given un-to thy people for an inheritance.

28 ¶ If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness ther.

29 Then what prayer or what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house :

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling-place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou only knowest the bearts of the children of men:)

31 That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, so long as they live in the land which

thou gavest unto our fathers.

33 T Moreover concerning the stranger. which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched-out arm: if they come and pray in this house;

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, even

from thy dwelling-place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel, and may know that this house which I have built is called by thy name.

34 If thy jeople go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shall send them. and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name :

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for there is no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, and they carry them away captives

unto a land far off or near; 37 Yet if they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying. We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have deak wickedly :

38 If they return to thes with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them caped, by recompensing his way upon his own tives, and pray toward their fand which thou gavest unto their fathers, and toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling-place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

40 New, my God, let, I besseeb thee, thine

Solomon's soloma sacrifice.

the prayer that is made in this place. 41 Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy resting-piace, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O Lonn God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saints re-

joice in goodne∞. 42 O Loan God, turn not away the face of thine anninted : remember the mercies of Da-

wid thy servant.

CHAP. VII.

I God giving testimony to Solomon's prayer, the people morship him. 4 Solomon's sacrifics.

JOW when Solomon had made an end of

Now when Solomon man used as a serven, praying, the fire came down from heaven, burnt-offering and the consumed the burnt-offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of the Lorn filled the house.

2 And the priests could not enter it #the house of the Loan, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the Loan saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Then the king and all the people offered

sacrifices before the Losp. 5 And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hun-dred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people dedicated the house of

6 And the priests waited on their office s: the Levites also with instruments of music of the Lord, which David the king had made to praise the Loap, because his mercy endureth for ever, when David praised by their ministry: and the priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel stood

7 Moreover Solomon hallowed the middle of the court that mas before the house of the Loap: for there he offered burnt-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings, because the brasen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt-offerings, and the

meat-offerings, and the fat.

8 T Also at the same time Solomon kent the feast seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath upto the river of Egypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made a solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days. 10 And on the three and twentieth day of

the seventh month he sant the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the Loan had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his peopie.

11 Thus Solomon anished the house of the Loan, and the king's bouse: and all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the Lord, and in his own house, he pros-

perously effected

12 ¶ And the Loap appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

13 If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people :

le If my people, which are called by my

eyes be open, and let thine care be attent unto | name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

15 Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is made in this

16 For now have I chosen and spactified

this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judg-

18 Then will I establish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel.

19 But if ye turn away, and fortake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other

gods, and worship them;
20 Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a proverb and a by-word among all nations.

21 And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passets by R; so that he shall say, Why hath the Loan done thus unto this land, and unto this house!

22 And it shall be answered, Because they forecook the Long God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the had of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them; therefore hath be brought all this evil upon them. CHAP. VIII.

1 Solomon's buildings. 7 The Gentiles made tributaries. 12 Solomon's yearly sacrifices. A ND it came to pass at the end of twenty

years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the Loap, and his own house,

2 That the cities which Huram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to Humath-zobah, and prevailed against it.

4 And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hamath.

6 Also he built Beth-horon the upper, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;

6 And Baalath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the charlot cities, and the cities of the horseme: and all that Bolomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

7 ¶ As for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which were not of Israel,

8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, them did Solomon make to pay

tribute until this day.

9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work : but they were . men of war and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemenmon's officers, even two hundred and fifty, the fame that I heard.

bare rule over the people. Il T And Solemon brought up the daughter of Pharach out of the city of David, unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places are holy whereunto the ark of the Lore bath come.

12 Then Solomon offered burnt-offerings unto the Lord on the alter of the Lord, which he had built before the porch;

13 Even after a certain rate every day. offering according to the commandment of Moses on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, three times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacies.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the courses of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the porters also by their courses at every gate: for so had David the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the compandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concern-

ing the treasure 16 Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the ouse of the Lord, and until it was fimished. So the house of the Loan was per-

17 Then went Solomon to Ezion-geber. ad to Eloth, at the sea side in the land of Edom.

18 And Huram sent him, by the bands of his servants, ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomou to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon. CHAP. IX.

B The gacen of Sheba admirsth Solomon's wir dom: 13 his rights: 31 his death.

ND when the queen of Sheba beard of L the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and pre-cious stones: and when she was come to Soloon, she communed with him of all that was in ber heart.

2 And Solomen told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built.

4 And the meet of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his cup-bearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, It was a true

til I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and mules, a rate year by year.

beheld, the one half of the greatness of thy. 26 % And Solomon had four thousand stalls 309

10 And these were the chief of king Bule-1 window was not told me: For thou exceedest

7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before

thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 Blessed be the Lord thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, to be king for the LORD thy God: because thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hur red and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba

gave king Solomon.

10 And the servants also of Huram, and the servants of Solomon, which brought gold from Ophir, brought algum trees, and precious stones.

il And the king made of the algum tree terraces to the house of the Long, and to the king's palace, and harps, and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, besides that which she had brought unto the k ing. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold :

14 Besides that which chapmen and merchants brought. And all the kings of Arabia and governors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon.

15 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold : six hundred shelts of be ten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields made he o beaten gold: three hundred shekels of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon.

17 7 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivery, and overlaid it with pure zold.

18 And there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, match were fastened to the throne, and stays on each side of the sitting-place, and two lloss standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps.

There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon mere of pure gold: none were of silver; it was not any thing accounted of in the days of Solomor.

21 For the king's ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Huram: every three years once came the ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and allwar, ivory, and apes, and pescoaka

22 And king Solomon passed all the kings

of the earth in riches and wisdom. 23 T And-all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom,

that God had put in his heart. report which I heard in mine own land of thine acts and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbelt I believed not their words, unraiment, harness, and spices, horses and

for horses and charlots, and twelve thousand to Rehobous on the third day, as the king cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

26 ¶ And he reigned over all the kings from the river even unto the land of the Philistines,

and to the border of Egypt.

27 And the king made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar-trees made he as the sycamore-trees that are in the low plains in abun-

28 And they brought unto Solomon horses

out of Egypt, and out of all lands.
29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, Sext and last, are they not written in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of Iddo the seer against Jeroboam the son of Nehat?

30 And Solomon reigned in Jerusatem over

all Israel forty years.

31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father : and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead. CHAP.

1 Rehoboum refusing the old men's counsel, 16 ten tribes revolt: 18 and he fleeth. ND Rehobour went to Shechem: for to

A Shechem were all Israel come to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the a num it came to pass, when servous the son of Nebat, who was in Egypt, whither he had fied from the presence of Solomon the king, heard 4t, that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Jero-

boam and all Israel came, and spake to Reho-

boam, saying,
4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people de-

parted.

6 ¶ And king Rebobossa took counsel with the old men that had steed before Solomon his father while he yet lived, mying, What counsel give ye me to return answer to this people !

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and plame them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy

servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

9 And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did

put upon us?

- 10 And the young men that were brought up with him, spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou snewer the people that spake unto thee, saying. Thy father made our your warry, but make thou if somewhat lighter for us; leads thou say unto them, My little and spears, and made them exceeding strong, fager shall be thicker than my father's having Judah and Renjamin on his side.

 13 ¶ And the priests and the Levites that loins.

 13 ¶ And the priests and the Levites that loins. thee, saying. Thy father made our yoke heavy,
- upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastined you with whipe, but I will chastise you with scorploss.

18 So Jerobosen and all the people came selem: for Jerobosen and his sous had cast

horsemen; whom he bestowed in the charlot- bade, saying, Come again to me on the third

13 And the king answered them surghly: and king Rehoboam forecok the counsel of the old i

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying. My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chartned you with whips, but I will chartise you with scorpious

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was of God, that the Loan might perform his word, which he spake by the kand of Ahijah the Shilonite to

Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ And when all Israel sew that the king would not bearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? and we have none inheritance in the son of Jeme: every man to your tents, O Israel: and now, David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

16 Then king Rehoboum sent Hadorum. that was over the tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his charlot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 And Israel.
David unto this day.
CHAP. XI. 19 And Israel rebelled against the house of

1 Rehobeam raising an army to subdue Israel,

is forbidden by Shematah: 18 his wives

ND when Rehoboam was come to Jeruselem, he gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen such, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Reboboum.

2 But the word of the Loap came to She-

a but the war of day, saying,
3 Speak unto Reboboam the son of Selomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah
and Beglamin, saying,
4 Thus saith the Loro, We shall not go up

nor fight against your brethren : return ever man to his house: for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam.

5 ¶ And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for defence in Judah.

6 He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam, and Tehoa

7 And Beth-sur, and Shoche, and Adullam, 8 And Gath, and Mareshah, and Ziph,

9 And Adorsim, and Lachish, and Azekah, 10 And Zorah, and Ajaion, and Hebron which ere in Judah and in Benjamin, fenced

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and

14(For the Levies left their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jeru-

210

Chap. XII, XIII.

them of from executing the priest's office, against Jerusalem, and took away unto the Loap. 15 And he ordained him priests for the high

places, and for the devils, and for the calves which he had made.)

16 And after them, out of all the tribes of Israel such as set their hearts to seek the LORD God of Israel came to Jerusalem, to merifice

unto the Loan God of their fathers. 17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Ju-

dab, and made Rehoboum the son of Solomon

strong, three years : for three years they walk-ed in the way of David and Solomon. 18 ¶ And Rehoboam took him Muhalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David to

wife, and Abihail the daughter of Eliab the son of Jesse; 19 Which bare him children: Jeush, and

Shamariah, and Zabam.

20 And after her he took Maachah the daughter of Absalom; which bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Suclomith.

21 And Rehoboam loved Manchah the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daugh-

22 And Rehobeam made Abijab the son of Manchak the chief, to be ruler among his brethren: for he thought to make him ki

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judab and Benjamin, unto every fenced city : ad he gave them victual in abundance. And he desired many wives.

CHAP. XII. 1 Rehoboum, forseking God, is punished by Shishak: 13 his reign and death.

ND it came to pass, when Rebeboam had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the Long.

and all Israel with him. 2 And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Reboboum, Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had trans-

ed against the Loan, 3 With twelve bundred charlots, and threescore thousand horsemen : and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt: the Lubims, the Sukklims, and the Ethiopian

4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came to Jerusalem.

5 ¶ The came Shemaish the prophet to Behoboam, and to the princes of Judah that were gathered together to Jerusalem be-cause of Shidak, and said unto them. Thus saith the Loan, Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shiebak.

6 Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king humbled themselves; and they said, The

Loan is righteous.
7 And when the Loan saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying. They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jeru-malem by the hand of Shishak.

8 Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know my service, and the ser-vice of the kingdoms of the countries.

9 So Shishak king of Egypt came

of the house of the Long, and the the king's house; he took all away also the shields of gold wh bad made.

10 Instead of which king Reh shields of brass, and committee hands of the chief of the guard, t entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king enter house of the Loan, the guar fetched them, and brought them : guard-chamber.

12 And when he humbled himse of the Lorp turned from him, t not destroy kim altogether; and

things went well.

13 ¶ So king Rehoboam stren self in Jerusalem, and reigned: fo was one and forty years old when reign, and he reigned seventeen rusalem, the city which the Los out of all the tribes of larsel, to 1 there. And his mother's name an Ammonitess

14 And he did evil, because not his heart to seek the Lord.

15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, are they not written in the book the prophet, and of iddo the ace genealogies? And there were w Rehoboam and Jeroboam continu

16 And Rehoboem slept with and was buried in the city of Dav jub his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

Abijah, succeeding, maketh mar boam, and overcometh h NOW in the eighteenth year of boam began Abijah to reign 2 He reigned three years in His mother's name also war h daughter of Uriel of Gibeah. A

war between Abijah and Jeroboa 3 And Abliah set the battle i

an army of valuent men of war, et dred thousand chosen men : Jerol the battle is array against him wi dred thousand chosen men : being of valour.

4 ¶ And Abijah stood up upo: maraim, which is in mount Ephra Hear me, thou Jeroboam, and all

5 Ought ye not to know that t of Israel gave the kingdom ov David for ever, even to him and t a covenant of mit?

6 Yet Jeroboam the son of No vant of Solomon the son of David and hath rebelled against his ford

7 And there are gathered unto h the children of Relial, and have: themselves against Rehoboam ti lomon, when Rehoboam was yo der-hearted, and could not withst

8 And now ye think to withsta dom of the Loan in the hand o David; and ye be a great multituare with you golden calves, which made you for gods.

9 Have ye not cast out the ! Load, the some of Agron, and and have made you priests after of the nations of other lands? up seever cometh to consecrate hi

be a priest of them that are no gods.

10 But as for us, the Loan is our God, and we have not forsaken him: and the priests. which minister unto the Long, are the som of Aaron, and the Levites watt upon their busi-

D688 : 11 And they burn unto the Loan, every morning and every evening, burnt-sacrifices and sweet incense: the shew-bread also set they in order upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, to burn every evening : for we keep the charge of the Loap our God; but ye have forsaken

12 And behold, God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding trumpels to cry alarm against you. O chil-

dren of Israel, fight ye not against the Loan God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper. 13 ¶ But Jeroboam caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment was behind them.

14 And when Judah looked back, behold the battle was before and behind: and they cried unto the Loap, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

18 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to ass, that God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah: and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Abijab and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down stain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, because they relied upon the Lord God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and took cities from him. Beth-el with the 'owas thereof, and Jesbanah with the towns thereof,

and Ephraim with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: and the Loan and returned to Jerusalem.

struck him, and be died. 21 T But Abijah waxed mighty, and mar-

ried fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters 22 And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and

his ways, and his sayings, are written in the story of the prophet Iddo.

CHAP. XIV. 1 Ara destroyeth idolatry : 6 having peace he strengtheneth his kingdom with forts and

armies: 9 calling on God, he overcometh Zerah, and spoileth the Ethiopians. GO Abljah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ass his son reigned in his stead. In his days the

land was quiet ten years.

2 And Am did that which was good and

right in the eyes of the Lond his God: 3 For he took away the altars of the strange rods, and the high places, and brake down the

images, and cut down the groves: 4 And commanded Judah to seek the Loan God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Judeh the high places and the images:

roung bullock and seven rame, the same may and the kingdom was quiet before him.

a priest of them that are no gods.

10 But as for us, the Loan is our God, and for the land had rest, and be had no war in those years; because the Loan had given him. rest.

and overcometé. Zerak.

7 Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about them walls and towers, gates and bars, while the land is yet before us; because we have sought the LORD our God, we have sought Aim, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.

8 And Asa had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these were mighty men

of valour. 9 T And there came out against them Ze-

rab the Ethlopian with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and ce me unto Mareshah.

10 Then Ass went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zephathan at Mareshah.

11 And Am cried unto the Long his God, and said, Loan it is nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O Loan our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we go-against this multitude. O Lozn, thou art our God;

let not man prevail against thee.

12 So the Loan smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled.

13 And Asa and the people that were with him pursued them unto Gerar: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves; for they were destroyed before the Loan, and before his best; and they carried away very much

spoil 14 And they amote all the cities round about Gerar; for the fear of the Loan came upon them : and they spelled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spell in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance.

CHAP. XV. l Asa, with others, makes a solemn covenant with God: 16 he putieth down Maschab his mother for idolatry.

ND the Spirit of God came upon Azariah
the son of Oded:

2 And he went out to meet Ase, and said unto him, Hear ye me Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord tr with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, be will be found of you; but if ye fersake him, he will

forsake you. 3 Now for a long season Israel hath been without the true find, and without a teaching priest, and without law.

4 But when they in their trouble did turn unto the Loap God of Israel, and sought him.

he was found of them. 6 And in those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city : for God did vex them with all

adversity. 7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work whall be reward-| against the cities of Israel; and they smote

8 And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the loan, that was before the porch of the LORD.

9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the Load his God was with

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth

year of the reign of Asa.

Il And they offered unto the Lorp the same time, of the spoil which they had brought, seven bundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

heart, and with all their soul ;

13 That whosever would not seek the LORD God of Israel should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they sware unto the Lord with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trum-

pets, and with cornets.

15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the Lord gave them rest round about.

16 ¶ And also concerning Meachab the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: and Asa cut down her idol, and stamped it, and burnt it at the brook Ki-

17 But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless, the heart of Asa

was perfect all his days.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Asa, by the aid of the Syrians, diverteth Baasha from building of Ramah: 11 he seeket's not to God in his disease, but to the physicians: 13 his drath and burial.

N the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa, Bassha king of Israel came up against Judah, and built Ramah, to the intent that he might let some go out or come in to Asa

king of Judah.

2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the Loan and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, say-

3 There is a league between me and thec, as there was between my father and thy father : behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Baasba king of Isruel, that he may depart from me.

And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Ass, and sent the ceptains of his armies sent to his princes, even to her indian

ijon, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the store

cities of Naphtali.

5 And it came to pass, when Bassha heard it, that he left off building of Ramah, and let his work cease.

6 Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was building; and he built therewith Gebs and

Mispah.
7 And at that time Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judab, and said unto him, Be-cause thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the Loap thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of

thine hand. 8 Were not the Ethiopians and the Lubims a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet because thou didst rely

on the Loan, he delivered them into thine

hand. 9 For the eves of the Loap run to and fro 12 And they entered into a covenant to seek throughout the whole earth, to shew him-the Lord God of their fathers with all their self strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect towards him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thon shalt have wars.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and put him in a prison house; for he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And Asa op-

pressed some of the people the same time. 11 ¶ And behold, the acts of Asa, arst and

last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

12 And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he sought not to the Loan, but to the physicians.

13 T And Ass slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own nulchres, which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odours, and divers kinds of spices prepared by the apothecaries art; and they made a very great burning for

CHAP. XVII.

1 Jekoshophat reigneth well, and prospereth:
7 he seedeth Levites to teach Judah: 12 his greatness, captains, and armies.

ND Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his A stead, and strengthened himself against

Israel. 2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ephralm, which Asa his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was with Jehoshapkat, berause he walked in the first ways of his father David, and sought not unto Baalim:

4 But sought to the LORD God of his father, and walked in his commandments, and not after the doings of Israel:

5 Therefore the Loan established the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah brought to Jehoshaphat presents; and he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the Lorp: moreover, he took away the high places and groves out of Judah.

7 Also in the third year of his reign bai

, and to Zechariah, and to Netha-

ith them he sent Levites, even and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and is Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, th, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, nd with them Elishama and Jeho-

ney taught in Judah, and had the law of the Loap with them, and throughout all the cities of Judah. the people.

d the fear of the Loan fell upon all ims of the lands that mere round h, so that they made no war against st.

some of the Philistines brought Jepresents, and tribute silver; and us brought him flocks, seven thouven hundred rams, and seven thouwen hundred he-goats.

d Jeho-haphat waxed great exceed-he built in Judah castles, and cities

te had much business in the cities and the men of war, mighty men of re in Jerusalem.

hese are the numbers of them acthe house of their fathers: Of Juaptains of thousands; Adpah the with him mighty men of valour three ourand.

ext to him was Jehohanan the canith him two hundred and fourscore

next him was Amasiah the sou of willingly offered himself unto the with him two hundred thousand n of valour.

d Benjamin; Eliada, a mighty man and with him armed men with bow two hundred thousand.

next him was Jehozabad, and with dred and fourscore thousand ready or the war.

· waited on the king, besides those ing put in the fenced cities through-

CHAP. XVIII.

hat goeth with Ahab against Raad. & Ahab, seduced by false prosinin

hoshaphat had riches and honour in ance, and joined affinity with Ahab. iter certain years he went down

Samaria: and Ahab killed sheep for him in abundance, and for that he had with him, and persuao go up with Aim to Ramoth-gi-

hab king of Israel said unto Jehoig of Judah, Wilt thou go with me filead? And he answered him, I art, and my people as thy people; be with thee in the war.

Jehoshaphat said unto the king of uire, I pray thee, at the word of o-day. ore the king of Israel gathered to-

rophets four bundred men, and said Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to hall I forbear? And they said, Go of will deliver # into the king's

6 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a a Michaiah, to teach in the cities of prophet of the Loan besides, that we might inquire of him?

7 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man by whom we may inquire of the Lord: but I hate him; for he never prophesieth good unto me, but always evil: the same is Micaiah the son of Imla-And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

8 And the king of Israel called for one of his officers, and said, Fetch quickly Micaiah the

son of Imla.

9 And the king of Israel, and Jehoshaphat. king of Judah, sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and they sat in a void place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

10 And Zedekiah the son of Chenzanah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the Lord, With these thou shalt push Syria until they be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, say-ing, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver if into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king with one assent: let thy word, therefore, pray thee, be like one of theirs, and speak thou good.

13 And Micalah said, As the Loan liveth, even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micainh, shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they

shall be delivered at to your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee, that thou say no-thing but the truth to me, in the name of the

LORD !

16 Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the Lord said, These bave no master; let them return therefore every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Israel said to Jehosha-

phat, Did I not tell thee that he would not pro-

phesy good unto me, but evil!

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the Loun; I saw the Lond sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on

his right hand and on his left.

19 And the Lord said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one spake, saying after this manner, and mother saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a spirit, and stood before the Loan, and said, I will entice him. And the Loan said upto him, Wherewith?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. the LORD said. Thou shalt entice him, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do even

22 Now therefore, behold, the Loan hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the Lorp hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zedekiah the son of Chemanah came near and smote Micaiah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the spirit. on that day when thou shalt go into an inner ment of the Loap, and for controversies, when chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's

30B;

26 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this Allow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.

27 And Micalab said, If thou certainly return in peace, then bath not the Lord spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people. 28 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the

king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead. 29 And the king of Israel said upto Jehoshabat, I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Israel disguised himself, and they went to the battle.

30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the charlots that were with him, saving, Fight ye not with small or great, save

only with the king of Israel.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, It is the king of Israel; therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Jehosha-phat cried out, and the Loan helped him, and God moved them to depart from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back again from

pursaing him.

33 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: therefore be said to his chariot-man, Turn thine hand, that thou wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit, the king of Israel stayed himself up in his the Loap before the new court. charlot against the Syrians until the even; and about the time of the sun going down he died. (not thou God in heaven? and rulest not thou

CHAP XIX. 1 Jehoshaphat visiteth his kingdom: 5 his in-

structions to the judges, &c. ND Jehoshaphat the king of Judah re-

A turned to his house in peace to Jecusalem. And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Loau.

to seek God.

4 And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and he went out again through the people from Beer-shebs to mount Ephraim, and brought them back unto the Loap God of their

5 T And he set ludges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for ye judge not for man, but for the Lozo,

who to with you in the judgment. 7 Wherefore now let the fear of the Load be upon you; take heed and do it; for there is o iniquity with the Lord our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of girls.

if the Loan from me to speak unto thee? set of the Levites, and of the priests, and of 24 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the judgthey returned to Jerusalem

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall. ye do in the fear of the Lean, faithfully, and

with a perfect beart.

10 And what cause seever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the Loan, and so wrath come upon you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And behold, Amariah the chief priest is over you in all matters of the Loro; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmeel, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters: also the Levites shall be officers before you. Deal courageously, and the Loan shall be with the good.

CHAP. XX.

1 Jekoshaphat proclaimeth a fast: 5 kis prayer: 22 the overthrow of his enemies: 31 his reign.

T came to pass after this also, that the children of Mosb, and the children of Ammon, and with them other besides the Ammonites, came against Jehoshaphat to battle.

2 Then there came some that told Jehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria; and behold, they be in Hazazon-tamar,

which is En-gedi. 3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and set himse!f to seek the Loan, and proclaimed a fast

throughout all Judah.

4 And Judah gathered themselves together, to ask help of the Loan, even out of all the mayest carry me out of the host; for I am cities of Judah they came to seek the Lord. 5 ¶ And Jehoshaphat stood in the congrega-

tion of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of

6 And said, O Lond God of our fathers, art over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 Art not tiou our God, who didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham

thy friend for ever !

8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying.
9 If when evil councth upon us, as the sword.

3 Nevertheless, there are good things found judgment, or pestience, or famine, we stand in the person before this house, and in thy presence, for out of the land, and last prepared thine heart thy name from this house, and cry unto thee is our addiction, then thou wilt hear and help.

10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab, and mount Seir, whom thou wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but they turn-

ed from them, and destroyed them not: 11 Behold, I say, how they reward us, to come to cast us out of thy possession which thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do : but our eves are upon thee.

13 And all Judah stood before the Lean with 8 T Moreover, in Jerosalem did Jehoshaphat | their little ones, their wives and their children. 04

14 Then upon Jahaziel, the son of Eachgrish, the son of Benaish, the son of Jeiel, the ries and harps and trumpets unto the house son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Avaph, came the Spirit of the Loan in the midst of the congregation;

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus saith the Loan unto you, He not afraid, nor dismayed by reason of this reat multitude; for the battle is not yours, but God's.

16 To-morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Zis; and ye shall find them at the end of the brook, be-

fore the wilderness of Jeruel.

17 Ye shall not need to fight in this baille; set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the Logu with you, O Judah and Jerusalem; fear not, nor be dismayed; to-morrow go out against them; for the Logo will be

with you 18 And Jehoshaphat bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Judah, and the inhabitacts of Jerusalem, fell before the Lozo,

worshipping the Loan.

19 And the Levites, of the children of the Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up to praise the Loan God of

Israel with a loud voice on high.

20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekon: and, as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood, and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerumlem; Believe in the Lord your God. so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.

21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the Loru, and that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, Praise the Loan; for his mercy endureth for

SYST.

22 ¶ And when they began to sing and to praise, the Loan set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Monb, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and they were smitten.

23 For the children of Ammon and Mosb stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destruy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped to destroy

apother. 24 And when Judah came towards the watchtower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and none escaped.

25 And when Jeboshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bedies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they stripped or for themselves, more three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

26 T And on the fourth day they assembled Lond. themselves in the valley of Berachah; for there they blessed the Loan : therefore the house of David, because of the covenaut that

of Berachah, unto this day.

27 Then they returned, every man of Judah ever. and Jerusaless, and Jehoshaphat in the fore- | 8 ¶ In his days the Edomites revolted from front of them, to go again to Jerusalem with under the dominion of Judah, and made themfront of them, to go again to even make the solution of the Lorn bad usade them to rejoice selves a king.

9 Then Jehoram went forth with his over their enamins.

28 And they came to Jerusalem with pealteof the Loan.

29 And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries, when they had heard that the Louv fought against the exemies of Israel.

30 So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: for his God gave him rest round about

31 ¶ And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah : he was thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name

was Azebah, the daughter of Shilhi. 32 And he walked in the way of Ass his father, and departed not from it, doing that which was right in the sight of the Lond.

33 Howbeit, the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of Jehu the son of Hanani, who is mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

35 T And after this did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of

Israel, who did very wickedly:

36 And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish; and they made the ships in Exion-gener.

37 Then Eliezer, the son of Dodavah of Mareshah, prophesied against Jehoshaphat saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Abaziah, the Lorp bath broken thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go to Tarshish.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Jehoram succeedeth Jehoshaphat: 5 kts micked reign.

JOW Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers. and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

2 And he had brethren, the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shephatiah all these were the sons of Jehoshaphat king

of Israel. 3 And their father gave them great gifts

of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to Jehoram; because he was the first-4 Now when Jehoram was risen up to the

kingdom of his father, be strengthened himself, and slew all his brothren with the sword. and divers also of the princes of Israel.

5 ¶ Jehoram was thirty and two years old

when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: and he wrought that which was evil in the eyes of the

7 Howbeit, the Loan would not destroy the name of the same place was called, The valley he had made with David, and as he promised to give a light to him and to his sons for

laces, and all his chariets with him : and he; reac up by night, and smote the Edomites went with Jehoram the sen of Abab king of which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariota.

10 So the Edomites revolted from under the bend of Judah unto this day. The same time sise did Libnah revolt from under his head; because he had formaken the LOAD God of his fathers.

It Moreover, he made high places in the king of Judah went down to see Jeboram mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants the non of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and com- sick.

pelled Judah therete.

12 ¶ And there same a writing to him from Elliab the prophet, saying, Thus saith the Loan God of David thy father, Because thou est not walked fo the ways of Jeboshaphat thy father, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah, 13 But hast walked in the way of the kings

of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants o: Jerusalem to go a whoring, like to the whoredome of the house of Ahab, and also ha slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which

seer better than thyself:

14 Behold, with a great plague will the Loan smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

15 And thou shalf have great sickness by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

16 T Moreover the Loan stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the

Arabians, that were near the Ethiopians:
17 And they came up into Judeh, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the king's bouse, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save Jehoshez, the youngest of his sons.

18 T And after all this the Loan smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness; so he died of sore diseases: and his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was be when e began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed without be-ing desired. Howbeit, they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

CHAP. XXII.

I Ahariah succeeding, reigneth mickedly: 5 he is slain by Jehn. 10 Alhaliah destroying all, the seed royal same Joush, ususpeth the

ND the inhabitants of Jerusalem made Abaziah his youngest son king in his stead : for the band of men that came with the Arabians to the camp had slain all the el-Judah reigned.

2 Forty and two years old was Ahasiah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name also

or Athaliah the daughter of Omri

3 He also walked in the ways of the bouse of A hab; for his mother was his counsellor to do

wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the Loan, like the house of Ahab: for they were courts of the house of the Loan. his counsellors, after the death of his father, to his destruction.

5 T He waitred also after their counsel, and Israel to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramoth-gilead: and the Syrians smote Joram.

6 And he returned to be healed in Jezreel. because of the wounds which were given him at Ramah, when he fought with Hazael king of Syris. And Azariah the son of Jehoram

7 And the destruction of Abaziah was of God by coming to Joram : for when he was come, he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the som of Nimshi, whom the Loap had anointed to cut off the house of A hab

8 And it came to pass, that when Jehu was executing judgment upon the house of Ahab. and found the princes of Judah, and the some of the brethren of Abaziah, that ministered to

Abasiah, he slew them.

And he sought Ahaziah : and they caught him, (for he was hid in Samaria.) and brought him to Jehu: and when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, said they, he is the son of Jehoshaphat, who sought the Loap with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

10 ¶ But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house

of Judah.

11 But Jehoeksbeath the daughter of the king took Jossh the son of Aharlah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were stain, and put bim and his nurse in a bed-chamber. So Jebeshabenth the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada the prior (for she was the sister of Abaziah.) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not.

. 12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Athaliah reigned over the land.

CHAP. XXIII.

Jekojada maketh Joash king. 13 Alhaliah is slain. 16 Jeholada restoreth the worship of God.

ND in the seventh year Jehotada strongthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Azariah the son of Jereham, and Ishmael the son of Jehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Massalah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri. into covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Judah, and ga-thered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and

they came to Jerusalem.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he set. So Abaziah the son of Jehoram king of said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the Long bath said of the sons of David.

4 This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, shall be porters of the doors;

5 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation; and all the people shall be in the

6 But let none come into the house of the Loan save the priests, and they that minister O 3

he Levites shall compass the king ut, every man with his weapons in and whoseever else cometh into the ing when he cometh in, and when

e Levites and all Judah did accord-I things that Jehoiada the priest nanded, and took every man his were to come in on the sabbath, that were to go out on the sabbath : ada the priest dismissed not the

over Jehoiada the priest delivered to ns of hundreds spears, and bucklers. 's, that had been king David's, which e house of God.

he set all the people, every was havapon in his hand, from the right side it le to the left side of the temple. he altar and the temple, by the king

a they brought out the king's son. on him the crown, and gave him the , and made him king. And Jeholada ns anointed him, and said, God save

ow when Athaliah heard the noise ople running and praising the king, to the people into the house of the

she looked, and behold, the king is pillar at the entering in, and the is the trumpets by the king; and all a of the land rejoiced, and sounded pets; also the singers with instrumusic; and such as taught to sing "hen Athaliah rent her clothes, and con, treason!

a Jehoiada the priest brought out the of hundreds that were set over the said unto them, Have her forth anges: and whose followeth her e slain with the sword. For the d, Slay her not in the house of the

tey laid hands on her; and when she to the entering of the horse gate, by house, they slew her there.

king, that they should be the Loan's

n all the people went to the house of brake it down, and brake his alters rages in pieces, and alew Mattan the

Janl before the altars. Jeholada appointed the offices of the he LORD by the hand of the priests ca, whom David had distributed in of the Loup, to offer the burnt-ofthe Loup, as if is written in the law with rejoicing and with singing, as it acd by David.

he set the porters at the gates of the he LORD, that none which was unny thing should enter in-

he took the captains of hundreds, bles, and the governors of the peoli the people of the land, and brought

vites; they shall go in, for they are the king's house, and set the king upon the all the people shall keep the watch throne of the kingdom.

21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain

CHAP. XXIV. shall be put to death: but be ye'l Joash reigneth well all the days of Jeholada.

Athaliah with the sword

15 Jekoiada being dend, 17 Joash falleth lb tdolatry: 23 he is slain.
OASH was seven years old when he began

to reign, and he reigned forty years in Je rnealem. His mother's name also was Zibiah of Beer-sheba.

2 And Joach did that which was right in the sight of the Lone all the days of Jeholada the priest.

3 And Johajada took for him two wives: and he begat sons and daughters.

4 T And it came to pass after this, that Joach was minded to repair the house of the Loan.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Israel money to repair the bouse of your God from year to ear, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit, the Levkes hastened it not.

6 And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem the collection, according to the commandment of Moses the servant of the Lord, and of the congregation of Israel

for the tabernacle of witness 7 For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the dedicated things of the house of the

LORD did they bestow upon Baslim 8 And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the Lord.

9 And they made a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the Loan the collection that Moses the servant of God laid upon Israel in the wildernes

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and east into the chest.

until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that there was much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied ad Jeholada made a cevenant be-the chest, and took it, and carried it to his and between all the people, and be-place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Johniada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the Loan, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the Loan, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LOED.

13 So the workmen wrought, and the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had anished 21, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada, whereof were made vessels for the bouse of the Lond, even vessels to miniter, and to offer withat, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt-offerings in the house of the Loan continually all the days of Jeholada

15 T But Jeholada waxed old, and was full king from the house of the LORD: of days when he died; an hundred and thirty came through the high gate into years old was he when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city of David was established to him, that he slew his saramong the kings, because he had done good vants that had killed the king his father. a Israel, both toward God, and toward his

17 Now after the death of Jeholada came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto

18 And they left the house of the Loan God of their fathers, and served groves and idols: and wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass.

19 Yet be sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the Loap; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And the Spirit of God came upon Zecha

rish the son of Jehoiada the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

2! And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LOBD.

22 Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jeholada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon it,

and require it. 23 TAnd it came to pass at the end of the ear, that the host of Syria came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of Damascus.

24 For the arm, of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the Loan delivered a very great host into their hand, be- and led forth his people, and went to the val-cause they had forsaken the Lunn God of ley of Salt, and amote of the children of Seir their fathers. So they executed judgment against Joash.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons of Jeholada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him; Zabad the son of Shimeath an Ammonisee, and Jehozabad the son of Shimrith a

Monbitess. 27 T Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens laid upon him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the story of the book of the kings.

And Amazian his son reigned in his stead CHAP. XXV. I Amariah beginneth to reign well: 3?, executeth justice on the trailors: 5 huving the day a series of the Israeliter against the Rhomites, at the word of a propnet he loseth an hundred talents, and dismisseth them: 11 he overthroweth the Edomites: 17 he pro**voketh Joash to his overthrow**

MAZIAH was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect

vants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but did as

if is written in the law of the book of Moses. where the Lord commanded, saying, The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 Moreover Amasiah gathered Judah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the bouses of their fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and ahield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the Loan is not with Israel. to wit.

with all the children of Ephraim. 8 But If thou wilt go, do it, be strong for the battle : God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God bath power to help, and to

cast down. 9 And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the army of Israel? And the man of God answered, The Loan is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Amazlah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and

they returned home in great anger.

11 ¶ And Amaziah strengthened himself,

ten thousand. 12 And other ten thousand Ic/I alive did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and east them down from the top of the rock, that

they all were broken in pieces.

13 ¶ But the soldiers of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah from Samaria even unto Beth-horon, and smote three thousand of them, and took much

14 T Now it came to pass, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and set them up to be his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incerse unto them

15 Wherefore the anger of the Loan was kindled against Amaziah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after the gods of the people which could not deliver their own people out of

thine band ! 16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said unto him, Art thou made of the king's council? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that God bath determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 Then Amaziah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Jossh the son of Jehoshaz, 3 T Now it came to pass, when the klagdom the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come,

04

iet us see one another in the face. 18 And Jossh king of Israel sent to Ama-

giah king of Judah, saying, The thistle that in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife; and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the

10 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Edomires; and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast : abide now at home ; why shouldest thou meddie to thise hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou and Judah with thee?

20 But Amaziah would not hear: for it came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of their enemies, because they sought af-

ter the gods of Edom.

21 So Joseh the king of Israel went up; and they saw one another in the face, both he and Amaziah king of Judah, at Reth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judah. 22 And Judah was put to the worse before

Brael, and they fied every man to his tent.

23 And Jose the king of Israel took Amatian king of Judah, the sen of Joach, the son of Jehoahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, from the gate of Bohraim to the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

24 And he took all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Obed-edom, and the treasures of the hing's bouse, the hostages also,

and returned to Samari

25 T And Amaziah, the son of Joash king of Judah, lived after the death of Joash son of Jehoshaz king of Israel, fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, are they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel? 27 ¶ Now after the time that Amaziah did

turn away from following the Lozo, they made a compliracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fied to Lachish: but they sent to Lashish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of Judah.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Uzziak succeedeth his father: 18 he invadeth

the priest's office, and is unities with lepross:
22 he dieth, mad Jotham succeedeth Aim.
THEN all the people of Judah took Uzzlah,
who mas sixteen years old, and made him
king in the room of his father Amaziah.

2 He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old was Uzziah when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also

mas Jecoliah of Jerusalem. And he did that which was right in the sight of the Loap, according to all that his fa-

ther Amaziah did.

3 And he sought God in the days of Zechariah, who had understanding in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper.

6 And he went forth and warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jahneh, and the wall of Ashdod, and built cities about Ashdod, and among the Philistines.

7 And God be'ned him against the Philistines, and against the Arabiana that dwelt in Surbasi, and the Mehynine

8 And the Ammonites gave gifts to Uzziah and his name spread abroad even to the entering in of Egypt: for he strengthened Aimself exceedingly.

9 Moreover Uzziah built towers in Jerus lem at the corner gate, and at the valley gate and at the turning of the wall, and fortified

them.

10 Also he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells: for he had much captle, both in the low country and in the plains: husbandmen also, and vine-dressers in the mountains and in Carmel; for he loved hus-

bandry.
11 Moreover Uzziah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account, by the hand of Jeiel the scribe, and Masseigh the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the king's

captains. 12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two

thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand see an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the

enemy.

14 And Uzzieh prepared for them, throughout all the host, shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and hows, and slient to

cail stones.

15 And he made in Jerusalem citzines invented by cunning men to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal: and his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped till

he was strong.

16 ¶ But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to his destruction; for he was lifted up to his God,

and went into the temple of the Loan to burn incense upon the altar of in-

17 And Azariah the priest went in affer him, and with him fourscore priests of the Loan, that were valiant men;

18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, Il appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lord, but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine bosour from the Loan God.

19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the Long, from beside the in-

cens, altar.

20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and behold, he mas leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself hasted also

to go out, because the Loan had smitten him. 21 And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house, being a loper; for he was cut off from the house of the Lorn; and Jotham his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 T Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did Issiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, write.

they said, He is a leper: and Jotham his son was next to the king. reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVII.

3 Johan reigning well, prospereth: 5 hz subdueth the Ammonties: 7 his reign: 9 Ahas also away much spoil from them, and brought succeedeth him.

TOTHAM was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name who was Jerushah, the daughter of Zaduk.

2 And be did that which was right in the sight of the Lorn, according to all that his father Uzziah did: howbeit, he entered not into the temple of the Lond. And the people did yet corruptly.

3 He built the high gate of the house of the

much.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.

5 The fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed sgainst them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten t, meand measures of wheat, and ten thousand

of barley. So much did the children of Am-· mon pay unto him, both the second year and

the third.

6 So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the Loan his God. 7 Now the rest of the acts of Jotling, and 'all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Ju-

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign; and reigned sixteen years

in Jerumlem.

9 T And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him he the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead. CHAP. XXVIII.

I Ahaz, reigning wickedly, is afflicted by the Syrians: 26 he dying, Hezekiah succeedeth

A HAZ must wenty years old when he be-gan to reign; and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem; but he did not that which HAZ was twenty year's old when he beear right in the sight of the Loan, like David the kings of Assyria to help him. his father.

2 For he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and made also molten images for Bazlim. 3 Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hinnom, and burnt his children in the are, after the abominations of the heathen.

whom the Lord had cast out before the chil-

4 He sacrificed also, and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under

every green tree.

5 Wherefore the Long his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syrin; and they smote him, and carried away a great mulitude of them captives, and brought them to Damascus; and he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with

a great slaughter.
6 T For Pekah the son of Remaliah slaw in Judeben bundred and twenty thousand in king of Amyria.: but he helped him not.

23 So Uzzjah slept with his fathers, and 7 And Zichit, a mighty man of Ephraim, they buried him with his fathers in the field slew Masseigh the king's son, and Azrikam of the burial which belonged to the kings; for the governor of the house, and Elkanah that

> 8 And the children of Israel carried away captive of their brothren two hundred thousand, women, sons and daughters, and took

the spoil to Samaria.

9 But a prophet of the Loud was there. whose name was Oded; and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said ucto them, Behold, because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage that reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for bondmen Loan, and on the wall of Ophel he built and bondwomen unto you: but are there not

with you, even with you, ains against the Lord your God? 11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren; for the fierce wrath of the Lord is upon you.

12 Then certain of the beads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, and Jehizkish the son of Shallum, and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that came

from the war,
13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the Loan already, ye intend to add more to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and there is fierce wrath against Israel.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congre-

gation.

15 And the men which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho, the city of palm-trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria. 16 T At that time did king Ahaz send unto

17 For again the Edomites had come and

smitten Judah, and carried away captives.
18 The Philistines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Judah, and had taken Beth-shemesh, and Ajalon, and Gederoth, and Shocho, with the villages thereof, and Timnah with the villages thereof, Gimzo also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the Loan brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of Israel; for he made Judah naked, and transgressed sore against the

20 And Tligath-pilneser king of Amyria came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Abaz took away a portion suf of the house of the Loan, and out of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave if unto the

cause they had forsaken the Loan God of their frespass yet more against the Loan ; this to

that king Abaza

23 For he sacrificed unto the gods of Dacause the gods of the kings of Syria help them, therefore will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel.

24 April Aimz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the sanc field themselves, and came, according vessels of the house of God, and shut up the to the commandment of the king, by the him altam in every corner of Jerusalem.

25 And in every several city of Judah he made high places to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the Loan God

of his fathers.

28 T Now the rest of his acts, and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

27 And Ales slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, even in Jerusahis son reigned in his stead

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Hezekiah's good reign. 3 He restoreth reli-gion. 12 The house of God cleansed. gion. 12 The house of God cleanaed.

THE ZEKIAH began to roign when he was the Loan, and the alter of burnt-offering, with five and twenty years old, and he reigned all the vessels thereof, and the shaw-bread table, with all the vessels thereof.

nine and twenty years in Jerusalem. mother's name was Abliah, the daughter of Zechariah.

2 And he did that which was right in the night of the Lorn, according to all that David

his (ather had done. 3 ¶ He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened the doors of the house of the Loan, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the

east street, 5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites : sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the Loan God of your fathers, and carry forth the fithiness out of the boly

place. 6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the eyes of the Lord our God, and have forsaken him, and have turned away their faces from the habitation

of the Loup, and turned their backs. 7 Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense, nor offered burnt-offerings in

the holy place unto the God of Israel. 8 Wherefore the wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he bath deli-

hissing, as ye see with your eyes 9 For lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons, and our daughters, and our

wives, are in captivity for this.

10 Now of it in mine heart to make a covepant with the Lord God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from m

11 My sons, be not now negligent; for the LORD hath chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto

him, and burn incense.
12 Then the Levites space, Mahath the

son of Amasai, and Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites: and of the sons of Merarl, Kish the son of Abdi, and Azarish the began size with the trumpets, and with the in son of Jehnlefel: and of the Gershonitas; Just struments ordered by David king of Israel. the sin of Zimmah, and Eden the son of 28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the singers song, and the transporter

13 And of the sons of Elizaphan: Shimri. mascus, which smote him; and he said, Be- and Jeiel; and of the sons of Asaph; Zechariah, and Mattaniah:

14 And of the sons of Heman; Jehiel, and Shimei: and of the sons of Jeduthun; She-

maiah, and Uzziel.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and came, according doors of the house of the Lord, and he made words of the Lord, to deame the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the Lond, to cleane it, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the Lord into the court of the house of the Lord. And the Levites took if, to carry if out abroad into the brook K idro:

17 Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day lem: but they brought him not into the sepul- of the month came they to the porch of the chres of the kings of larsel: and Hezekiah Lord: so they sanctified the house of the Loap in eight days: and in the sixteenth day

of the first month they made an end.
18 Then they went in to Hezekiah the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of

19 Moreover all the vessels which king Ahas in his reign did cast away in his trans-gression have we prepared and sanctified; and behold, they are before the altar of the Lord.

20 Then Hezekiah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went

up to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for a sin-offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the som of Atrea to offer them on the alter of the Long.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and sprinkled if on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled

the blood upon the altar. 23 And they brought forth the he-geats for the sin-offering before the king and the con-gregation; and they laid their hands upon

them

24 And the priest killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, to make an atonement for all Israel: for vered them to trouble, to astonishment, and to the king commanded that the burnt-offering and the sin-oliering should be made for all Israel

25 And he set the Levites in the house of the Loan with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment of David, and of Gad the king's seer, and Nathan. the prophet: for so was the communication

the Lorn by his prophets.

26 And the Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests with the-

trumpets.

77 And Herekiah commanded to effer the hurnt-offering upon the altar. And when the burnt-offering began, the song of the LORD

sounded: and all this continued until the fore gave them up to . burnt-offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise anto the Loan with the words of David, and

of Asaph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ye have consecrated yourselves unto the Loan, come near, and bring sacrifices and hank-offerings into the house of the Lord And the congregation brought in sacrifices and bank-offerings; and as many as were of a free heart burnt-offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt-offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs : all these were for a burnt-

offering to the Lord

33 And the consecrated things were six hun-

dred oxen and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they sould not alay all the burnt-offerings: wherefore their brethren the Levites did help them, till the work was ended, and until the other priests and sanctified themselves: for the Lerites were more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt-offerings were in abundance, with the fat of the peace-offerings, and the drink-offerings for every burnt-offer-

was set in order. 36 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was done suddenly. CHAP. XXX.

1 Herekiak proclaimeth a passover.

assembly destroy the alters of idolate ND Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah. and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseb, that they should come to the house of the Loan at Jeru alem, to keep the passover unto the Long God of Israel.

2 For the king had taken counsel, his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the second

3 For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not sauctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.

4 And the thing pleased the king and all the

songregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proslamation throughout all Israel, from Beershebs even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the Loan God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done if of a long time in such sort as it was written.

6 So the posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, turn again unto the Lorn God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and he will return to the remnant of you that are escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria.

7 And be not ye like your fathers, and 23 And the whole subtry our brothren, which trespassed against keep other seven dather language God of their fathers, who there-

on, as ye see. 8 Now be ye not stiff-necked as your fathers were, but yield yourselves unto the Long, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the Loan your God. that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the Load, your brethren and your children shall find com-passion before them that lend them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the Loap your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye return unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ephraim and Manassek. even unto Zebulun: but they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

Il Nevertheless, divers of Asber, and Manameh, and of Zebulun, humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem

12 Also in Judab the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of Ta king, and of the princes, by the word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

14. And they arose and took away the alters that were in Jerusalem, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast them into the brook Kidron.

15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests ing. So the service of the house of the Loan and the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt-offerings into the house of the Lond.

16. And they stood in their place after their manner, according to the law of Meses the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, which they received of the hand A the Levites.

17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified : therefore the Levites

had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the LORD. 18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim and Manasseh, Issaehar and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they

eat the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good Long pardon every one 19 That prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though he be not

cleaned according to the purification of the anctuary. 20 And the Lord hearkened to Hezekish,

and healed the people.

21 And the shildren of Israel that were pre-

sent at Jerusalem kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Levites and the priests praised the Loap day by day, singing with loud instruments unto the

22 And Hesskiah spake comfortably unto all the Levites that taught the good knowledge of the Loap : and they did out throughout the feast seven days, offering peace-offerings, and making confession to the LORD God of their fathers. 23 And the whole assembly took coursel to

keep other seven days: and they kept other

O B.

24 For Hezekiah king of Judah did give to seven thousand sheep: and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks, and ten thousand slicep: and a great number of priests sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and the straners that ame out of the land of Israel, and

hat awelt in Judah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel there was not the like in Jerusalem.

27 Then the priests the Levites arose and blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to his holy dwellingplace, even unto heaven

CHAP. XXXI.

1 The people forward in destroying fieldly . 11 liezekiah appointeth officers to dispose of the tithes: 20 his sincertly.

NOW when all this was finished, all lerael that were present went out to the cities of Judah, and brake the images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benmmin, in Ephraine also and Manasseh, until they had uiterly destroyed them all. Then they had utterly destroyed them alt. all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

2 ¶ And Hezekish appointed the courses of the priests, and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Levites for burnt-offerings, and for peaceofferings, to minister, and to give thanks and

to praise in the gates of the tents of the Long. 3 He oppointed also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt-offerings, to wit, for the morning and evening burnt-offerings, and the burnt-offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as if is written in the law of the Lord.

4 Moreover, he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give the portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might be ea-

ouraged in the law of the LORD.

5 ¶ And as soon as the commandment came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance the first-fruits of corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all things brought they in aand the bundaptly,
And co

6. And concerning the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the tithe of boly things which were consecrated unto the Loan their God, and laid them by beaps.

7 In the third month they began to lay the bundation of the heaps, and finished there in the seventh month.

And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the Lory and bis people Israel.

9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests

and the Levitez concerning the heaps.

10 And Azariah the chief priest of the house of Zadok answered him, and said, Since the libra, who stopped all the foundains, and the people began to bring the offerings into the brook that ran through the misst of the land, house, of the Local, we have had enough to est, saying. Why should the kings of Amyria come, and have left pienty: for the Loan hath bless-ed his people; and that which is left is this STORE MOTE

11 T Their Hezekiah commanded to propere the congregation a thousand bullocks, and chambers in the house of the Loan; and they prepared them.

12 And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated things faithfully : over which Cononiah the Levite was ruler, and

Shimei his brother was the next. 13 And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Bennish mere overseers under the hand of Cononiah and Shimei his brother, at the commandment of Hezektab the king, and Agariah the ruler of the house of God.

14 And Kore the son of Immh the Levite. the porter toward the east, was over the freewill-offerings of God, to distribute the oblations

of the Loap, and the most holy things

15 And next him were Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in the cities of the priests, in their set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small :

16 Besides their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, even unto every one that entereth into the house of the Lond, his daily portion for their service in their

charges, according to their courses;

17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Levites from twenty years old and upward, in their charges,

by their courses;

18 And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their setoffice they sanctified themselves inboliness:

19 Airo of the sons of Aaron the priests, which were in the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that were expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all time were reckoned by genealogies among the Le-

20 T And thus did Herekiah throughout all-Judah, and wrought that which was good and right and truth before the Load his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did if with all his heart, and prospered. CHAP. XXXII.

Sennacherth invadeth Judah. 21 An angel destroyeth the Assyrians. 24 Hezekiah's sickness and recovery : 33 he dying, Manasech succeedeth him.

FTER these things, and the establishment therefore, Sennacherib king of Assyria. camo, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to winthem for himself

2 Aud when Hezekiahaw that Sennacheribwas come, and that he was purposed to fight

against Jérusalom,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which were without the city : and they did help him. & So there was gathered much people toge-ther, who stopped all the fountains, and the

and find much water? 5 Aine he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was beginn, and mised

sıd

If up to the towers, and enother wast without, the leaders and captains in the camp of the and repaired Millo is the city of David, and king of Amyria: so he returned with shame of ade darts and shields in abundance.

the street of the gate of the city, and spake sword. comfortably to them, saving,

for dismayed for the kint of Assyria, nor for Senoncherib the king of Assyria, and from the all the multitude that is with him: for these be hand of all other, and guided them on every more with us then with him:

8 With him ir an arm of flesh; but with us to the Loap our God, to help us, and to to Jerusalem, and presents to Hersetish king fight our battles. And the people rested them- of Judah : so that he was magnified in the sight selves upon the words of Hezekiah king of of all nations from thenceforth. · Judah.

9 T After this did Seppenherib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but spake unto him, and he gave him a sign. he himself laid sign against Lachish, and all coffing the him power with him, butto Hegeliah king of cording to the benefit does unto him; for his Judah, and unto all Jacha that were at Jerusa- leart was lifted up: therefore there was low, raying,

10 Thus saith Segmetterib king of Assyria. Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide in the

siege in Jerusalem !

11 Doth not Hezekiah persuada you to give ever yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The Lond our God shall deliwer us out of the hand of the king of Assyria? 12 Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away his igh places and his alters, and command-

ed Judah and Jerusalem, saying. Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon and for all manner of pleasant jewels; * 1 13 Know ye not what I and my fathers are done unto all the people of other lands?

Were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of

mine hand ? 14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand ?

15 Now therefore let not Hezokish deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither et believe him : for no god of any nation or how much less shall your God delixes you out heart. of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet more against and his goodness, behold, they are written in the Loan God, and against his servent Heze- the vision of Isaish the prophet, the son of

17 He wrote also letters to rail on the of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine at his death. And Manassch his son reigned band.

18 Then they eried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Jerusalem that were on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the eity.

19 And they spake against the God of Jeru salem, as against the gods of the people of the earth, motest were the work of the hands of mkin.

20 And for this come Hezekiah the king, and the prophet Isaiah, the sea of Amoz, prayed and cried to heaven.

out off all the mighty man of valour, and I I for he built again the high places

face to his own land. And when he was come 6 And he set captains of war over the peo-into the house of his god, they that came forth ble, and gathered them together to him in of his own bowels also him there with the

22 Thus the Loap saved Hezekiah and the 7 Be strong and courageous, be not afraid inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of

> 23 And many brought gifts unto the Lorn 24 T In those days Hezekiah was sick to

the death, and prayed unto the Loap: and he

heart was lifted up; therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem 26 Notwithstanding Hezekiah humbled him-

self for the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the Loan came not upon them in the days of Hezekiat.

27 T And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasuries for eilver, and for gold, and for preclous stones, and for spices, and for shields,

28 Storehouses also for the increase of corn. and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover be provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance : or God had given him substance very much. 30 This same Hezekiah also stopped the

upper watercourse of Gihoo, and brought it straight down to the west side of the city of David. And Hexekiah prospered in all bin works. 31 T Howbeit, in the business of the am-

bassadors of the princes of Babylon, who sent unto him to inquire of the wonder that kingdom was able to deliver his people out of was done in the land, God left him to try mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: him, that he might know all that was in his 32 T Now the rest of the acts of Hezeklah.

Amoz, and in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel Loan God of Israel, and to speak against 33 And Hezekish slept with his fathers, and him, saying. As the gods of the nations of they buried him in the chiefest of the sepul-starr lands have not delivered their people chies of the sons of David: and all Jundah and the chiefest of the sons of David: out of mine hand, so shall not the God the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honour

CHAP. XXXIII.

Manaesch's wicked reign: 11 he is carried into Rabyton: 13 upon his prayer he is re-leased: 30 Amon succeedeth him: 24 he boing slain by his own servants, 25 Jostak succeedeth him

MANASSEH was twelve years old whea be began to reign, and be reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem :

2 But did that which was evil in the sight of the Loan, like unto the aborainations of rayed and cried to heaven.

1 4 And the Loan seat an angel, which fore the children of Israel.

in his stead.

325

which Hanckish his father had broken down, and the places wherein he built high places, and he reared up alters for Baalim, and made and set up groves and graven images, before greves, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built alters in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, In Jerusa-

hem shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built akars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hippom: also be observed times, and used enchant-for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images ments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards : he wrought much svil in the sight of the Loap, to provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a carved image, the idel which he had made, in the house of God, of which

appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole taw and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.

9 So Manasseh, made Judah and the inhaitants of Jerusalem to err, and to do worse than the beathen, whom the Loan had destroy

ed before the children of Israel.

10 And the Loan spake to Manasseh, and David his father, and declined actther to the to his people: but they would not hearken.

11 ¶ Wherefore the Leap brought upon

them the captains of the bost of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

12 And when he was in affliction, he besought the Loan his God, and bumbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed unto him; and he was entreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manasseh knew that the Lorp he mer God

14 Now after this be built a wall without the city of David, on the west side of Gibon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish-gate, and compassed about Ophel, and raised it up a very great height, and put cap-tains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah.

15 And he took away the strange gods, and the idoi out of the house of the Loan, and all the alters that he had built in the mount of the house of the Loup, and in Jerusalem, and cant them out of the city,

16 And he repaired the altar of the Lord, and sacrificed thereon peace-offerings and thank-offerings, and commanded Judah to

serve the Lean God of Israel.

17 Nevertheless, the people did sacrifice

their God only

18 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Manns eb, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the seers that spake to him in the name of the Loan God of Israel, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the

19 His prayer also, and how God was onmentation birm, and all intrain, and his trespers, 10. And they get M in the hand of the work.

he was humbled behold, they are written among the sayings of the seers.

20 ¶ So Manasseh slept with his fathers,

and they buried him in his own house : and

Amon his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ Amon was two and twesty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jerusalem

22 But he did that which was evil in the sight of the Loan, as did Manameh his father which Manasseh his father had made, and served them;

23 And humbled set himself before the oan, as Manameh his father had humbled himself; but Amon trespansed more and more.

24 And his servants commired against him,

God had said to David, and to common the lave In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

and the people of the land made Jotiah his sen king in his stead.

THAP. XXXIV.

Jariah's good reign: 3 he destroyeth idelatry: 8 he repaireth the temple; 30 and, causing the law to be read, renewell the covenant with God.

JOSIAH was eight years old when he becan to reign, and he reigned in Jerusulem une

and thirty years.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the wave of

right hand nor to the left.

3 ¶ For in the eighth year of his reign. while he was yet young, he began to seek after the God of David his father: and is the twelfth year he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 And they brake down the alters of Baalim in his presence; and the images that were on high above them he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the moiten images he brake in pleces, and made dust of them, and strewed if upon the graves of them that had sacrificed unto them

5 And he burnt the bones of the priests upon their alters, and cleaned Judah and Jerusa-

6 And so did he in the cities of Manasseb. and Ephraim, and Simeon, aven unto Naphtali,

with their mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the alters and the groves, and had beaten the graven images into pawder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusalem

8 % Now in the eighteenth year of his. reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Masseigh the governor of the city, and still in the high places, yet ento the Loap Josh the son of Joshaz the recorder, to repair

the house of the Load his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Lavites that kept the doors had gathered of the remonst of Israel, and of all Judah and Benjamin; and they returned to Jerusulem

Chap. EXEV.

nen that had the oversight of the house of the , unto him, Thus mith the Loup God of Israel. Long, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the Loan, to repair and mend the house :

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave

kings of Judah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set it forward; and other of the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of music.

13 Also they more over the bearers of burdens, and were everseers of all that wrought the work is any manner of service: and of the Levites there were scribes, and officers,

I And when they brought out the momey that was brought into the house of the Long, Hilkiah the priest found a book of the

law of the Loan given by Mones.

15 And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the And Hilkiah aw in the house of the LOED. delivered the best to Shaphan.

16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed to thy ser-

vants, they do if. 17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the , LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the work-

18 Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, aying, Hilkiah the priest hath given me a look. And Shaphan read it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Abden the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Araish a servant of the king's, saying,

21 Go, inquire of the Loap for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, coneerning the words of the book that is found: for great to the wrath of the Lord that is bouse of the Lord, poured out upon us, because our fathers have 3 And said unto the Levites that taught poured out upon us, because our fathers have that is written in this book.

22 And Hilkish, and they that the king had appointed, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvath, the son of Hasrah, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college:) and they

apake to her to that effect.

23 7 And she auswered them, Thus saith the Loan God of Israel, Tall ye the man that

sent you to me, 24 Thus seith the Load, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judab :

29 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense to other gods, that they might provoke nie to anger with all the works of their ands ; therefore my wrath shalt be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

And as for the king of Judah, who sent offerings, for all that were present, to the

concerning the words which thou hast heard;

27 Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and they it, to buy been stone, and timber for against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst couplings, and to floor the houses which the thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, against the inhabitants thereof, and aumbledst and weep before me; I have even heard thee aho, saith the Loap.

26 Behold, I will gather thee to the fathers. and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

29 Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerumlem.

30 And the king west up into the house of the Loan, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the Loup.

31 And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the Long, to walk after the Loan, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonles, and his statutes, with all his heart. and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to if. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers. 33 And Josiah took away all the abomina-

tions out of all the countries that perfained to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Igrael to serve, even to serve the Loud their God. And all his days they departed not from following the Loan, the God of their fathers

CHAP. XXXV.

I Josiah keepelh a tolema passover : 22 he, provoking Pharach-nechoh, is slain at Megiddo. MOREOVER Justah kept a passover unto the Bond in Jerusalem : and they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the first

month. 2 And he set the priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the

not kept the word of the Loan, to do after all all Israel, which were holy unto the Loan, Put the holy ark in the house which folomon the sea of David king of Israel did build; it shall not be a burden upon your shoulders : serve now the Loap your God, and his people

> 4 And prepare vourselves by the houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the writing of David king of Israel, and according to the writing of Selomon his

> 5 And stand in the boly place according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and after the divi-

> sion of the families of the Levitee. 6 So kill the passover, and sanctify your-selves, and prepare your brethren, that they may do according to the word of the LOAD by

the hand of Mose 7 And Josiah gave to the people, of the flook, lambs and kids, all for the passover

to work as toquire of the Loam, so shall ye say number of thirty thousand, and three thou-

sand builders: these were of the king's sub-junto the words of Necho from the mouth stance.

8 And his princes gave willingly unto the copie, to the priests, and to the Levites Hilkiah and Zechariah, and Jehiel, rulers of the bouse of God, gave unto the priests for the pamover-offerings two thousand and six hundred small cattle, and three hundred oxen.

9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nethaseel his brethren, and Hashabiah, and Johiel. and Jozabad, chief of the Levites, gave unto the Levites for passover. Terings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the riests stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's com-

mandment. 11 And they killed the passover, and the priests sprinkled the blood from their hands.

and the Leviter flayed them.

12 And they removed the burnt-offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as if is written in the book of Moses. And so did they with the oxen.

13 And they reasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance : but the elter holy offerings sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided them speedily among all

the people. 14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aaron were busied in offering of hurnt-piferings and the fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of

15 And the singers the sons of Asaph were in their place, according to the commandment | xold. of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's seer; and the porters mailed prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the Lord was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and

Josiah.

17 And the children of Israel that were preent kept the passover at that time, and the feast of unleavened bread, seven days.

18 And there was no passover like to that kept in Israel, from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the of Jarusalem.

19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept.

20 T After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple, Necho king of Egypt came and Josiah went out against him.

21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah! I come not against thee this day, but against the house wherewith I have wer: for God commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from meddling with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless, Josiah would not turn his face from him, but disguised himself, that

of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo

23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants. Have me away: for I am sore wounded.

24 His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second charlot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah.

25 ¶ And Jeremiah lamented for Josiah : and all the singing men and the singing wo-men spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance is Israel: and behold they are written in the

lamentations. 26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his goodness, according to that which was writ-

ten in the law of the LORD,

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Lirael and Judah.

CHAP. XXXVI. 1 Jehoahas, succeeding, is deposed by Pharach. 5 Jehoiakim, reigning ill, is carried into Babylun. 9 Jeholachin succeedeth. 11 Ze-

dekiah's evil reign. THEN the people of the land took Jehoahan the son of Josiah, and made him king in

his father's stead in Jerusalem. 2 Jehoahan was twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three

months in Jerusalem 3 And the king of Egypt put him down at Jerusalem, and condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of

4 And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and at every gate; they might not depart from turned his name to Jehonakim. And Necho their service; for their brethren the Lavites took Jehonhaz his brother, and carried him to

Egypt.
5 ¶ Jeholakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned to offer burnt-offerings upon the altar of the cleven years in Jerusalem; and he did that Lord, according to the commandment of king which may evil in the sight of the Lord his God.

6 Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and bound him in fetters, to

carry him to Bahylon.
7 Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the Logo to Babylon, and

put them in his temple at Babylon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim. priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and and his abominations which he did, and that leval that were present, and the inhabitants which was found in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and Jeboischin his sen reigned in his stead.

9 T Jehelachin was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three menths up to fight against Carchemish by Euphrates: and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the Load.

10 And when the year was expired, king Nebuchadnezzar sent and brought him to Babylon, with the goodly vessels of the house of. the Loud, and made Zedekish his brother kins over Judah and Jerusalem.

11 ¶ Zedekiah war one and twenty ye old when he began to reign, and reigned sie ven

years in Jerusalam.

12 And he did that which was evil in the he might eight with him, and boorkened not right of the Loca his flod, and humb

from the mouth of the Loan. 13 And he also rebeiled against king Nebu-

hednezzar, who had made him swear by God: but he stiffened his neck, and burdened his heart from turning unto the Loap God of Erzei

14 T Moreover all the chief of the priests sword carried he away to Babylon; where and the people transgressed very much after they were servants to him and his sons, until the aventual transfer of the householders. all the abouninations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the Loap which he had ballowed in Jerusalem.

15 And the Loan God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, d sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place :

16 But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the LORD arose against

his people, till there was no remedy.

17 Fiserefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctu-

ge be gave them all into his hand. build hall the vessels of the house of God, Judah.

himself before Jeremish the prophet speaking and of his princes; all these he brought to Babylon.

19 And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed

all the goodly vessels thereof. 20 And them tout had escaped from the

the reign of the kingdom of Persia:

21 To fulfil the word of the Loan by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had en-

jnyed her sabbaths: for as long as she lay de-solate she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore

and ten years.

22 ¶ Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the Long, spokes by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished,) the Lord stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a procla-mation throughout all his kingdom, and put if

also in writing, saying.
23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persiz, All the ary, and had no compassion upon young man kingdoms of the earth hath the Loan God of or makien, old man, or him that stooped for heaven given me; and he hath charged me to age he gave them all into his hand.

build him an house in Jerusalem, which is in is And all the vessels of the house of God, Judah. Who is there among you of all his great and small, and the treasures of the house people; the Loan his God as with him, and of the Loan, and the treasures of the king, let him go up.

T EZRA.

CHAP. 1.

1 The pro-lamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple. 5 The people provide for their return. 7 Cyrus restoreth the vessels

of the temple to Shashbazzar.

NOW in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the Loap by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the LORD . Tred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation through-out all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, mying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The Loan God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and be hath charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Jerusalem.

3 Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Js. usalem, which is in Judah, and build the bouse of the Loan God of largel (he is the

God,) which is in Jerusalem.

4 And whosever remaineth in any place

where he sojourneth, let the men of his place ried away unto Babylon, and came again unto help him with silver, and with gold, and with Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his goods, and with beasts, besides the free-will-jcity; offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem.

5 Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, with all them whose spirit God had raised to go up to build the house of the Lean which is in Jerusalem.

6 And all they that were about them dres seventy and two Strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, besides all that was

willingly offered.
7 T Also Cyrus the-king brought forth the hundred and twelve.
9 The children of leuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusahundred fifty and four.

lem, and had put them in the house of his gods; 8 Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mithredail the treasurer, and numbered them unto Sheabbazzer the prince of Judah.

9 And this is the number of them : thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver,

nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, ead other

vessels a thousand.

11 All the versels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Sheshbazzar bring up with them 'the captivity, that were brought up from Babylon unto CHAP. II.

1 The number that returned. \$2 Of the priests which could not shew their pedigree

NOW these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity. of those which had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzarthe king of Babylon had car-

2 Which came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah, Seralah, Rectaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mizpar, Bigvai. Rebum, Baamah. 'Ti number of the men of the people of Israel:

3 The children of Parosb, two thousand an

hundred seventy and two. 4 The children of Shephatiah, three hum-

5 The children of Arab, seven hundred se-

venty and five.

6 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand eight

7 The children of Elam, a thousand two

- 8 The children of Zettu, nine hundred forty and five. 9 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred
- and threescore.

The number and cidallans of thise

10 The children of Bani, six hundred ferty and two. 11 The children of Bebai, alx hundred twen-

ty and three. 12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two

bundred twenty and two.

13 The children of Adeniksm, six hundred

sixty and six. 14 The children of Bigyai, two thousand fif-

tv and six. 15 The children of Adin, four hundred fifty

and four. 16 The children of Ater of Hezekish, sine

ty and cight. 17 The children of Bezzi, three hundred

twenty and three. 18 The children of Jorah an hundred and

twelve. 19 The children of Hashum, two hundred

ty cuty and three. 20 The children of Gibbar, ninety and five. 21 The children of Beth-lebem, an hundied

twenty and three.
22 The men of Netophah, fifty and six.

23 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

24 The children of Azmaveth, forty and two. 25 The children of Kirjath-arim, Chephirah and Beeroth, seven hundred and forty and

three. 26 The children of Ramah and Gaba, six

hundred twenty and one. 27 The men of Michaes, an hundred twenty

and two. 28 The men of Beth-el and Ai, two hundred twenty and three.

29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two.

30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and six. 31 The children of the other Elam, a thou-

sand two hundred fifty and four. 32 The children of Harim, three hundred

and twenty. 33 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono.

even hundred twenty and five. 34 The children of Jericho, three hundred

forty and five.

35 The children of Sensah, three thousand

and six hundred and thirty.

36 ¶ The priests: the children of Jedaiah,

of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three. 37 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty

and two. 38 The children of Pashur, a thousand two

bundred forty and seven. 39 The children of Harim, a thousand and

seventeen. 40 T The Levites: the children of Jeshua

and Kadmiel, of the children of Hodaviah, seventy and four.
41 The singers: the children of Asaph,

an hundred twenty and eight.

42 The children of the porters : the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, in all an hundred thirty and nine.

43 The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the children of Tabbeoth,

44 The children of Keros, the children of Siaha, the children of Padon. 45 The children of Lebanah, the children

of Hagabah, the children of Akkub,

46 The children of Hagab, the children of Shalmai, the children of Hanan, 47 The children of Giddel, the children of

Gahar, the children of Realah, 48 The children of Rezin, the children of

Nekoda, the children of Gazzam, 49 The children of Uzza, the children of

Paseah, the children of Besal, 50 The children of Asnah, the children of

Mehrnim, the children of Nephusim, 51 The children of Bakbuk, the children of

Hakupus, the children of Harhur, 52 The children of Bazluth, the children of

Mehida, the children of Bursha, 53 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Thamah,

54 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.

55 The children of Solomon's servants the children of Sotal, the children of Sophereth, the children of l'eruda,
56 The children of Janish, the children of

Darkon, the children of Giddel, 57 The children of Shephatiah, the children

of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Ami. 58 All the Nethinims, and the children of

Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

59 And these were they which went up from Tei-melah, Tel-harsa, Cherub, Addan, and Immer; but they could not shew their father's house, and their seed, whether they were of Israel.

eo The children of Delniah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.

61 ¶ And of the children of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai : which took a wife of the daughtera of Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name:

62 These sought their register among those that were reckened by genealogy, but they were not found: therefore were they, as pol-

luted, put from the priesthood.
63 And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most hely things. till there stood up a priest with Urim and n an Thummim.

64 T The whole congregation together πas forty and two thousand three handred and threescore,

65 Besides their servants and their maids. of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and there were among them two hundred singing men and singing

women. 66 Their borses mere seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two bundred forty and

67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and

five; their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty. 58 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers,

when they came to the bouse of the Loun which is at Jerusalem, offered freely for the

house of God to set it up in his place:
69 They gave after their ability unto the
treasure of the work threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pounds

all larael in their cities

of silver, and one hundred priests' garments. 70 So the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, dwelt in their cities, and

CHAP. III.

1 The alter is set up. 4 Offerings frequented.
8 The foundation of the temple late.

ND when the seventh month was come and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem.

3 Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the Ged of Israel, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, as it is written in the haw of Moses the man of God.

3 And they set the alter upon his bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt-offering thereon unto the Long, even burnt-offerings morning and evening.

4 They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and offered the daily burnt offerjugs by number, according to the custom, as

the duty of every day sequired;
5 And afterward offered the centinual bushtoffering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the Long that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a free-

will-offering unto the Lorn.

6 From the first day of the seventh month hegan they to offer burnt-offerings unto the LORD. But the foundation of the temple of

the Lord was not yel laid.

7 They gave money else unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Eidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar-trees from Lebanon to the sea of Joppa, according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia

8 T Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerubbabel the son of finealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

9 Thee stood Jeshua with his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of Judab, together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Henadad, with their sons and their brethren the Levites.

10 And when the brilders laid the foundafion of the temple of the Long, they set the priests is their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Asaph with cymbols, to praise the Load, after the ordinance of David king of israel.

11 And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the Loan; because he is good, for his mercy endereth for ever toward israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout when they praised the Lond, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

that had seen the first house, when the founda-tion of this house was haid before their eyes, wept with a load voice; and many shouted the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou and eloud for joy;

B so that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar

CHAP. IV.

1 The building hindered. 7 The letter to Ar-

taxerzes : 17 his decree. Tow when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Loan God of Israel:

2 Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us **build with you: for we seek your** God as ye do and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esar-haddon king of Assur, which brought us

up hither. 3 But Zerubbahel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them. Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build note the Loan God of Israel, as king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us

4 Then the people of the land weakened the bands of the people of Judah, and troubled

them in building,

5 And bired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Darius ting of Persia.

6 And in the reign of Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they unto him an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and

Jerusalem.

7 T And in the days of Artexerxes wrote Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia, and the writing of the letter was written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian torgue.

8 Rehum the chancellor and Shimshaithe scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Ar-

taxerxes the king, in this sort:
9 Then wrote Rehum the chanceller, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their companions; the Dinaites, the Apharanthebites, the Tarpelites, the Apbarsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Susanchites, the Dehavites, and the Elamites

10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Aspapper brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that ere on this side the river, and at such a time.

11 This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, even unto Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants, the men on this side the river, and at such a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Jerusalem, building the rebellious and the ba city, and have set up the walls thereof, and

joined the foundations 13 Be it known now unto the king, that if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not pay toll, tribute, and cus-

of the kings

14 Now because we have maintenance from 12 But many of the priests and Levites and the king's palace, and it was not meet for us to chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king ;

15 That search may be made in the book of

in the book of the records, and know that this city is a rebellious city, and burtful unto into the province of Judea, to the house of the kings and provinces, and that they have moved great God, which is builded with great stones, sedition within the same of old time : for and timber is laid in the walls, and this which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded agata, and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this

mue the river.

17 Then sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancelior, and to Ehimshai the scribe, and to the rest of their companions that dwell in Samaria, and wate the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us bath

been plainly read before me.

19 And I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time buth made insurrection against kings, and that pebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, which have ruled over all countries beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and cus-

tom, was paid unto them.

21 Give ye now commandment to cause there men to cause, and that this city be not builded, until mether commandment shall be given from me.

22 Take heed now that we fail not to do this : why should damage grow to the hurt of the

kings ?

23 T Now when the copy of king Ar taxegxes' letter was read before Rehum, and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem. So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Darius king of

Persia.

CHAP. V. Zernbbabel and Jeshua set forward the build-

ing of the temple. HEN the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel. even unto them.

2 Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem: and with them were the prophets of God

belping them.

3 T At the same time came to them Tatnai. overnor on this side the river, and Shetharboznai, and their companions, and said thus unto them. Who bath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?

4 Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this

building !

5 But the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius: and then they returned answer by letter con-

cerning this matter.

6 The copy of the letter that Tatmai, governor on this side the river, and Shetharoznai, and his companions the Aphareachites, which were on this side the river, sent unto

Darius the king:

7 They sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus: Unto Darius the king, all Dista

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went work south fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up there walls ?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chief of them.

II And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven an earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Israel builded and set up.

12 But after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of Nebuchadpezzar the king of Rabylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Baby-

13 But in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon,the same king Cyrus made a decree to

build this house of God

14 And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem. and brought them into the temple of Babylon. those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto one, whose name was Sheshbazzar, whom he had made governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded

in his place.

16 Then came the same Sheshbazzar, as laid the foundation of the house of God which is in Jerusalem : and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and yet it is not anished.

17 Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, let there be search made in the king's treasurehouse, which is there at Babylon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

CHAP. VI.

13 The I Darius advanceth the buildings. temple is finished. 18 The feasts of the de-

dication, and of the passover. THEN Darius the king made a decree, and search was made in the house of the rolls, where the treasures were laid up in Baby-

2 And there was found at Achmetha, in the palace that is in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

3 In the first year of Cyrus the king, the same Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid: the height thereof threescore qubits, and the breadth thezeof threescore cubits:

4 With three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expenses be

given out of the king's house :

5 And also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebucharbezzar took forth out of the temple, which is at JeChap. vli.

rusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and brought again unto the temple come again out of captivity, and all such as which is at Jerusalem, every one to his place,

and place them in the house of God.

Now therefore, Tatnal, governor beyond the river, Shethar-boznai, and your companions the Apparsachites, which are beyond

the river, be ye far from thence :

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God : that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expenses be given unto these men, that

they be not hindered. 9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rame, and lambs, for the burnt-offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, sait, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at Jerusalem,

let it be given them day by day without fail:
10 That they may order sacrifices of sweet
savours unto the God of heaven, and pray for

the life of the king, and of his sons.

Il Also I have made a decree, that who soever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his bouse, and being set up, let him be hauged thereon; and let his house be made a doughill for this.

12 Ami the God that hath caused his name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Jerusalem. Darius have made a decree; let it be done

with speed. 13 Then Tatmi, governor on this side the river, Shethar-bozumi, and their companions, according to that which Darius the king had

sent, so they did speedily.

14 And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Haggi the prophet, and Zechariah as son of iddo. And they builded and finished 4, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the commandment of Cyrus, and Darius, and Artaxerxes king of

15 And this bouse was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the sixth

year of the reign of Darius the king.

16 ¶ And the children of larael, the priests, d the Levites, and the rest of the children

of the captivity, kept the dedication of this bouse of God with joy,

17 And offered at the dedication of this dred rams, four hundred lambs: and for a sin-offering for all Israel, twelve be goats, ac- own free will to go up to Jerusalem, go with cording to the number of the tribes of Is-thee. rael.

18 And they set the priests in their divi-

written in the book of Moses.

19 And the children of the captivity kept the passover upon the fourteenth day of the first month.

20 For the priests and the Levites were purified together, all of them were pure, and life And all the silver and gold that thou killed the planover for all the children of the camet find in all the province of Babylon, captivity, and for their brethren the priests, which the free-will offering of the people. and for themselves.

21 And the children of Israel, which were had separated themselves unto them from the filthiness of the heatnen of the land, to seek

the Louw God of Israel, did eat, 22 And kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy : for the Loun had made them joyful, and turned the heart of the king of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

CHAP. VII.

1 Exra goeth up to Jerusalem. 1) The commission of Artaxernes. 27 God praised.

NOW after these things, in the reign of Artaxerxes king of Persia, Ezra, the son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hil-

2 The son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub,

3 The son of America, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth.

4 The son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki,

5 The son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest:

6 This Exra went up from Babylon : and he was a ready scribe in the law of Moses. which the LORD God of Israel had given: and the king granted him all his request, ac-cording to the hand of the Loap his God upon

7 And there went up some of the children of Israel, and of the priests, and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and the Ne-thinims, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes the king.

8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth. month, which was in the seventh year of the

9 For upon the first day of the first month began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do it, and to teach

in Israel statutes and judgments.

11 I Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the Loap, and of his statutes to Israel.

12 Artaxerxes, king of kings, Unto Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of beaven, perfect peace, and at such a time

17 And offered at the dedication of this 13 I make a decree; that all they of the souse of God an hundred bullocks, two hun-people of Israel, and of his priests and Levites. in my realm, which are minded of their

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king and of his seven counsellors, to inquire consions, and the Levites in their courses, for the cerning Judah and Jerusalem, according service of God which is at Jerusalem; as it is to the law of thy God which is in thine

> 15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Israel, whose habitation is

in Jerusalem,

and of the priests, offering willingly for the

house of their God which is in Jerusalem: the son of Zerahiah, and with him two hun-17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this dred males. money, bullocks, rams, lambs, with their meat-offerings, and their drink-offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your

God which is in Jerusalem. 18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee. and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.

20 And whateoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow if out of the king's of Josiphiah, and with him an hundred and

treasure-house. 21 And I, even I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of hea-

ven, shall require of you, it be done speedily, 22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how

much. 23 Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king

and his soms? 24 Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God,

it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them. 25 And thou Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God that is in thine hand, set magistrates and

judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye them that know them not.

26 And whoseever will not do the law of thy God. and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether if be unto death, or to benishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprison-

27 T Blessed be the Lord God of our fathers, which hath put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the Loan which is in Jerusalem;

28 And bath extended mercy unto me before the king and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes: and I was strengthened as the hand of the Loro my God was upon me; and I gathered together out of

Israel chief men to to up with me. CHAP. VIII.

sendelh to Iddo fer ministers for the temple: stance. THESE are now the chief of their fathers, 21 he keepelh a fast.

of Artaxerxes the king.

2 Of the sons of Phinehas, Gershom; of the sons at Ithamar, Daniel; of the sons of David, that forsake him.

Hattush : 3 Of the sops of Shechaniah, of the sons of this; and he was entreated of us. Zechariali; and with him were reckoned by genealogy, of the males an hun- of the priests, Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten

dred and fifty. 4 Of the sons of Pahath-monb. Flihoenai 25 And weighed unto them the silver, and

5 Of the sons of Shechaniah; the son of Jahaziel, and with him three hundred males. 6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son

of Jonathan, and with him fifty males. 7 And of the sons of Elam; Jeshaiah the son of Athaliah, and with him seventy males

8 And of the sons of Shephatiah; Zebadiah the son of Michael, and with him fourscore males 9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadian the son of

Jehiel, and with him two hundred and eighteen males 10 And of the sons of Shelomith; the son

threescore males. 11 And of the sons of Bebal; Zechariah the son of Bebai, and with him twenty and eight

males. 12 And of the sons of Azgad; Johanan the son of Hakkatan, and with him an bundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose names are these, Eliphelet, Jeiel, and Shemsiah, and with them threescore males

14 Of the sons also of Bigvai; Uthai, and Zabbud, and with them seventy males. 15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ahava; and there ahode we is tents three days: and I viewed the peo-

ple and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi. 16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Einsthan, and for Jarib, and for Einathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and for Meshullam, chief men;

also for Joiarib, and for Einathan, men of understanding.
17 And I sent them with commandment unto Iddo the chief at the place Casiphia, and I told them what they should say unto Iddo, and to his brothron the Nethinims, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us

ministers for the bouse of our God. 18 And by the good hand of our God upon us they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his sons and his

brethren, eighteen;
19 And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiah of the sons of Merari, his brethren, and their sons, twenty;

20 Also of the Nethinlms, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinims: all of them were expressed by name.

21 Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river Ahava, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way for 1 Erra's companions from Babylon: 15 he us, and for our little ones, and for all our sub-

22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to belp us L and this is the genealogy of them that exams the enemy in the way; because we had went up with me from Babylon in the reign apoken unto the king, saying. The hand of our God is upon all them for good that seek him; but his power and his wrath is against all them

> 23 So we fasted, and besought our God for 24 Then I separated twelve of the chief

of their brethren with them.

the house of our God, which the king and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there ment, had offered:

26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver versels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred

talente:

27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of fine copper, pre-

cious as gold.

28 And i said unto them, Ye are holy unto the Lorn; the vessels are holy also; and the ailver and the gold are a free-will-offering unto the Lord God of your fathers.

29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them, before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the bouse of the LORD.

30 So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem unto the house not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extend-

of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the river Ahava on the twelfth day of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way

32 And we came to Jerusalem, and abode

there three days.

33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels weighed in the house of our God by the band of Meremoth the son of Urish the priest; and with him was Eleazer the son of Phinehas; and with them war Jozabad the son of Jeshua, and Noadiah the ann of Binn:i, Levites;
34 By number and by weight of every one:

and all the weight was written at that time.

36 Also the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered burnt-offerings unto the God of Lernel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve: e-goats for a sin-offering: all this was a burst-offering unto the Load.

36 ¶ And they delivered the king's commis-ions unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river : and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

CHAP. IX.

1 Erra mourneth for the affinity of the people with strangers. 5 He prayeth unto God with

confession of sine.

OW when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying. The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, doing according to their abominations, even of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammountes, the Monhites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

2 For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons : so that the boly seed have mingled themselves with the people of those lands; yes, the band of the princes and rulers bath been chief in this trespars.

3 And when I heard this thing, I rent my hair of my head and of my heard, and sat down for the people went very sore.

2 And Shechaniah the son of Jehlet, one or

the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of | been carried away; and I sat astonied until the evening sacrifice.

b ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness, and having rent my garment and my mantie, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the Lond my God,

6 And said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased over our head, and

our trespass is grown up unto the heavens. 7 Since the days of our fathers have we been in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil. and to confusion of face, as if is this day

8 And now for a little space grace hath been sherred from the Long our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our cycs, and give us a little reviving in our bondage.

9 For we were bondmen; yet our God hath ed mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolutions thereof, and to give us a wall in Judah and in Jerualem.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments.

11 Which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying. The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abomizations, which have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanness.

12 Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for an inberitance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for cur evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such

deliverance as this:

14 Should we again break thy commandments, and join in affinity with the people of these aboming long! wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Israel, thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day : behold, we are before thee in our trespasses. for we cannot stand before thee because of this.

· CHAP. X.

2 Shechaniah encouragelh Exra to reform the strange marriages. 6 Exra mourning, assembleth the people. 9 The people, at the exhortation of Exrs, repent and promise amendment. 15 The care to perform it. 18 The names of them which had married strange wives.

TOW when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down before the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Israel a very great parment and my mantle, and plucked off the congregation of men and tomen and children:

4. Then were assembled unto me, every one the som of Elam, answered and said unto Fern-that trumbled at the words of the God of Israel. We have treapssed arninst our God, and have because of the transgression of those that had taken strangs wives of the people of the land:

yet now there is hope in Israel concerning of them by their names, were separated, and this thing.

3 Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

4 Arise; for this matter belongeth unto thee: we also will be with thee: be of good courage,

and do if.

5 Then arose Ezra, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel, to swear that they should do according to this word. And they sware.

6 T Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Johanan the son of Eliashib: and when he came thither, he did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather them-

selves together unto Jerusalem:

8 And that whoseever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.

25 Moreover, of Israel: of the sons of Pabe forfeited, and himself separated from the rosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and Malchiah, and

away.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin

10 ¶ Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days. It was the ninth month, and the twentieth day of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for the great rain.

10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives to increase the trespass of

Israel. 11 Now therefore make confession unto the Loan God of your fathers, and do his pleasure : and separate yourselves from the people of zaleel, and Binnul, and Bianaseeh.

the land, and from the strange wives.

31 And of the sons of Harin

12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so

must we do.

13 But the people are many, and if is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither is this a work of one day or two: for we are many that have transgressed

to this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until the fierce wrath of our God for this matter be turned from us.

15 ¶ Only Jonathan the son of Asahel and Jahaziah the son of Tikvah were employed about this matter: and Meshullam and Shabbe-

that the Levite helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. some of And Era the priest, with certain chief of the children fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all

sat down in the first day of the teath month to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of

the first month.

18 ¶ And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: name ly, of the sons of Jeshua the son of Jozadak and his brethren; Masselah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah

19 And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and being guilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their tres-

20 And of the sons of Immer; Hanani, and Zebadiah

21 And of the sons of Harim; Masseiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and Jehiel, and Uzzlah.

22 And of the sons of Pashur; Elicenai, Masseigh, Ishmael, Nethancel, Jozabad, and Elasah.

23 Also of the Levites; Jozabed, and Shimel, and Kelaiah (the same is Kelita,) Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliezer.

24 Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.

congregation of those that had been carried Miamin, and Eleazer, and Malchitah, and Benaiah.

26 And of the asps of Blam; Mattanish, Zochariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth. and Eliab.

27 And of the sons of Zattu; Elicenai, Eliashib. Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and Zabed, and

28 Of the sons also of Rebai; Jebohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai.

29 And of the sone of Bani ; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth.

30 And of the sons of Pahath-moah; Adna, and Chelal, Benaigh, Masseigh, Mattanigh, Be-

31 And of the sons of Harim; Eliezer, Isbijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimeon, 32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemariah.

33 Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, and Shimei.

34 Of the sons of Bani; Mandal, Amram, and Uel.

35 Berniah, Bedelah, Chelluh, 36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Elizabib, 37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jassau,

36 And Basi, and Binnui, Shimel.

39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah, 40 Machundebai, Shashai, Sharai,

41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah, 42 Shallum, Amariah, and Joseph.

43 Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah. 44 All these had taken strange wives: and some of them had wives by whom they had

The Book of NEHEMIAM.

CHAP. L

1 Nehemiah, understanding by Hanani the misery of Jerusalem, mourneth, fasteth, and

prayeth: 5 his prayer. THE words of Nehemiah the son of Hacka lah. And it came to pass in the month Chisles, in the twentieth year, as I was in

Shushan the palace,

2 That Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concarning Jerusalem.

3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and reproach: the wall of Jerusalem also is broken down, and the gates | time. thereof are burned with fire.

words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned certain days, and fasted, and prayed before the

God of heaven,

5 And said, I benech thee, O Lenn God of beaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love kinn

and observe his commandments:

6 Let thine car now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, and confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sin-

7 We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Moses.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, If ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad a-

mong the nations:

9 But if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the plage that I have chosen to set my name there.

10 Now these are thy servants and thy people whom thou hast redeemed by thy great

power, and by thy strong hand.
11 O Loap, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's cup-bearer.

CHAP. 11.

Artaxerxes, understanding the cause of Nehemiah's sadness, sendeth him with two letters and a commission to Jerusalem.

ND it came to pass, in the mouth Nisan, A in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that wine was before him : and I took up the wine, and gave if unto the king. Now I had not been beforetime and in his pre-

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? This is nothing else but sorrew of heart. Then I was very sore afraid,

for ever : why should not my countenance be sad, when the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres lietà waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire

4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed to the God of

heaven.

5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour la thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, (the queen also sitting by him) For how long shall the jour-ney be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and I set him a

7 Mereover, I said unto the king, If it please 4 ¶ And it came to pass, when I heard these | the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey

me ever till I come into Judah;

8 And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which appertuned to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to the good hand of my God upon

9 Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. (Now the king had sent captains of the army

and horsemen with me.)

10 When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of

11 So I came to Jerusalem, and was there

fkree days.

12 ¶ And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I any man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither mas there may beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon

13 And I went out by night by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon-well, and to the dung-port, and viewed the walls of Jerusaiem, which were broken down, and the gates

thereof were consumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the gate of the fourtain, and to the king's pool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me te

15 Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and se returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither I werk, or what I did; neither had I as yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lief waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a reproach.

18 Then I told them of the band of my God which was good upon me, as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And the said, Let us rise up and build. Se they strengt 3 And said unto the king, Let the king live smed their hands for lair good work.

19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and and the bars thereof, and the wall of the Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and Ge- pool of Siloah by the king's garden, and shem the Arabian, heard it, they laughed us unto the stairs that go down from the city of to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is David. this thing that ye do! Will ye robol against the

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye have no portion, nor right, nor me-

morial in Jerusalem. CHAP. 111.

The names and order of

The names and order of them that builded the wall.

THEN Eliashib the high priest rose up, with his brethren the priests, and they builded the sheep-gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the tower of Meals they sanctified it, unto the tower of Hanancel against the going up to the armoury, at the

2 And next unto him builded the men of urning of the wall. Jericho. And next to them builded Zaccur

the son of Imri.

3 But the fish-gate did the sons of Hassenaah build, who also laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koz. And next unto them repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son of Meshezabeel. And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of

Baana. 5 And next unto them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the

work of their Lord.

6 Moreover, the old gate repaired Jehoiada he son of Paseah, and Meshullam the son of Besodeiah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the Meronothite, the

men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, unto the throne

of the governor on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harbaiah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hananiah the son of one of the apothecaries, and they fortified Jerusalem unto the broad wall.

9 And pext unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of

Jerusalem.

10 And next unto them repaired Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hashabniah.

11 Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahath-monb, repaired the other

piece, and the tower of the furnaces. 12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the

son of Halobesh, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters.

13 The valley-rate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto the dung-gate.

14 But the dung-gate repaired Malchiah the son of Rechab, the ruler of part of Beth-haccerem; he built it, and set up the doors there-

of, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof. 15 But the gate of the fountain repaired BUT it came to pass, that when Sanballat Similum the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of heard that we builded the wall, he was of Mizpah; be built it, and covered it, and wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, the Jews.

16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son of

Azbuk, the ruler of the half part of Beth-zur, unto the place over against the sepulchres of David, and to the pool that was made, and unto

the house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Levites, Rehum
the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Ha-

shabiah, the ruler of the half part of Keilah, in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bava i the son of Henadad, the ruler of the balf part of Keilab.

19 And next to him repaired Eger the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece over

20 After him Baruch the son of Zabbai earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turn-ing of the mall unto the door of the house of Eliashib the high priest.

21 After him repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah the son of Koz another plece, from the door of the house of Elizahib even to the end of the bouse of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the

men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over against their house. After him repaired Azariah, the son of Maaseiah the son of Apaniah by his house.

24 After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad another piece, from the house of Azarish unto the turning of the wall, even unto

the corner. 25 Palai the son of Uzai, over against the turning of the mail, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that was by the court of the prison. After him, Pedaiah the son

of Parosh. 26 Moreover, the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel, unto the place over against the watergate toward the east, and the tower that liefle

out. 27 After them the Tekoites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth

out, even unto the wall of Ophel. 28 From above the horse-gate repaired the

priests, every one over against his house.
29 After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer, over against his house. After him repaired also Shemaiah the son of Shechaniah the keeper of the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph. another piece. After him repaired Moshullam the son of Berechiah over against his cham-

ber. 31 After him repaired Malchiah the goldsmith's son, unto the place of the Nethialms, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to the going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep-gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants

CHAP. IV. 1 While the curmies scoff, Nehemiah prayeth:

7 he setteth a match.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the rulers, and to the rest of the per army of Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews! Will they fortify themselves? Will they sacrifice! Will they make an end in a day? Will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

3 Now Tobiah the Ammonite was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a

4 Hear, O our God; for we are despised: and turn their reproach upon their own head. and give them for a prey in the land of cap-

5 And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee; for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the

people had a mind to work.

7 T But it came to pass, that when Sanbal lat, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And conspired all of them together, to some and to fight against Jerusalem, and to

hinder it.

9 Nevertheless, we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and

night, because of them.

10 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of hurdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us their cry, and these words. ten times, From all places whence ye shall re-

turn unto us they will be upon you. 13 ¶ Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even ther. set the people after their families with their them.

swords, their spears, and their bows 14 And i looked, and rose up, and said unto the pobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, Be not ye afraid of them: remem- sell your brethren? or shall the ber the Loan, which is great and terrible, and us? Then held they their peace, fight for your brethren, your sons, and your

daughters, your wives, and your houses. 15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, that the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons: and the rulers were behind all the

bouse of Judab. 17 They which builded on the wall, and they that have burdens, with those that laded, every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held a

18 For the builders every one had his sword girded by his side, and so builded: and he that sounded the trumpet war by me.

19 T And I said unto the nobles, and to the mise, even thus be he shaken out

is great and large, and we are a the wall, one far from another.

20 In what place therefore ye of the trumpet, resort ye thither

God shall fight for us.
21 So we laboured in the worl them held the spears from the morning till the stars appeared. fox go up, he shall even break down their stone

22 Likewise at the same time, people, Let every one with his within Jérusalem, that in the r be a guard to us, and labour on t

23 So neither I, nor my bre servants, nor the men of the gu lowed me, none of us put off ou ing that every one put them off CHAP. V.

The Jews complain of their d and bondage. 11 Nehemiah co tion: 14 he forbeareth his o and keepeth hospitality.

A ND there was a great cry and of their wives against the Jews.

2 For there were that said, \ and our daughters, are many : the up corn for them, that we may e

3 Some also there were that s mortgaged our lands, vineyard:

that we might buy corn, because 4 There were also that said, rowed money for the king's tri

upon our lands and vineyards. 5 Yet now our flesh is as the fi thren, our children as their chil we bring into bondage our sons a ters to be servants, and some of are brought into bondage alread it in our post to redeem them; have our lasts and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very angry

7 Then I consulted with mys buked the nobles, and the rulers them. Ye exact usury, every or And I set a great ass

And I said unto them, We at have redeemed our brethren the were sold unto the heathen; and thing to answer.

9 Also I said, It is not good ought ye not to walk in the fear cause of the reproach of the her mies ?

10 I likewise. and my brethre vants, might exact of them mor

I pray you let us leave off this t It Restore. I pray you, to the day, their lands, their vineyark yards, and their houses, also t part of the money, and of the c and the off, that ye exact of the

12 Then said they, We will and will require nothing of ther do as thou sayest. Then I calle and took an oath of them, that t according to this promise.

13 Also I shook my lap, and shake out every man from hi from his labour, that performet use of their God 17 That thou mayest oney, bullocks, rangest-offerlags, and the fer them upon the alte od which is in Jerusa. 18 And whatsoever d to thy brethren, to ver and gold, that do od 19 The vessels also the e service of the house ver thou before the Go 20 And what oever a r the bouse of thy God, casion to bestow, bestuensure-house.
21 And I, even I Artaake a decree to all the a
eyond the river, that r
lest, the scribe of the la n, shall require of you. 22 Unto an hundred tal-hundred measures indeed baths of wing. the of oil, and salt will uch. 23 Whatsoever is com-heaven, let it be dis-use of the God of bear ere be wrath against t d his som? 24 Also we certify you the priests and Lev shall not be lawful to shall not be lawful to curtom, upon them.

23 And thou Exra, and the law the law the hard to the third the hard to the horse of the God; and the law the horse of the law them not.

24 And whosever will obtain a law the law the hard the law ers, which both pe e king's heart, to osp which is in Jer 28 And hath exter 28 And hath exter re the king and hi I the king's min rongthened as the as upon me, and rael chief men to CII Esra's company sendeth to facto j. 21 he keepith a j. HESE are now and this is the century with most fartagers; the 2 Of the sons of one w Uhamar, D. attush: 3 Of the sons of harosh, Zechari eckoned by gen-red and fifty.

The register of those 18. Chep. vil. that returned from Babylon. A 1. 1. 1. 1. 1 40 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty

6 These are the children of the prevince, that went up out of the captivity, of these that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnes-sar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem and to Judah, every

one unto his city: 7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshna, Ne-

hemiah, Azariah, Reamiah, Nahamani, Mor-decai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigyai, Nehum, Baanah; the number, I say, of the men of the people of Israel, was this;

8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an

hundred seventy and two. 9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty

and two. 11 The children of Pahath-mosh, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and

eight hundred and eighteen. 12 The children of Elam, a thousand two

hundred fifty and four.
13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of Binnui, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight. 17 The children of Azgad, two thousand

three hundred twenty and two.
18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred

threescore and seven. 19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand

threescore and seven. 20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Hashum, three hundred

twenty and eight. 23 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four.

24 The children of Hariph, an hundred and twelve.

25 The children of Gibeon, ninety and five. 26 The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah,

an hundred fourscore and eight. 27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twen-

ty and eight. 28 The men of Beth-azmaveth, forty and

two.

29 The men of Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three.

30 The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.
31 The men of Michmas, an hundred and

twenty and two.

32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred

twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and Barzillai, which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called

34 The children of the other Elam, a thoumend two hundred fifty and four.

35 The children of Harina, three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of Jericho, three hundred brty and five

37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono,

seven hundred twenty and one. 38 The children of Sensah, three thousand mine hundred and thirty.

39 The priests : the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshus, sine hundred seventy

and two. 41 The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

42 The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen. 43 The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, and of the children of Hodevah,

seventy and four.
44 ¶ The singers: the children of Asaph, an

hundred forty and eight.

45 The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight.

46 The Nethinims: the children of Ziha. the children of Hashupha, the children of Tabeoth,

47 The children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon,

48 The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shalmai, 49 The children of Hanan, the children of

Giddel, the children of Gabar, 50 The children of Realah, the children of

Rezin, the children of Nekoda, 51 The children of Gazzam, the children of

Uzza, the children of Phaseah, 52 The children of Besai, the children of

Meunim, the children of Nephishesim. 53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of

Hakupha, the children of Harhur, 54 The children of Bazlith, the children of

Mehida, the children of Harsha, 55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah,

56 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha. 57 The children of Solomon's servants:

the children of Sotal, the children of Sophereth, the children of Perida, 58 The children of Jank, the children of

Darkon, the children of Giddel 59 The children of Shephatian, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim,

the children of Amon. 60 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred nine-

ty and two. 61 And these mere they which went up also from Tel-melah, Tel-haresha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer: but they could not show their

father's house, nor their seed, whether they were of Israel. 62 The children of Delaish, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred

forty and two. 63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Habaish, the children of Koz, the children of

after their name. 64 These sought their register among those

that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found : therefore were they, as polluted. put from the priesthood.

65 And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things till there stood up a priest with Urim and Thummim.

66 The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore.

67 Besides, their man-servants and their

And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the Lord. And the people did according to this premise. 14 ¶ Moreover, from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of

Judah, from the twentieth year even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that is, twelve years, I and my brethren have thee. not eaten the bread of the governor. 15 But the former governors that had been

before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, besides forty shekels of silver; yea, even their ser-vants bare rule over the people; but so did not I, because of the fear of God.

16 Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover, there were at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, besides these that came unto us from among the heathen that are about us.

18 Now that which was prepared for me daily mas one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the governor. because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

19 Think upon me. my God, for good, sccording to all that I have done for this people. CHAP. VI.

1 Sanballat practiseth to terrify Nehemiah.
15 The work is finished. 17 Secret intelligence between the enemies and the nobles of Judak

TOW it came to pass, when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Gesham the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein; (though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates ;)

2 That Sanballat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of One. But they

thought to do me mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent Sanballat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand:

6 Wherein was written. It is reported among the heathen, and Gashmu saith it, that thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, There is a to the king according to these words. Come now, therefore, and let us take counsel to-

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thise own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, genealogy. And I found a register of the gethat it be not done. Now therafore, Q Ged, neelegy of them which came up at the first, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shemaish the son of Delaish the son of Mehetabeel, who was shut up; and he said. Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to alay

11 And I said, Should such a man as I fice? and who is there, that, being as I am, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in.

12 And lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him.

13 Therefore was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

14 My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and on the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the

prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty and two days.

16 And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen that were about us saw these things, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for they perceived that this work was wrought of our

God. 17 ¶ Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters unto Tobiah, and the letters of Tobiah came unto them.

18 For there were many in Judah sworm unto him, because he was the son-in-law of Shechaniah the son of Arah; and his son Johanan had taken the daughter of Meshullam the son of Berechiah.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. And Tobish sent letters to put me in fear. CHAP. VII.

Nehemiah committeth the charge of Jerusalem to Hanani and Hananiah. 5 A register of the genealogy of them which came at the Arst out of Babylon, 8 of the people, 39 of the priests, 43 of the Levites, 46 of the Nethinims, &c.

OW it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had set up the doors, and the porters, and the singers and the Levites were appointed,

2 That I gave my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ruler of the palace, charge over Je-rusalem: for he was a faithful man, and feared God above many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar them; and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one king in Juliah: and now shall it be reported in his watch, and every one to be over against

his house. 4 Now the city was large and great: but the people were few therein, and the houses were not builded

5 ¶ And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by and found written therein,

The register of those Chep. vil. that returned from Babylon. the spilled 40 The children of Immer. a thousand fifty

6 These are the children of the prevince, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnes-sar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerumlem and to Judah, every

one unto his city;
7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshaa, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigyai, Nehum, Basnah; the number, I say, of the men of the

people of Israel, was this; 8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an

hundred seventy and two. 9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred

seventy and two. 10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty

and two. 11 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and

eight hundred and eightee 12 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of Binnul, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twen-

ty and eight. 17 The children of Azgad, two thousand

19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand Mehida, the children of Harsha,

threescore and seven. 20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Hashum, three bundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four. 24 The children of Hariph, an hundred and

twelve. 26 The children of Gibeon, ninety and five.

26 The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, an hundred fourscore and eight.

27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of Beth-azmaveth, forty and two.

29 The men of Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three. 30 The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred

twenty and one.
31 The men of Michmas, an hundred and

twenty and two.

32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred

twenty and three. 33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and

two. 34 The children of the other Elam, a thousend two hundred fifty and four.

5 The children of Harim, three hundred

and twenty. 36 The children of Jericho, three hundred

forty and five. 37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono,

seven hundred twenty and one. 38 The children of Sepash, three thousand

nine hundred and thirty.

39 ¶ The priests: the children of Jedaiah, threescore. the house of Jeshus, nine hundred seventy

and two. 41 The children of Pashur, a thousand two

hundred forty and seven.

42 The children of Harim, a thousand and sventeen.

43 The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, and of the children of Hodevah, seventy and four.

44 The singers : the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight.

45 The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight.

46 The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the children of Ta-

beoth, 47 The children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon, 48 The children of Lebana, the children of

Hagaba, the children of Shaimai. 49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar,

50 The children of Realah, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda,

51 The children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of Phaseah,

52 The children of Bessi, the children of Meunin, the children of Nephishesim,

three hundred twenty and two.

18 The children of Adonikam, aix hundred

53 The enlidren of Harhur,

54 The children of Basikh, the children of

55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah,

56 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.

57 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotal, the children of Sophe-

reth, the children of Perids, 58 The children of Jank, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel. 59 The children of Shephatish, the children

of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Amon. 60 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred nine-

ty and two. 61 And these mere they which went up also from Tel-melah, Tel-baresha, Cherub, Addon, and immer: but they could not shew their father's house, nor their seed, whether they were of Israel.

62 The children of Delaish, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two.

63 ¶ And of the priests : the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called

after their name. 64 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found : therefore were they, as polluted.

put from the priesthood. 65 And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and

Thummim, 66 The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and

67. Besides, their man-servants and their

The religious manner of

and singing women.
68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and

six : their mules, two hundred forty and five. 69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five : six thousand seven hundred and twenty

70 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. The Tirabatha gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' gar-

71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work twenty thouand drams of gold, and two thousand and two bundred pounds of silver 72 And that which the rest of the people

gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pounds of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities; and when the seventh month came, the children of Israel were in their

CHAP. VIII.

. The religious manner of reading and hearing the law. ND all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the street that mes before the water-gate; and they spake unto Ezra the scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the Loap had command-

ed to Israel. 2 And fizra the priest brought the law be-fore the congregation both of men and wo-men, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day of the seventh

month. 3 And he read therein before the street that was before the water-gate, from the morning until mid-day, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people ners sitentive unto the book

of the law. 4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattikhish, and Shema, and Anaish, and Urijah, and Hilkish, and Masaeish, on his right hand; and on his left band, Pedaish, and Mishael, and Malchish, and

Hashum, and Hashbadana, Zechariah, and Me-5 And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people

stood up: 6 And Ezra blessed the Lord, the great God. And all the people answered, Amen,

amen, with lifting up their hands: and they howed their heads, and worshipped the Loan with their faces to the ground.

7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Peunderstand the law: and the people steed in the Loan their God. their place.

8 So they read in the book in the law of God

distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand the reading. 9 I And Rehemiah, which is the Tiraha- God 342

maid-servants, of whom there were seven thou- that, and Ezra the priest the scribe, and the sand three hundred thirty and seven : and they Levites that taught the people, said unto all had two hundred forty and five singing men the people. This day is holy unto the Load For all the your God; mourn not nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

> 10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send por tions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the Lord is your-

> strength. 11 So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

13 ¶ And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even to understand the words of the

14 And they found written in the law, which the Loan had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in the feast of the seventh month:

15 And that they should publish and pro-claim in all their cities, and in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as if is

written. 16 TSo the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water-gate, and in the street

of the gate of Ephraim.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths; for since the days of Jeshua the son of Nun unto that day had not the children of Israel done so. And there was very great gladness

18 Also day by day, from the first day unter the last day, he read in the book of the law of God: and they kept the feast seven days, and on the eighth day was a solemn assembly, according unto the manuer.

CHAP. IX.

A solemn fast, and repentance of the people. The Levites confess God's goodness, and

their own wickedness. TOW in the twenty and fourth day of this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sackeloth, and earth upon them.

2 And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the Lors their-God one fourth part of the day; and another laish, and the Levites, caused the people to fourth part they confessed, and wershipped.

4 Then stood up upon the stairs, of the. Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaaiah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unte the Leap their

of God's zoodness, ke.

Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah, said, Stand up and bless the LORB your God for ever and ever: and blemed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

5 Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmisi,

6 Thou, even thou, art Lond alone; thou

hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou art the Loap the God, who didst choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chaldees, and gavest him the name

of Abraham; 8 And foundest his heart faithful before thee. and mariest a covenant with him, to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites, to give it, I say, to his need, and hast performed thy words; for thou art

9 And didst see the affiliation of our fathers in Egypt, and heardest their cry by the Red 10 And shewedst signs and wonders upon

Pharach, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt proudly against them. So didst thou get thee a name, as if is this day.

righteous

Il And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, as a stone into the

mighty waters.
12 Moreover, thou leddest them in the day of fire, to give them light in the way wherein

they should go. 13 Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest om right judgments, and true laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy holy subbath, and commandedst them precepts, sta tutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servánt: 15 And gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for

them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should go in to possess the land which thou hadst sworn to give

16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments

17 And refused to obey, neither were mindful of the wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou are a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, nd of great kindness, and formakest them

18 Yes, when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This is thy god that brought thee up out of Egypt, and and wrought great **Provocations:**

19 Yet thou, in thy manfold mercies, forsookest them not in the wilderness: the pillar wherein they should so.

20 Thou gavest also thy good Spirit to in-struct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.

21 Yea, forty years didst thou sustain thera in the wilderness, so that they lacked nothing : their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreover, thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners : so they possessed the land of Sihon, and the land of the king of Heebbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan. 23 Their children also multipliedst thou as

the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou harbt promised to their fathers, that they should in to posseas ii. 24 So the children went in and resessed the land, and thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Camanites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with

them as they would.
25 And they took strong cities, and a fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods. wells digged, vineyards, and olive-yards, and fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and became fat, and delighted themselves in thy great goodness

26 Nevertheless, they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy prophets, which testified against them to turn them to thee. and they wrought great provocations.

27 Therefore thou deliveredst them into the

hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and by a cloudy pillar, and in the night by a pillar in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven: and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies. 28 But after they had rest, they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they

had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven, and many times didst thou deliver them, according to thy mercies: 29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, (which if a man do, he shall live in them.) and withdrew the shoulder, and bard-

ened their neck, and would not hear. 30 Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy Spirit in thy prophets; yet would they not give ear: therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheless, for thy great mercies' sakethou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art a gracious and merciful God.

32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant, and mercy, let not all the trou-ble seem little before thee, that hath come upon us, en our kings, on our princes, and of the cloud departed not from them by day, to on our priests, and on our prophets, and lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire on our fathers, and on all thy people, since by night, to show them light, and the way the time of the kings of Assyris unto this day.

33 Howbeit, thou are just in all that is 30 And that we would not give our daugh-brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but there unto the people of the land, nor take their we have done wickedly :

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments, and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify

against them. 35 For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and is thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned

they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, we are servants this day; and for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers, to eat the fruit thereof, and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it.

37 And it yieldeth much increase unto the lrings whom it.ou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure,

and we are in great distress

38 And because of all this, we make a sure esvenant, and write it; and our princes, Levites, and priests, seal unto it. CHAP. X.

1 The names of them that scaled the covenant.

29 The points of the covenant.
OW those that sealed were, Nehemiah the Tirshatha, the son of Hachaliah, and Zid-" kijah.

2 Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah,

3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah, 4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch,

5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah, 6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,

7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamia, 8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah : these

the priests. 9 And the Levites: both Jeshua the son of traniah; Binnui of the sons of Henaded, Kad-

10 And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodijah,

Kelita, Pelsiah, Hanan,

11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah, 12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,

13 Hodijah, Bani, Beninu.

14 The chief of the people; Paroch, Pahathmeab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani,

Bunni, Azgad, Bebal,
 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin,
 Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur,
 Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai,

18 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai

20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir, 21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddus,

22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah, 23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub,

24 Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek, 25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Muaselah,

26 And Ahijah, Hanan, Atan, 27 Malluch, Harim, Banah. 28 ¶ And the rest of the people, the priests,

the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Ne-thialms, and all they that had separated themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding;

29 They clave to their brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse, and into an eath, to walk in God's law, which was given by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the Lord our Long, and his judgments and his statutes:

daughters for our sons: 31 And if the people of the land bring ware

or any victuals on the sabbath-day to sell, that we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day; and that we would leave the seventh year, and the exaction of every debt.

32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a she-kel, for the service of the bouse of our God ;

33 For the show-bread, and for the continual meat-offering, and for the continual burntoffering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons for the set fessts, and for the holy things, and for the sin-offerings, to make an atonementfor Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the priests. the Levites, and the people, for the wood-offering, to bring it into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed, year by year, to burn upon the altar of the

LORD our God, as if is written in the law:

35 And to bring the first-fruits of our ground, and the first-fruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the

36 Also the first-born of our sons, and of our cattle, (as if is written in the law,) and the firstlings of our herds, and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God:

37 And that we should bring the first-fruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God: and the tithes of our ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites migh have the tithes in all the cities of our til-

38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites when the Levites take tithes; and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the bouse of our God, to the chambers, into the treasure-

39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: and we will not forseke the house of our God.

CHAP. XI.

1 The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem: 3 a

catalogue of their names.

ND the rulers of the people dwelt at Je-A rusalem : the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men that willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jerumalem.

3 T Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Jerusalem : but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, to wit, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants.

children of Judah, and of the children of Benamin. Of the children of Jurah; Athaish the son of Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalaleel, of the children of Perez;

5 And Masseigh the son of Baruch, the son of Col-hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the son of Shiloni.

6 All the sons of Perez that dwelt at Jerusalem were four hundred threescore and eight valiant men.

7 And these are the some of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Masseigh, the son of Ithiel, the son of Jessiah.

8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Joel the son of Zichri was their overseer: and Judah the son of Senuah, was second

over the city. 10 Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, Jachin.

11 Seraiah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Mehullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Merajoth. the son of Ahitub, was the ruler of the house

of God. 12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred twenty and two: and Adalah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Ze-chariah, the son of Pashur, the son of Mal-

chiah, 13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Amashai the on of Azareel, the son of Ahasai, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zabdiel, the son of one of the great men.

15 Also of the Levites: Shemaiah the son Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni.

16 And Shabbethai and Jozabad, of the chief of the Levites, had the oversight of the outward business of the house of God.

17 And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, was the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: and Bakbukiah the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the con of Jeduthun.

18 All the Levites in the holy, city were two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover, the porters. Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept the gates, were an hundred seventy and two.

20 T And the residue of Israel, of the priests, and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah,

every one in his inheritance.
21 But the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel: and Ziha and Gispa, were over the Nethinims.

22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jerumalem was Uzzithe son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micha. Of the sons of Asaph, the singare were ever the husiness of the house of €où.

23 For it was the king's commandment Moncerning, them, that a certain portion should 20 Of Sallai, Kallai of Amok, Eber;

And at Jerusalem dwett certain of the be for the singers, due for every day.
iran of Judah, and of the children of Benof the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was at the king's hand in all matters concerning the

people. 25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt at Kirjatharba, and is the villages thereof, and at Dibon, and in the villages thereof, and at Jokabzeel, and is the villages thereof.

26 And at Jeshua, and at Moladah, and at Beth-phelet,

27 And at Hazar-shual, and at Beer-sheba, and fa the villages thereof, 28 And at Ziklag, and at Mekonah, and is

the villages thereof, 29 And at En-rimmon, and at Zareah, and at Jarmuth,

30 Zanoah, Adullam, and is their villages, at Lachish, and the fields thereof, at Azekah, and is the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba unto the valley of Hin-

31 The children also of Benjamin from Geba dwelt at Michmash, and Aim, and Beth-el. and in their villages,

32 And at Anathoth, Nob, Ananish,

33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim, 34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat

35 Lod, and Ono, the valley of crafts-

men. 36 And of the Levites were divisions in Judah, and in Benjamin.

CHAP XII. 1 The priests which came up with Zerubbabel. 10 The succession of the high priests.

Now these are the priests and the Levites that went up with Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua: Seraiah, Jeramiah, £zra

2 Amariah, Malluch, Hattush,

3 Shechaniah, Rehum, Mesemoth,

4 Iddo, Ginnetho, Abliah,

5 Miamin, Maadiab, Bileah, 6 Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jedaiah,

7 Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Jedaiah. were the chief of the priests, and of their bre-thren, in the days of Jeshus.

8 Moreover, the Levites: Jeshua, Binnui, Kaimiel, Sherebiah, Judah, and Mattaniah, which was over the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

9 Also Bakbukish and Unni, their brothren. were over against them in the watches. 10 And Jeshua beget Joiakim, Joiakim ales

begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Joinda, 11 And Joinda begat Jomathan, and Jonathan

begat Jaddus. 12 And in the days of Joiakim were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Seraiah, Meraiah;

of Jeremiah, Hananiah; 13 Of Ezra, Meshullam; of America, Jeho

hanan ; 14 Of Melicu, Jonathan; of Shebaniah, Jeseph;

15 Of Harim, Adna : of Merajoth, Halkai : 16 Of Iddo, Zecharlah; of Ginnethon, Mc-

shullam; 17 Of Abijah, Ziehri; of Miniamin, of Mo-

adiah, Piltai; 18 Of Bilgah, Shammun; of Shemaiah, Jebonathan; 19 And of Joiarib, Matterni; of Jednialy

Uzzi;

21 Of Hilkinh, Hashabiah; of Jedaiah, Nethapeel.

2 The Levites, in the days of Eliashib. Joinda, and Johanan, and Jaddua, were recorded chief of the fathers : also the priests, to the reign of Darius the Persian.

23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, were written in the book of the chronicles, even until the days of Johanan the son of Eliashib,

24 And the chief of the Levites : Hashabiah, Sherebish, and Jeshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to give thanks, according to the commandment of Davidthe man of God, ward over against anq

25 Mattanish, and Bakbukiah, Obadish, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, were porters keeping the ward at the thresholds of the gates.

26 These were in the days of Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and in the days of Nehemiah the governor, and of Ezra

the priest, the scribe.

27 ¶ And at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, pealteries, and with harps.

26 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi;

29 Also from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba, and Azmaveth: for the singers had builded them villages round about

30 And the priests and the Levites purified

themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall 31 Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of them that gay thanks, whereof one went on the right hand upon the wall toward

the dung-take; 32 And after them went Heshalah, and half the princes of Judah,

33 And Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam,

34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah,

35 And certain of the priests' sons with trumpets; namely, Zechariah, the son of Jonathan, the son of Mintaniah, the son of Mintaniah, the son of

Zaccur, the son of Asaph:

M And his brethren, Shemaish, and Azarael, Milahi, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and Judab, Hanani, with the musical instruments of David the man of Ged, and Ezra the scribe before them.

37 And at the fountain-gate, which was over against them, they went up by the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto the watergate eastward. 38 And the other company of them that

gape thanks went over against them, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond the tower of the furnaces even unto the broad wall;

39 And from above the gate of Ephraim, and above the old gare, and above the fish-gate, and the tower of Hanancel, and the tower of Mesh, even unto the sheep-gate; and they the chamber.

40 So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the fulers with me: 41 And the priests; Eliakim, Musseigh, Mi-

niamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, with trumpets 42 And Masseigh, and Shemaigh, and Elea-

zar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer: and the singers sang loud. with Jezrahiah their overseer. 43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had made them re-

joice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem

was heard even afar off. 44 ¶ And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offorings, for the first-fruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them, out of the fields of the cities, the portions of the law for the priests and Levites: for Judah rejoiced for the priests, and

for the Levites that waited. 45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, according to the command-ment of David, and of Solomon his son.

46 For in the days of David and Asaph of old, there were chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God

47 And all Israel in the days of Zerubbabel, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters every day his portion: and they sanctified hely things unto the Levites, and the Levites sanctified them unto the children of Aaron.

CHAP XIII.

1 Upon the reading of the law, separation to made from the mixed multitude. 10 Nehemiah reformeth the offices in the house of God. N that day they read in the book of Moses in the audience of the people : and therein was found written, that the Ammonite and the Moabite should not come into the congregation.

of God for ever; 2 Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them: howbeit, our God turned the curse into

a blessing. 3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitude.

4 T And before this Eliashib the priest, having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, was allied thato Tobiah :

5. And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat-offerings, the frankinceme, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, which was commanded to be given to the Le-vites, and the singers, and the porters; and

the offerings of the priests. 6 But in all this time was not I at Jerusalem : for in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon came I usto the king, and after certain days obtained I leave of the

king: 7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God 8 And it grieved me sore : therefore I cast

forth all the household stuff of Tobies out of a Then I commended, and they cleaned

the chambers: and thither brought I again the; effering and the frankincense.

10 7 And I perceived that the portions of 11 Then I testified against them, and was use. The Levites had not been given them. Then, them, Why longe ye about the wall? If yo Levites and the singers, that did the work, to o again, I will lay hands on you. From the time forth same they go mere on the sale.

said, Why is the house of God forsaken ! And I gathered them together, and set them in their place-

12 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the

treasuries.

13 And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiah: and next to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: for they were counted faithful, and their office was to distribute unto their brethren.

14 Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I ave done for the house of my God, and for the

offices thereof.

15 T Le those days sew I in Judah some treading wine-presses on the subbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath-day: and I testified against them in the day wherein they sold victuals

16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware. and sold on the sabbath unto the children of

Judah, and in Jerusalem.

17 Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is

our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon from me.

this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaming the sabbath. 19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates abould be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set I at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbathday.

20 So the merchants, and sellers of all kind vessels of the house of God, with the meat- of ware, lodged without Jarusalem once or

22 And I commanded the Levites that,

they should cleanse themselves, and that they should come and keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath-day. Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me according to the greatness of thy

mercy.
23 ¶ In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of

Moab: 24 And their shildren spake half in the

speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language of each people.

25 And I contended with them, and cursed

them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your

sons, or for yourselves

26 Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of: his God, and God made him king over all 1srael: nevertheless, even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in

marrying strange wives ! And one of the sons of Joinda, the son of this that ye do, and profane the sabbath-day? Eliashib the high priest, was son-in-law to San-18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not ballat the Horonite: therefore I chased him

29 Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood, and the co-venant of the priesthood, and of the Le-

vites

30 Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business;

31 And for the wood-offering, at times appointed, and for the first-fruits. Remember

me, O my God, for good.

¶ The Book of ESTHER.

CHAP. I.

TOW it came to pass in the days of Ahasuerus, (this to Ahasuerus which reigned from India even unto Ethiopia: over an hundred and seven and twenty prowinces:)

2 That in those days, when the king Aha

3 In the third year of his reign, he made at the control of the provinces, and his servants; the there, and repair diverse one from anofesst unto all his princes, and his servants; the there, and reyal wine is abundance, according power of Persia and Media, the nobles and to the state of the king:

4 When he shewed the riches of his sleet.

5 And when these days were expired, the I Abscurre marcia royal frasts. 10 Pashti king made a feast unto all the popule that were expired, the present in Shushan the palace, both unto great present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garwhich den of the king's palace;

6 Where were white, green, and blue hang-ings, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings, and pillars of marble: the beds were of gold and silver, upon a pavement of red, and blue, and white, and black marble.

kingdom and the henour of his excellent ma- to all the officers of his house, that they should safe ments open eners an hundred and four do according to every man's pleasure.

women is the royal house which belonged to

10 % On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona, Bigtha, and

Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven chamberlains that served in the presence of Ahasue-

rus the king,

11 To bring Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: for she was fair to look 12 But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment by his chamberlains:

therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him. 13 Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, (for so was the king's

manner toward all that knew law and judgment:

14 And the next ento him was Carshens, Shethar, Admaths, Tarshish, Merca, Marsens, and Menuncan, the seven princes of Persia and Media, which saw the king's face, and which ast the first in the kingdom;) 15 What shall we do unto the queen Vashti

according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Abasuerus by the chamberlains? 16 And Memucan answered before the king

and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that eve in all the provinces of the king Abasuerus.

17 For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall de-

spise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported. The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him,

but she came not.

18 Likewise shall the ladies of Persia and Media say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus shall there grise too much contempt and wrath.

19 If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes. that it be not altered, that Vashti come no more before king Abasucrus; and let the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small

21 And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the

word of Memucan :

22 For he sent letters into all the king's be published according to the language of every people. CHAP. II.

Out of the chaire of virgine a queen to be chosen. FTER these things, when the wrath of A king Ahanucrus was appeased, he remembered Vashth, and what she had done, and what

as decreed against her.

2. Then said the king's servants that minks ed upon hea

Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the tered unto him, Let there be fair young virgine sought for the king :

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, unto the custody of Hege the king's chamber-

lain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given them: 4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vashti. And the

thing pleased the king; and he did so. 5 T Now in Shushan the palace there was: certain Jew, whose name was Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish,

a Benjamite; 6 Who had been carried away from Jerusa-

lem with the captivity which had been carried away with Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchednezzer the king of Babylon had carried away. 7 And he brought up Hadassah, that is Est-her, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was fair and beautiful: whom Mordecai, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.

8 T So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of Hegal, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were meet to be given her. out of the king's house: and he preferred her and her maids unto the best place of the house of the women.

10 Esther had not shewed her people nor her kindred : for Mordecai had charged her that she should not shew 44.

11 And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the women's house, to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she hadbeen twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, to set; six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with older things for the purifying

of the women;) 13 Then thus came every maiden unto theking; whatsoever she desired was given her to. go with her out of the house of the women un-

to the king's house. 14 In the evening she went, and on the

morrow she returned into the second house provinces, into every province according to of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the writing thereof, and to every people the king's chamberlain, which kept the conthe writing thereof, and to every people the king's chamberiain, which kept the con-after their language, that every man should cubines: she came in unto the king no more, the rule in his own house, and that if should except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name 15 T Now when the turn of Esther, the-

daughter of Abihail the uncle of Mordecai, who, had taken her for his daughter, was come to. had taken her for me unageness, we go in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hegai the king's chamberlain, the keep-And Bather o er of the women, appointed. tained favour in the sight of all them that looks is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.

17 And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and favour in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.

18 Then the king made a great feast unto ill his princes and his servants, even Esther's feast; and he made a release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mordecai sat in the king's gate.

20 Esther had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mordecal had charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Mordecal, like as when she was brought up with

21 T In those days while Mordecal sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, Bigthan and Teresh, of those which kept the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

22 And the thing was known to Mordecai, who told it unto Esther the queen; and Esther certified the king thereof in Mordecal's name.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in the book of the chronicles before the

CHAP. III.

Haman advanced by the king, and despised by Mordecal, seeketh revenge upon all the Jews.

A FTER these things did king Abasuerus promote Haman, the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, and advanced him, and set his seet above all the princes that were with him.

2 And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gate, bowed, and reverenced Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Mordecai bowed not, nor did

kim reve ence. 3 Then the king's servants, which were in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why trans-

gressest thou the king's commandment? 4 Now it came to pass, when they spake saily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's matters would stand; for he had told them that he was a Jew.

5 And when Haman saw that Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Ha-

man full of wrath.

king.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the peole of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people of Mordecai.

7 In the first month, that is the month Misan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is the month

8 T And Haman said unto king Abasuerus, 7 And Mordecai teld him of all that had. There is accertain people scattered abroad and happened unto him, and of the sum of the dispersed among the people in all the provinces money that Haman had promised to pay to-

16 So Esther was taken unto king Abasuerus, of thy kingdom; and their laws are diverse into his house royal in the tenth month, which from all people, neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it is not for the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed; and I will pay ten thousand talents of aliver to the hands of these that have the charge of the business, to bring if into the king's treasuries.

10 And the king took his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman, the son of Hammeds-

the the Agagite, the Jews' enemy. 11 And the king said unto Haman, The silver

is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first mouth, and there was written, according to all that Ha-man had commanded, unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province, according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language; in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and sealed with the king's

13 And the letters were sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, and to take the spoil of them for a prey..

14 The copy of the writing for a command-ment to be given in every province was pub-lished unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shushan the palace. And the king and Haman sat down to drink; but the city Shushan. was perplexed.

CHAP. IV.

1 Mordecal and the Jews mourn. 15 Enther appointeth a fast.

WHEN Mordecal perceived all that was done, Mordecal rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a. bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate : for none might enter into the king's gate clothed

with mckcloth.

3 And in every province, whitherseever the king's commandment and his decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and many. lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ Se Esther's maids and her chamberlains came and told if her. Then was the queen ex-ceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecal, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received if not.

5 Then called Esther for Hatach, one of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mordecal, to know what it was, and why it mas.

6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai untothe street of the city, which was before the

king's gate.

the king's treasuries, for the Jews, to destroy; be granted thee : and what is thy request? 8 Also he gave him the copy of the writing

of the decree that was given at Shushan to destroy them, to shew if unto Esther, and to declare it unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him

for her people.

9 ¶ And Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai.

10 Again Esther spake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto Mordecai:

All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whoseever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into the inner court, who is not called. there is one law of his to put him to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12, And they told to Mordeeni Esther's words.
13 Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house more than all the

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed; and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this !

15 Then Esther bade them return Mordeeal this answer,

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that ere present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and meither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which to not according to the law : and if I perish. I perich.

17 So Merdecal went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

CHAP. V.

Esther, obtaining the king's favour, invitelh

the king and Haman to a banquet. NOW it came to pass on the third day, that Esther put on her royal apparel, and stood in the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his foyal throne in the royal house, ever against the gate of the bouse.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, that she obtained favour in his sight: and the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre that was in his band. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what is thy request? it shall be even given thee to the half of the

kingdom.

4 And Esther answered, If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this fay unto the banquet that I have prepared for Ain.

4 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make aste, that he may do as Esther hath said. S. he king and Raman came to the banquet that

Esther had prepared.

6 ¶ And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of when, What is thy petition! and it shall is set upon his heads.

even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed. 7 Then answered Esther, and said, My peff-

tion and my request is: 8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my pe-

tition, and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to-morrew as

the king bath said.

9 ¶ Then went Haman forth that day joyful. and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, that he stood not

up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecal 10 Nevertheless, Haman refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and called for

his friends, and Zerosh his wife. 11 And Haman told them of the glory of his. riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the

princes and servants of the king. 12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and to-morrow am I invited unto her

also with the king. 13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew altting at the king's

14 Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to-morrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made.

CHAP. VI.
1 Ahasuerus rewardeth Mordecai: 11 Haman

doeth him honour N that night could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written that Mordecai had told of Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of be door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

3 And the king said, What honour and dig-

nity hath been done to Mordecal for this? Than said the king's servants that ministered unto him. There is nothing done for him.

4 ¶ And the king said, Who is in the court?

Now Haman was come into the outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the king to hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him. Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said. Let him come in.

6 So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour? Now. Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do henour more than to

myself? 7 And Haman answered the king, For the man whom the king delighteth to honour,

8 Let the royal apparel be brought which the king weeth to wear, and the herse that the king rideth upon, and the crown royal which to the hand of one of the king's most noble it be done to the man whom the king delight- king said, Hang him thereon. eth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mordecai the Jew. that sitteth at the king's gate: let nothing fail

of all that thou hast spoken. 11 Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecal, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to

honour. 12 ¶ And Mordecai came again to the king's ate. But Haman hasted to his house mourn-

ng, and having his head covered. 13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him. If Mordecai be of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely

fall before him. 14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman unto the banquet that Esther had prepared.

CHAP. VII.

1 Esther sueth for her own life and her peo-7 The king causeth Haman to be hanged on his own gallows.

S O the king and Haman came to banquet with Esther the queen.

2 And the king said again to Exther on the second day at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen Eather? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request ! and t shall be performed, even to the half of the

kingdom. Then Esther the queen answered and said. If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my re-

quest: A For we are sold, I and my people, to be king's, ring: for the writing which is written estroyed, to be stain, and to perish. But if in the king's name, and sealed with the king's destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. we had been sold for bondmen and bond-

women, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage. Then the king Abasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and

da so ! 6 And Esther said, The adversary and enemy this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid

before the king and the queen. 7 ¶ And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath went into the palacegarden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw that there was avil determined against him by the

9 Then the king returned out of the palace-garden into the place of the banquet the of wine; and Haman was fallen upon king. Will be force the queen also before me to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power in the home? As the word wont out of the left the people and province that would se-

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered king's mouth, they covered Haman's face 9 And Harbonah, one of the chamberlaiss, princes, that they may array the man withat said before the king, Behold also, the gallows whom the king delighteth to honour, and afty cubits high, which Haman had made for bring him on horseback through the street of Mordecal, who had spoken goed for the ling, the city, and proclaim before him, Thus shall standeth in the house of Haman. Then the

> 10 So they hanged Haman on the gailows that he had prepared for Mordecal. Then was the king's wrath pecified.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Morderal is advanced. 7 Abanterus gran eth to the Jews to defend themselves. Mordecai's honour, and the Jews' joy.

N that day did the king Abasuerus give the house of Haman the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told what he was unto her.

2 And the king took off his ring which he ad taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecal. And Estner set Mordecal over the house

3 T And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

4 Then the king held out the golden aceptre toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood

before the king,

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the hing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse the letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, which he wrote to destroy the Jews which are in all the king's provinces

6 For how can I endure to see the evil the shall come unto my people? or how can I codure to see the destruction of my kindred ?

7 Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen, and to Merdecai the Jew, Behold, I have given Eather the house of Ha-man, and him they have banged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jewa.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh ou, in the king's name, and seal if with the

ring, may no man reverse.

9 Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third mosth, (that is the month Sivan,) on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written, (according to all that Mordecai commanded,) unto the where is he, that duest presums in his heart to Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces, which are from India unto Ethlopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

10 And he wrote in the king Absourcus' name, and scaled if with the king's ring; and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young dromedaries:

11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather themselves tohed whereon Esther was. Then said the gether, and to stand for their life, to destroy, The Jews slay their enemiss.

take the spoil of them for a prey; 12 Upon one day, in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month

Adar. 13 The copy of the writing, for a commandment to be given in every province, was published unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree

was given at Shusban the palace.

15 ¶ And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple: and the city of Shushan rejoiced and was

16 The Jews had light, and gladness, and joy,

and bonour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast and a good day. And many of the people of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

CHAP. 1X.

1 The Jews slay their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman. 20 The two days of Purim

are made festival-

NOW in the twelfth month, that is the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that hated them;)

2 The Jews gathered themselves together in

their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt; and no man could withstand them;

for the fear of them fell upon all people. 3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers

of the king, belped the Jews; because the fear of Mordecai fell upon them.

4 For Mordecal mas great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mordecai waxed

greater and greater.

5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they would unto those that hated them.

6 And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha, 8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha.

And Parmashta, and Arisal, and Aridai, and Vajezatha.

10. The ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews, slew they;

but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace was brought

before the king.

13 \(\) And the king said unto Esther the and upon their seed, and upon all such as queen. The Java have slain, and destroyed joined themselves unto them, so as it should: atta bundred man in thushau the galaca, and jet fall, that they would keep these two days

sault them, both little ones and women, and to the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? Now what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee or what is thy request further? and it shall be done.

13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shushan to do to-morrow also according unto this day's decree, and let Haman's ten sone be

hanged upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it so to be done; and the decree was given at Shushan;

and they hanged Haman's ten sons.

15 For the Jews that were in Shushan gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Jews that were in the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand but they laid not their hands on the

prey.
17 On the thirteenth day of the month Adar: and on the fourteenth day of the same rested

they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews that were at Shushan assembled together on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness 19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that

dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the four teenth day of the month Adar a day of gladness and feasting, and a good day, and of sending portions one to another.

20 T And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king Abasuerus, both nigh and far,

21 To stablish this among them, they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same,

yearly,

22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of sending portions one to another, and

gifus to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they bad begun, and as Mordecai had written unto

24 Because Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, haddevised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pur, that is, the lot, to consume them, and to destroy them:

25 But when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should return upon his own head, and that he and his

sons should be hauged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days Purim. Therefore for all the after the name of Pur words of this letter, and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which. had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them.

according to their writing, and according to for their seed, the matters of the

their appointed time every year; 28 And that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every these matters of family, every province, and every city; and the book.

that these days of Purim should not fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them perish from their seed.

29 Then Esther the queen, the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecal the Jew, wrote with all authority, to confirm this second letter of

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Abasuerus, with words of peace

and truth. 31 To confirm these days of Purim in their Ahasuerus, and great among the Jew times appointed, according as Mordecai the cepted of the multitude of his brethi Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, ing the wealth of his people, and speak and as they had decreed for themselves, and to all his seed.

their cry.

32 And the decree of Esther these matters of Purim; and it was

CHAP. X. Ahasuerus.

advancement. ND the meg Ahasuerus laid a tr

A the land, and spon the lales of t 2 And all the acts of his power might, and the declaration of the EM Mordecai, whereunto the king adva are they not written in the book of the kings of Media and Persi

3 For Mordecai the Jew was next

¶ The Book of JOB.

I The uprightness of Job; his wealth; his face. religious care for his children: 6 Satan, ap-

THERE was a man in the land of Uz.

whose name was Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

3 His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she assecs, and a very great household; so that this them away; yea, they have slain the man was the greatest of all the men of the with the edge of the sword; and I east.

4 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt-offerings according to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continu-

6 T Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Loap, and Satan came also among them

7 And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence mest thou? Then Satan answered the comest thou? Loan, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in

and the Loap said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none man, one that feareth God, and escheweth like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright and worshipped,

9 Then Satan answered the Loan, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?

10 Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he bath on every side? Thou hast blessed the work of his bands, and his substance is increased in the

hand: 11 But put forth thing hand now, and touch

all that he bath, and he will curse the

12 And the LORD said unto Sa pearing before God, obtaineth leave to tempt hold, all that he hath is in thy pow upon himself put not forth thine h

Satan went forth from the presenc LORD. 13 ¶ And there was a day, when his

his daughters were eating and drinking their eldest brother's house: 14 And there came a messenger t

and said, The oxen were plowing, and feeding beside them;

15 And the Sabeans felt upon them,

escaped alone to tell thee.
16 While he was yet speaking, the also another, and said, The fire of Goo from heaven, and hath burnt up the sl the servants, and consumed them; an am escaped alone to tell thee

17 While he was yet speaking, the also another, and said, The Chaldeans three bands, and fell upon the camels. carried them away, yea, and slain the with the edge of the sword; and I escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he was yet speaking, the also another, and said, Thy sons and the ters were eating and drinking wine

eldest brother's house:

19 And behold, there came a gr from the wilderness, and smote the I ners of the house, and it fell upon th men, and they are dead; and I only a ed alone to tell thee.

20 Then Job arose, and rent his may shaved his head, and fell down upon the

21 And said, Naked came I ou mother's womb, and naked shall I thither: the Loap gave, and th hath taken away; blessed be the nan

22 In all this Job sinned not, nor God foolishly.

CHAP. II. 1 Salan, appearing again before God eth further leave to temps Job: 7 h who moved him to curse God.

GAIN there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Loan, and Satan came also among them to present himself before the Loan.

2 And the Loan said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satar swered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in

3 And the Loan said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God and escheweth evil? and still be holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to destroy him without cause.

4 And Satan answered the Loan, and said. Skin for skin: year all that a man hath will he give for his life:

5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to

6 And the Logo said unto Satan, Behold, he f in thine hand; but save his life.

7 % So went Satan forth from the presence of the Lord, and smote Job with sore boils from the sole of his foot unto his Crown.

8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down among the

9 Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity? Curse God, and

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What? shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? In all this did not Job sin with his lips

11 ¶ Now when Job's three friends beard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite : for they had made an appointment together to come to mourn with him, and to comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon the ground seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him : for they saw that his

grief was very great

CHAP. III. I Job cursell the day and services of his birth. 13 The ease of death. 20 He complaineth life, because of his anguish.

A FTER this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Job spake, and said.

3 Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not God regard it from above, neither let the light shine

5 Let darkness and the shadow of death stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; let the blackness of the day terrify it.

A for that night, let darkness seize upon quity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.

him with sore boils. 9 Job reproved his wife year; let it not come into the number of the mouths.

> 7 Lo, let that night be solitary; let no joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who

are ready to raise up their mourning.

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but have none; nei-

ther let it see the dawning of the day : 10 Because it shut not up the doors of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow from mine

11 Why died I not from the womb? Why did I not give up the ghost when I came out of

the belly ! 12 Why did the knees prevent me? or why

the breasts that I should suck ? 13 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at

rest 14 With kings and counsellors of the earth,

which built desolate places for themselves; 15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled

their houses with silver: 16 Or as an hidden untimely birth I had not

been; as infants which never saw light.

17 There the wicked crase from troubling;

and there the weary be at rest. 18 There the prisoners rest together: they

hear not the voice of the oppressor.

19 The small and great are there; and the servant is free from his master. 20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in

misery, and life unto the bitter in soul;
21 Which long for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures:

22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad

when they can find the grave? 23 Why is light given to a man whose way is

hid, and whom God bath bedged in? 24 For my sighing cometh before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.
25 For the thing which I greatly feared is

come upon me; and that which I was afraid of is come unto me.

26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came. CHAP. IV.

Eliphaz reproveth Job for mant of religion: 7 he teacheth God's judgments to be not for the righteous, but for the wicked: 12 his fearful vision, to humble the excellencies of creatures before God.

NHEN Eliphaz the Temanite suswered and

2 If we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but who can withhold himself from speaking ?

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weak hands

4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened the feeble

5 But now it is come upon thee, and theu faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled

8 Is not this thy fear, thy confidence, thy

hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?
7 Remember, I pray thee, who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have seen, they that plow ini-'s By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrileare they consumed. 10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of mighty

the fierce lion, and the teeth of the young lions, are broken. If The old lion perisheth for lack of prey,

and the stout lion's whelps are scattered a-

12 Now a thing was secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof.

13 In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men.

14 Fear came upon me, and trembling, which made all my bones to shake.

15 Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up:

form thereof: an image mas before mine tion when it cometh. eyes: there was silence, and I heard a voice,

Shall mortal man be more just than God! Shall a man be more pure than his! Maker !

18 Behold, he put no trust in his servants; shall be at peace with thee. and his angels he charged with folly:

19 How much less in them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, shich are crushed before the moth?

20 They are destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding it.

21 Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? They die even without wis-

CHAP. V.

1 The harm of inconsideration. 3 The end of the micked is misery. 8 God is to be regarded in affliction. 17 The happy end of

God's correction ALL now, if there be any that will an-/ swerthee; and to which of the saints wilt

*hou turn! 2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and en-

vy slayeth the silly one. 3 I have seen the foolish taking root: but

suddenly I cursed his habitation. 4 His children are far from safety, and they

are crushed in the gate, neither is there any to deliver them. 5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and

taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robber swalloweth up their substance.

6 Although affliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground.

7 Yet man is born unto trouble, as the sparks By upward.

8 I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause;

9 Which doeth great though and unsearch-

able; marvellous things without number: 10 Who giveth rain upon the earth, and

sendeth waters upon the fields: 11 To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to

safety 12 He disappointeth the devices of the crafty. so that their hands cannot perform their enter-

prise. 13 He taketh the wise in their own craftiness; and the counsel of the froward is carried beadlong.

14 They meet with darkness in the day time, and grope in the noon-day as in the or is my flesh of brass ? night.

from their mouth, and from the hand of the

16 So the poor bath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

17 Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:

18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make whole.

19 He shall deliver thee in six troubles; yea, in seven there shall no evil touch tues.

20 In famine he shall redeem thee from death; and in war from the power of the sword.

21 Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the 16 It stood still, but I could not discern the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruc-

> 22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts

> of the earth 23 For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field; and the beasts of the field

> 24 And thou shalt know that thy tabernacle shall be in peace; and thou shalt visit thy ha-

> bitation, and shalt not sin-25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall he great, and thine offspring as the grass of the

> 26 Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in his season.

> 27 Lothis, we have searched it, so it is: hear it, and know thou it for thy good.

CHAP. VI.

1 Job sheweth that his complaints are not causeless: 8 he mishelh for death, wherein he is assured of comfort: 14 he reprovedh his friends of makindness.

BU1 Job answered and said, 2 Oh that my grief were throughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the balances torether!

3 For now it would be heavier than the sand of the sea: therefore my words are swallowed

4 For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me

5 Doth the wild ass bray when he hath grass? or loweth the ax over his fodder?

6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in the white of

an egg? 7 The things that my soul refused to touch

are as my sorrowful meat. 8 Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant me the thing that I long

9 Even that it would please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of the Holy One.

II What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should prolong my life?
12 It my strength the strength of stones?

13 Is not my help in me ? and is windown driven quite from me ?

14 To him that is afflicted pity should be will complain in the bitterness of my soul. shewed from his friend; but he forsaketh the

fear of the Almighty. 15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, and as the stream of brooks they pass

16 Which are blackish by reason of the ice,

end wherein the snow is hid:

17 What time they wax warm they vanish; when it is not they are consumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned aside;

they go to nothing, and perish.
19 The troops of Tema looked, the compa-

nies of Sheba waited for them. 20 They were confounded because they had

hoped: they came thither, and were ashamed. 21 For now ye are nothing; ye see my casting down, and are afraid.

22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a re-ward for me of your substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the enemies' hand? Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?

24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: erred.

25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are as wind?

27 Yes, ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig a pil for your friend.
28 Now therefore, be content; look upon

me: for it is evident unto you if I lie.

29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness is in

30 Is there iniquity in my tengue? Cannot

my taste discern perverse things? CHAP. VII. I Job excuseth his desire of death: 12 he com- and he ha plaineth of his own restlessness, and God's gression; watchfulness.

'S there not an appointed time to man upon times, and make thy supplication to the Alearth? Are not his days also like the days mighty; of an hireling?

2 As a servant earnestly desireth the shadow. and as an hireling looketh for the reward of his work;

3 So am I made to possess months of va-nity, and wearisome nights are appointed to

4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the

6 My flesh is clothed with worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and become loath-

6 My days are swifter than a weaver's shut-

tle, and are spent without hope.
7 O remember that my life is wind: mine eye shall no more see good.
8 The eye of him that hath seen me shall

see me no more: thing eyes are upon me, and I am not.

2 As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away; so he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more.

1∩ Hea all return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more,

11 Therefore I will not refrain my mouth will meak in the anguish of my spirit; I

JOB.

12 Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest watch over me? 13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me,

my couch shall ease my complaint; 14 Then thou scarest me with dreams, and

terrifiest me through visions: 15 So that my soul chooseth strangling, and

death rather than my life. 16 I loathe if; I would not live always: let me alone; for my days are vanity.

17 What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him ?and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him !

18 And that thou shouldest visit him every morning, and try him every moment?

19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle '

20 I have sinned, what shall I do unto thee, O thou Preserver of men? Why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transand cause me to understand wherein I have gression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou, shalt seak

me in the morning, but I shall not be. CHAP. VIII. 1 Bildad shemeth God's justice in dealing with men according to their works: 8 he appealeth to antiquity to prove the cortain destruction of the hypocrite: 20 he applieth God's just dealing to Job.

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and

2 How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?

3 Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the

lmighty pervert justice?

4 If thy children have sinned against him, and he have east them away for their trans-5 It thou wouldest seek unto God be-

mighty;
6 If thou were pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habita-

tion of thy righteousness prosperous. 7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy

latter end should greatly increase 8 For inquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their

fathers: 9 (For we are but of yesterday, and know

nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow:)

10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?

11 Can the rush grow up without mire? Can the fing grow without water?

12 Whilst it is yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it withersth before any starr

herb.

13 So are the paths of all that forget God: and the hypocrite's hope shall perish:

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and where trust shall be a spider's web 15 He shall lean upon his house, but it shall

not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure 16 He is green before the sun, and his branch

shooteth forth in his garden. 17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.

No contending with Gos. Job exportulateth with God. Chap. IX, X. 26 They are passed away as the swift ships

18 If he destroy him from his place, then it shall deny him, saying, I have not seen as the eagle that hasteth to the prey.

19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and out of the earth shall others grow.

man, neither will be belp the evil-doers:
21 Till be fill thy mouth with laughing, and

hath prospered?
5 Which removeth the mountains, and they

6 Which shaketh the earth out of her place,

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth

9 Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Ple-

10 Which doeth great things past finding

out; yea, and wonders without number.

11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him not:

not and sealeth up the stars;

8 Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea.

HEN Job answered and said.

ahould man be just with God !

and the pillars thereof tremble:

ades, and the chambers of the south;

swer him one of a thousand.

shall come to nought. CHAP. IX.

hame; and the dwelling-place of the wicked

22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with

27 If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort myself; 28 I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know

that thou wilt not hold me innocent.

29 If I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

30 If I wash myself with snow water, and

make my bands never so clean;

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall abbor me. 32 For he is not a man, as I am, that I

1 Job, acknowledging God's justice, sheneth there is no contending with him. 22 Man's should answer him, and we should come togeinnocency is not to be condemned by afflicther in judgment. 33 Neither is there any daysman betwint us,

that might lay his hand upon us both. 34 Let him take his rod away from me, and

2 I know this so of a truth: but how let not his fear terrify me: 3 If he will contend with him, he cannot an-

35 Tues would I speak, and not fear him; but if is not so with me. 4 He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: CHAP. who hath hardened himself against him and

1 Job, taking liberty of complaint, expostula-teth with God about his afflictions: 18 he complaineth of life, and craveth a little care know not; which overturneth them in his before death

M Y soul is weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul

2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me

3 Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest despise the work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of

the wicked? 4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or seest thou as man sceth?

5 Are thy days as the days of man? Are thy years as man's days, 6 That thou inquirest after mine iniquity,

and searchest after my sin? 7 Thou knowest that I am not wicked; and

there is none that can deliver out of thine hand. 8 Thine hands have made me and fashioned

me together round about; yet thou dost destroy 9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me

into dust again ? 10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese? 11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with bones and

12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit. 13 And these things hast thou hid in thine

heart: I know that this is with thee. 14 II I sin, then thou markest me, and thou

wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, we unto me; and if I be righteous, yet will I not lift up my head. I am full of confusion; therefore see thou mine

affliction; 16 For it increaseth. Thou huntest me as a fierce lion: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest thy witnesses against me. Judges thereof; if not, where, and who is and increasest thine indignation upon me; changes and war are against me. 18 Wherefore then hast thou brought me

20 Behold, God will not cast away a perfect

thy lips with rejoicing.

he passeth on also, but I perceive him not. 12 Behold, he taketh away, who can hinder him? Who will say unto him, What doest thou? If God will not withdraw his anger, the 13 proud helpers do stoop under him.

14 How much less shall I answer him, and choose out my words to reason with him! 15 Whom, though I were righteous, would I not answer, but I would make supplication to my judge.
16 If I had called, and he had answered me:

yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice. 17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds without cause. 18 He will not suffer me to take my breath,

but alleth me with bitterness 19 If I speak of strength, 10, he is strong: and if of judgment, who shall set me a time to plead?

20 If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me : If I say, I am perfect, it shall also prove me perverse. 21 Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul: I would despise my life.

22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked. 23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.

24 The earth is given lote the hand of the wicked: he covereth the faces of the 25 Now my days are swifter than a post: up the ghost, and no eye had seen me! 19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 Are not my days few! Cease then, and let me alone, that I may take comfort a little, 21 Before I go whence I shall not return,

even to the land of darkness and the shadow of death; 22 A land of darkness, as darkness fitelf; and of the shadow of death, without any order,

and where the light is as darkness. CHAP. XI.

1 Zophar reproved h Job for justifying himself. 7 God's wisdom is unsearchable. 13 The as-

sured blessing of repealance.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite,
and said.

2 Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should a man full of talk be justi-

3 Should thy lies make men hold their peace? and, when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?

4 For thou hast said, My doctrine is pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.

5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;

6 And that he would show thee the secrets of wisdom, that they are double to that which is ! Know therefore that God exacteth of thee less than thine iniquity deserveth.

7 Canst thou by searching and out God? Canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfec-

8 It is as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know?

The measure thereof is longer than the sarth, and broader than the sea.

10 If he cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then who can hinder him 11 For he knoweth vain men : he seeth wick-

edness also; will be not then consider it? 12 For vain man would be wise, though man

be born like a wild ass's colt.

13 If thou prepare thine heart, and stretch out thine hands toward him;

14 If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickedness dwell in thy ta-

bernacies. 15 For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be steadfast, and shalt

not fear : 16 Because thou shalt forget thy misery, and

remember it as waters that pass away :

17 And thise age shall be clearer than the Boon-day; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning. le And thou shalt be secure, because there

is hope; yea, thou shalt dig about thee, and

thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make face airaid; yes, many shall make suit unto thee.

20 But the eyes of the wicked skall fail, and they shall not escape, and their hope shall be as the giving up of the ghost.

CHAP. XII

I Job maintaineth himself against his friends that reprove him: 7 he acknowledgeth the general doctrine of God's omnipotency. A ND Job answered and said,
2 No doubt but ye are the people, and

wisdom shall die with you.

I am not inferior to you: yea, who knoweth not such things as these ? 4 I am as one mocked of his neighbour,

who calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to SCOTE. 5 He that is ready to slip with his feet is ar

a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at

6 The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth abundantly. 7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall

teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee. 9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand

of the Lond bath wrought this? 10 In whose hand is the soul of every living

thing, and the breath of all mankind. 11 Doth not the ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat?

12 With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

13 With him 4s wisdom and strength, he

hath counsel and understanding. 14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot

be built again: he shutteth up a man, and there can be no opening. 15 Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he sendeth them out, and

they overturn the earth. 16 With him is strength and wisdom . the deceived and the deceiver are his.

17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools.

18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 Re leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

20 He removeth away the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.
21 He poureth contempt upon princes, and

22 He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and straiteneth them again.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to

wander in a wilderness where there is no way. 25 They grope in the dark without light,

and he maketh them to stagger like a drunker man. CHAP. XIII.

1 Job reproveth his friends of partiality: 14 he professeth his confidence in God, &c. O, mine eye bath seen all this, mine car A hath heard and understood it.

2 What ye know, the same do I know also. l am not inferior unto you.

3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God.

4 But ye are forgers of lies, ye are all physicians of no value. 5 O that you would altogether hold your

peace; and it should be your wisdom. 6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to A law understanding as well as you: the pleadings of my lips.

Job's confidence in God. Chap. ziv, zv. The condition of man's life. 7 Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk 9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud. and bring forth boughs like a plant. deceitfully for him ! 8 Will ye accept his person? Will ye con-10 But man dieth, and wasteth away : yea, tend for God? man giveth up the ghost, and where is be ! 9 Is it good that he should search you out? 11 As the waters fail from the sea, and the or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock flood decayeth and drieth up : him ! 12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: till the heavens be no more, they shall not awake, 10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? nor be raised out of their sleep. 13 O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave. and his dread fall upon you? that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy 12 Your remembrances are like unto ashes, wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me your bodies to bodies of clay. a set time, and remember me! 13 Hold your peace, let me alone that I may speak, and let come on me what nill. 14 If a man dic, shall he live again? All the days of my appointed time will I wait, till my 14 Wherefore do I take my flesh in my change come. teeth, and put my life in mine hand? 15 Thou shalt call. and I will answer thee • 15 Though be slay me, yet will I trust in thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine him: but I will maintain mine own ways behands. fore him. 16 For now thou numberest my steps: dost 16 He also shall be my salvation: for an hythou not watch over my sin? pocrite shall not come before him. 17 My transgression is sealed up in a bag, 17 Hear diligently my speech and my deand thou sewest up mine iniquity claration with your ears. 18 And surely the mountain falling cometh 18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I to nought, and the rock is removed out of his know that I shall be justified. place. 19 Who is he that will plead with me ? for 19 The waters wear the stones: thou washnow, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the est away the things which grow out of the dust ghost. of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of Only do not two things unto me; then will I not hide myself from thee.
21 Withdraw thine hand far from me: and 20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and let not thy dread make me afraid. sendest him away. 22 Then call thou, and I will answer : or let 21 His sons come to honour, and he knoweth me speak, and answer thou me. if not; and they are brought low, but he per-ceiveth it not of them. 23 How many are mine iniquities and sins? Make me to know my transgression and my 22 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn. 24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and CHAP. XV. holdest me for thine enemy ! Eliphas reproveth Job of impicty in 1stiff; ing himself: 17 he proveth by tradition the 25 Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? unquietness of micked men. and wilt thou pursue the dry Kubble? THEN answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and 26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and makest me to possess the iniquities of my said. youth. 2 Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, 27 Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks, and fill his belly with the east wind? and lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou settest a print upon the heels of my feet.

28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as 3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good ! 4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest agarment that is moth-eaten. CHAP. XIV. prayer before God. 1 Job entreateth God for favour, by the short-ness of life, and certainty of death. 7 Though 5 For thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the tengue of the crafty ife once lost be irrecoverable, yet he walleth 6 Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and for his change, fre.

MAN that is born of a woman is of few
days, and full of trouble. not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee. 7 A.f thou the first man that was born? or 2 He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut wast thou made before the hills? 8 Hast thou heard the secret of God? and flown: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not. dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself? 3 And dost thou open thine eyes upon such 9 What knowest thou, that we know not? What understandest thou, which is not in us?
10 With us are both the gray-headed and
very aged men, much elder than thy father. an one, and bringest me into judgment with thee ' 4 Who can bring a clean thing out of an un-11 Are the consolations of God small with clean? Not one. thee? Is there any secret thing with thee?

. 5 Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass: 6 Turn from him, that he may rest, till he chall accomplish, as an hireling, his day.

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut

down, that it will sprout again, and that the ander branch thereof will not cease. 8 Though the root thereof wax old in the

and lettest such words go out of thy mouth?

14 What is man, that he should be clean? and he which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous? 15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

and what do thine eyes wink at,

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away !

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God.

16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh injquity like water? 17 I will show thee, bear me; and that which

Job sheweth his calamity.

I have seen, I will declare; 18 Which wise men have told from their fathers, and have not hid it? 19 Unto whom alone the earth was given,

and no stranger passed among them. 20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all the oppressor.

21 A :treadful sound is in his cars: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

B He wandereth abroad for bread, saying,

Where is it? He knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand. 24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, even on his neck,

upon the thick bosses of his bucklers: 27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his 28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and

in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps. 29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his go the way scheme I shall not return-abstance continue, heither shall he prolong the CHAP. XVII. substance continue, heither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth

30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away. 31 Let not him that is deceived trust in

vanity : for vanity shall be his recompense. 32 It shall be accomplished before his time. and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the alive. 34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the taber-

nacles of bribery 35 They conceive mischlef, and bring forth

vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. CHAP. XVI. I Job reproveth his friends for unmerciful-ness: 17 he maintaineth his innocence.

HEN Job answered and said, 2 I have heard many such things: mi-

serable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words

against you, and shake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with my
mouth, and the moving of my lips should as-

Buage your grief. 6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged: and though I forbear, what am I eased?

7 But now he bath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face

9 He teareth me in his wrath who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully: they have gathered themselves together against me 11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the

wicked. 12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck, is days, and the number of years is hidden to and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his

10 They have gaped upon me with their

mark. 13 His archers compass me round about; he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the

ground. 14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach. he runneth upon me like a giant.

15 I have sewed sackeloth upon my skin, and defiled my horn in the dust

16 My face is foul with weeping, and on mine eyelids is the shadow of death. 17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also

my prayer is pure. 18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place. 19 Also now, behold, my witness is in hea. ven, and my record is on high.

20 My friends scorn me; but mine eye poureth out tears unto God. 21 O that one might plead for a man with

God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour! 22 When a few years are come, then I shall

Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The un-merciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the righteous: 11 his hope is not in life, but in death. Y breath is corrupt, my days are extinct,

MY breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me. 2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me is a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with 4 For thou hast hid their heart from un-

derstanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt b He that speaketh flattery to his friends,

even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also a by-word of the people, and aforetime I was as a tabret. 7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sor-

row, and all my members are as a shadow.
8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the

hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall bold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one wise man among

11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart. 12 They change the night into day: the light

is short because of darkness. 13 If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have made my bod in the darkness. 14 I have said to corruption, Theu art my

father : to the worm, Thou art my mother and my sister.

15 And where is now my hope! as for my hope, who shall see it !

when our rest together is in the dust.
CHAP, XVIII.

1 Bilded reproveth Jub for presumption and

impatience. 5 The calamities of the wicked. THEN answered Blidad the Shuhite, and

L. said,
2 How long will it be ere ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will

speak. 3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and

reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock

be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put

out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine 6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle,

and his candle shall be put out with him. 7 The steps of his strength shall be strait ened, and his own counsel shall cast him down.

* For he is cast into a net by his own feet,

and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The soure is laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

Il Terrore shaft make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten, and

destruction shall be ready at his side. 13 It shall devour the strength of his skin :

even the first-born of death shall devour his strength.

14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king my teeth. of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because ff is none of his: brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and

above shall his branch be cut off. 17 His remembrance shall perish from

the earth, and he shall have no same in the street.

18 He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the workl.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew

among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings. 20 They that come after him shall be auto-

nied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not God.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Job, complaining of his friends' cruelty, showeth there is misery enough in him to gratify it: 21 he callet's for pily.

WHEN Job answered and said,

2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye make yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will marnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God bath overthrown me, and hath comparsed me with his net.

Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am moment?

16 They shall go down to the hars of the pit, 1 not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judg ment 8 He hath fenced up my way that I can-

not pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and

taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on everywide, and 1 am gone : and mine hope hath he removed like a tres.

If He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as one of his enemies

12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabermacie.

13 He bath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged

from me. 14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar

friends have forgotten me. 15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alich

in their sight. 16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I entreated him with my mouth

17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the children's sake of mine

own body.

18 Yea, young children despised me; I a-rose, and they spake against me. 19 All my inward friends abborred me:

and they whom I loved are turned against 20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to

my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of 21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath

touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh? 23 Oh that my words were now written! ob

that they were printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an Iron pen and lead, in the rock for ever ! 25 For I know that my Redeemer liveth,

and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth 26 And though after my skin worms destroy

this bedy, yet in my flesh shall I see God:
27 Whom I shall see for myself, and more
eyes shall behold, and not another; though my

reins be consumed within me.

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment. CHAP. XX.

Zopher sheweth the certain downfall and per-

tion of the wicked.

THEN answered Zophar the Nazmathite, and said. and said,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach. and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this of old, since mas

was placed upon earth,
5 That the triumphing of the wicked to short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a

16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh iniquity like water? 17 I will show thee, bear me; and that which

JOB.

I have seen, I will declare; 18 Which wise men have told from their

fathers, and have not hid it: 19 Unto whom alone the earth was given.

and no stranger passed among them. 20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all

Is days, and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor. 2) A dreadful sound is in his cars: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out darkness, and he is waited for of the sword. B He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it? He knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail egainst him, as a king

ready to the battle 25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the

Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, even on his neck, 27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his

fianks. 28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities. and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are

ready to become heaps. 29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the

perfection thereof upon the earth

30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompense

32 It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as

the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the 34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall

be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.

35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. CHAP. XVI.

1 Job reproveth his friends for unmerciful-ness: 17 he maintaineth his innocence.

HEN Job answered and said,

2 I have heard many such things: miserable comforters are ye all. 3 Shall vain words have an end! or what

emboldeneth thee that thou answerest? 4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words

against you, and shake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with

mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage your grief.

6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged: and though I forbear, what am I cased? 7 But now he hath made me weary: thou

hast made desolate all my company. 8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my

9 He teareth me in his wrath who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully: they have gathered themselves

together against me.
11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.

13 His archers compass me round about; he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the group 14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach.

he runneth upon me like a giant. 15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and

defiled my born in the dust 16 My face is foul with weeping, and on mine eyelids is the shadow of death.

17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer & pure. 18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and

let my cry have no place.
19 Also now, behold, any witness is in hea.

ven, and my record is on high.

20 My friends scorn me; but mine eye poureth out teers unto God. 21 O that one might plead for a man with

God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour! go the way whence I shall not return.

CHAP. XVII. Job appealeth from men to Gad. 6 The un-merciful dealing of men with the afflicted may actonish, but not discourage the rightcous: 11 his hope is not in life, but in death.

MY breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me. 2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with

4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt

5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends. even the eyes of his children shall fail

6 He hath made me also a by-word of the people, and aforetime I was as a tabret. 7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sor-

row, and all my members are as a shadow.
8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the

hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger

and stronger. 10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one wise man among

you. 11 My days are past, my purposes are broken

off, even the thoughts of my heart. 12 They change the night into day: the light is short because of darkness.

13 If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness. 14 I have said to corruption. Then art my father : to the worm. Thou art my mother and

my sister. 15 And where is now my hope! as for my hore, who shall see it !

- 18 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, 1 not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judg
- when our rest torether is in the dust.
 CHAP, XVIII.
 I Bildad reproved Job for presumption and impatience. 5 The calamities of the wicked.

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and L said, 2 How long will it be ere ye make an end

of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and

reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee! and shall the rock

be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle,

and his candle shall be put out with him. 7 The steps of his strength shall be straftened, and his own counsel shall cast him down

2 For he is cast into a net by his own feet,

and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gia shall take him by the heel, and the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The spare is laid for him in the ground,

and a trap for him in the way.

11 Terrors shall make him afraid on every

side, and shall drive him to his feet. 12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten, and

destruction shall be ready at his side. 13 It shall devour the strength of his skin :

even the first-born of death shall devour his strength. 14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his

tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because at is none of his: brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and

above shall his branch be cut off. 17 His remembrance shall perish from

the earth, and he shall have no same in the street.

18 He shall be driven from light into dark-

ness, and chased out of the world.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shall be autonied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that know-

eth not God. CHAP. XIX. 1 Job, complaining of his friends' cruelty, them

elh there is misery enough in him to gratify it: 21 he callet's for pily.

WIEN Job answered and said, 2 How long will ye vex my soul, and

break me in pieces with words? 3 These ten times have ye reproached me: re are not ashamed that ye make yourselves

strange to me. 4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will marnify yourscives against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God bath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am moment?

ment. 8 He hath fenced up my way that I carl-

not pass, and he hath set darkness in my path

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on everynide, and I am gone : and mine hope bath he removed liko a tres.

11 He bath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth use unto him as one of his enemies

12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabermacle.

13 He hath put my brethren far from me. and mine acquaintance are verily estranged

from me. 14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgetten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alicu in their sight

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I entreated him with my mouth 17 My breath is strange to my wife, though

I entreated for the children's sake of mine own body.

18 Yea, young children despised me; I a-

rose, and they spake against me 19 All my inward friends abborred me:

and they whom I loved are turned against me 20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to

my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth. 21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath

touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 Oh that my words were now written! ob that they were printed in a book !

24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead, in the rock for ever! 25 For I know that my Redeemer liveth.

and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth.

26 And though after my skin morms destroy this bed 7, yet in my flesh shall I see God : 27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine

eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me. 28 But ye should say. Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment. CHAP. XX.

Zophar sheweth the certain downfull and pertion of the wicked.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said.

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach. and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou set this of old, since man

was placed upon earth,
5 That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a Job sheweth his calomity.

16 How much more abominable and filthy (s man, which drinketh injusity like water? 17 I will show thee, bear me; and that which

have seen, I will declare; 18 Which wise men have told from their

fathers, and have not hid it: 19 Unto whom alone the earth was given,

and no stranger passed among them. 20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all his days, and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 A ireadful sound is in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him. 22 He believeth not that he shall return out

of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it? He knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him

afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, even on his nock. upon the thick bosses of his bucklers: 27 Because be covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his

flanks. 28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth. 30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the

breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompense.

32 It shall be accomplished before his time.

and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the

34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.

35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth

vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.
CHAP. XVI.

1 Job reproneth Ats friends for wamercifulmess: 17 he maintaineth his innocence.

HEN Job answered and said 2 I have heard many such things: mi-

serable comforters are ye all. 3 Shall vain words have an end! or what

amboldeneth thee that thou answerest? 4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words

against you, and shake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should as-

suage your grief.
6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged:

and though I forbear, what am I cased?
7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

9 He teareth me in his wrath who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully: they have gathered themselves together against me 11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly.

and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at case, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck. and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.

13 His archers compass me round about: he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach. he runneth upon me like a giant. 15 I have sewed sackeloth upon my skin, and

defiled my horn in the dust.

16 My face is foul with weeping, and on mine eyelids is the shadow of death. 17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also

my prayer is pure. 18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, my witness is in hea. ven, and my record to on high. 20 My friends scorn me; but mine eve

poureth out tears unto God.

21 O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour! 22 When a few years are come, then I shall go the way mhones I shall not return.

CHAP. XVII. 1 Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The unmerciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the rightcous: 11 his hope is not in life, but in death.

MY breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me. 2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me is a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with

4 For thou bast hid their beart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them. 5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends,

even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also a by-word of the

people, and aforetime I was as a tabret 7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members are as a shadow.

8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the

by pocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one wise man among

11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart.

12 They change the night into day: the light is short because of darkness. 13 If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have

made my bed in the darkness. 14 I have said to corruption. Then art my father : to the worm, Thou art my mother and

my sister. is And where is now my hope! as for my hope, who shall see it !

- when our rest torether is in the dust. CHAP, XVIII.
- 1 Bildad reproveth Job for presumption and impatience. 5 The calamities of the wicked. HEN answered Bildad the Shuhire, and

2 How long will it be ere ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will

speak. 3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and

reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle. and his candle shall be put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be strait-ened, and his own counsel shall cast him down.

 For he is cast into a net by his own feet. and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and

the robber shall prevail against him. 10 The snare is laid for him in the ground,

and a trap for him in the way.

11 Terrors shall make him afraid on every

side, and shall drive him to his feet. 12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten, and

destruction shall be ready at his side. 13 It shall devour the strength of his skin :

even the first-born of death shall devour his strength.

14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his

tabernacie, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because (# is none of his : brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut off

17 His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no same in the street

18 He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the worki.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shall be astonied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not God.

· CHAP. XIX.

1 Job, complaining of his friends cruelty, showelh there is misery enough in him to gratify tt: 21 he callet's for pily.

THEN Job answered and sail.

2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye make yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indective will marnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God bath overthrown me, and hath compassed mo with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am moment?

16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, 1 not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judg tnent 8 He hath fenced up my way that I can-

not pass, and he hath set darkness in my pathe

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on ever I am gone : and mine hope bath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as one of his enemies

12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacie.

13 He bath put my brethren far from me. and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my

makis, count me for a stranger: I am an alwii in their sight. 16 I called my servant, and he gave me no

answer; I entreated him with my mouth 17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the children's take of mine

own body.

18 Yes, young children despised me; I a-rose, and they spake against me. 19 All my inward friends abhorred me:

and they whom I loved are turned against

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of

my teeth. 21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath

touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 Oh that my words were now written! ob that they were printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an iron per and lead, in the rock for ever! 25 For I know that my Redeemer liveth,

and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth. 26 And though after my skin worms destroy

this bedy, yet in my flesh shall I see God: 27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine

eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me. 28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in

me!

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment. CHAP XX

Zephar sheweth the certain downfull and per-tion of the wicked.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said. and said,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to

answer, and for this I make haste. 3 I have heard the check of my reproach.

nd the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth,

That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the lay of the hypocrite but for a

'JOB.

16 How much more abominable and filthy (sman, which drinketh iniquity like water?
17 I will shew thee, bear me; and that which

I have seen, I will declare;

18 Which wise men have told from their fathers, and have not hid it:
19 Unto whom alone the earth was given,

and no stranger passed among them.

20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all

As days, and the number of years is hidden to
the oppressor.

21 A dreadful sound is in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him. 22 He believeth not that he shall return out

as no believen nor tan to shart return our of jarkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, where is #2 He knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.

ready to the partie.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, sees on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:
27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his flanks.

finhs.

28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, heither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompense. 32 It shall be accomplished before his time,

and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as
the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the

34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.

25 They conserve mischles and bring forth

35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Job reproveth his friends for unmercifulness: 17 he maintaineth his innocence.

THEN Job answered and said, 2 I have heard many such things: mi-

serable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall vain words have an end? or what

emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?
4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words

against you, and shake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with me though and the moving of my line about a

mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage your grig.

6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged:

and though I forbear, what am I eased?
7 But now he hath made me weary: thou

hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my.

9 He teareth ms in his wrath who hateth my sisten.
me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine
15 And
enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.
hope, whe

10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully: they have gathered themselves together against me.

together against me.

11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me

12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: be hath also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.

13 His archers compass me round about; he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.
14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach.

he runneth upon me like a giant.

15 I have sewed sackeloth upon my skin, and defiled my horn in the dust.

16 My face is foul with weeping, and on mine eyelids is the shadow of death.

17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer is pure.

18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and

let my cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, my witness is in heaven, and my record is on high.

26 My friends scorn me; but mine eye poureth out tours unto God.

21 O that one might plead for a man with

God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour!
22 When a few years are come, then I shall go the way swhere I shall not return.

CHAP. XVII.

I Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The smmerofful dealing of men with the afflicted
may autonish, but not discourage the rightcous: 11 his hope is not in life, but in deale

MY breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me.

2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their provoca-

tion?

3 Lay down now, put me is a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with

me? 4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them.

b He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also a by-word of the people, and aforetime I was as a tabret.
7 Mine eye also is dish by reason of sor-

row, and all my members are as a shadow.

8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and
the innocent shall stir up himself against the

hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall bold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger, and stronger.

10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come

now: for I cannot find one wise man among you.

11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart.

12 They change the night into day: the light

is short because of darkness.

13 If I wak, the grave is mine house: I have

made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have said to corruption, Then art my father: to the worm, Thou art my mother and

15 And where is now my hope! as for my hope, who shall see it!

- when our rest torether is in the dust. CHAP, XVIII.
- 1 Bilded reproveth Job for presumption and impatience. 5 The calamities of the wicked. HEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and

said, 2 How long will it be ere ye make an end

of words? mark, and afterwards we will

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and

reputed vile in your sight?
4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee! and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle,

and his candle shall be put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be strattened, and his own counsel shell cast him down.

? For he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and

the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The snare is last for him in the ground,

and a trap for him in the way. Il Terrore shall make him afraid on every

side, and shall drive him to his feet. 12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten, and

destruction shall be ready at his side.

13 It shall devour the strength of his skin : even the first-born of death shall devour his strength.

14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his

tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because if is none of his : brimstone shall be scattered touched me. upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and

above shall his branch be cut off 17 His remembrance shall perish from the carth, and he shall have no same in the

street.

18 He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shall be astonied at his day, as they that weat before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that know-

eth not God. · CHAP. XIX.

1 Job, complaining of his friends' cruelty, showit: 21 he callet's for pity.

THEN Job answered and said, elh there is misery enough in him to gratify

A 2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached me: we are not ashamed that we make vourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will marnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I a

18 They shall go down to the hars of the pit, 1 not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judgment.

8 He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on every I am gone : and mine hope both he removed like a tree. 11 He hath also kindled his wrath against

me, and he counteth me unto him as one of his enemies.

12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabermacle.

13 He both put my brethren far from me. and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgetten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an aluch in their sight.

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no arswer; I entreated him with my mouth.

17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the children's sake of mine own body.

18 Yea, young children despised me; I a-

rose, and they spake against me.
19 All my inward friends abborred me: and they whom I loved are turned against

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of

my teeth. 21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh? 23 Oh that my words were now written! ob

that they were printed in a book !

24 That they were graven with an iron per and lead, in the rock for ever! 25 For I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon

the earth. 26 And though after my skin morms destroy this bedy, yet in my flesh shall I see God :

27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another: though my reins be consumed within me

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment. CHAP. XX.

Zophar showeth the certain downfull and por-

tion of the wicked.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said.

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to

answer, and for this I make haste. 3 I have heard the check of my reproach. and the spirit of my understanding causeth me

to answer. 4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man

was placed upon earth, 5 That the trlumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a

: 2

moreout!

16 How much more abominable and filthy to man, which drinketh injquity like water? 17 I will show thee, hear me; and that which

have seen, I will declare; 18 Which wise men have told from their

fathers, and have not hid it: 19 Unto whom alone the earth was given,

and no stranger passed among them. 20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all Ale days, and the number of years is hidden to

the oppressor. 21 A ireadful sound is in his ears: in proc perity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

33 He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is #2 He knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and unguish shall make him fraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king

ready to the battle. 25 For he stretcheth out his hand against

God, and strengtheneth himself against the 26 He runneth upon him, even on his neck.

upon the thick bosses of his bucklers: 27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his

28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are

ready to become heaps. 29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the

perfection thereof upon the earth. 30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the

breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity : for vanity shall be his recompense.

32 It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as

the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the 34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall

be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery. 35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth

vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. CHAP. XVI.

1 Job repropeth his friends for unmerciful-ness: 17 he maintaineth his innocence. THEN Job answered and said, 2 I have heard many such things: mi-

serable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall vain words have an end? or what

emboldeneth thee that thou answerest? 4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul

were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and shake mine head at you 5 But I would strengthen you with

mouth, and the moving of my lips should as-

suage your grief.
6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged:

and though I forbear, what am I eased?
7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my

9 He teareth me in his wrath who hateth my sister. me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the check reproachfully: they have gathered themselves together against me.
11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly.

and turned me over into the hands of the

wicked.

12 I was at case, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his 18 His archers compass me round about:

he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground

14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach. he runneth upon me like a giant. 15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and

defiled my born in the dust. 16 My face is foul with weeping, and on mine eyelids is the shadow of death.

17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer & pure. 18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and

let my cry have no place. 19 Also now, behold, any witness is in hea.

ven, and my record is on high. 20 My friends scorn me; but mine eve

poureth out tears unto God. 21 O that one might plead for a man with

God, as a man pleaseth for his neighbour!
22 When a few years are come, then I shall go the way whence I shall not return. CHAP. XVII.

1 Job appeals th from men to God. 6 The un-merciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the rightcone: 11 his hope is not in life, but in death.

Y breath is corrupt, my days are extinct,
the graves are ready for me.

2 dre there not mockers with me? and doth

not mine eye continue in their provocation ?

3 Lay down now, put me is a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with

4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt

5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also a by-word of the people, and aforetime I was as a tabret.

7 Mine eve also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members are as a shadow.

6 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and

the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.
9 The righteous also shall hold on his way,

and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger. 10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come

now: for I cannot find one wise men among

11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart.

12 They change the night into day: the light is short because of darkness.

13 If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have said to corruption. Then art my father : to the worm, Thou art my mother and

15 And where is now my hope! as for my hope, who shall see it !

when our rest torether is in the dust. ment. CHAP,

1 Bilded reproveth Job for presumption and impatience. 5 The calamities of the wiebed.

HEN answered Blidad the Shuhite, and said, 2 How long mill it be ere ye make an end

of words? mark, and afterwards we will

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and

reputed vile in your sight? A He teareth himself in his anger: shall the

earth be forsaken for thee! and shall the -rock be removed out of his place?
5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put

out; and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and his own counsel shall cast him

down. * For he is cost into a net by his own feet.

and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and

the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The snare is laid for him in the ground,

and a trap for him in the way. Il Terrore shall make him afraid on every

side, and shall drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten, and

destruction shall be ready at his side. 13 It shall devour the strength of his skin :

even the first-born of death shall devour his strength. 14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his

tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because It is none of his: brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and

above shall his branch be cut off 17 His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no same in the st reet.

18 He shall be driven from light into darkpess, and chased out of the workl. 19 He shall neither have son nor nephew

among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shall be autonied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not God.

· CHAP. XIX.

1 Job, complaining of his friends cruelty, she ath there is misery enough in him to gratify it: 21 he callet's for pily.

THEN Job answered and said,
2 How long will ye vex a

2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached me: we are not ashamed that we make yourselves

strange to me. 4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine

error remaineth with myself,
5 If indeed ye will magnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God bath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am moment?

18 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, 1 not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judg-

8 He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and

taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on ever mide, and I am gone : and mine hope bath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as one of his enemies

12 His troops come tegether, and raise up their way against me, and encomp round about my tabermacie.

13 He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgetten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alich in their sight.

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I entreated him with my mouth

17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the children's sake of mine

own body. 18 Yea, young children despised me; I a-

rose, and they spake against me.
19 All my inward friends abhorred me:

and they whom I loved are turned against

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me. O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 Oh that my words were now written! ob that they were printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an iron per and lead, in the rock for ever!

25 For I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon

the earth. 26 And though after my skin worms destroy

this bedy, yet in my flesh shall I see God : 27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my

reins be consumed within me 28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye

may know there is a judgment. CHAP. XX.

Zopker sheweth the certain downfall and por-

tion of the wickes.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said. and said.

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to

answer, and for this I make haste. 3 I have heard the check of my reproach, md the spirit of my understanding causeth me

to answer. 4 Knowest thou not this of old, since mass

was placed upon earth,

5 That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypecrite but for a

- 6 Though his excellency mount up to clouds:
- 7 I'cl he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he?
- 8 He shall Ily away as a dream, and shall not he found agree, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.
- 9 The eye also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.
- 10 His children shall seek to please the poor. and his hands shall restore their gnods.
- 11 His bones are full of the sin of his youth, r hich shall lie down with him in the dust.
- 12 Though wickenness be sweet in his mouth, ftouch he bide it under his tonzue;
- 13 Though he spare it, and forme it not, but keep it still within his mouth: 14 Fet his meat in his bowels in turned, if is
- tue gall of axes within him. 15 He hath availowed down riches, and he shall wonit them up ugain: God shall cast them
- out of his belly. 16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the vi-per's tongue shall slay him.
- 17 He shall not see the rivers, the Souds, the brooks of honey and butter,
- 18 That which he laboured for shall he rescore, and shall not swallow if down: according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice thereis.
- le Because he hath oppressed and hath for-saken the pror; because he hath violently ta-
- ken away an house which he builded not; 20 Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he de-
- s red. 21 There shall onne of his meat be left;
- therefore shall no man look for his goods. 22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked anall
- con.e upon him.
 23 When he is about to fill his belly. God
- shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him while he is eating. 24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and
- the how of steel shall strike him through 25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yes, the glittering sword cometh out of his
- gall: terrors are upon him.

 26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: a fire not blown shall consume him;
- it shall go ill with him that is left in his taberpacle. 27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and
- the earth shall rice up against him. 28 The increase of his house shall depart,
- and his goods shall flow away in the day of Lie wrath. 29 Th is to the portion of a wicked man
- from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God. CHAP. XXI.
- I Job shrwelk that even in the judgment of
- man he hath reason to be grieved. 7 Somelimes the wicked do so prosper as they despise Gud: 16 sometimes their destruction is
- minifical.

 2 The close of the valley annual to him, and every man shall draw to him, and every man shall draw the care immunerable before him.
- Le your consolations.
 - "A. C. spoken, mosk ou-

- As for me, is my complaint to man! and the heavens, and his head reach unto the if it were so, why should not my spirit be troubled! 5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay your
 - band upon year mouth. 6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and
 - tremt-ling taketh hold on my flesh.
 - 7 Wherefore on the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power 1 Their seed is established in their sight
 - with them, and their offspring before their eyes
 - 9 Their houses are safe from feer, neither is the rod of God upon them.
 - 10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not: their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf. Il They send forth their little ones like a
 - flock, and their children dance.

 12 They take the timbrel and herp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.
 - 13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a
 - moment go down to the grave. 14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of
 - thy ways.

 15 What is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him!
 - 16 Lo, their good to not in their hand; the counsel of the wicked is fur from me.
 - 17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out! and how oft cometh their destruction upon them! God distributeth sorrows in his
 - 18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.
 - 19 God layeth up his iniquity for his chil-dren: he rewardeth him, and he shell know
 - 30 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.
 - 21 For what pleasure haft he in his house after him, when the number of his months in cut off in the midst!
 - 27 Shall any teach God knowledge : sceing he judgeth those that are high.
 - 23 One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at case and quiet.
 - 24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones
 - are moistened with marrow. 25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his
 - soul, and never enteth with pleasure. 26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and
 - the worms shall cover them. 27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the
 - devices which we wrongfully impute and not 28 For ye say, Where to the house of the
 - prince? and where are the dwelling-places of the wicked?
 - 29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way! and do ye not know their tokens,
 - 30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction! They shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.

 31 Who shall declare his way to his face !
 - and who shall repay him what he hath done? 32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and
 - shall remain in the total 23 The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him, and every man shall draw after him, as
 - 34 Hew then comfort ye me in vais. 3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after that seeing in your answers there remains the false to spoken, most on.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Eliphas sheweth that man's goodness profifth nel God: 5 he accuseth Job of divers ring, to which he impuleth his celemities. THEN Eliphaz the Temanite and ered and

2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

3 Is if any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? Will he enterwith thee into judgment !

5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite !

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the maked of their clothing.

7 Thou met not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the

S But as far the mixity man, he had the earth; and the honourable man'dwelt in it.

9 Thou hast seat widows away empty, and the arms of the fatheriess have been broken. 10 Therefore snares are round about thee,

and sudden fear topubleth thee; 11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and

abundance of waters cover thee. 12 Is not God in the height of heaven ! and behold, the beight of the stars, how high they

13 And thou sayest, How doth God know?

Can be judge through the dark cloud?

14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of beaven.

15 Hast thou marked the old way which

wicked meu have trodden!

16 Which were out down out of fime, whose foundation was overflown with flood:

17 Which said usto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do for them?
18 Yet he filled their houses with good

Ainga: but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 The righteour see it, and are glad; and the innocent laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down. but the remnant of them the are consumeth.

21 Acquaint new thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come upto thee.

29 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.
23 If thou seture to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from the themmeles.

34 Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks. Yea, the Almighty shall be thy defence,

and thou shalt have pleaty of silver. 26 For them shalt thou have thy delight in

the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto 27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him,

and he shall hear thee, and thou shall pay thy 28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto then: and the light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When men are cast down, then thou shall my, There is lifting up; and he shall ave the humble person.

30 He shall deliver the island of the in a shelter.

necent · and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.

· CHAP. XXIII.

1 Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in confidence of his mercy. 8 God, who is investible, observeth our ways. 11 Jub's innocency. 13 God's decree is immutable.

THEN Job answered and saids"

E. 2 Even to-day is my complaint bitter: my stroke is heavier than my greaning. 3 Oh that I knew where I might find him!

that I might come even to his sent! 4 I would order my cause before him, and

fill my mouth with arguments. 5 I would know the words which he would

answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 Will be plead against me with his great power? No; but he would put strength in me.
7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from

my judge. 8 Behold, I go forward, but he is not there;

and backward, but I cannot perceive him.

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold kim: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him :

10 But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.

11 My foot hath held his steps, his way have kept and not declined.

12 Neither have I gone back from the com-mandment of his lips; I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food.

13 But he is in one mind, and who can turn him? and what his soul desireth, even that he 14 For he performeth the thing that is anpointed for me : and many such things are with

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him

16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the

Almighty troubleth me : 17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither hath he covered the darkness from my face.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked. WHY, seeing times are not hidden from the

Almighty, do they that know him not see his days? 2 Some remove the landmarks; they vio-

leatly take away flocks and feed thereof.

3 They drive away the ass of the father em, they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide themselves together.
5 Bebold, as wild asses in the desert, go

they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness yieldeth food for them and for their children.

6 They reap every one his corn in the field: and they gather the vintege of the wicked.

7 They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no povering in the

cold. 8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of

JOB.

Il perish for ever like his own ich have seen him shall say,

y away as a dream, and shall not he shall be chased away as a Rit.

o which saw him shall see him ier shall his place any more be-

ren shall seek to please the poor, half restore their goods.

are full of the six of his youth, ickedness be sweet in his mouth,

it under his tongue; e spare it, and formake it not I within his mouth:

at in his bowels in turned, if is within bim.

wallowed down riches, and he n up again: God shall cast them

suck the poison of asps: the vi-all slay him. not see the rivers, the floods,

oney and butter. h he laboured for shall he renot swallow if down: according

shall the restitution be, and he ? therein. e hath oppressed and hath for-

; because be bath violently tause which he builded not; shall not feel quietness in his not save of that which he de-

all none of his meat be left; no man look for his goods. ness of his sufficiency he shall very hand of the wicked shall

is about to fall his belly. God iry of his wrath upon him, and

on him while he is eating. lee from the iron weapon, and shall strike him through. n, and cometh out of the body;

ring sword cometh out of his re upon him. less skall be hid in his secret

not blown shall consume him; ith him that is left in his taber-

en shall reveal his iniquity; and rise up against him.
ase of his house shall depart. shall flow away in the day of

the portion of a wicked man he heritage appointed unto him

CHAP. XXI.

that even in the judgment of reuson to be grieved. 7 Somesked do so prosper as they do-6 sometimes their destruction is

wered and said.

his excellency mount up to . As for me, is my complaint to man? and and his head reach unto the if it were so, why should not my spirit be tropbled? 5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay your

hand upon your mouth. 6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and

trembling taketh hold on my flesh 7 Wherefore do the wicked live, become

old, yes, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established in their sight

with them, and their offspring before their eyes.

9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither to the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not : their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf. Il They send forth their little ones like a

flock, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrel and herp, and re-

joice at the sound of the organ. 13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a .

moment go down to the grave. 14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of

thy ways.
15 What is the Aknighty, that we should serve him! and what profit should we bave, if

we pray unto him! 16 Lo, their good is not in their hand: the

counsel of the wicked is far from me. 17 Hew oft is the candle of the wicked put out? and how oft cometh their destruction upon them? God distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.

19 God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know

30 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure hath he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?

27 Shall any teach God knowledge! sceing he judgeth those that are high.
28 One dieth in his full strength, being

wholly at ease and quiet. 24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones

are moistened with marrow. 25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his

soul, and never exteth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and

the worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against

28 For ye say, Where is the house of the prince! and where are the dwelling-places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not saked them that go by the

way ! and do ye not know their token 30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction! They shall be brought forth to

the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him what he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb 33 The clods of the valley shall be sweet un-

to him, and every man shall draw after him, as igently my speech, and let this there are imumerable before bim.

34 How then comfort ye me in vais. hat I may speak; and after that seeing in your answers there remains the falseCHAP. XXII.

1 Eliphas shructh that man's goodness profiteth not God: 5 he accuseth Job of divers ring, to which he imputeth his calamities.

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and

said,

2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be promable unto himself?

3 Is if any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is if gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? Will he enter with thee into judgment !

5 /s not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the maked of their clothing.

7 Thou met not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the

8 But as for the mighty man, he had the

Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatheriess have been broken. 10 Therefore mares are round about thee.

and sudden fear troubleth thee; 11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and

abundance of waters cover thee. 12 Is not God in the baight of heaven? and behold, the beight of the stars, how high they

13 And thou sayest, How doth God know?

Can be judge through the dark cloud? 14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of beaven.

15 Hast thou marked the old way which

wicked meu lave trodden?

16 Which were cut down out of fime, whose feundation was overflown with a

17 Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do for them?

18 Yet he filled their bouses with good

thingar but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 The righteous see it, and are glad; and the innocent laugh them to scorn. 20 Whereas our substance is not cut down.

but the remaint of them the fire consumeth. 21 Acquaint new thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.

23 If those return to the Almighty, thou

shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity.
for from the takermacles.

34 Then shalt thou key up gold as dust, and
the gold of Ophir as the stone of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy defence, and thou shalt have pleaty of silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Aimighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it all he established unto thes: and the light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When mes are cast down, then thou halt say. There is lifting up; and he shall ave the humble person.

29 He shall deliver the island of the in a shelter.

thine hands.

 CHAP. XXIII. I Job longeth to appear defore God, 6 in confidence of his mercy. 8 God, who is invisi-ble, observeth our ways. 11 Job's imoconcy.

nocent · and it is delivered by the pureness of

13 God's decree to turm wtobb HEN Job answered and said.

2 Even to-day is my complaint bitter: my stroke is beavier than my greating. 3 Oh that I knew where I might find him!

that I might come even to his sent! 4 I would order my cause before him, and

fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me. 6 Will he plead against me with his great

power! No; but he would put strength in me. 7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from

my judge. 6 Behold, I go forward, but he te not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him.

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: be hideth himself on the

right hand, that I cannot see him: 10 But he knoweth the way that I take: when he bath tried me, I shall come forth as

gold. 11 My foot hath held his steps, his way have

I kept and not declined. 12 Neither have I gone back from the com-mendment of his lips; I have esterned the words of his mouth more than my necessary

13 But he is in one mind, and who can turn him? and what his soul desireth, even that he doeth.

14 For he performeth the thing that is anpointed for me : and many such things are with pous him.

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God muketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me :

17 Because I was not cut off before the durkness, seither bath he covered the durkness from my face.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked. THY, seeing times are not hidden from the

Almighty, do they that know him not sea 2 Some remove the landmarks; they vie-

lently take away flocks and feed thereof.

3 They drive away the ass of the father ess,

they take the widow's ox for a pledge. 4 They turn the needy out of the way: the

poor of the earth hide themselves together. 5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness gieldeth food for them and for their children.

6 They read every one his corn in the field: and they gather the vintege of the wicked.

7 They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the

cold. 8 They are wet with the abowers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of

Q 3

6 Though his excellency mount up to, " As for me, is my complaint to man! and the heavens, and his head reach unto the if it were so, why should not my spirit he clouds:

7 I'cl he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say. Where is he!

8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not

be found agree, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night. 9 The eyo also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more be-

hold him. 10 His children shall seek to please the poor.

and his hands shall restore their grovis. 11 His bones are full of the sin of his youth,

which shall lie down with him in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, thrugh he his it under his tougue; 13 Though he spare it, and formake it not,

but Leep it still within his mouth: 14 I'cl his me at in his bowels is turned, it is

the gall of asts within him.

15 He hath awallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the poleon of asps: the vij:er's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.

18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow if down : according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he altali not rejoice thereis.

le Because he hath oppressed and hath for-saken the poor; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not:

20 Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.

21 There shall onne of his meat be left;

therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked snall

con.e upon him. 23 When he is about to fill his belly. God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain if upon him while he is eating.

24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the how of steel shall strike him through

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yes, the glittering sword cometh out of his gali : terrors are upon him.

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret claces: a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his taberpacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and

the earth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away in the day of Lie wrath

29 This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

CHAP. XXI.

I Job shreeth that even in the judgment of man he hath reusen to be grieved. 7 Sometimes the wicked do so prosper as they despise Gud: 16 sometimes their destruction is

In your consolations.

I have spoken, mosk ou

troubled?

5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay sour band upon year mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 Wherefore do the wicked live, become

old, yea, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their

9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither is the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not: their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.

Il They send forth their little ones like a fock, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrel and herp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.

13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a . moment go down to the grave.

14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.

15 What is the Almighty, that we should be have, if serve him! and what profit should we have, if

we pray unto him! 16 Lo, their good is not in their hand; the

counsel of the wicked is far from me. 17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out? and how oft cometh their destruction upon them? God distributeth sorrows in hi auger.

18 They are as stubble before the wind, and

as chaff that the etorm carrieth away. 19 God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know

30 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he

and the eyes man be an descriction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure kath he in his house after him, when the number of his months in cut off in the midst?

27 Shall any teach God knowledge? scaing he judgeth those that are high.

23 One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones

are moistened with marrow.

25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never exteth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and

the worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against

28 For ye my, Where is the home of the prince? and where are the dwelling-places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not saked them that go by the way ? and do ye not know their tokens.

30 That the wicked is seserved to the day of destruction! They shall be beought forth to

the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him what he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and aball remain in the tomb

minifest.

DUT lob answered and said,

Hear diligently my speech, and let this liter are immunerable before his literature. 23 The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him, and every man shall draw after him, as

34 Hew then comfort ye me in vain. 3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after that seeing in your mowers there remains the false should be sufficiently form.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Eliphas showeth that man's goodness prosins, to which he imputeth his colomities.
THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and
L. said. fiteth not God: 5 he accuseth Job of divers

said,

2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself? 3 Is if any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that

thou makest thy ways perfect? 4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee?

Will he enter with thee into judgment! 5 /s not thy wickedness great? and thine ini-

quities infigite !

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the maked of their clothing.

7 Thou must not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the

8 But as for the mixity man, he had the

Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken. 10 Therefore snares are round about thee.

and sudden fear tupubleth thee;

11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and abundance of waters cover thee. 12 Is not God in the height of heaven? and

behold, the height of the stars, how high they 13 And thou sayest, How doth God know?

Can be judge through the dark cloud ! 14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that

he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of beaven

15 Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have trodden?

16 Which were out down out of fime, whose foundation was overflown with a fond:

· 17 Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do for them?

18 Yet he filled their houses with good

things; but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 The righteous see tt, and are glad; and the innecent laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the remnant of them the are consumeth. 21 Acquaint now thyself with him, and be

at peace: thereby good shall come upto thee. 22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.
23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou

shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from the tabaruncies.

St Then shall thou lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks. Yea, the Aimighty shall be thy defence,

and thou shalt have pleasy of silver.

26 For them shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shall lift up thy face unto

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When men are cast down, then thou shall say, There is lilting up; and he shall eve the humble person.

30 He shall deliver the island of the in, a shelter.

necest . and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.

· CHAP. XXIII.

1 Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in com fidence of his mercy. 8 God, who to invisi-ble, observeth our ways. 11 Job's insucency. 13 God's decree to immutable

HEN Job answered and said.

2 Even to-day is my complaint bitter: my stroke is heavier than my groaning.

3 Oh that I knew where I might find him!

that I might come even to his seat!

4 I would order my cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 Will he plead against me with Ms great power? No; but he would put strength in me. 7 There the righteous might dispute with

him: so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.

8 Behold, I go forward, but he is not there;

and backward, but I cannot perceive him. 9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold Aim: he hideth himself on the

right hand, that I cannot see him : 10 But he knoweth the way that I take: when he bath tried me. I shall come forth as

11 My foot hath held his steps, his way have

I kept and not declined. 12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have esteemed the

words of his mouth more than my necessary food. 13 But be is in one mind, and who can turn him? and what his soul desireth, even that he

14 For he performeth the thing that is anpointed for me : and many such things are with

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence:

when I consider, I am afraid of him. 16 For God muketh my heart soft, and the

Almighty troubleth me :

17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither bath he covered the darkness from my face.

CHAP. XXIV.

l Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked.

W/HY, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?

2 Some remove the landmarks; they violently take away flocks and feed thereof. 3 They drive away the ass of the father em,

they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide themselves together.
5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go

they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness mieldeth food for them and for their children.

6 They reap every one his corn in the field : and they gather the vintage of the wicked-

7 They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the

8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of

63

6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the if it were so, why should not my spirit be clouds: 7 I'et he shall perish for ever like his own

dung: they which have seen him shall say,

Where is he! 8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found arrea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eye also which saw him shall see him

no more; neither shall his place any more be-

hold him. 10 His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are full of the six of his youth,

which shall lie down with him in the dust. 12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, through he bide it under his touzue:

13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not,

but Leep it still within his mouth: 14 Tet his meat in his bowels in turned, it is

the gall of asps within him. 15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them

out of his belly. 16 He shall suck the poleon of asps: the vi-

jer's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods,

the brooks of honey and butter.

18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow if down: according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein.

to Because he hath oppressed and hath for-saken the poor; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;

10 Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he de-

21 There shall onne of his ment be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulners of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked shall con:e upon him.

23 When he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him while he is eating.

24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the how of steel shall strike him through.

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his

gall: terrors are upon him.

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go fil with him that is left in his taberpacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and

the earth shall rice up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart. and his goods shall flow away in the day of

Lie wrath. 29 This is the portion of a wicked aman from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Job shreeth that even in the judgment q man he hath reusen to be grieved. 7 Sometimes the wicked do so prosper as they despise Gad: 16 sometimes their destruction is

n.unifest.

BUT Job answered and said, 2 Hear elligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.

I Suffer me that I may speak; and after that

I have poken, most on-

- As for me, is my complaint to man! and troubled? & Mark me, and be astonished, and lay sour

band upon year mouth. 6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and

trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established in their sight.

with them, and their offspring before their

9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither is the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their sow calveth, and casteth not her caif.

11 They send forth their little ones like a

flock, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrel and herp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.

13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a . moment go down to the grave. 14 Therefore they my unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of

thy ways.

15 What is the Almighty, that we should be have, if we pray unto him?

16 Lo, their good is not in their hand; the

counsel of the wicked is far from me. 17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put

out? and how of cometh their destruction upon them? God distributeth sorrows in his auger.

18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.

19 God layeth up his iniquity for his chil-dren: he rewardeth him, and he shall know

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure Acth he in his house after him, when the number of his months in cut off in the midst?

22 Shall any teach God knowledge? sceing he judgeth those that are high. 23 One dieth in his full strength, being

wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones.

are moistened with marrow. 25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his

soul, and never exteth with pleasure.

36 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine arminet

28 For ye say, Where is the bosse of the prince? and where are the dwelling-places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not seked them that go by the way ? and do ye not know their tokens.

30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction! They shall be brought forth to

the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him what he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tot 33 The clode of the valley shall be sweet un-

there are thouserable before bim.

34 How then comfort ye me in value, seeing in your answers there remains the false-shoot? to him, and every man shall draw after him, se

thine bands.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Eliphas sheweth that man's goodness profiteth not God: 5 he accuseth Job of divers rins, to which he impuleth his columities. THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and

2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

3 Is if any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? Will he enterwith thee into judgment?

5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine ini-

quities infinite!

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the maked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the

8 But as for the mighty man, he had the

\$ Thou hast sent widows away expty, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken. 10 Therefore snares are round about thee.

and sudden fear topubleth thee; 11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and

abundance of waters cover thee. 12 Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold, the beight of the stars, how high they

are! 13 And thou sayest, How doth God know?

he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of

beaven. 15 Hast thou marked the old way which

wicked men have trodden? 18 Which were out down out of fime,

whose foundation was overflown with

17 Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do for them?

18 Yet be filled their bouses with good

things; but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 The righteous see 44, and are glad; and the innecest laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the remnant of there the fire consumeth.

31 Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace : thereby good shall come unto thee.

29 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.
23 If those setum to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from the teneruncies.

24 Then shall thou lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy defence,

and thou shalt have plenty of silver. 26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto

God. 27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it all he established unto thee : and the light aball skine upon thy ways.

29 When men are cast down, then thou shall say, There is hilling up; and he shall eve the humble person.

30 He shall deliver the island of the ing a shelter.

nocent . and it is delivered by the pureness of

· CHAP. XXIII.

1 Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in confidence of his mercy. 8 God, who is invisi-ble, observeth our mays. 11 Jub's insocency. 13 God's decree to immutable

HEN Job answered and saids

2 Even to-day is my complaint bitter: my stroke is heavier than my groaning.

3 Oh that I knew where I might find him!

that I might come even to his sent! 4 I would order my cause before him, and

fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 Will he plead against me with his great power! No; but he would put strength in me.

7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.

8 Behold, I go forward, but he is not there;

and backward, but I cannot perceive him.

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold Aim: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him:

10 But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me. I shall come forth as

11 My foot hath held his steps, his way have I kept and not declined.

12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food.

13 But he is in one mind, and who can turn him? and what his soul desireth, even that he doeth.

14 For he performeth the thing that is anpointed for me : and many such things are with

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the

Almighty troubleth me : 17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, seither bath he covered the darkness from my face.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked.

W/HY, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?

2 Some remove the landmarks; they violently take away flocks and feed thereof.

3 They drive away the ass of the father em,

they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide themselves together.
5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness gieldeth food for them and for their children.

6 They reap every one his corn in the field: and they gather the vintage of the wicked.

7 They cause the maked to lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the

8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of

Q:

6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the if it were so, why should not my spirit be clouds:

7 I'et he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say,

Where is he? 8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found after, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eye also which saw him shall see him no more; neitner shall his place any more be-

10 His children shall seek to please the poor,

and his hands shall restors their gnods. 11 His bones are full of the sta of his youth, which shall lie down with him in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, thrush he hide it under his tougue:

13 Though he spare it, and formke it not, but keep it still within his mouth:

14 Yet his meat in his bowele in turned, it is the gall of asos within him.

15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up ugain: God shall cast them cut of his belly.

16 He shall suck the poleon of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see the rivers, the floads,

the brooks of honey and butter. 18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow if down: according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he

shall not rejoice therein. 1. Because he bath oppressed and bath forsaken the poor; because he hath violently ta-

ken away an house which he builded not; (1) Surely he shall not feel quietness in his beliy, he shall not save of that which he debired.

21 There shall onne of his meat be left;

therefore shall no man look for his goods. 22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked anall

con e upon him. 23 When he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him while he is eating.

24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the how of steel shall strike him through

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yen, the glittering sword cometh out of his

gall: terrors are upon him 26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret laces: a fire not blown shall consume him; praces: a nre not onewh and is left in his taber-it shall go ill with him that is left in his taber-

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and

the earth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away in the day of Lis wrath,

29 This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Job shreeth that even in the judgment of man he hath reason to be grieved. 7 Sometimes the wicked do so prosper as they dospine Gud: 16 sometimes their destruction is manifest.

23 The close of the valler shall be sweet untuit of the valler shall be sweet untuit to him, and every man shall draw after him, as 2 Hear diligently my speech, and let this there are impumerable before him.

Le your consolations.

I have spoken, most on-

troubled? 5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay your

band upon year mouth.

As for me, is my complaint to man! and

6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 Wherefore do the wicked live, become

old, yes, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is exteblished in their sight with them, and their offspring before their

9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither is the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.

Il They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.
12 They take the timbrel and herp, and re-

joice at the sound of the organ. 13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a.

moment go down to the grave. 14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of

thy ways 15 What is the Almighty, that we should

serve him! and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him? 16 Lo, their good to not in their hand: the

counsel of the wicked is far from me. 17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out? and how oft cometh their destruction upon them? God distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 They are as stubble before the wind, and

as chaff that the storm carrieth away. 19 God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he

and drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure Acts he in his house after him, when the number of his months in cut off in the midst?

22 Shall any teach God knowledge! sceing he judgeth those that are high. 23 One dieth in his full strength, being

wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones.

are moistened with marrow 25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his

soul, and never exteth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and

the worms shall cover them. 27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the

devices which ye wrongfully imagine against

28 For ye may, Where is the house of the prince? and where are the dwelling-places of the wicked?

29 Rave ye not seked them that go by the way ? and do ye not know their tokens,

30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction! They shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face ?

and who shall repay him what he bath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb

Suffer me that I may speak; and after that seeing in your answers there remains the false-thought on the seeing in your answers there remains the false-thought.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Eliphas shruch that man's goodness pro-fiteth not God: 5 he accuseth Job of divers rins, to which he imputeth his celemities.

HEN Eliphaz the Temanile answered and

said,

2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

3 Is if any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is if gain to him, that

thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee?

Will he enter with thee into judgment !

5 /s not thy wickedness great? and thine ini-quities infinite?

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the maked of their clothing.

7 Thou heat not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the

8 But as for the mishty man, he had the earth; and the bonourable mail dwelt in it.

9 Thou hast seat widows away empty, and the arms of the fatheriess have been broken. 10 Therefore snares are round about thee,

ed sudden fear topubleth thee; 11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and

abundance of waters cover thee. 12 Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold, the beight of the stars, how high they

are! 13 And thou sayest, How doth God know?

Can be judge through the dark cloud?

14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of

beaven. 15 Hast thou marked the old way which

wicked men have trodden? 16 Which were out down out of fine, whose foundation was overflown with

17 Which said unto God, Depart from us:

and what can the Almighty do for them?

18 Yet be filled their bounes with good things; but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 The righteous see it, and are glad; and the innocent laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the remaint of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint new thyself with him, and be

at peace: thereby good shall come upto thee. 29 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.

23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou

shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity. far from the telestruction. 34 Then shalt then key up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Aimighty shall be thy defence, and thou shalt have pleaty of silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto God.

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and It all be established upto thes; and the light ahall shine upon thy ways.

29 When mes are cast down, then thou shalt say, There is hitting up; and he shall

mye the humble person. 30 He shall deliver the island of the in a shelter.

ocent and it is delivered by the thine hands.

· CHAP. XXIII.

I Job longeth to appear before Got fidence of his mercy. 8 God, wh ble, observeth our ways. 11 Jub's

13 God's decree to immutable THEN Job answered and said,

my stroke is heavier than my groan
3 Oh that I knew where I might

that I might come even to his seat! 4 I would order my cause befor fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words which answer me, and understand what he upto me.

6 Will he plead against me wit power? No; but he would put sire 7 There the righteous might di him; so should I be delivered for

my judge.

8 Behold, I go forward, but he i

and backward, but I cannot perceive On the left hand, where he dot I cannot behold him: he hideth him right hand, that I cannot see him:

10 But he knoweth the way th when he hath tried me, I shall com gold.

II My foot bath held his steps, h kept and not declined.

12 Neither have I gone back fro mandment of his lipe; I have est words of his mouth more than my food

13 But he is in one mind, and w! him? and what his soul desireth, e doeth.

14 For he performeth the thing ointed for me : and many such this 15 Therefore am I troubled at his

when I consider, I am afraid of hin 16 For God maketh my heart so Almighty troubleth me :

17 Because I was not cut off darkness, seither hath he covered ti from my face.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Wickedness goeth often unpunishe is a secret judgment for the n

W/HY, seeing times are not hidd Almighty, do they that know his days !

2 Some remove the landmarks; lently take away flocks and feed the 3 They drive away the ass of the they take the widow's ox for a pled

4 They turn the needy out of th poor of the earth hide themselves t 5 Behold, as wild asses in the

they forth to their work; rising be prey: the wilderness middeth food and for their children.

. 6 They reap every one his corn is and they gather the vintage of the v

7 They cause the maked to lod clothing, that they have no pover cold.

8 They are wet with the abow mountains, and embrace the rock

ck the fatheriess from the breast, , no wisdom? and Asw hast thou plentifully desige of the poor. ause him to go naked without

JOB.

they take away the sheaf from sake oil within their walls, and

ne-presses, and suffer thirst an from out of the city, and the bunded crieth out: yet God lay-

o them. e of those that rebel against the now not the ways thereof, nor

aths thereof. derer rising with the light kill-

nd needy, and in the night is as a also of the adulterer waiteth

it, saying. No eye shall see me : | end. his face. tark they dig through houses, id marked for themselves in the

y know not the light. norning is to them even as the ith: if one know them, they are

of the shadow of death. ift as the waters; their portion ae earth: he beholdeth not the ne yards.

and heat consume the snowth the grave those which have

nb shall forget him; the worm stly on him; he shall be no more and wickedness shall be broken

intreateth the barren that bearloeth not good to the widow. eth also the mighty with his eth up, and no man is sure of

t be given him to be in safety, esteth; yet his eyes are upon

exalted for a little while, but prought low; they are taken out all other, and cut off as the tops

be not so now, who will make and make my speech nothing

CHAP. XXV. h that man cannot be justified

before God. wered Bildad the Shuhite, and

and few ere with him; be maketh gh places.

ny number of his armies! and th not his light arise ? can man be justified with God? be clean that is born of a wo-

ven to the moon, and it shineth stars are not pure in his sight. h less man, that to a worm;

man, which is a worm? CHAP. XXVI. ing the uncharitable spirit of knowledgeth the power of God

and unicarchable. swered and said ist thou belped him that is with in savest thou the arm that hath

clared the thing as it is? 4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and

whose spirit came from thee! 5 Dead things are formed from under the

waters, and the inhabitants thereof. 6 Hell is maked before him, and destruction

hath no covering. 7. He stretcheth out the north over the

empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing.
8 He bindeth up the waters in his thick

clouds; and the cloud is not rest under them. 9 He boldeth back the face of his throne,

and spreadeth his cloud upon it 10 He hath compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an

II The plitare of beaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.

12 He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through the proud.

13 By his Spirit he bath garnished the heavens; his hand hath fermed the crooked serpent.

14 Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thun-der of his power who can understand? CHAP. XXVII.

1 Job protesteth his sincertty. 8 The hypocrette is without hope. 11 The blessings which the

micked have are often furned tale curses.

MOREOVER, Job continued his parable,
and said,

2 As God liveth, who bath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath vexed my soul;
3 All the while my breath is in me, and the

spirit of God is in thy nostrib;

4- My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.
5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I

die I will not remove mine integrity from me.
6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go : my heart shall not reprouch me so long as I live.

7 Let make enclay be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unright?

8 For what fir the hope of the hypocriting though he bath gained, when God taketh away his soul?

9 Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him

10 Will be delight himself in the Almighty? will be always call upon God ?

It I will teach you by the hand of God : that which is with the Alinighty will I not consul.

12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen by
why then are ye then altogether wain.

13 This is the portion of a wicked man
with God, and the heritage of oppressors,
which they shall receive of the Almighty
14 If his children be multiplied, it is for
the sword, and his offspring shall not be matisfied with bread.

transe with oreas.

15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and his widows shall not weep.

16 Though he heap up salver as the deat, and prepare raiment as his citiy:

17 He may prepare 4, but the just shall put to on, and the insecont shall divide the silver. 18 He buildeth his house as a moth, and to

thou counselled him that half is booth that the keeper maketh.

not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he

20 Terrors take hold on him as waters, a moest stealeth him away in the night.

21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of bis place.

22 For God shall cast upon him, and not spare : he would fain fice out of his hand.

23 Mes shall clap their hands at him, and shall him out of his place.
CHAP. XXVIII.

Though man may search deep late nature, yet reach; 23 being comprehended by God only.

SURELY there is a vein for the silver, and a place for gold where they fine it.

2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and brass is

malten out of the stone. 3 He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness.

and the shadow of death, 4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; even the maters forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from

men 5 As fer the earth, out of it cometh bread:

and under it is turned up as it were fire. 6 The stones of it are the place of supplieres :

and it bath dust of gold. 7 There is a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye hath not seen :

8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the flarge lion passed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rock; be overfurneth the mountains by the roots.

10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye sectn every precious thing 11 He bindeth the floods from overflowing:

and the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light.

12 But where shall wisdom be found I and where is the place of understanding ! 13 Man knoweth not the price thereof; nei-

after is it found in the land of the living. 14 The depth saith, It is not in me : and the

sea saith, It is not with me 15 It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall

allver be weighed for the price thereof. 16 It cannot be valued with the gold of

Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire. 17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it:

and the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold. 18 No mention shall be made of soral or of pearls: for the price of wisdom to above

zuk

thics. 19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it.

neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

20 Whence then cometh windom ! and where

is the place of understanding? 21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all

living, and kept close from the fowls of the 23 Destruction and death say, We have forteth the me

heard the fame thereof with our or

36 When he made a decree for the rain,

IP The rich man shall lie dows, but be shall, and a way for the lightning of the thunder, 27 Then did he see it, and declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out. 28 And unto man he said, Behold, the fear

of the LORD, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding

CHAP. XXIX.

Job bemouneth himself when he remembereth

his former prosperity and honour.
TOREOVER, Job continued his parable, and said,

2 Oh that I were as is months past, as in the days when God preserved me; 3 When his candle shined upon my head,

and when by his light I walked through darkness; 4 As I was in the days of my youth, when the secret of God was upon my tabernacle;

5 When the Almighty was yet with me, when my children were about me; 6 When I washed my steps with butter, and the rock poured me out rivers of oil;

7 When I went out to the gate through the

city, when I prepared my seat in the street! 8 The young men saw me, and hid them-selves: and the aged arose, and stood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and laid their hand on their mouth

10 The nobles held their peace, and their tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth. Il When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave

witness to me: 12 Because I delivered the poor that cried. and the fatheriess, and him that had none to

help him.

13 The blessing of him that was ready to

perish came upon me: and I caused the wi-dow's heart to sing for joy. 14 I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment war as a robe and a disdem.

15 I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.

16 I was a father to the poor : and the cause which I knew not I searched out.

17 And I brake the jaws of the wicked, and

plucked the spoil out of his teeth.
18 Then I said, I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply my days as the sand

19 My root may spread out by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch. 20 My glory was fresh in me, and my bow was renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me mes gave car, and waited, and

kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake not again; and my speech dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for the rains

and they opened their mouth wide as for the

letter rein. 24 If I laughed on them, they believed # not; and the light of my countenance they

east not down. 25 I chose out their way and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one that com-

CHAP. XXX. 23 God understandeth the way thereof, and I Joh's honour is turned into extreme contempt;

34 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and seeth under the whole heaven;
35 To make the whole heaven;
35 To make the whole heaven;
be weighted the waters by measure.

36 When ha made in expenses.

ay flock.
2 Yes, whenesto might the strength of

their hands graft me, in whom old age was T MADE a covenant with mine eyes; why perished! 3 For want and famine they were solitary;

seeing into the wilderness in former time de-bave? and what inficritance of the Almighty olate and waste.

4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and jumper mots for their ment. They were driven forth from among men,

(they cried after them as after a thief;)
6 To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, in

onves of the earth, and in the rocks. 7 Among the bushes they brayed; under the

nettles they were gathered together.

8 They were children of fools, yea, children of base men: they were viler than the earth. 9 And now am I their song, yea, I am their byword.

10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, and spare not to spit in my face.

11 Because he both loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle 12 Upon me right hand rise the youth: they

push away my feet, and they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 They mar my path, they set forward my

calamity, they have no helper. 14 They came upon me as a wide breaking in of matere: in the desolation they rolled

themselves upon me. 15 Terrors are turned upon me: they purare my soul as the wind: and my welfare pass

oth away as a cloud. 16 And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon

17 My hones are pierced in me in the night · season : and my sinews take no rest.

18 By the great force of my disease is my garment changed; it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath cast me into the mire. and I am become like dust and ashes.

20 I crd unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stuid up, and thou regardest me not.

21 Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against me. 22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou

ausest me to ride upon il, and discolvest my substance.

23 For I know that thou wilt bring me To death, and to the house appointed for all living. 24 Howbeit, he will not stretch out his hand

to the grave, though they cry in his destruc-25 Did not I weep for him that was in

trouble! Was not my soul grieved for the 10F T

24 When I looked for good, then evil came unto me: and when I waited for light, there cume darkner

27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me. 28 I went mourning without the sun: I stood

up, and I cried in the congregation. 29 I am a brother to dragous, and a compan-

ion to owis. 30 My skin is black upon me, and my bones are burned with heat

31 My harp also is furned to mourning, and my organ into the voice of them that weep.

CHAP. XXXI. Job maketh a solemn protestation of his tulegrity is several duties.

then should i think upon a maid? 2 For what portion of God is there from a-

from on high! 3 /s not destruction to the wicked? and

a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?

4 Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps! s if I have walked with vanity, or if my

foot bath hasted to deneit; 6 Let me be weighed in an even balance.

that God may know mine integrity.

7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

8 Then let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.

9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid walt at my neighbour's door;

10 Then let my wife grind unto another, and let others bow down upon her.

11 For this is an heinous crime; yea, it is

an iniquity to be punished by the judges.

12 For it is a fire that consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.

13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maid-servant, when they contended with me;

14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer

him t 15 Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and did not one fashion us in the

16 If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;

17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, an, the fatherless bath not eaten thereof;

18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as with a father, and I have guided her from my mother's womb;)

19 If I have seen any perish for want of slothing, or any poor without covering;

20 If his loins have not blessed me, and ff he were not warmed with the fleece of my

sheep;
21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate; 22 Than let mine arm fall from my shoulder-blade, and mine arm be broken from the

bone. 23 For destruction from God was a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not

24 If I have made gold my hope, or bave said to the fine gold, Thou art my confi-

dence: 25 If I rejoiced because my wealth mas great, and because mine hand had gotten much;

26 If I behald the our when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness;

27 And my heart hath been secretly coticed, or my mouth bath kissed my hand:

28 This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have denied the God

that is above. 29 If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that bated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:

30 Neither have I suffered my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.

31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh that we had of his fiesh! we cannot be sa-

32 The stranger did not lodge in the street: but I opened my doors to the traveller.

33 If I covered my transgressions as Adam, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

34 Did I fear a great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that kept allence, and went not out of the

door 9 35 Oh that one would bear me ! behold, my desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, and that mine adversary had written a

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder. med bird it as a crown to me

37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him

38 If my land cry against me, or that the farrows likewise thereof complaint 39 If I have eaten the fruits thereof without

money, or have caused the owners thereof to lose their life: 40 Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and cockle instead of barley. The words of Job

CHAP. XXXII.

are ended.

I Elihu is angry with Job and his three friends: 11 he reproveth them for not satisfying of

Job : 18 kle mai to event. O these three men ceased to answer Job. Decause he was righteous in his own вуев.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite, of the kindred of Ram: against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer; and yel had condemned Job.

4 Now Elihu had waited till Job had spoken,

because they mere elder than he.

5 When Elihu saw that there was no mawer in the mouth of these three men, then his

wrath was kindled. 6 And Elihu the son of Barachel the Busite answered and said, I am young, and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and durst

not shew you mine opinion. 7 I said. Days should speak, and multitude years should teach wisdom.

8 But there is a spirit in man: and the inuplration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.

9 Great men are not always wise: neither do

the aged understand judgment.
10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me; I also

will shew mine opinion.
11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilst ye searched out what

to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you, and behold, there was none of you that convinced Job, or

that answered his words: 13 Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom. God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 New he hath not directed his words against me: neither will I amwer him with your speeches.

15 They we're amezed, they answered no more : they isft off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not,

will show mine epinion.

but stood still, and answered no more;) 17 I said, I will answer also my part, I also

18 For I am full of matter, the spirit within me constraineth me

19 Behold my belly to as wine which hath no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles.

20 I will speak, that I may be reireshed: I will open my lips and answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person, neither let me give flattering titles unto man 22 For I know not to give flattering titles; in so doing, my Maker would soon take me

away. . CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Eliku offereth kimself instead of God with sincerily and meekness, to reason with Job:

8 he excuseth God from giving man an account of his mays, by his greatness: 31 ho bespeaketh Job's further attention.

WHEREFORE, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my

tongue hath spoken in my mouth.

3 My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge. clearly.

4 The Spirit of God bath made me, and the breath of the Almighty bath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, stand up

6 Behold, I am according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am formed out of the clay. 7 Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon

8 Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words,

9 I am clean without transcression. I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me. 10 Behold, he findeth occasions against me.

to be counted her for his enemy,

11 He putteth my fast in the stocks, he smarketh all my paths.

12 Behold, is this thou art not just: 1 will asswer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou srive against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 For God speaketh once, yea, twice, yet man perceiveth it not. 15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when

deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

16 Then he openeth the ears of men, and scaleth their instruction.

17 That he may withdraw man from his pur-pose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepsth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

19 He is chastened also with pale upon his bed, and the multitude of his hones with strong pain:

20 So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul dainty meat.

31 His flesh is consumed away, that it cas-

not be seen; and his bones that were not seen stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near upto the grave, and his life to the destroyers

23 If there be a messenger with him, an in-

torprefer, one among a thousand, to shew unto men his uprightness

24 Theo he is gracious unto him, and skith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found a ram

25 His flesh shall be fresher than a child's:

me shall return to the days of his youth: 26 He shall pray unto God, and he will be

Sevourable unto him : and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his

righteousness. 27 He looketh upon men, and if any say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was

right, and it prefited me not; 23 He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

29 La, all these things worksth God oftentimes with man, 30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to

be enlightened with the light of the living.

31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: bold

thy peace, and I will speak.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify the

33 If not, bearken unto me r held thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom. CHAP. XXXIV.

3 Eliku accueth Job for charging God with injustice. 10 God omnipotent cannot be un-3) Man must Ammble himsolf God. 34 Eliku reproveth Job.

NURTHERMORE Eliku answered and said,

2 Hear my wends, O ye wise men; and give ear upto me, ye that have knowledge.

3 For the ear trieth words, as the mouth mateth meat. 4 Let us choose to us judgment : let us know

among ourselves what is good.
5 For Job hath said, I am righteous: and

God hath taken away my Judgmoot.

6 Should I lie against my right? My wound to incurable without transpression. 7 What man is like Job, who drinketh up

scorning like water ! 8 Which goeth in company with the work-

ers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked 9 For he said, it profiteth a man no thing that he should delight himself with

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye mes of understanding: for he it from God, that he

should do wickedness; and from the Almighty. s'tould do Wickenson, that he should commit iniquity. 11 For the work of a men shall be render us

to him, and cause every man to find according to his ways.

12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment. 13 Who hath given him a charge over the

earth? or who hath disposed the whole world? 14 If he set his heart upon man, if he ga-

ther unto himself his spirit and his breath; 15 All flesh shall perish together, and man

shall turn again unto dust. 16 If now thou hast understanding, bear

this, hearken to the voice of my words. 17 Shall even he that hateth right govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just ?

18 Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art wicken! and to princes, Ye are ungodly?
19 How much less to him that most

1

not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for they all are the work of bis bands.

20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and

past every 1 the file sellishy shall bit taken meay without hand.

21 For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings. 22 There is no darkness, nor shadow of

death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves. 23 For he will not key upon som more than

right; that he should enter into judgment with

24 He shall break in pieces migisty a without number, and set others in their stead. 25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and

he overturneth them in the night, so that they are destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men in the spen sight of others: 27 Because they turned back from him, and

would not consider any of his ways: 28 So that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he heareth the cry of the

afficted. 29 When he giveth quietness; who theh can make trouble! and when he hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether il be done against a nation, or against a man

only:

30 That the hyperrice rules set, lest the people be ensured.

31 Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne electionent. I will not offent

ang stere:
32 That which I see not teach thou me: if

I have done iniquity, I will do no more.

33 Should if he according to thy inim? He will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether then choose; and not 1: therefore

speak what thou knowed 34 Let men of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me-

35 Job hath spoken without knowledge, and his words mere without winters.

36 My desire is that Job may be tried un-

to the end, because of his answers for wicked

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, be chappeth his kneds macing us, and multiplieth his words against God. CHAP. XXXV.

Comparison to not to be made with God becomparation was to or many yets over ex-cesses our good or evel connect extend units. Aim. 9 Many cry in their affictions, but ore est heard for mant of faith. ILHU spake moreover, and unit, I 2 Thinkent thou this to be right, that thou

saidst, My righteousness to more than

Ged's ? 3 For thou saidet. What advantage will it be

unto thee! and, What profit shall I have, if I be cleaned from my sin!

4 I will answer thee, and thy companions with thee.

5 Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds maich are higher than

thou. 6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against

him ? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him! 7 If thou be righteous, what givest that him?

or what receiveth he of thine hand? 8 Thy wickedness may hart a man us thou ert; and thy righteousness may preft the son

of man. 9 By reason of the multitude of oppositions or make the sypressells are a they are out a reason of the arm of the mighty. 10 But none saith, Where is God my anker,

who giveth songs in the eight;
11 Who teucheth us soore then the bearts of

the earth, and maketh us when then the fowls of heaven!

of heaven.

13 These they say, but none giveth answer,
hecease of the pride of evil men.

13 Surely God will not hear vanity, neither
will the Almighty-regard it.

14 Altinogis-thou-sayest thou shalt not see

him, yet judgment is before him; therefore trust though him. 15 But now, because it is not so, be both vi-sited in his agor; yet he knoweth it sut in

le Therefore doth Job open his mouth in hin; he multiplieth words without know-

louge. CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Elihu shopeth how God is just in his mays: 16 How Job's sine hinder God's blessings.

. 30 God's wests are to be magnified.
LIHU also proceeded, and said,
L4 Suffer me a little, and I will show that: A here yet to speak on God's be-the cattle also concerning the vapour.

CHAP. XXXVII. ĞΙ.

, a I will fetalismy knowledge from after, and

will searbe rightcommen to my Maker.

4 For truly my wards shall not be faire: he shalt specially se with theo.

5 Bebold, God is mighty, and despiseth not

5 Nepold, God is mighty, and despisath set agreement to be a mighty in strength and window.

6 He preservet not the life of the wisked:

7 He withdraweth not his eyes from the sightnous: but with kings are they on the will ightnous: but with kings are they on the will there exemples and the sightnous has been a marked by the mode of his excellency; and he will they see eguited.

8 And if they he bound in fottem, and he follows the whole he, which we cannot be somewhath them their work, and the province of the same, he will appear the same to be a second in the same. But the same the second is the same the second in the second in the same the second in the se

8 Then he showeth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded. IR He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from ini

quity. . Il if they obey and serve him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years

in pleasures : 12 But if they obey not, they shall perish by the swere, and they shall die without

13 But the hypocrites in heart been up

wrath: they cry notwhen he bindeth the ld They die in youth, and their life is a mong the unclear

15 die delivereth the poor in his affliction, meth their cars is oppress

16 Even so would be have removed thee out of the struit into a broad place, where there is no straitens; and that which should be set on thy table should be full of futness.

37 But thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: judgment and justice take hold

16 Because there is wrath, hence lost he take thee evrsy with his stroke: then a great ramom cannot deliver thee.

19 Will he esteem thy riches? no, not gold nor all the forces of strength.

20 Desire not the night, when people as

eut off in their place. 31 Take heed, regard not iniquity: for this thou shotes, eather thee afficti

·20 Behold, flod exalteth by his power . who teacheth like him ? 28 Who hath enjoined bim his way? or who

he say, Thou hast wrought iniquity?
24 Remember that thou magnify his work,

which man behold. 25 Every man may see it; man may behold

if afar off. 26 Behold, Gnd is great, and we know him

not; neither can the number of his years be searched out. 27 For he maketh small the draps of water:

they pour down rule according to the vapour thereof: 28 Which the slouds do drop and distil upon

man abundantly. 29 Also can may understand the spreadings

of the clouds, or the noise of his tabernacie ! 30 Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth the bottom of the sea.

31 For by them judgeth he the people; he giveth meat in abunda DCO.

32. With clouds be covereth the light; and commandeth it not to alies by the cloud that cometh betwint.

33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning it.

1 God is to be feared for his great works: 15 his wirdom is mesarchable in them.

A T this also my heart trembleth, and is A moved out of his piace. 2 Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the round that goeth out of his mouth.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his

4 For he saith to the mow, Be thou on the

earth; likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength. 7 He scaloth up the hand of every man : that

all men may know his work. 8 Then the beasts go into dens, and remain

in their places.

9 Out of the south cometh the whirlwind;

and cold out of the north. 10 By the breath of God frost is given : and

the breadth of the waters is straitened. 11 Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he acattereth his bright cloud:

12 And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may do whatsoever he com-mendeth them upon the face of the world in

the curth. 13 He causeth it to come, whether for cor-

faction, or for his land, or for mercy. 14 Hearken unto this, O Job: stand still.

ad consider the wondrous works of God. 15 Doet thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?

16 Dest thou knew the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is perfect in knowledge?

17 How thy garments are warm, when he quietath the earth by the south wind?

18 Hast then with him spread out the sky. sokiek is, strong, and an a molten looking.

M Touch us what we shall say note, hith:

for we cannot order our speech by season of 120: Mant then/butching had the recovered of dar knows

130B.

20 Bhall it be told Mim that I speak? a man speak, surely he shall be swaller

21 And now men see not the bright light which to in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleansoth them.

22 Fair weather r cometh out of the north: with God is terrible majesty.

23 Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out: he is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not

afflict. 24 Men do therefore fear hits: he respecteth not any that are wise of heart. CHAP. XXXVIII

1 God challengeth Job to answer. 4 God by his mighty works, convinceth Job of igno rance, 31 and of imbecultly.

THEN the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

2 Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

3 Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me

4 Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding.

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon

Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who haid the corner-stone

7 When the morning stars many together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy? 8 Or solo shut up the sea with doors, when

it brake forth, as if it had issued out of the 9 When I made the cloud the garmen

thereof, and thick darkness a swadding-band for it, 10 And brake up for it my decreed glace,

and set bars and doors. 11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come; but

no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed?

12 Hact thou commanded the morning since thy days; and caused the day-spring to know his place;

13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken

14 It is turned as clay is the seal; and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the high arm shall be broken.

16 Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the aepth 1 17 Have the gates of death been opened un-

to thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth! declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where to the way where light dwelleth! and as for darkness, where is the place

thereof, 30 That thou shouldest take it to the bound bereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths to the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou it, because thou wast then born? or because the number of thy days is great ?

the snow! or hast those seen the treasures of the bail.

23 Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of Sutths and war?

24 By what way is the light parted, which scattereds the cast wind upon the earth? 25 Who beth divided a watercourse for

the overflowing of waters, or a way for the Highling of thurider;

26 To cause it to rain on the earth, where no man is; on the wilderston, wherein there is no men :

27 To satisfy the desolate and waste ground : and to cause the bud of the tender burb to spring forth

28 Hath the rain a father! or who hath hegotten the drops of the dew f 29 Out of whose womb came the ice! and

the houry frost of heaves, who hath gesdered 30 The waters are bid as with a stone, and

the face of the deep is fresen. 31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of

Pleistes, or loose the bands of Orion? 32 Canst thou bring forth Mazzaroth in his

son? or canut thou guide Arcturus with bie soms ? 33 Knowest thou the ordinances of beaven?

eanst thou set the dominion thereof in the 34 Curst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds,

at abundance of waters may cover thee ! 35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may

go, and my auto thee, Here we are?

36 Who huth put window in the inward parts! or who but given understanding to the

beart ? 37 Who can number the cloude in wisdom? or who can stay the bottles of heaven,

39 When the dust groweth into hardness, and the circle cleave fast together? 39 Witt thou bust the pray for the lien? or

fill the appetite of the your 40 When they couch in their dens, and abide

in the covert to lie in wait ! 41 Who provideth for the reven his food?

When his young ones cry unte God, they wan-der for lack of meet. CHAP. XXXIX.

1 Of the wild goals and hinds. 5 Of the wild hee, 9 the unicern, 13 the peaceck, sterk, and ostrick, 19 the house, 36 the hamb, 27 the eagle.

P NOWEST thou the first when the wild

A goats of the rock bring forth! or canst thou mark when the hinds do calve

2 Canst thou number the mentin that they fulfil! or knowest thou the time when they bring forth!

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they call out their sorrews.

4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them

5 Who hath next out the wild see free f or who hath loosed the bands of the wild see ?

6 Whose house I have made the wildomess and the barrez land his dwellings. 7 He scorneth the multitude of the city.

neither regardeth he the crying of the driver. 8 The range of the mountains to his pasture.

and he searcheth after every green thing.
9 Will the unicern be willing to serve thee, or shide by thy coth

10 Canst thou bind the enfrow with his hand wilk thou condema me, that thou mayest be in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys righteous?

ter thee?

8 Hast thou an asm like God? or canst thou
II Wilt then trust him, because his strongth thunder with a voice like him? after thee!

is great? or wilt those leave thy labour to him !

12 Wilt then believe him that he will bring home thy seed, and gather if suc thy barn?
13 Greent then the goodly wings unto the peacotis? or wings and feathers unto the outries !

14 -Which le woth her eggs in the corth, and

warmeth them in the dust, 15 And forgetteth that the 1864 may crush

them, or that the wild beest may been 16 Sho is hardened exainst her young ones as though they were not here: her labour is in

valo without fear; 17 Because God bath descrived her of wis-

dom, neither bath he imparted to her under standing. 18 What time she lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the here strength? Hast thou elothed his neck with thessier? 20 Canet thou make him afraid as a grasshop-ner? The glory of his noutrils is terrible.

per? The glory of his nostrile is terr

21 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in Air strength: he goeth on to meet the armed

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not af-frighted; neither ternsth he back from the

23 The quiver rattleth against him, the

gilttering spear and the shield. 24. He swalloweth the ground with flerceness

and rage: neither believeth he that if is the sound of the trampet.

25 He such among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smallets the buttle afar off, the thunder of the captairs, and the abouting. 26 Duck the hawk Hy by thy windows, and stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the eagle mount up at the command, and make her nest on aims!

28 She dwelleth and shideth on the rock. upon the creg of the reck, and the strong place.

29 From theses the cestath the prey, and her eyes behold afar oil. 30 Her young eases also suck up blood : and where the thin are, there to the.

CHAP. XL. 1 Job humblith thurself to God : 6 God et Breth

him up to them his righteensees, pener, and risdom. 10 Of the behemeth.

MOREOVER, the Loud mewored Job, and mid-

2 Shall be that contendeth with the mighty instruct Atm? He that reproveth God, let him marwer k.

3 Then Job answered the Loan, and mid,

4 Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken; but I will preceed no

6 T Then answered the Long unto Job out

of the whirlwind, and said,

7 Gird up tay loss now like a man: 1 ment? Or wi will demand of thee, and declare thou unto double bridle?

8 Wilk thou also diseased my judgment? teeth are terrible round about

10 Deck thyself now with majesty and excollency; and array thyself with glory and beauty, 11 Cest abroad the rage of thy wrath: and

chold every one that is proud, and abase him. 12 Look on every one that is proud, and

bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.
13 Hide them in the dust tagether; and bind

their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee that

thine own right hand can save thee.

15. T Behold now behemoth, which I made. with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength to in his loins, and his force is in the navel of his belly.

17 He moveth his tail like a cedar: the singus of his stones are wrapped tegether.

18 His bonce are as strong pieces of brass; his bones are like bars of iron. 19 He is the chief of the ways of God: he

that made him can make his sword to approach mile him.

20 Surely the mountains bring him forth foul, where all the beauts of the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the read, and fens. 22 The shady trees cover him with their busion; the willows of the brook compass

him about. 22 Behald, he drinketh up a river, and basteth not : he trusteth that he can draw up

Jerdan into his mouth.

24 He taketh it with his eyes; his noce pierceth through snares. CHAP. XLP.

Of God's great power in the teviathen.

NANST thou draw out leviathan with an hook? or his tengue with a cord which thou lettest down!

A Cuast thou, put a book into his nose? or bess his law through with a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee ! will be speak soft words unto thee ! 4 Will be make a covenant with thee? wilt

thou take him for a servant for ever !

5 Wilt thou play with him as well a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens? 6 Shall the companions make a banquet of

him? shall they part him among the mer-7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed from? or his head with fish-spears?

8 Lay thise hand upon him, remember the bettle, de no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain :

small not ear be cast down even at the sight

of him? 10 None is so fierce that dars stir him up;

who then is able to stand before me? 11 Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him? Wastesseer is under the whole

beaven is mine. 12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his pow-

er, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his gafment? Or who can come to him with his

14 Who can open the doors of his face ! his

15 His scales ere his print. It as with a close seal. 16 One is so near to another, that no air can

e between them. 17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered

18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes are like the eyelide of the enersing. 19 Out of his mouth go burning tamps, and

sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrile goeth manks, at our of a seething pot or caldron. 21 His breath kindleth coals, and a dame

goeth out of his mouth.

23 In his neek remaineth strength, and sus-rew is turned into joy before him. 23 The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be

moved. 24 Mh heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as

hard as a piece of the nether situations.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purify themselves.

26 The award of him that layeth at him cannot held; the spear, the dart, mor the habergeon.

: 27 He esteemeth iron as street, and bruss as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him fice: aling-stones are turned with him into stabble. 29 Darts are counted as stabble: he laugh-

eth at the shaking of a spear.

30 Sharp stones are under him: he a eth sharp pointed things upon the mise.

31 He maketh the deep to both like a pot:

he maketh the see like a pot of eintment.

32 He maketh the path to shine after him; as would think the deep to be housy.

33 Upon earth there is not his like, who is

made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high things: he is king over all the children of pride.

CHAP. XLII. I Job submitteth himself unto God. 7 God, pro-ferring Job's cause, maketh his friends submit themselves, and accepteth him: 10 he magnifictheand blesseth Job. 16 Job's death.

THEN Job answered the Load, and said E 2 I know that thou canst de every thing, and that no thought can be withholden from

3 Who & he that hideth counsel without knowledge? Therefore have I uttered that I understood not; things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

4 Hour I tepanel thee, and I will speak I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto

5 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but new mine eye seath thee. 6 Wherefore I abhor muself, and repent in. dust and sab

7 I And it was so, that after the Loap had 7 and it was so, that step the Loap man spoken these words unto Job, the Loap said to Eliphas the Temanite, hip wrath is kindled-against thee, and against thy two friends: for, ye have not meeting at me the their shall is right, as my servant Job hall. 8 Therefore the unto you now seven bul-locks and seven rams, and go to my servant

Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt-of-fering; and my acress Lobabell pray for you: for him will I aggept; lest Ldeal with you of ter your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job.

9 T So Eliphez the Temanite, and Bildad the Shubite, and Eophar the Naamathite, went, and did according as the Loan commanded them :

the Lora also accepted Job.

10 And the Leas turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the Loan gave Job twice as seach as be had before.

11 Then came there unto him all his bre-thren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did ext breadwith him in his bouse: and they bemouned him, and comforted him over all the

mounce aim, and consorted aim over all the evil that the Lean had brought, upon him: every men also gave him a piece of money, and every men an en-ring of gold.

13 So the Lean himsed the latter end of Joh, more than his beginning; for he had four-teen thousand shoep, and at thousand camel-, and a thousand yoke of exan, and a thousand. ohe seecs.

to He had also seves uses and three-daugh-

ters. 14 And he called the name of the first, Jemime; and the muse of the second, Kesia; and the muse of the third, Kesen-happuch. 15-Acci in all the land were no women found so fair is the daughters of Job; and

their fither gave them inheritanes among their brethren.

16 W. After this Job lived an hundred and forty years, and saw his some, and his some sons, even four generations.
17 So. Job clad, heing old and full of

days.

The Book of PSALMS.

The happiness of the gody. 4 The unkappt-chaff which the wind driveth away.

The happiness of the gody. 4 The unkappt-chaff which the wind driveth away.

Therefore the ungody shall not stand in the pudgment, agreement in the congregation in the way of dinners, not sitteth inshe sent a like Loan knowsth the way of the characteristic control of the registrous.

of the scornful.

2 Rut his delight is in the hw of the Leap : perish. and in his law doth he meditate day and night. S had be shall be time to the pringeth forth his first in his season; his less also shall not wither; and whatever he doesn about PLOSDOCT

4 The ungodly are not so; but are like the

righteeus a but the way of the ungedly shall

Pealm II 3 and be shall be like a tree planted by 1 The kingdom of Christ: 10 kings are enterp ed to accept it.

imagine a vain thing? imagines vain thing?
The kings of the earth set themselves and the rulers take counsel tegerner, and he Loup, and scalint life ancieted, says

3 Let us break their bands asunder and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh:

he Loup shall have them in derision. 5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and yex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill

of Lion.

7 I will declare the decree > the Lord bath aid unto me, Thou art my Bon; this day have

I begotten thee. 8 Ask of me, and I shall give the the be then for thine inheritance, and the utterns

parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt break them with a red of ison; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's

vessel. 10 Be wise now therefort, **0** ye kings : be

instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lond with fear, and rejoice

with trembling.
12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his weath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their

PSAIM III.

trust in him.

The security of God's protection.

T A Paulm of David, when he find from Absalom his son.

ORD, how are they increased that a trouble me! Hany are they that rise up against me.

2 Many there is which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Selan. 3 But thou, O Long, are a shield for me;

my glory, and the lifter up of same head.
4 I cried unto the Lone with my volce, and he beard me out of his holy hill. Selah.
5 I laid me down and slept; I awaked;

for the LORD sustained me.

a I will not be afrete of them though people, that have not themselves against me round about.

7 Arise, O Lond; save me, O my God : for thou bast smilten all mine enessi es men the cheek-bone; thou hast broken the testh of the ungodiv.

8 Salvation subsects ante the Loan: thy blessing is upon thy people. Selah.

1 David prayeth for audience: 2 he represent and exharteth his enemies, irc.

To the elief Musician on Neglactic.

A Paulm of David.

EAR me when I call, O God of my right-eousness: thou hast enlarged me man I mas in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 Q ye sons of men, how long will ye ture my glory into since? How long will ye love vanity, and seek after lessing? Solah. 3 But know that the Lone hath, set space him

that is godly for himself: the Loan will hear when I call out o him.

& Stand in awe, and she not recommence with of thee : in the grave who shall give thee your own heart upon your bed, and be still | thanks ? Selah.

5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and might make I my bed to swim; I water my

put your bust in the Load.

6 There he many that ray, Who will show 7 Mine eye is communed because of grief; us any good? Load, lift thou up the light of it waxeth ald because of all mine enemies.

8 Hennest from me all ye workers of interest of the common state of

7 That but put gladues in my beart, more than in the time that their corn and their wise

I will both lay me down in peace, and elesp: for theu, Long, only makest me dwell is selety.

PSALM V.

David prayeth and professeth his study in proger. a dual flupoweth not the wicked. I Bowld professing his faith, projeth mad God to guide him, 10 to destroy his enemier, 1 David pre 7 Danse | Police | 10 to account | Police in gradie, hier, 10 to account | 11 and to preserve the godly.

1 To the shief fit sricins upon Nehiloth.

A Frain of David.

A Frain of David.

GIVE our to my words, O Loan consider my medication. 2 Hearten unto the voice of my cry, my King, and my God: for unto thes will I

3 My voice shalt thou hear in the merning. O Loan: he the morning will I direct my

prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For these set not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shell evil dwell with

5 The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: then betest all workers of iniquity.

6 Them shalt destroy them that speak lessing: the Loan will abhor the bloody and deceltful mes.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house, 7 but me for me, I will colors user thy secure in the multitude of thy marcy; and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple. 8 tent me, O Loan, in thy rightcounter, because of mine scenies; make thy way straight before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in their mouth ; their inward part to very wickedness; their throat is an open sepulches; they flatter with

their tongue.

10 Destroy thou them, O God; let them fall by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoing: let them ever shout for joy, be-cause thou defendest them: let them also that

love thy same be joyful in thee.
12 For thou, Lond, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as will a shield.

PSALM VI. I Amid's complaint in his sickness: 8 by faith

he Iriumpheth over his examics. To the chief Musician on Neginoth upon.

Sheminkh. A Praim of David.

LORD, rebuke me not in thine angar, neither chesten me. neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 have mercy upon me, O Loan; for I app weak : O Loan, heal ma; for my bones are **vexed**

3 My soul is also sore-vexed: but thou, O-LORD, how long !

4 Return, O Lond, deliver my soul: Ob

we mader thy mercies' sake.

5 For in death there is no remembrance

"6 I am weary with my groaning: all the

quity; for the Lows bath heard the voice of, my weeping:

9 The Loss bath heard my supplication

the Loun will receive my prayer.
10 Let all mine escuries be a ned and sore vexed; let them return and be ashamed

suddeniv.

PSALM VII.

1 David prayeth against the matter of his one-mics, professing his innocency; 10 by fatth he seeth his defence, and the destruction of his enemies.

I Shiggaion of David, which he seng unto the Long, concerning the words of Cush the

D Load my God, in thee do I put my trust : save me from all them that persecute me, ind deliver me :

3 Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending if in places, while there is ness to deliver, 3 O Loap my God, if I have done this; if

there be iniquity in my hands;
4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that was

at peace with me; (yes, I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy :)

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust,

6 Arise, 9 Lonn, in thine anger, lift up thy-self because of the rage of mike enemies: and awake for me to the judgment that thou hast commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore

return thou on high.

8 The Lord shall judge the people; judge me, O Lord, according to my righteomess, and according to mine integrity that is in 200

9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts had reins.

10 My defence is of Ged, which saveth the upright in heart.

11 God judgeth the rightness, and God is any with the wicked every day.

12 If he turn not, he will whet his sword;

he bath bent his bow, and made it ready. 13 He bath also prepared for him the instru-ments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against

the persecutors. 14 Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and

ath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsebrod.

15 He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen

into the ditch which he made. 16 His mischief shall return upon his own

head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will praise the Leap according to his right courness: and will sing praise to the name of the Lorp most high

PSALM VIIL God's glory is sagnified by his works, and by his love to man.

To the chief Musician upon Gittith. A Psalm of Bavid

O Loap our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens. 2 Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings

hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the averger.

3 When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;

4 What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of mas, that thou visitest him?

5 For thou hast made itim a little lower

then the angels, and hest crowned him with glory and housur.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion ever

the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his seet;

7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of

the field;

8 The few) of the siz, and the fish of the acc, and whatester passeth through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lond our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth !

PSALM IX.

1 David graineth God for executing of judg-ment: 11 he inciteth others to praise him: 13 he punyeth that he may have course to praise him.

T To the chief Musician moon Muth-labben. ▲ Punits of David.

WILL praise thee, O Lond, with my whole

heat; I will show forth all thy marvellous works

3 I will be glad and rejoice in thee : I will

sing pende to thy name, O thou Most High.

3 When mine essures are turned back, they

shall fall and parish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause : thou sattest in the threne judging

right. 5 Then hast rebulied the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast put out their

name for ever and ever. 6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed ci-ties; their memorial is perished with them.

7 But the Lond shall endure for ever: he

sth prepared his throne for judgment.

8 And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people

in uprightness.

9 The Loan also will be a refuge for the

oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble. 10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee : for thou. Long. hast not

forsaken them that seck thea. 11 Sing praises to the Loan, which dwelleth in Zion: declare among the people his do-

12 When he maketh impubilion for blood, he remembereth them : he forgeticth not the cry

of the bumble. 13 Have mercy upon me, O Lonn; comider my trouble which I suffer of them that

inte me, thou that liftest me up from the gates. of death : 14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zion: I will re-

joice in thy mivation 15 The heathan are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid is

their own foot taken. 16 The Loap is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is smarted in

the work of his own hands. Higgsion. Selah. 17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, and

all the nations that forget God. 18 For the needy shall not always be forgotten . the expectation of the poor shell not perish for ever.

19 Arbo, @ Rotte; Ments-man powell : te the boother be judged in thy sight. 20 Put them in fear, O Loap : Met the m **poutif** : let

tions may have thouselves to be but men. Seba

PRALM X.

1 Barid complained to God of the outrage of the wicked: 12 he projeth for remody: 16

At professit Me confidence.

W. H.Y. standard thou after off, O Loan?

W. Why bidest thou Mayoff in times of

2 The wicked in his pride doth persecute the persecute the persecute the persecution is taken in the devices that I Devid, destinate of human comfort, cravely have harmonical.

| Devid | Dev

3 For the wicked boasteth of his heart's de re, and blesseth the covetous, whom the Logo abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his matesance, will not seek #for God : God it t in all his thoughts.

b His ways are always grievene; thy judg-nents are far above out of his sight: ar for all

his enemalou, he puffeth at them.

6 He hath unid in his heart, I shall not be

eved: for I shall never be in adversity. 7 Mile stouch is full of cursing and deceit and fraud: under his tongue is mischief and

vanity.

3 He situsts in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret placed doth he murder the innocents his eyes are privily set against

the prov.

9 He lists in wait secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth estab the poor, when he draweth him into

his net.

10 He croucheth, and hambleth himself, at the pure may fall by his strong ones.

31 He bath said in his heart, God bath for-

tten: be hideth his face, he will never see

12 Arise, O Loss: O God, Mrt up thine hand: forcet not the numble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God! He bath said in his heart. Thou wilt not require if.

14 Thou but seen it; for thou beholdest miscidef and spite, to requite it with thy mad: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art the beiner of the fatherless.

15 Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil men; seek out his wickedness till thou find none.

16 The Louw WKing for ever and ever: the

beathen are periahed out of his land.

17 Long, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine car to hear:

18 To judge the fatheriess and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more op-

PSALM XT. 1 David encourageth himself in God against his cuemics. A The providence and fustice

of flod. To the chief Musician. A Praim of David.

N the Loan put I my trust; how my ye to my soul, Five as a bird to your mountain? 2 For lo. the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright in

3 If the foundations be destroyed, what can the richteous do 1

. 4. The Long is in his holy temple, the Loan's throne is in heaven; his eyes beheld, his eyelids try the children of mon 5 The Loan trieth the righteous: but the

d and him that leveth violence his noul betet b.

6 Upon the wicked he shall rain saures, fire and brimstone, and an hurrible tempest : this shall be the parties of their cup. 7 For the righteous Load leveth rights-

ousses; his countriesce deth hehold the upright.

God's judgments on the wieted, and confidence in God's tried granters.

To the chief Musician upon Sheminith,

A Pushe of David.

TELP, Luan; for the godly man conseth; for the faithful fail from among the childres of if:n.

2. They speak ranky every one with his sighboure with fistering lips, and with a double heart do they speak.

3 The Long thall cut off all flattering

lips, and the tongue that speaketh pros things: 4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips are our own : who is lord over

5 For the opposition of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Loan; I will set biss in easiety from him

that passeth at him.

6 The words of the Loan are pure words; as silver tried in a surnace of earth, purified

seven thuses. Thou shalt keep them, O Loub,

shalt preserve them from this generation for

3 The wicked walk on every side, when the vilost men are exalted.

PSALM XIII.

1 David complaineth of delay in help: 3 he grapeth for preventing grace : 5 he boasteth

of divine mercy. To the chief Musicism, A Psalm of David. OW long wilt thou forget me, O Loap? for ever! How long wilt thou hide thy face from me 1

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, Assing sorrow in my heart daily? How long shall-mine enemy be exalted over

3 Consider and hear me, O Lean my God; lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that trouble me rejoice

when I am moved. 5 But I have treated in thy mercy; my

beart shall rejoice in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

1 David describeth the correction of a natural man: 4 he constructh the wicked by the

light of their conscience: The glorioth in the salvation of God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. THE fool hath said in his heart, There is no I. God. They are corrupt, they have done abouttable works, there is more that death 2 The Lean looked down from hower upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and suck God. 3 They are all gone mide, they are all to-gether honome fithy: diers is some that doeth

ood, no, not one.

4 Have all the workers of salesity no browledge? who set up my people or they ex bread, and call not upon the Loan.

5 There were they is great fear: for God is the generation of the rightness.

6 Ye have shamed the coursel of the poor,

b vs have named the countrie to the people because the Louis is his militage.

7.6h that the salvation of tarnel some cause out of Lion! When the Louis bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall solvice, and Israel shall be glad.

PSALM XV.

David describeth a cities of Zion.

A Pealm of David.

ORD, who shall shide in thy tabernade? who shall dwell in thy holy hill h

I He that walketh uprightly, and morketh beart.

3 He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor thevil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a re

proach against his neighbour. A In whape eyes a ville person is contenned; but he honoureth them that fair the Lean. He that swearch to his owe hart, and changeth

b He that putteth not out his money to

ry, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these Miner shall never be mov-

PSALM XYI.

1 David, in distruct of merite, and habred of idelatry fiech is food for presenuction: I he should have been differentiating.

The SCALE of the ideas of David.

The SCALE of the state of David.

DRESERVE me, O God: for he thee do I

put my trust.
2 Omy soul, thou hast said unto the Loxo, Thou art my Long any goodness extendeth not to thee;

3 But to the mints that are in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom 4 all my delight, 4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied that has

- ten after another god : their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names
- into my lips.

 5 The Loan is the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup : thou maintainest my lot.

6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant

- places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.
 I will bless the Loap, who bath given me counsel : my reins also instruct me in the night
- B I have set the Lean siwage before me: because As is at my right hand, I shall not be moved.
- 9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glo-Ty rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope. 10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wile thou suffer thine Holy One to see

corruption.
11 Thou wilt show me the path of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; at the zight hand there are pleasures for evermore.

PSALM XVII.

370

choseth their pride, copfi, and openage: 33 he prayeth against them in com hope.

¶ A Proyectel, Devid.

EAR the right, O Loan, attend unto my not cry, give ear anto my prayer, that goeth not east of edigmed light. S Let my appearse come forth from thy

presence; let thine eyes behold the things th are equal: 3 Thou hast proved mine heart; thou he visited ms in the night; then hust tried m

and shalt find nothing; I am purposed that

my mouth shall not transcre 4 Concerning the works of men, by the ward of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of

the destroyer. 5 Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my

footsteps alip not.

6 I have called upon thee; for thes wilt hear me, O God: incline thise car auto me, and

hear my speech.

7 Show thy marvellous lawing-kindness. On thou that savest by the right hand them which put their trust in thee from times that rise up against them.

8 Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the wicked that oppress me, from

my deadly enemies who see a me about.

my deadly ensuries who sompaths me shout.

10 They are enclosed in their even fut: with
their mouth they speak proudly.

11 They have now compassed us, in our
stops: they have set their ques having down.

to the earth, 12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lies lurking in secret

13 Arise, O Loan, diagnoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked,

ick is thy seroed :

14 From men which are thy hand, O Loan, from men ef the world, which have their portion in this life, and whose helly thou fillest with the hid fracture; they are full of children, and leave the rest of their substance to their substance.

15 As for me, Lwill behold thy face in righteouspess: I shall be satisfied, when I awake,

with thy likeness

PSALM XVIII. David praisely God for his manifold and mar-

vellous blessings.

The the chief Musician, A Pealm of David, the servant of the Lond, who spake unto the Lond the words of this song in the day that the Lond delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul .: And he said,

WILL love thee, O Lond, my strength 1 2 The Load is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in.

whom P will trust; my hashler, and the born.
of my salvation, and my high tower.
3 I will call upon the Lean, subs to northy.
to be praised: so shall I be myed from mine.

4 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me straid. 5 The sorrows of hell compessed me about :

the snares of death prevented me.

6 In my distress I called upon the Lond, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice-1. David, in confidence of his integrity, ever out of his temple, and my ear cause before with defence of God against his evenues 10 he him, even into his eare

POLISIE.

7 Then the earth shook and troud foundations also of the hills moved and were great. shaken, because he was wroth.

& There went up a smake out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured : coals were

kindled by it.

9 He bowed, the heavens also, and came down : and darkness was under his feet.

10 And he rade upon a cherub, and did fly :

yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

11 He unde darkness his secret place; his sellion sound about him core dark waters and

hick clouds of the skies. 12 At the brightness that was before him his thick cheeds passed, bail-eleacs and coals of

13 The Lond also thundered in the beavens. and the Minhest gare his voice; hail-stones and them not. ecals of fire.

he Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discommitted them.

6 Then the clambels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuise, O Loan, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 Me east from above, he took me, he drew

me out of many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me; for they were toe strook for upe.

18 They prevented me in the day of my ca-amity: but the Loan was my stay. 19 He brought me forth also into a large

dace : he delivered me, because he delighted the people under me. B 26.

20 The Loan rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my bands hath he recom

y bands hath he recompensed me. 21 For I have kept the ways of the Loan, and have not wickedly departed from my

God. 22 For all his judgments were before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23 I was also upright before him, and I

kept myself from mine iniquity. 4 Therefore bath the Load recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the eleanness of my hands in his eye-

26 With the merciful thou wilt show thyself morciful; with an upright man thou wilt show

thyself upright; 26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thy-

self fromard. 27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people;

but wift bring down high looks.

28 For thou wilt light my candle: the Lord my God will enlighten my darkness.

29 For by thee I have run through a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 Me for God, his way is perfect: the word of the Loap is tried; he is a buckler to all those that trust in him.

31 For who to find mave the Long! or who is a rock save our God? 32 It is God that girdeth me with strength.

and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and

setteth me upon my high places. 34 He teacheth my hands to war, so that a

bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

thy salvation; and thy right hand bath hold-land righteous altogether.

skells the , on one up, and thy gentleness bath made me

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and over-taken them: neither did I turn again till they were rensumed. 38 I have wounded them that they were not

able to rise : they are fallon under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle : thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that hate me.

41 They eried, but there was none to save

them; even unto the Lond, but he answered 43 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did cast them out as the

dirt in the streets. 43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou hast made me the head of the heather: a people macar I have

not known shall serve-m 44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers shall submit themselves

unto me. 45 The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places.

46 The Loan liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

47 It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies, yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me : thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

49 Therefore will'I give thanks unto thee, O Loan, among the heathen, and sing praises. unto thy name.

50 Great deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David, and to his seed for evermore.

PSALM XIX.

1 The creatures show God's glory; 7 the word, aus grace. 12 David prayeth for grace.

To the chief Musician, A Psaim of David.

HE heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his bandy

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night showeth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor language, where

their voice is not heard.

4 Their line is gone out through all the

arth, and their words to the end of the world. In them both be set a tabermacle for the 5 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of

his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to Jun a race.

6 His going forth is from the end of the hea-ven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and

there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.
7 The law of the Loan is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the Loan is sure, making wise the simple. 8 The statutes of the Load are right, re-

joicing the heart: the commandment of the Lond is pure, enlightening the eyes.

ow of steel is broken by mine arms.

9 The fear of the Load is clean, enduring
35 Thou hast also given me the shield of for ever: the judgments of the Load are true

them.

10 More to be desired are mey trans good, than much fine gold: aweeter also than imaginate mischiev not after perform. houey, and the honey-comb.

Il Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is great re-

ward. 12 Who can understand his errors? Cleanse

thou me from secret faults.

Thunkagiving for victory.

13 Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins: let them not have dominion over me; then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, he acceptable in thy sight, O Loup, my strength, and my re-Gremer.

PSALM XX.

1 The church blereth the king in his exploits: 7 her confid are in God's success

To the chief Murician. A Psalm of David. THE LORD hear thee in the day of trouble: the name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the sanctuary, and

strengthen thee out of Zion.

3 Remember all thy offerings, and accept thy burnt-sacrifice. Selah. 4 Grant thee according to thise own heart,

and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will set up our ban-

ners: the Loap fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Loap saveth his anointed; he will hear him from his holy 'heaven with the saving strength of his right

bend. 7 Some trust in charlots, and some in horses :

but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save, Lond : let the king hear us when

We call. PSALW XXI.

7 Confidence

1 A thanksgiving for victory. 7 Confidence of further success.

To the chief Munician, A Psalm of David. THE king shall joy in thy strength, O Long; and in thy mivation how greatly shall he

rejoice! 2 Thou hast given him his he. 's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Selah.

3 For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him, even length of days for ever and ever.

5 His glory is great in thy salvation: honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast made him most blessed for ever : thou bast made him exceeding glad with

thy countenance.
7 For the king trusteth in the Loan, and through the mercy of the Most High he shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out those that bate thee. 9 Thou shalt make them as a flery oven in

the time of thine anger: the Lord shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children

of men.

Il For they intrided cvil against thee: they against thee they are 12 Therefore shalt thou make them turn

their back, when thou shall make ready thine arrows upon thy strings against the face of

13 Be thou exalted, Long, in thise own strength: so will we sing and praise thy

PBALM XXII.

1 David complaineth in great discouragement: 9 he prayeth in great distress: 23 he praiseth God.

To the chief Musician upon Aljeleth-Shabur. A Psalm of David Y God, my God, why hast thou foresten

I'll me! H'hy art thou so far from belying me, and from the words of my roaring?

2 O my God, I cry in the day-time, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent

3 But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest the praises of Israel. 4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted

and thou didst deliver them. 5 They cried unto thee, and were deliver-

ed: they trusted in thee, and were not con-

founded. 6 But I am a worm, and no man; a reprobab

of men, and despised of the people. · 7 All they that see me augh me to scorn. they shoot out the lip, they shake the head,

saying 8 He trusted on the Loap that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he de-

lighted in him. 9 But thou art he that took me out of the

womb; thou dicist make me hope when I was upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee from the womb; thou art my God from my mother's belly. 11 Be not far from me; for trouble is near;

for there is made to help. 12 Many bulls have compassed me : strong

bulls of Bashan have beset me round. 13 They gaped upon me with their mouths. as a ravening and a rearing ilon.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my

bones are out of joint: my heart is like wan; it is melted in the midst of my howels.

15 My strength is dried up like a possherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws, and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For dogs have compassed me: the assemhiv of the wicked have enclosed ma: they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones: they fook and stare upon me.

18 They part my garments among them, and

cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord: O my strength, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword; my durling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the Hon's mouth: for thou hast beard me from the horns of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my bre-thren: in the midst of the congregation will

praise thee. 23 Ye that feer the Loan, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

24 For he had not despised nor abhorred

the affliction of the afflicted; neither fath her hid his face from him; but when he cried unto 1 David's confidence in prayer: 7 he prayeth him, he heard.

25 My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation: I will pay my vows before them that fear him.

6 The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they TNTO thee, O Loan, do I lift up my soul.
Il praise the Loan that and be satisfied: they shall praise the Long that seck him: your be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph

heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the Loko: and all the let them be ashamed which transgress without kindreds of the nations shall worship before cause tace.

28 For the kingdom is the Loan's; and he

and worship; all they that go cown to the I wait all the day.
dust shall how before him; and none can keep 6 Hemember, white his own soul.

30 A see I shall serve him; it shall be accounted to the Load for a generation.

31 Tuey shall come, and shall declare his righteourness unto a people that shall be born, that he bath done this.

PSALM XXIII.

David's confidence in God's grace.

The Pralm of David.

THE LORD & my shepherd: I shall not Want.

2 He maketh me to the down in green pastures: be leadeth me beside the still waters.

3 He restoreth n.v soul; he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's أعذوه

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil : for . thou art with me; thy, rod and thy staff they comfort me.

5 Thou preparest a table before me in the resence of mine enemies; thou anointest my

head with oil; my cup runners over.

5 Mine eyes are ever toward the next and a surface of the next the days of my life; and I will dwell in for he shall plack my feet out of the next need to the next of Turn these unto me, and share mercey upon the house of the Loke for ever.

PSALM XXIV 1 God's lordship in the world: 3 the citizens of his spiritual kingdom: 7 an exhortation to receive him.

¶ A Psalm of David. THE earth is the LORD'S, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell

Lberein 2 For he hath founded it upon the seas, and

established it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord !

and who shall stand in his holy place? He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor

sworn decellfully. 5 He shall receive the Liessing from the Loan, and righteousness from the God of his

salvation. 5 This is the generation of them that seek in, that seek thy face, O Jacob. Selah. 7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye

lifted up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is this King of glory! The Lond strong and mighty, the Lond mighty in bat-

Lift up your beads, O ye gates; even lift them up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in:

10 Who is this King of glory? The Lorn of horts, he is the King of glory. Nelah

PSALM XXV.

for remission of sins, 16 and for help in af-Miction.

2 O my God, I trust in thee: let me not

A Pealm of David.

over me. 3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed:

4 Shew me thy ways, O Long; teach me thy paths.
5 Lead me in thy truth, and teach me; for

4 the governor among the nations.

3 All they that be fat upon earth shall eat thou are the God of my salvation; on thee do

6 Hemember, O Long, thy tender mercies, and thy loving-kindnesses; for they have been

ever of old. 7 Remember not the sine of my youth, nor

my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake. O 8 Good and upright is the Long: therefore

will he teach sinners in the way.

9 The nieck will be guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

10 All the paths of the Loan are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

11 For thy name's sake, O Long, pardon

mine iniquity; for it is great. 12 What man is he that feareth the LORD? him shall he teach in the way that he shall

choose 13 His woul shall dwell at ome; and his sood

shall inberit the earth 14 The secret of the Loan to with them that fear him; and he will show them his co-

me; for I am desolate and afflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my distresses.

18 Look upon mine affiction and my pain;

and forgive all my show 19 Consider mine enemies; for they are ma-

ny; and they hate me with cruel hetred.

20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.

22 Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

PSALM XXVI. David reserteth unto God in confidence of his

integrity.

¶ A Psalm of David.

TUDGE me, O Loan; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the LORD; therefore I shall not slide. 2 Examine me, O Load, and prove me; try

my roins and my heart. 3 For the lower-kindness is before mine

eyes: and I have valked in thy truth.

4 I have not sat withwain persons, neither will I so in with dissemblers. 5 I have hated the congregation of evil

doors; and will not sit with the wicked.

6 I will wash mine hands in innocency . so will I compass thine alter. O Loan:

David sustainain his faith: 7 That I may publish with the voice of I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands tothanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous wards thy holy oracle. works.

8 Loas, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with bloody men: 10 In whose hands is mischief, and their

right hand is full of bribes.

11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity: redcemme, and be merciful unto me.
12 My foot standeth in an even place; in
the congregations will I bless the Load.

PSALM XXVII. 1 David sustaineth his faith by the power q God, 4 by his love to the service of God, 9 and by prayer.

¶ A Psalm of David.

THE Loan is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The Loan is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be

afraid? 2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

Though an host should encamp against me my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident.

4 Ogo thing have I desired of the Lonn, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the Lonn all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lonn, and to inquire in his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a

rock.

6 And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: there fore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the Loan.

7 Hear, O Load, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 When thou saidst, Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, Load, will I

9 Hide not thy face for from me; put not thy servant away in anger : thou hast been my elp; leave me not, neither forsake me. O God of my salvation.

10 When my father and my mother forsake me, then the Loan will take me up.

Il Teach me thy way, O Lond, and lead me

in a plain path, because of mine enemies. 12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risea up against me, and such as breathe out

cruelty. 13 I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of

the living.
14 Wait on the Loap : be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the Loan.

PSALM XXVIII. 1 David prayeth against his enemies: 6 he blesseth God: 9 he prayeth for the people.

T A Praim of David. NTO thee will I cry, O Loan my rock; be not silent to me: lest, if thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when

3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief ir in

their bearts.

4 Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endea-

vours; give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert.

5 Because they regard not the works of the Loap, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed be the Loan, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The Loan & my strength and my shield; my heart crusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The Loap is their strength, and he is the

saving strength of his anotated. 9 Save thy people, and bless thire inherit-ance: feed them also, and lift them up for

ever. PSALM XXIX.

1 David exharteth princes to give glory to God, 3 by reason of his power, 11 and protection of his people.

A Pealm of David.

JIVE unto the Long, O ye mighty, give J unto the Long glory and strength. 2 Give unto the Long the glory due unto

his name ; worship the Loan in the heauty of holiness.

3 The voice of the Loap is upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the LORD is upon many waters

4 The voice of the Loud to powerful; the

voice of the Loan is full of majesty.

5 The voice of the Loan breaketh the cedars; yes, the LOED breaketh the cedars of

6 He maketh them also to skin like a calf; Lebanon and Sirion like a young unicorn.
7 The voice of the Lozp divideth the

fames of fire. 8 The voice of the Lord shaketh the wil-

derness; the Loan shaketh the wilderness of Kadesh. 9 The voice of the Loup maketh the hinds to calve, and discovereth the forests; and in

his temple doth every one speak of his glory.

10 The Lean sitteth upon the floot; pea, the Loan sitteth King for ever. 11 The Loan will give strength unto his people; the Loan will bless his people with

poece.

PSALM XXX. 1 David protectic God for his deliverance: 4

he exharteth others to praise him, by example of God's dealing with him.

I A Psalm and Song at the dedication of the

bouse of David.

WILL extel thee, O Lorp; for thou have lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me

2 O Lond my God, I cried unto thee, and

thou hast healed me 3 O Loan, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that

I should not go down to the pit. 4 Sing unto the Load, O ye saints of his and give thanks at the remembrance of his

holinem 5 For his anger endureth but a moment : 10 night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved

7 Loap, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong: thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled 8 I cried to thee, O Long; and unto the

Load I made supplication.

9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit! Shell the dust praise thee!

shall it declare thy truth! 10 Hear, O Lond, and have mercy upon me

Loap, he thou my helper.

11 Thou hest turned for me my mourning

into dancing: thou hast put off my sacksloth, and girded me with gladness;

12 To the end that my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O Load my God, I will give thanks us to thee for ever. PSALM XXXI.

1 Duvid, shearing his confidence in God, cra-well his help: 7 he rejoiceth in his mercy: 9

project in his calamity: 19 he praiseth God 1 for his goodness. To the chief Musician, A Pealm of David. N thee, O Loro, do I put my trust; let me never be askamed: deliver me in thy right-

2 Bow down thine car to me: deliver me

speedily : be thou my strong rook, for an house

of defeace to save me. 3 For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me

4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

5 Into thine hand I commit my epirit: thou hast redeemed me, O Loap God of truth.
6 I have inted them that regard lying va-

nities: but I trust in the LOED.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast known my soul in adversities;

8 And hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: thou hast sat my foot in a large not come nigh unto him.

yes, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are con-

Il I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among may neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me.

12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind:

I am like a broken vessel.

13 For I have heard the slander of many: fear war on every side : while they took counsel together against me, they devised to take

away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O Loan: I said,

Thou art my God.

15 My times are in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me

16 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant : save me for thy mercy's sake.

17 Let me not be ashamed, O Long; for I

have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and let them be silent in the grave.

18 Let the lying lips he put to silence; all his works are done in truth

his favour it life: weeping may endure for alwhich speak grievous things proudly and con temptuously against the righteous.

19 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou

hast grought for them that trust in thee before the sans of men!

20 Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed be the Long: for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in a strong city.

22 For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes : nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

23 O love the Lore, all ye his mints: for the Lord preserveth the faithful, and plenti-

fully rewardeth the proud doer. 24 Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LOAD.

PSALM XXXII.

Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confection of sins gively ease to the conscience. 8 God., promises bring joy.

¶ A Pealm of David, Maschil

DLESSED is he masses transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.

Blessed is the man unto whom the Long.

imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me : my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Beluh.

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou lorgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.

6 For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when thou may est be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall

foots.

7 Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt present much be the server of the serve

8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go I will guide thee

with mine eye. 9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Loup, mercy shall compass him about.

Il Be glad in the Loan, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that ere upright in heart.

PSALM XXXIIL

1 God is to be presented for his goodness, 6 for his power, 12 and for his providence. 20 Confidence is to be placed in God.

BEJOCE in the Loan, 0 ye righteous: for presidence is comely for the upright.

2 Praise the Loan with harp: sing unto

him with the pealtery and an instrument of ten

etrings. 3 Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word of the Logo is right; and

5 He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD. 6 By the word of the LORD were the hea-

vens made, and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

8 Let all the earth fear the Loan: let all him:

9 For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Loan bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

il The counsel of the Loap standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all genera-

12 Blessed is the nation whose God is the LOED; and the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance. 13 The Lorp looketh from heaven; he be-

holdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their bearts alike; he considereth all their works.

16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

17 An horse is a vain thing for safety: nei ther shall be deliver ony by his great strength.

18 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his

mercy;
19 To deliver their soul from death, and to

keep them alive in famine.

20 Our soul waiteth for the Loan: he is our

help and our shield. 21 For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his boly same.

22 Let thy mercy, O Lors, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

PSALM XXXIV. 1 David praiseth God, and exhorteth others thereto by his experience. 8 They are blessed that trust in God. 11 He exhorteth to the

fear of God.

A Pealm of David, when he changed his behaviour before Abimelech; who drove him away, and he departed.

WILL bless the Loap at all times: his

praise shall continually be in my mouth-

3 O magnify the Lord with me, and let us

exalt his name together.
4 I sought the Loan, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.

5 They looked unto him, and were lightened; and their faces were not ashamed.

6 This poor man cried, and the Load board him, and saved him out of all his troubles.

7 The angel of the Long encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. 8 O taste and see that the Loap is mood: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Lond, ye his mints: for there

on want to them that fear him.

10 The young lious do lack, and suffer hun-ger: but they that seek the Loan shall not as one that mouraeth for his mother. want ony good thing

Il Come, ye children, hearken nuto me: I

will teach you the fear of the Long. 12 What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.

14 Depart from evil, and do good; seek

peace, and pursue it.

15 The eyes of the Loap are upon the the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of righteous, and his cars are open unto their

16 The face of the Loan is against them that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of

them from the earth. 17 The righteoms cry, and the Lond heareth,

and delivereth them out of all their troubles. 18 The Loan & nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous but the Loan delivereth him out of them all. 20 He keepeth all his bones: not one of them

is broken 21 Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that

hate the righteous shall be desolate. 22 The Louv redeemeth the soul of his ser-

vants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate. PSALM XXXV.

1 David prayeth for his own safety, and his enemies confusion: 11 He complainsth of their wrongful dealings: 22 thereby he incitch God against them

I. A Peals of David. DLEAD my scarc, O LORD, with them that

strive with me; fight against them that fight against me. 2 Take bold of shield and buckler, and stand

up for mine help. 3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way

against them that persecute me : say unto my soul, I am thy salvation. 4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that de-

viac my hurt. 5 Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the Loan chase them.

8 Let their way be dark and slippery : and let the mugel of the Loan persecute them 7 For without cause have they hid for me

their net is a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let destruction come upon him at un-2 My soul shall make her boast in the awares; and let his not that he hath hid catch Loan: the humble shall hear thereof, and be himself: into that very destruction let him

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Loan, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from

him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him!

11 False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not. 12 They rewarded me evil for good to the spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was mckcloth: I humbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved myself as though he had been my friend or brother. I howed down heavily,

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced,

and gathered themselves together: yea, the; Il Let not the foot of pride come against abjects gathered themselves together against me, and let not the hand of the wicked reme, and I knew if not : they did tear me, and move me.

ceased not: 18 With hypocritical mockers is feasts, they

gna-hed upon me with their teeth. 17 Loan, how long wilt theu look on? Res-

one my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.

10 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much

19 Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them wink with the eye that hate me without a CAUSE

20 For they speak not peace: but they de-vise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me; and said, Aha, aha, our eye hath een it.

22 This thou hast seen, O Loud: keep not silence: O Load, be not far from me.

23 Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, even unto my cause, my God and my

24 Judge me, O Loap my God, according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice

over me. 25 Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it : let them not say, We have

swallowed him up. 26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt : let them be clothed with shame and dishenour

that magnify themselves against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad. that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually. Let the Loan be magnified, which both pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall speak of thy rightsousness and of thy praise all the day long. PSALM XXXVI.

1 The grievous estate of the wicked. 5 The excellency of God's mercy.

To the chief Musician, A Péalm of David

the servant of the LORD. THE transgression of the wicked suith with-

in my heart, that there is no four of God heart, and their bows shall be broken. before his eves.

2 For he fiattereth himself in his own eyes. until his iniquity be found to be bateful

3 The words of his mouth ore iniquity and decelt : he hath left off to be wise, and to do good. 4 He deviseth mischief upon his bed; he

etteth himself in a way that is not good; he abhorreth not evil. 5 Thy mercy. O Loro, to in the heavens.

and thy faithfulness reachet unto the elouds. 6 Thy righteourness is like the great moun-

tains; thy judgments are a great deep : O LOAD, thou preservest men and be 7 How excellent is thy loving-kindness, O

God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings

8 They shall be abusdantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures

9 For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light

10 O continue thy loving-kindness unto

them that know thee; and thy righteousness tp the upright in heart.

Il Let not the foot of pride come against

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to

PSALM XXXVII.

David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.

A Psalm of David.

PARET not thyself because of evil-doers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; so shalt thou dwell is the land, and verily thou shalt be fed

4 Delight thyself also in the Loup; and he

shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

5 Commit thy way unto the Loan; trust also in him, and he shall bring it to pass.

6 And he shall bring forth thy rightcommen

as the light, and thy judgment as the noon-

day.
7 Rest in the Loan, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who hearing of the man prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pees.

8 Cease from anger, and foreake wrath: fret

not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 For evil doers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the Load, they shall inherit the

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.

Il But the meek shall inherit the earth: and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked plotteth against the just, and

grasheth upon bim with his teeth.

13 The Loan shall laugh at him: for he seeth that his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword. and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, sad to slay such as be of upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own

16 A little that a righteous man hath is better than the riches of many wicked,
17 For the arms of the wicked shall be

broken: but the Loan upholdeth the righteous. 18 The Lord knoweth the days of the upright : and their inheritance shall be for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and in the days of famine they shall be

satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the Long shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume sway. 31 The wicked borroweth, and paveth not

again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off.

23 The steps of a good man are ordered by the Loan : and he delighteth in his way.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the Loap upheldeth A's with his hand.

PSALMS.

The samily of life.

have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his ceits all the day long. seed begging bread. 26 He is ever merciful, and lendeth; and

his seed is blessed. 27 Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell

for evermore.

28 For the Loup loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wiscom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.
31 The law of his God is in his heart; none

of his steps shill slide.

32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slav him. 33 The LORD will not leave him in his hand,

nor condemn him when he is judged. 34 Wait on the Loap, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land:

when the wicked are cut off, thou shall see #. 35 I have seen the wicked in great power,

and spreading himself like a green bay-tree: 36 Yet he passed away, and lo, he see not; yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.
37 Mark the perfect mess, and behold the

upright: for the end of that man is peace.

38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed

together; the end of the wicked shall be cut 39 But the miration of the righteous is of the Loan; As is their strength in the time of

40 And the Lord shall bely them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in

PSALM XXXVIIL

David moveth God to take comparison of pitiful case, his sine being the cause. I A Praise of David, to bring to remen

brance.

O LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath; neither chasten me in thy bot disples-2 For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy

hand present me sorr.

3 There is no soundness in my flesh because

my bones because of my sin-

A For mine iniquities are gone over mine ead: as an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt because of my foolishness.

6 I am troubled: I am bowed down greatly: I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a louth disease: and there is no soundness in my Eesb.

8 I am feeble and sore broken: I have cared by reason of the disquistness of my

9 Loup, all my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for the light of mine eyes, it also is gene from me.

11 My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen stand afar off.

If They also that seek after my life lay

25 I have been young, and now am old; yet|speak mischievous things, and imagine de-13 But 1, as a deaf man, heard not; and I was as a dumb man that openeth not his

mouth. 14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not:

and in whose mouth are no reproofs. 15 For in thee, O Loan, do I hope: thou

wilt hear, O LORD my God. 16 For I said, Hear me, lest otherwise they

should rejoice over me: when my foot slippeth, they magnify themselves against me.
17 For I am ready to halt, and my sorrow

is continually before me. 18 For I will declare mine iniquity: I will

be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies are lively, and they are strong: and they that bate me wrongfully are multiplied. 20 They also that render evil for good are

mine adversaries; because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Foreake me not, O Lean : O my God, be not far from me.

22 Make heste to belp me, O Loap my salvation.

PSALM XXXIX.

1 David's care of his thoughts. 5 The obnet-deration of the brevity and vanity of life.

7 The reverence of God's judgments, &c. To the chief Musician, even to Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

I SAID, I will take beed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is be-

2 I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good: and my sorrow was

stirred. 3 My heart was bot within me, while I was musing the fire burned : Men spake I with my tongue.

4 Loan, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frall I am.
5 Behold, thou hast made my days as an

hand-breadth; and mine age is as nothing be-fore thee: verify every man at his best state is altogether vanity. Selah.

6 Surely every man walketh in a vain show : surely they are disquieted in valo: he heapeth of thine anger; neither to there say rest in up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather

7 And now, Lond, what weit I for? My bo e ir in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions:
make me not the reproach of the foolish.
9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; be-

cause thou didst if.

10 Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the blow of thine hand. 11. When thou with rebukes dost correct man

for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to con-sume away like a moth: surely every man is vanity. Selah. vanity.

13 Hear my prayer, O Loan, and give our unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears: for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner. as all my fathers were.

13 O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more. PSALM XL.

I The benefit of confidence in God. 6 Obe dience is the best sacrifice, dra. hares for me; and they that seek my hurt T To the chief Musician. A Panim of David

PSALMS. David's seal for God. Of trusting in God.

inclined unto me, and beard my cry.

2 He brought me up also out of an horrible

pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings. 3 And he bath put a new song in my mouth,

e sen praise unto our God: many shall see 44,

and fear, and shall trust in the Loan. 4 Blessed is that man that maketh the Lord

his trust: and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lics.

. 5 Many, O Loan my God, ere thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: they cannot be

reckened up in order unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered.

6 Sacrifice and offering thou didst not de-

sire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt-offering and sin-offering hast thou not required.

of the book if is written of me 8 I delight to do thy will, O my God : yea, thy law is within my heart.

9 I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my

lips, O Loan, thou knowest.

10 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy loving-kindness and thy truth from the great

congregation.
11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Loap: let thy loving-kindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed

me about: mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up : they are more than the bairs of mine bead : there-

fore my heart faileth me. 13 Be pleased, O Long, to deliver me: O

LORD, make haste to help me. 14 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward, and put to shame, that wish me evil.

15 Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame, that say upto me, Aha, aha! 16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice

and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, The Lord be magnified.

17 But I am poor and needy; yet the Loan thinketh upon me: theu art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my

PSALM XLI. 1 God's care of the poor. 4 David complain-eth of his enemics' treachery.

To the chief Musician, A Palm of David. DLESSED is he that considereth the poor: the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble.

2 The Lord will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: and thou wilt not deliver him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt make all his bed in his sicknem. 4 I said, Loan, be merciful unto me; heal

my soul; for I have sinned against thee. 5 Mine enemies speak evil of me; When

shall he die, and his name perish? 6 And if he come to see me he speaketh va-

WAITED patiently for the Loan, and be nity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself.

when he goeth abroad he telleth if 7 All that hate me whisper together against

me: against me do they devise my hurt. 8 An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him : and now that he lieth he shall rise

up no more. 9 Yea, mine own familiar friend in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted

up his heel against me. 10 But thou, O Loap, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite

11 By this I know that thou favourest me because mine enemy doth not triumph over

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and settest me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Loap God of Israel from Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen and PSALM XLII.

David's seal to serve God in the temple. To the chief Musician, Maschil, for the sons of Korah. S the hart panteth after the water

A brooks, so panteth my soul after thes. O God. 2 My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before

God ? 3 My tears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where is thy God?

4 When I remember these things, I pour out my soul in me : for I had gone with the multitude, I went with them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holy-day. 5 Why art thou cast down. O my soul? and

why art thou disquieted in me? Hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him for the help of his countenance. 6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the

land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites, from the hill Mizar. 7 Deep calleth unto deep at the poise of thy water-spouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 Fet the Lord will command his loving-

kindness in the day-time, and in the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life. 9 I will say unto God my rock, Why hast

thou forgotten me! Why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy ?

10 As with a sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; while they say daily unto me, Where is thy God?

11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul! and why art thou disquieted within me? Hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is

the health of my countenance, and my God.
PSALM XLIII. Devid, praying to be restored to the temple, promiseth to serve God joufully.

TUDGE me, O God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation: O deliver me

from the deceitful and unjust man-2 For thou art the God of my strength: why dost thou cast me off! Why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy !

3 O send out thy light and thy truth: let

ne; let them bring me unto thy id to thy tabernacies.

Il I go unto the altar of God, unto ceeding joy: yea, upon the harp thee, O God my God. thou cast down, O my soul? and

disquieted within me ! Hope in

shall yet praise him, who is the countenance, and my God. PSALM XLIV.

h, is memory of former favours, orth of her present evil: 17 prointegrity, 24 she fervently prayeth

ief Musician for the sons of Xo rah, Maschil.

heard with our ears, O God, our have told us, what work thou days, in the times of old.

u didst drive out the heathen with id plantedst them; how thou didst ople, and cast them out.

y got not the land in possession by word, neither did their own arm but thy right hand, and thine arm, it of thy countenance, because favour unto them.

t my King, O God: command der Jacob.

thee will we push down our enegh thy name we will tread them

re up against us. ill not trust in my bow, neither ord save me,

i hast saved us from our enemies. them to shame that hated us.

we boast all the day long, and me for ever. Selah.

i hast cast off, and put us to shame: t forth with our armies.

nakest us to turn back from the they which bate us spoil for themlast given us like sheep appointed

nd hast scattered us among the ellest thy people for nought, and

ease thy wealth by their price. nakest us a reproach to our neigh-irn and a decision to them that are

makest us a by word among the shaking of the head among the

nfusion is continually before me, se of my face hath covered me, ie voice of him that reproacheth neth; by reason of the enemy and

is is come upon us; yet have we en thee, neither have we dealt

y covenant. eart is not turned back, neither ens declined from thy way;

h thou hast sore broken us in the agous, and covered us with the eath.

ave forgotten the name of our God. out our bands to a strange god; not God search this gut! for he secrets of the beart.

or thy sake are we killed all the day counted as sheep for the alaughter. , why alcepest thou, O Loud? be carried into the midst of the sea; us not off for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our affliction and our oppression ! 25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust :

our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26 Arise for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake. PSALM XLV

1 The majerty and grace of Christ's kingdom. 10 The duty of the church.

¶ To the chief Musician upon Shoshanaim, for the sons of Korah, Maschil, A song of

loves MY beart is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the king : my tongue is the pen of a

ready writer 2 Thou art fairer that the children of men: grace is pouzed into thy lips: therefore God

bath blessed thee for ever. 3 Gird thy sword upon the high, O most mighty, with thy glory and the majesty.

4 And in thy majesty ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteous-ness; and thy right hand shall teach thee ter-

5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people fall under

6 Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre.

7 Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

8 All thy garments smell of myrrb, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

9 Kings' daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of Ophir.

10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;

11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty : for he is thy Load; and worship thou

12 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift; even the rich among the people shall entreat thy favour.

13 The king's daughter is all glorious within : her clothing & of wrought gold.

14 She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needlework: the virgins her com-panions that follow her shall be brought unte

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace. 16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, whom those mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people

praise thee for ever and ever. PSALM XLVI.

1 The confidence which the church hath in God: 8 an exhortation to contemplate the works of hiovidence

To the chief Musician for the sens of Korab, A Song upon Alamoth. OD to our refuge and strength, a very

present help in trouble. 2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains

3 Though the waters thereof roar and be

Selah. swelling thereof. 4 There is a river, the streams whereof shall

make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the Most High. 5 God is in the midst of her; she shall not

be moved: God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved : he uttered his voice, the earth melted.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.
8 Come, behold the works of the Loap, what

desolations he hath made in the earth. 9 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in

the fire. 10 Be still, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be ex-

alted in the earth. 11 The LORD of hosts is with us; the God

of Jacob is our refuge. Selab. PSALM XLVII. The nations are exhorted cheerfully to entertain

the kingdom of Christ.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the

sons of Korah. CLAP your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

2 For the Loap most high is terrible; he is s great King over all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us, and the untions under our feet.

4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the excellency of Jacob whom he loved. Selah.

5 God in gone up with a shout, the Lord

with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises sing praises unto our King, sing praise.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing

ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sit-

teth upon the throne of his holiness. 9 The princes of the people are gathered to

gether, even the people of the God of Abra-ham: for the shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted. PSALM XLVIII.

The ornaments and privileges of the church. A Song and Psalm for the sons of Korah. REAT is the LORD, and greatly to be or praised in the city of our God, is the mountain of his holiness

2 Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King.

3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge. I For lo. the kings were assembled, they

passed by together. They saw it, and so they marvelled; they

were troubled, and hasted away.

6 Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a roman in travail.
7 Thou brokest the ships of Tarshish with

an east wind.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the Loup of hosts, in the city of our Selah. God: God will establish it for ever. 9 We have thought of thy loving-kindness,

O God, in the midst of thy temple: 10 According to thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right

hand is full of righteousness. Il I at mount Zion rejoice, let the daughters!

troubled, though the mountains shake with the of Judah be glad, because of thy judgments

12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her tell the towers thereof. 13 Mark ye well her bulwarks, consider her palaces; that ye may tell if to the generation

foliowing. 14 For this God is our God for ever and ever : he will be our guide even unto death.

PSALM XLIX. 1 An earnest persuasion to build the faith of the resurrection, not on worldly power, but

on God: 16 If oridly prosperity is not to be admired. To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons

of Korah. EAR this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world: 2 Both low and high, rich and poor, toge-

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding

4 I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will

open my dark saying upon the harp.
5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, when the iniquity of my heels shall com-

pass me about? 6 They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;

7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for

him: 8 (For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever;)

9 That he should still live for ever, and not see corruption.

10 For he seeth that wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perists, and leave their wealth to others.

11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwellingplaces to all generations; they call their lands

after their own names. 12 Nevertheless, man being in honour a-bideth not: he is like the beasts that perish.

13 This their way is their folly : yet their posterity approve their sayings. 14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave death chall feed on them; and the upright shall

have dominion over them in the morning; and their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling. 15 But God will redeem my soul from the

power of the grave: for he shall receive me. Selah. 16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich,

when the glory of his house is increased; 17 For when he dieth he shall carry no-

thing away: his glory shall not descend after 18 Though while he lived be blessed his

soul: and men will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.

19 He shall go to the generation of his fa-thers; they shall never see light.

30 Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that perial.

PSALM L 1 The majesty of God in the church: 5 his order to gather saints. 7 The pleasure of God is not in ceremonies, 14 but in sincerity

of obedience. A Pasins of Asaph. THE mighty God, even the Louv, hatb

L spoken, and called the earth from the

rising of the sun unto the going down thereof. 2 Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God hath shined.

God's majesty in the church.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

4 He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me:

those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice. 6 And the heavens shall declare his righte-

ousness: for God is judge himself. Selah.
7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: I am God,

even thy God. 8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices

or thy burnt-offerings, to have been continually before me. 9 I will take no bullock out of thy house, and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

nor he-goats out of thy folds. 10 For every beast of the forest to mine, and and uphold me with thy free Spirit. the cattle upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee : for the world is mine, and the fulness thereof.

13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats? 14 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay

thy vows unto the Most High:

15 And call upon me in the day of trou-

ble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or

that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? 17 Seeing thou hatest instruction, and castest

my words behind thee. 18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou consemedst with him, and hast been partaker with

adulterers. 19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy

tongue frameth deceit. 20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy

brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's SOB.

21 These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver.

23 Whose offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

PSALM LI. 1 David prayeth for remission of sins, whereof he maketh a deep confession: 6 he prayeth for sanctification.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, when Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bath-sheba.

AVE mercy upon me, O God, according L to thy loving-hindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin. For I acknowledge my transgressions:

and my sin is over before me.

4 Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest. 5 Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in

sin did my mother conceive me.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than

8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice.

9 Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.

10 Create in me a clean heart, O God, and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence; 12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation:

13 Then will I teach transgressors thu ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation : and my tongue shall

sing aloud of thy righteousness. 15 O Lord, open thou my lips; and my

mouth shall shew forth thy praise 16 For thou desirest not sacrifice; else would I give it: thou delightest not in burnt-offer-

ing. The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt

not despise.

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion:
build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt-offering, and whole burnt-offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine alter.

PSALM LII.

David, reproving the spitefulness of Doeg, prophesieth his destruction: 6 the righteous shall rejoice at it. To the chief Musician, Maschil, A Pealm of

David, when Doeg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech. WHY boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? The goodness of God sa-

dureth continually. 2 Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs: like a

sharp razor, working deceitfully. 3 Thou lovest evil more than good; and

lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.

4 Thou lovest all-devouring words. O thou deceitful tongue.

5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling-place, and root thee out of the Selah. land of the living.

6 The righteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him:

7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wicked-8 But I am like a green olive-tree in the

house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou 388

hast done it: and I will wait on thy name; for for then would I fly away, and be at rest it is good before thy saints.

7 Lo, then would I wander far off, and reif is good before thy mints.
PSALM LIII.

1 David describeth the corruption of a na-tural man: 4 he convinceth the wicked by the light of their own conscience: 6 he

glorieth in the salvation of God.

To the chief Musician upon Mahalath, Mas-

chil, A Psalm of David.

THE fool bath said in his heart, There is no Ged. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: there is none that doeth good.

2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were cay that

did understand, that did seek God.

3 Every one of them is gone back : they are altogether become filthy; there is none that from him. doeth good, no, not one..

4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who cat up my people as they cat bread: they have not called upon God.

5 There were they in great fear where no ar was: for God bath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee : thou hast put here to shame, because God hath despised them.

6 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion' When God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, nd Israel shall be glad.

PSALM LIV

I David complaining of the Ziphime, prageth for salvation. 4 Upon his confidence in God's help he promisch sacrifice.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, A Psalm of David, when the Ziphims came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide God. himself with us?

me by thy strength 2 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the

words of my mouth. 3 For strangers are risen up against me, and

eppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God before them. Selah.

a Behold, God is mine helper: the Loan is with them that uphold my soul

5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies:

cut them off in thy truth. 6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will

praise thy name, O Loan, for it is good.

7 For h a th delivered me out of all trouble : and mine eye hath even his desire upon | 1 David, praying to God in confidence of his mine enemies.

PSALM LV. 1 David in his prayer complaineth of his fear-ful case: 9 he prayeth against his enemies, of whose wickedness and treachery he com-plaineth: 16 he comforteth himself in God's preservation of him, and confusion of his memier.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, A Psalm of David.

IVE ear to my prayer, O God; and hide.

ot thyself from my supplication.

Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;
3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because

of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me. 4 My heart is sore pained within me; and

the terrors of death are fallen upon me. 5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon

me, and horror bath overwhelmed me. 6 And I said. O that I had wings like a dove! I they wait for my soul.

main in the wilderness. Selah. 8 I would hasten my escape from the windy

storm and tempest.

9 Destroy, O Load, and divide their tongues. for I have seen violence and strife in the

10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof: decelt and guile depart not from her streets.

12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither was it he that hated me that did magnify himself against me; then I would have hid myself

13 But if was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.

14 We took sweet counsel together, and walked unto the house of God in company. 15 Let death seize upon them, and let them

go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings. and among them. 16 As for me, I will call upon God; and

the Loan shall save me. 17 Evening, and morning, and at noon, will

I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice 18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from

the battle that was against me : for there were many with me 19 God shall bear and afflict them, even be

that abideth of old. Selah. B. ause they have no changes, therefore they fear not

20 He hath put forth his hands against SIAVE me, O God, by thy name, and judge such as he at peace with him: he hath broken his covenant 21 The words of his mouth were smoother

than butter, but war was in his heart : his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.

22 Cast thy burden upon the Loap, and he shall sustain thee; he shall never suffer the righteens to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down

into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

PSALM LVI.

word, complaineth of his enemies: 9 he professeth his confidence in God's word, and promiselk to praise kim.

To the chief Musician upon Jonath-elemrechokim, Michtam of David, when the Philistines took him in Gath.

BE merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppress-

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me up? for they be many that fight against me, O thou Most High.

3 What time I am afraid, I will trust in

4 In God I will praise his word; in God I have put my trust: I will not fear what fiesb can do unte me.

5 Every day they wrest my words : all their thoughts are against me for evil.

6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, when PSALMS.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? In thise!

anger cast down the people, O God. 8 Thou tellest my wanderings : put thou my

tears into thy bottle: are they not in thy book?

9 When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for God is

10 In God will I praise his word: in the Lord will I praise his word

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afrai I what man can do unto me.

12 Thy wows are upon me. O God: I will living, and in his wrath. render praises unto thee.

13 For thou bast delivered my soul from death: will not thou deliver my feet from (3')ing, that I may walk before God in the light of the living?

PSALM LVIL

1 David in prayer, fleeing unto God, com-plaineth of his dangerous case: The encourageth himself to praise God.

To the chief Musician, Al-taschith, Mich tam of David, when he fled from Saul in the CAVE.

DE merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast. 2 I will cry unto God most high; unto God

that performeth all things for me. 3 He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow

me up. Selah.

and his truth. 4 My soci is among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire, even the sens of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows,

God shall send forth his mercy

and their tongue a sharp sword.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth.

6 They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are Inlien themselves. Selah.

7 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise

8 Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

9 I will praise thee, O Lond, among the

people: I will size unto thee among the sa-

10 For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and the truth unto the clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: lef thy glory be above all the earth-PSALM LVIII.

1 David, reproving wicked judges, 3 describeth the nature of the wicked, 6 and devoteth them to Gud's judgment, 10 whereat the righteous shall rejoice.

". To the chief Musician, Al-taschith, Mich-

tum of David. Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation! Do ye judge uprightly, O ye sous of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 The wicked are estranged from the womb:

they go astray as soon as they be born, speak-4 Their poison is like the poison of a ser-

eut; they are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear; 5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth, O God, 1 , their mouth : break out the great teeth of the young lions,

O Lozo. 7 Let them melt away as waters which run

continually: when he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces. 8 As a snail which melteth, let every one them pass away : Ithe the untimely birth of a

woman, that they may not see the sun. 9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he

shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both 10 The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth

the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth PSALM LIX.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from his ene-mies: 6 he complainelh of their cruelty: 8 he trusteth in God: 11 he prayeth against them:

16 he protecth God. To the chief Musician, Al-taschith, Michtam of David; when Saul sent, and they

watched the house to kill him. ELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise

up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity,

and save me from bloody men.

3 For lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me : not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O Loan.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault : swake to help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O Loan God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.

6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth . swords are in their lips: for who, say they, deth hear !

8 But thou, O Long, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: for God is my defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies

11 Slay them not, lest may people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lone our shield.

12 For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they

speak. 13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and let them know that God ruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the earth.

Selah. 14 And at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round

about the city. 15 Let them wander up and down for meat. and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea. I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy.

PSALM LX. 1 David, complaining to God of former judgment, 4 400, upon better hope, proyell for deliverance: 6 comforting himself in God's promises, he cravely that help whereon he trusteth.

I To the chief Musician upon Shushan-eduth, Michtam of David, to teach; when he strove with Aram-nabasaim, and with Aram-zobah, when Jose returned, and smote of Edom in the valley of Salt tweive thousand.

GOD, thou hast cast us off, thou hast seat-U tered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn threelf to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: head the breaches thereof; for

it shaketh. 3 Thou hast shewed thy people hard things:

thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonish-4 Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be displayed because of the

truth. Selah. 5 That thy beloved may be delivered; save with thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the

valley of Succoth. 7 Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine; Ephraim also is the strength of mine head;

Judah & my lawgiver; 8 Mosb is my wash-pot; over Edom will I cy: for thou renderest to every man according

cast out my shoe: Philistia, triumph thou be- to his work. cause of me. 9 Who will bring me into the strong city?

who will lead me into Edom? 10 Will not thou, O God, which hadet east us

off! and thow, O God, which didst not go out with our armies? 11 Give us help from trouble: for vain is

the help of man. 12 Through God we shall do valiantly: for

he it is that shall tread down our enemies. PSALM LXI. 1. David fleth to Ged upon his farmer experiencs: A he voweth perpetual service unto him,

because of his promises.
To the chief Musician upon Neginah, A

Pealm of David.

HEAR my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer. 2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed : lead me

to the rock that is higher than I. 3 For thou hast been a sheller for me, and a

strong tower from the enemy.

4 I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: I will trust in the covert of thy wings. Selah. 5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast given me the heritage of those that shall so into the lower parts of the earth.

fear thy name.

6 Thou wilt prolong the king's life: and

his years as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth, which may preserve him.
8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.
PSALM LXII.

& David, professing his confidence in God, discourageth his enemies: 5 in the same confidence he encourageth the godly. 9 No trust is to be put in worldly things. 11 Power and mercy belong to God.

To the chief Musician, to Jeduthun, A Pealm of David.

TRULY my soul waiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation.

2 He only to my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief a-gainst a man? Ye shall be slain all of you: as a bowing wall shall ge be, and as a tottering (ence.

4 They only consult to cast him down from his excellency; they delight in lies: they bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. Selah.

5 My soul, wait thou only upon God; for my expectation is from him.

6 He only is my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be moved 7 In God is my salvation and my glory : the

rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God. 8 Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge

for us. Selah.

9 Surely men of low degree are vanity, and
use a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than

vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery : if riches increase, set not your heart upon them. 11 God bath spoken once; twice have I

heard this; that power belongeth unto God. 12 Also unto thee, O Loup, belongsth mer-

PSALM LXIII. 1 David's thirst for God: 4 his manner of blessing God: 9 his confidence of his ene-mics' destruction.

TA Psakm of David, when he was in the wilderness of Judah.

GOD, thou art my God; early will I seek thee : my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is;

2 To see thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary.

3 Because thy loving-kindness to better than life, my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will

lift up my hands in thy name. 5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow

and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee. with joyful lips:
6 When I remember thee upon my bed, and

meditate on thee in the night watches.

7 Because thou hast been my help; therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee: thy

right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those that seek my soul to destroy it,

10 They shall fall by the sword; they shall

be a portion for foxes 11 But the king shall rejoice in God; every one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stop-

PSALM LXIV.

1 David proyeth for deliverance, complaining of his enemics: 7 he promiseth himself to see such an evident destruction of them. as the righteous shall rejoice at it.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. TEAR my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy

2 Hide me from the secret counsel of the

wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity

3 Who whet their tongue like a sword, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bit-

4 That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at kim, and lear not.

5 They encourage themselves in an evil mat-

- ter: they commune of laying smares privily; they say, Who shall see them? 6 They search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search; both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.
- 7 But God shall shoot at them wilk an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.

8 So they shall make their own tongue to fail upon themselves: all that see them shall dee away. And all men shall fear, and shall declare

the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing. 10 The righteous shall be glad in the Lorp,

and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

PSALM LXV.

I David proiseth God for his grace. 4 The blessedness of God's chosen by reason of bencfits.

To the chief Musician, A Pealm and Song of David.

DRAISE waiteth for thee, O God, in Zion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

2 O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall all firsh come.

3 Iniquities prevail against me: se for our transgressions, thou shalt purge them away. 4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest,

and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 By terrible things in righteousness wilt theu answer us, Q God of our salvation; who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off upon the sea:

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; being girded with power:

7 Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the

people. 8 They also that dwell in the uttermost guts are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to it

rejoice. 9 Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God,

which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it. 10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abunriantly; thou settlest the furrows thereof; thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the

entinging thereof.

11 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness: and thy paths drop fatness.

12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilder-ness; and the little hills rejoice on every side. 13 The pastures are clothed with flock; the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing

PSALM LXVI. 1 David exhorteth to praise God, 5 to abserve 7 God shall bless at great works, 8 to bless him for his gra-earth shall fear him

cious benefits. 13 he voweth for himself re Ilgious service unto God: 16 he declareth God's special goodness to hims if.
To the chief Musician, a Song or Praim.

MAKE a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands:

2 Sing forth the honour of his name: make

bis praise glorious. 3 Say unto God, How terrible art then in thy works! through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies submit themselves unte

thee 4 All the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy name.

Selah. 5 Come and see the works of God: he is terrible in his doing toward the children of

6 He turned the sea into dry land: they went through the flood on foot: there did we

rejoice in him.

7 He ruleth by his power for ever; his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah.

8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:

9 Which holdeth our soul in life, and suffer-

eth not our feet to be moved. 10 For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

11 Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidest affiction upon our loins.

men to ride over our heads: we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

13 I will go into thy house with burnt-of-

ferings: I will pay thee my vows,
14 Which my lips have uttered, and my
mouth bath spoken, when I was in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt-sacrifices of fattings, with the income of rams; I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.

16 Come and hear, all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

18 If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Loan will not hear me:

19 But verily God hath heard see; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer. 20 Blessed be God, which bath not turned

away my prayer, nor his mercy from me. PSALM LXVII

A prayer for the enlargement of God's king-dom, 3 to the joy of the people, 6 and the increase of God's blessings.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth. A Pealm or Song

OD be merciful unto us, and bless us; and Crause his face to shine upon us. Selah. 2 That thy way may be known upon earth,

thy saving health among all nations. 3 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all

the people praise thee. 4 O let the nations be glad, and sing for joy; for thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the autions upon earth. Selah.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

6 7/hea shall the earth yield her increase;

and God, even our own God, shall blees us

7 God shall bless us; and all the ends of the

PSALMS. Bavid's constaint in affiction.

PSALM LXVIII.

7 for his care of the church, 19 and for his great morks. To the chief Musician, A Parim or Sont of

David. ET God arise, let his enemies be scatter-

4 ed: let them also that hate him fice be-

fore hick 2 As smoke is driven away, so drive them

away: as wak melteth before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God. 3 But let the righteous be glad; let them

rejoice before God: yea, let them exceedingly rejoice. s Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his

name JAH, and rejoice before him 5 A father of the fatherless, and a judge of

the widows, is God in his holy habitation. 6 God setteth the solitary in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but the rebellious dwell in a dry land. 7 O God, when thou wentest forth before

thy people, when thou didst murch through the

wilderness ; Selah : 8 The earth shock, the heavens also drop-ped at the presence of God: even Sinai itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of

Iar, il.

9 Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain,

11 confirm thine inheritance whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance be God.

when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness

for the poor.

If The Loan gave the word: great was the

company of those that published if.

12 Kings of armies did fice space: and she

that tarried at home divided the spoil. 13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with sliver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings in it, it was while as snow in Salmon.

15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bashan;

an high hill, as the bill of Bashan.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels; the Lord is among them as in Sinai, in the holy place.

18 Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou bast received gifts for men; yes, for the rebellious also, that the

Long God might dwell among them 19 Blessed by the LORD, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation.

Беlаh. 20 He that is our God is the God of salva-

tion; and unto God the Loan belong the insten

21 But God shall wound the head of his enemies, and the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his tresp 22 The Loap said, I will bring again from

Bashan, I will bring my people again from the depths of the sea: 23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood me; and I was the song of the drunkards of thise enemies, and the tongue of thy dogs

thise enemales, and the tongue of thy dogs 13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O the same.

1. They have seen thy goings, O God, multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth in the same. sees the goings of my God, my King, in the of thy salvation.

25 The singers went before, the players on I A prayer at the removing of the ark. 4 An instruments followed after; among them were exhoristion to praise God for his mercies, the dameels playing with timbrels.

26 Bless ye God in the congregations, even the Loan, from the fountain of Israel

27 There is little Benjamin with their ru-ler, the princes of Judah and their council, the princes of Zebulan, and the princes of Naphtali.

28 Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall

kings bring presents unto thee. 30 Rebuke the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: scatter thou the people that

delight in war. 31 Princes shall come out of Egypt; Ethiopia shali soon stretch out her hands unto Ged. 32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth;

O sing praises suce the Loap; Selah: 33 To him that rideth upon the heavens of beavens which were of old; lo, he doth sen

out his voice, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye atteagth unto God; his excellency is over Israel, and his strength is in the

35 O God, thou art terrible out of thy boly places: the God of Scrael is he that givet strength and power unto his peoply. Blessed

PSALM LXIX.

1 David complaineth of his afflictions: 13 he prayeth for deliverance: 30 ho-praiseth God with thanksgiving.

To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim, A Proim of David.

SAVE me, O God; for the waters are come in unto my soul.

2 I sink in deep mire, where there is no

standing : I am come unto deep waters where the floods overflow me.

3 lam weary of my crying, my three' in dried: mine eyes fall while I wait to. my God. 4 They that hate me without a same are

ath high hill, at the hill of Danishin.

16 Why leap ye, ye high hills? this is the more than the nairs or mine and the would destroy me, being mine enemies wronghill which God desireth to dwell in; yea, the would destroy me, being mine enemies wronghill which death of the for ever.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my sine are not hid from thee.

t Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of Israel.

7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame bath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren. and an allen unto my mother's children. 9 For the zeal of thine bouse both eaten me

up; and the reproaches of them that reproach-at thee are fallen upon me. 10 When I wept, and chastened my soul with

fasting, that was to my repreach.

11 I made sackcloth also my garment; and 1 became a proverb to them.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against

not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

15 Let not the water-flood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not

the pit shut her mouth upon me. 16 Hear me, O Long; for thy loring-kindness is good; turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: hear me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it : deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries ere all before thee.

20 Reproach bath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for com-forters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; and

in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

22 DR their table become a source before
them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

23 Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to

shake. 24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and

let thy wrathful anger take hold of them. 25 Let their habitation be desolate; and let

zone dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute him whom then hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of those

whom thou hast wounded.

27 Add inequity to their inequity: and let

them not come into thy righteeueness.

28 Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the right-

29 But I am poor and sorrowful: less thy sal-

vation, O God, set me up on high 30 I will praise the name of God with a song,

and will magnify him with thanksgiving. 31 This also shall please the LORD better than an ox or bullock that bath horns and boofs.

32 The humble shall see this, and be glad: and your heart shall live that seek God.

33 For the Loan heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners.

STLet the heaven and earth praise him, the

seas, and every thing that moveth therein 35 For God will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah : that they may dwell there, and

have it in possession. 36 The seed also of his servants shall inherit it : and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

PSALM LXX.

David soliciteth God to the speedy destruction of the wicked, and preservation of the godly.

To the chief Musician, A Praim of David to bring to remembrance.

MAKE haste, O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O Loan.

2 Let them be schamed and confounded that see; after my soul : let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for a reward of

their shame, that say, Aha, aha.

he tird in thee, and bet such as here thy salva-

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me tion say continually. Let God be magnified at sink: let me be delivered from them that the me, and out of the deep waters.

5 But I am poor and needy; make haste units me, O God: thou art my help, and my deli-

verer; O Lord, make no tarrying. PSALM LXXI.

1 David, in confidence of fatth and experience of God's favour, prayeth both for himself, and against the enemies of his soul: 14 ke promiseth constancy: 13 he prayeth for sup-port in old age: 18 he praiseth God, and promiseth to do it cheerfully. N thee, O Loan, do I put my trust: let me

never be put to confusion. 2 Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape : incline thine ear unto me, and

ave me.

3 Be thou my strong habitation, whereunte-I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress.

4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

5 For thou art my hope, O Lord Gon : theu

ard my trust from my youth.

6 By thee have I been holden up from the

womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee.

7 I am as a wonder unto many : but thou are my strong refuge.

8 Let my mouth be filled with thy praise. and with thy honour all the day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of old ago; forsake me not when my strength faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak against me; and

they that lay wait for my soul take counsel together.

11 Saying, God bath foresken him: persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver

12 O God, be not far from me : O my God,

maks haste for my help.

13 Let them be confounded and consumed. that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered with represent and dishonour that seek

14 But I will bops continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

15 M; mouth shall show forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for I know not the numbers thereof.

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord Gon; I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only.

17 O God, thou best taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.

18 Now also, when I am old and gray-headed, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to every one that is to come.

19 Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things: O God, who

ir like unto thee!

20 Thou, which hast showed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.

22 I will also preses thee with the pesitery,

even thy truth, O my God: unto thee will . Let is those that seek thee relairs and sing with the hasproveness Moly One of Tweet shirt in thee, and let such as love thy value. 23 My lips shall greatly rejoics when Lairg unto thee; and my soulf which thou hast re-

deemed 24 My tongue also shall talk of thy right-

cousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

PSALM LXXII.

1 David, praying for Solomon, sheneth the goodness and glory of his kingdom in type, and of Christ's in track: 18 he blesseth God.

A Psaim for Solomon.

GIVE the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son. 2 He shall judge thy people with righteous-

ness, and thy poor with judgment. 3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.

4 He shall judge the poor of the people, he hall save the children of the needy, and shall

break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and noon endure, throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down like rain upon the

mown grass: as showers that water the earth. 7 In his days shall the righteous flourish;

and abundance of peace so long as the moon andureth. 8 He shall have dominion also from sea to sea,

and from the river unto the ends of the earth. 9 They that dwell in the wilderness sh bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Beba shall offer gifts.

11 Yea, all kings shall fall down before him : all nations shall serve him.

12 For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no belper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and hall save the souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and precious shall their blood be in his sight: 15 And he shall live, and to him shall be

riven of the gold of Sheba: prayer also shall be made for him continually; and daily shall he be prained. 16 There shall be an handful of corn in the

earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

17 His name skall endure for ever; his name shall be continued as long as the sun : and call him blessed.

18 Blessed be the Long God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things.

19 And blessed be his glorious name for

ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory. Amen, and amen.

20 The prayers of David the son of Jeme are ended.

PSALM LXXIII: I The prophet, prevailing in a temptation, 2 heweth the occasion thereof, the prosperity

of the wicked; 13 the mound given thereby, diffidence; 16 the violory over it, knowledge of God's purpose, in destroying of the mick-ed, and surtaining the rightrous.

T A Psaim of Ataph.

THE PLY God is good to largel, even to such start of a clean is set.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone, my steps had well nigh slipped.

3 For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

4 For there are no bands in their death : but their strength & firm. 5 They are not in trouble as other men; nei-

ther are they plagued like other men-" Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as a gar-

ment. 7 Their eyes stand out with fatness: they have more than heart could wish

8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression: they speak loftily.
9 They set their mouth against the

vens, and their tongue walketh through the 10 Therefore his people return bither: and

waters of a full cup are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the Most High? 12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who pros-

per in the world; they increase in riches. 13 Verily I have cleaned my heart in vain,

and washed my hands in innocescy. 14 For all the day long have I been plagued; and chastened every morning.
15 M 1 say, I will speak thus; behold, I

should offend against the generation of thy children.

16 When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me.

17 Until I went into the sanctuary of God; then understood I their end. 18 Surely thou didst set them in slippery places ' thou castedst them down into destruc-

tion. 19 How are they brought into desolation. as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors

20 As a dream when one awaketh; so, O Long, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image. 21 Thus my heart was grieved, and I was

pricked in my reins.
22 So foolish was I, and ignorant: I was as

a beast before thee. 23 Nevertheless, I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand.

24 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory 25 Whom have I in heaven but thee? and

there is more upon earth that I desire besides 26-My flesh and my heart faileth: but God

mes shall be blessed in him: all nations shall is the strength of my heart, and my portion 27 For lo, they that are far from thee shall

perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee. 28 But it is good for me to draw near to God:

I have put my trust in the Lord Gon, that I may declare all thy works:
PSALM LXXIV.

1 The prophet complaineth of the desolation the sanctuary: 10 he moveth God to help. in consideration of his power, 18 of his re-proachful enemies, of his children, and of his covenant.

Wanchil of Asaph. O GOD, why hast thou cast us off for ever?

Why doth thine anger smoke against the

wheen of thy pusture?
2. Remember thy contregation, n fish whom

hast purchased of old; the rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed, this mount and to the wicked, Lut not up the horn: Zion, wherein they hast dwelt."

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual deso-lutions: seen all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; they set up their ensigns for algns.

5 A men was famous according as he had

lifted up axes upon the thick trees.
6 But now they break down the carved work thereof at once with axes and ham-

7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled by casting down the dwellplace of thy name to the ground.

8 They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together: they have burned up all the

synagogues of God in the land. 9 We see not our signs : there is no more any prophet; neither is there among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? Shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever!

11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand ! Pluck if out of thy bosom.

12 For God is my King of old, working sal-vation in the midst of the earth.

13 Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of levisthan in eces, and gavest him to be mest to the peo-

ple inhabiting the wilderness.

15 Thou didst cleave the fountain and the

flood: thou driedst up mighty rivers. 16 The day is thine, the night also is thine:

thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

thou hast made summer and winter.

18 Remember this, that the enemy hath re-troached, O Losp, and that the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-dove unto the multitude of the wicked: forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

20 Have respect unto the covenant: for the

dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

22 Awse, O God, plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man represents thee daily.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee Increaseth continually.
PSALM LXXV.

1 The prophet praiseth God, 2 and promiseth to judge uprightly: 4 he reduceth the proud by consideration of God's providence: 9 he promiseth to praise God.

To the chief Musician, Al-taschith, A Psalm or Song of Amph.

NTO thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: for that thy name is near, thy wondrous works de-

2 When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants there of are dissolved; I beer up the pillars of it selab

4 I said unto the finis, Deal not foolishly 5 Lift not up your born on high: speak act

with a stiff neck 6 For promotion cometà neither from the

nor from the west, nor from the south. east, 7 But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture;

and he poureth out of the same : but the dregs thereof all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.
9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing

praises to the God of Jacob.

10 All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; but the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

PSALM LXXVI. 1 A declaration of God's majesty in the church:

11 an exhortation to serve him reverently. To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm or Song of Asaph.

N Judah te God known: his name te great in . Israel.

2 In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling-place in Zion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah. 4 Thou art more glorious and excellent than

the mountains of prey. 5 The stout-hearted are spoiled, they have

slept their sleep; and none of the men of might have found their hands. 6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the

charlot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.
7 Thou, even thou, ert to be feared: and
who may stand in thy sight when once thou

art angry!
8 Thou didst cause judgment to be heard

17 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth; from heaven; the earth feared, and was still, 9 When God arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. Seish.

10 Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain

If Yow, and pay unto the Loap your God: let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: he te terrible to the kings of the earth. PSALM LXXVII.

The praimist sheweth what fieres combat he had with diffidence: 10 the victory which he had by consideration of God's great and gracious morks.

To the chief Musician, to Jeduthun, A Pasim of Asaph.

CRIED unto God with my voice, even un-to God with my voice; and he gave ear un-

2 In the day of my trouble I sought the Loan: my sore ran in the night, and ceased

not: my soul refused to be comforted. 3 I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. Selah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.
5 I have considered the days of old, the

years of ancient times. & I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine own heart; and

my spirit made diligent search.
7 Will the Lore cast off for ever? and will

he be favourable no more?

PSALMS. the incredulous and disobedient.

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever! doth his! promise fail for evermore? 9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious? hath he

in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah.
10 And I said, This to my infirmity; but I

will remember the years of the right hand of the Most High.

11 I will remember the works of the Loan: surely I will remember thy wonders of old,

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is in the mactuary: who is so great a God as our God!

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders : thou hast declared thy strength among the

people.

15 Thou hast with thise arm redeamed thy
leach and Joseph. Selah. people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah. 16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the defths also

were troubled. 17 The clouds powred out water: the skies sent out a sound: thine arrows also went

abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was in the hea ven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and shook.

19 Thy way is in the eea, and thy path in he great waters, and thy footsteps are not known.

30 Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

PSALM LXXVIII.

1 An exhortation both to learn and to preach the law of God. 9 The story of God's wrath against the incredulous and disobedient. 67 The Israelites being rejected, God choss Judak, Zion, and David.

¶ Maschil of Amph. IVE car, O my people, to my law: incline G your ear to the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old :

3 Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us. 4 We will not hide them from their children,

shewing to the generation to come the praises of the Loan, and his strength, and his woulerful works that he hath dene.

5 For he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:

6 That the generation to come might know them, even the children which should be born; their mouth, and they lied unto him with their who should arise and declare them to their tongues. children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments:

8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spi-Fit was not steadfast with God.

9 The children of Ephraim, being armed, and earrying bows, turned back in the day of fattle.

10 They kept not the covenant of God, and derness, and grieve him in the desert! refused to walk in his law;

11 And forgat his works, and ale wonders

that he had shewed them. 12 Marvellous things did be in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, is the field of Zone.

13 He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through: and he made the waters to stand

as an heap. 14 In the day-time also be led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths.

16 He brought streams also out of the rock,

and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 And they sinned yet more against him by provoking the Most High in the wilderness.

18 And they tempted God in their heart by

asking meat for their just.

19 Yea, they spake against God; they said,
Can God furnish a table in the wilderness?

20 Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overslowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people? 21 Therefore the Loan heard this, and was

wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel; 22 Because they believed not in God, and

trusted not in his salvation : 23 Though he had commanded the clouds: from above, and opened the doors of heaven, 24 And had rained down manna upon them

to eat, and had given them of the corn of

25 Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full. 26 He caused an east wind to blow in the

beaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind. 27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea .

28 And he let if fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations

29 So they did eat, and were well filled : for he gave them their own desire; 30 They were not estranged from their

lust: but while their meat was yet in their mouths. 31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the

chosen men of Israel. 32 For all this they sinned still, and believed

not for his wondrous works. 33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them, then they sought

him: and they returned and inquired early after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their rock, and the high God their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did flatter him with

37 For their heart was not right with him,

neither were they steadfast in his covenant.

38 But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea many a time turned he his sager away, and did

not stir up all his wrath. 39 For he remembered that they were but flesh; a wind that passeth away, and cometh

not again. 40 How oft did they provoke him in the wil-

41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God. and limited the Holy One of Israel.

42 They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he delivered them from the enemy. 43 How he had wrought his signs in Egypt.

and his monders in the field of Zeng .

Israel rejected. Judith chosen: And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not druk.

The profit complainth of the decolation of druk.

The profit complainth of the decolation of druk.

The profit complainth for deliverance, is.

and promitted themself lines.

which devoured them; and from, which destroved them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caserpillar, and their labour unto the locust.

47 He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycamore trees with frost.

48 He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to hot thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the flerceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by

sending evil angels among them. 50 He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave their life

over to the pestilence; 51 And smote all the first-born in Egypt the chief of their strength in the tabernacles of

Ham: 52 But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.

53 And he led them on safely, so that they seared not: but the sea overwhelmed their

54 And he brought them to the border of his manctuary, even to this mountain, which his right hand had purchased.

55 He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their

tents.

56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies:

57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside like a dereitful bow.

58 For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.

59 When God heard this, he was wroth, and

greatly abhorred Israel:
60 So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shi-

loh, the tent which he placed among men; 61 And delivered his strength into captivity.

and his glory into the enemy's hand.

62 He gave his people over also unto the eword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their young men; and their maidens were not given to marriage.

64 Their priests fell by the sword; and their widows made no lamentation.

65 Then the Lord awaked as one out of sleep, and like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder part: he put them to a perpetual reproach. 67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Jo-

seph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim;

69 But chose the tribe of Judan, the mount Zion, which he loved.

69 And he built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath establish ed for ever.

bim from the sheepfolds: 71 From following the ewes great with

young, he brought him to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance. 72 So be fed them according to the integrity of his heave; and guided them by the skilful

Best of Links.

PSALM LXXIX..

A Pealm of Asaph.

GOD, the heathen are come into thine inherkance; thy holy temple have they de-filed; they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they

given to be meat unto the fowls of the beaven. the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.

3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem; and there was none tobury Mem

4 We are become a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.

5 How long, Loan? Wilt thou be angry for ever! Shall thy jealousy burn like fire?

6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have not known thee, and upon the kingdoms.

that have not called upon thy name.
7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid: waste his dwelling-place.

8 O remember not against us former iniquities; let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us: for we are brought very low.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name : and deliver us, and purge-

away our sins, for thy name's sake.

10 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God! Let him be known. among the heathen in our sight by the revenging of the blood of thy servants sokich is shed:

11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die

12 And render unto our neighbours seven-fold into their bosom their reproach, where-

with they have reproached thee, O LORD.
13 So we thy people and sheep of thy pas-ture will give thee thanks for ever: we will show forth thy praise to all generations.
PSALM LXXX.

1 The praimist in his prayer complaineth of the miseries of the church. 8 God's former favours are turned into judgments. 14 The psalmist prayeth for deliverance.

To the chief Musician upon Shosbanning Eduth, A Psains of Asaph.

GIVE ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that

dwellest between the cherubims, shine forth. 2. Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manas

seh stir up thy strength, and come and save-3 Rurn us again, O God, and cause thy face.

to shine; and we shall be saved.

4 O Loan God of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people & 5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears;

and givest them tears to drink in great measure

6 Phou makest us a strife unte our neigh-70 He chose David also his servant, and took bours: and our enemies laugh among them-

7 Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. 8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt :

thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.
9 Thou preparedst room before it, and didst league it to take deep root, and it filled the land. of it, and the boughs thereof were like the good- rock should I have satisfied thee.

ly cedars. 31 She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and

her branches unto the river. 12 Why hast thou then broken down her edges, so that all they waich pass by the way

o pluck her? 13 The boar out of the wood doth wasts it.

and the wild beast of the field doth devour

14 Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine: 15 And the vineyard which thy right hand

bath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong for thyself. 16 It is burnt with fire, it is cut down : they

perish at the rebuke of thy countenance. 17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy

right hand, upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself. 18 So will not we go back from thee : quick-

en us, and we will call upon thy name. 19 Turn us again, O Loan Gad of bests, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

PSALM EXXXI.

1 An exhartation to a selemn prairing of God. God challengeth that duty by reason of his benefits. 8 God, exhorting to obedience, complaineth of their disubedience, which proveth

their own hurt. To the chief Musician upon Gittith.

A Praim of Asaph. NG aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful poise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the pealtery. 3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon,

in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day. For this mas a statute for Israel, and a law

of the God of Jacob. 5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimo-

ny, when he went out through the land of Egypt: where I heard a language that I underrtood not. 6 I removed his shoulder from the burden :

his hands were delivered from the pots. 7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered

thee; I answered thee in the secret place of thunder : I proved thee at the waters of Meri-Selah. 8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify

unto thee: O Israel, if theu wilt hearken unto me;

9 There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

10 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy

mouth wide, and I will fill it 11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and I-rael would none of me.

12 So I gave them up unto their own hearts' fust: and they walked in their own counsels.

13 Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, and Israel had walked in my ways! 14 I should soon have subdued their ene-

mies, and turned my hand against their edver-joxer all the earth. 15 The haters of the Board should have sub-

mitted thereselves unto him : but their time should have endured for ever. is He should make the users also with the

10 The hills were covered with the shadow timest of the wheat; and with honey out of the PSALM LXXXII.

1 The psakmist, having exhorted the judges, 5 and reproved their negligence, 8 praysth God to judge. A Psulm of Asaph.

OD standeth in the congregation of the

I mighty; he judgeth among the gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

3 Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice

to the afflicted and needy: 4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out

of the hand of the wicked. 5 They know not, neither will they under-

stand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the Most High.

7 But ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes. 8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou

shalt inherit all nations. PSALM LXXXIII. 1 A complaint to God of the enemies' conspiracies. 9 A prayer against them that oppress.

the church T A Song or Paalm of Asaph.

EEP not thou silence, O God: hold not
thy peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For lo, thine enemies make a tumult : and they that hate thee have lifted up the head.

3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden ones:

4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.
5 For they have consulted together with one

concent: they are confederate against thee : 6 The tabernacles of Edom, and the Ishma-

elites; of Moab, and the Hagarenes; 7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek; the Philistines with the inhabitants of Tyre;

8 Assur also is joined with them; they have bolpen the children of Lot. Selah 9 Do unto them as unto the Midianites: usto Sisera, as to Jabin, at the brook of Kison:

10 Which perished at En-dor: they became as dung for the earth. 11 Make their pobles like Orab, and like

Zeeb: yea, all their princes as Zebah, and as Zalrannna: 12 Who said. Let us take to ourselves the

bouses of God in possession. 13 O my God, make them like a wheel, as the stubble before the wind.

14 As the fire burneth the wood, and as theflame setteth the mountains on fire;

15 So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Fill their faces with shame; that they

may seek thy name, O Loan.

17 Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and

perish. 18 That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the most high

PSALM LXXXIV. The prophet, longing for the communion of the sanctuary, & shereth how blessed they are that dwell therein: Whe projeth to be restored unto it.

A complaint for the church. To the chief Musician upon Gittith.

A Paalm for the sous of Korah. OW amiable are thy tabermacles, O LORD of bosts!

2 My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for

the courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow bath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, even thine alters, O Lord of

hosts, my King and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house:

they will be still praising thee. Selah. Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are the ways of them.

6 Who passing through the valley of Baca make it a well; the rain also filleth the pools.

7 They go from strength to strength, every me of them in Zion appeareth before God. 8 O Loan God of hosts, hear my prayer: the ear, O God of Jacob. Solah.

give ear, O God of Jacob. 9 Behold, O God our shield, and look upon

the face of thine apointed.

10 For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

11 For the Loan God is a sun and shield: the Loan will give grace and glory; no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

12 O Lond of hosts, blemed is the man that trusteth in thee

PSALM LXXXV.

1 The products, from the experience of former mercies, prayeth for the continuance thereof: 8 he promisely to wait thereon, out of con-

fidence in God's goudness. To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the

sons of Korah. ORD, thou hast been favourable unto thy a land: thou hast brought back the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all their sin. Selah. 3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath : thou hast turned thyself from the florceness of thine

4 Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease.

5 Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? Wilt thou draw out thine anger to all genera-tions?

1 The nature and glory of the church: 4 the increase, honour, and comfort of the mem-

6 Wilt thou not revive us again; that thy people may rejoice in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Load, and grant us thy salvation.

B I will hear what God the Lord will speak :

for he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints: but let them not turn again to

9 Surely his salvation is nigh them that fear him; that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together; right-

counters and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall spring out of the earth; and rightecommess shall look down from heaven. 12 Yea, the Load shall give that which is

good; and our land shall yield her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him; and shall set us in the way of his steps.
PSALM LXXXVI.

I David strengtheneth his prayer by his consciousness of religion: 11 he desirch the

ing of the proud, he cravely some taken of God's rood ness.

¶ A Prayer of David.

DOW down thine car, O Load, hear me. for I am poor and needy. 2 Preserve my soul: for I am boly: O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth is

3 Be merciful unto me. O Load: for I cry

unto thee daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant : for unte

thee, O Loan, do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Loan, are good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that cal upon thee.

6 Give ear, O Loan, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplications.
7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon

thee : for thou wilt answer me. 8 Among the gods there is none like unto

thee, O Loup; neither are there any works like unto thy works. 9 All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thes. O Long; and

shall glorify thy name.
10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous

things: thou art God alone. Il Teach me thy way, O Loan; I will walk in thy truth; unite my heart to fear thy

12 I will preise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart; and I will glorify thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest heii.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men have sought after my soul; and have not set thee before

15 But thou, O Lond, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou, Long, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

PSALM LXXXVII.

bers thereof. T A Pealm or Song for the sons of Korak.

II IS foundation is in the boly mountains.

2 The Loan leveth the sales of E 2 The Load leveth the gates of Zion

more than all the dwellings of Jacob. 3 Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Selah.

4 I will make mention of Rahab and Babylon to them that know me: behold Philistia, and Tyre, with Ethlopia; this man was born there.

5 And of Zion it shall be said. This and that man was born in ber : and the Highest himself shall establish her.

6 The LORD shall count, when he writeth up the people, that this man was born there. Selah.

7 As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there: all my springs are in thee. PSALM LXXXVIII.

fundamence of former graces 14 complaint A Prayer containing a grievous complaint.

the chief Musician upon Mahalath Lean- round about thee!

noth. Maschil of Heman the Ezrahite. LORD God of my sulvation, I have cried day and night before thee:

2 Let my prayer come before thee: incline:

thine ear unto my cry;
3 For my soul is full of troubles: and my life draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 I am counted with them that go down

into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strenath:

& Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no more: and they are cut off from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in

darkness, in the deeps.

7 Tay wrath listh hard upon me, and thou hast afflicted me with all thy waves. Selah.

8 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an aborniuation unto them: I am shut up, and I cannot come

9 Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction: LORD, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead?

Shall the dead arise and praise thee? Selah. 11 Shall thy loving-kindness be declared in the grave ! or thy faithfulness in destruction 1

12 Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness in the land of forgetful-868

13 But unto thee have I cried, O Loan; and in the morning shall my prayer prevent tbee.

14 Loan, why castest thou off my soul? may hidest thou thy face from me?

16 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

16 I'hy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like water; they compassed me about together.

18 Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness. PSALM LXXXIX.

1 The pealmist praisely God, for his wonderful power, 15 for the care of his church, 19 and favour to David's kingdom: 38 complexiting of contrary events, 46 he grayeth and blestella God.

Maschil of Ethan the Ezrahite. WILL sing of the mercies of the Loan for

ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.

For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen,

I have sworn unto David my servant, 4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build

up thy throne to all generations. Selah. 5 And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O Long: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the Load? Who among the sons of the mighty can be likened auto the Loan?

7 God is greatly to be feared in the resembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

8 O Loan God of hould, who is a strong!

T A Song or Psalm for the sons of Korah, to | Loap like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness 9 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when

PSALMS.

the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them. 10 Thou hast broken Rabab in pieces, as

one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.

11 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as for the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 The north and the south thou hast created them: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in

thy name.
13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

14 Justice and judgment are the babitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the joy-

ful sound: they shall walk, O Loan, in the light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the

day : and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.

17 For thou art the glory of their strength and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted

18 For the Lond is our defence; and the Holy One of Israel is our King. 19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy

one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that i mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of the

20 I have found David my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:

2) With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him. 22 The enemy shall not exact upon him;

nor the son of wickedness afflict him 23 And I will beat down his foce before his

face, and plague them that hate him.

24 But my faithfulness and my mercy shall be with him : and in my name shall his horn be

25 I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my Father, my God, and the Rock of my salvation.

27 Also I will make him say first-born, higher than the kings of the earth. 28 My mercy will I keep for him for ever-

more, and my covenant shall stand fast with him. 29 His seed also will I make to endure for

and his throne as the days of heaven.

not in my judgments; 31 If they break my statutes, and keep not

my commandments; 32 Then will I visit their transgression with

the rod, and their iniquity with stripes. 33 Nevertheless, my loving-kindness will I

not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 Once have I sworn by my holiness, that

will not lie unto David.

36 His seed shall endure for ever, and his thron- as the sun before me.

37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. selah.

38 But thou hast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the covenant of

thy servant : thou hast profaned his crown by

casting it to the ground. 40 Thou hast broken down all his hedges;

thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin. 41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is a repreach to his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his coemies to

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the be upon us; and establish thou the work of our battle.

44 Thou hast made his glory to cease, and

east his throne down to the ground.

45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Selah.

46 How long, Long, wilt thou hide thyself? for ever? Shall thy wrath burn like fire

47 Remember how short my time is: where-

fore hast thou made all men in vain? S What man is he that liveth, and shall not see Jeath? Shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Selah.

49 LOAD, where are thy former lovingkindnesses, which theu swarest unto David In thy truth?

50 Remember, Long, the reproach of thy servants; how I do bear in my bosom the re-

proach of all the mighty people;
51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O Loan; wherewith they have reproach-

ed the footsteps of thine anointed. 52 Blessed be the LORD for evermore. Amen, and amen.

PSALM XC

1 Moses, setting forth God's frovidence, 3 complaineth of human frailty, 7 divine chastisements, 10 and brevily of life: 12 he prayeth for the knowledge and sensible experience of

God's good providence.

¶ A Prayer of Moses the man of God. ORD, thou hast been our dwelling-place

in all generations. 2 Before the mountains were brought forth. or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting,

thou art God. 3 Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood;

It is a sleep: in the morning they are liver him, and honour him.

It with long life will I satisfy him, and shewlike grass which groweth up.
6 In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth

up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth. 7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and

by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale that is told.

10 The days of our years are threescore rears and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger?

Even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath. 12 So teach us to number our days, that we

may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Return, O Loan, how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy servants. 14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that

we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to the days
wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years

wherein we have seen evil.

16 Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

17 And let the beauty of the Loap our God hands upon us; yes, the work of our hands establish thou it.

PSAŁM XCI

The state of the godly: 3 their safety: 9 their habitation: 11 their servants: 14 their

Tricads; with the effects of them all.

E that dwelleth in the secret place of the
Most High, shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the Loap, He to my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noiseme pestilence. 4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall

be thy shield and buckler. 5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noon-day.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

Because thou hast made the Loan which is my refuge, even the Most High, thy habitation:

10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither

shall any plague come nighthy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands,

lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he bath known my name.

16 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will de-

bim my salvation

PSALM XCII.

1 The prophet exhorteth to praise God, 4 for. his great works, 9 for his judgments on the wicked, 10 and for his goodness to the godly. A Psalm or Song for the sabbath-day.

is a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, O

Most High:

2 To shew forth thy loving-kindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night, 3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a se-

lemp sound. 4 For thou, Lorp, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 O LORD, bow great are thy works! and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 A brutish man knoweth not, neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; if is that they shall be destroyed for ever.

8 But thou, Lord, art most high for ever-

more. 9 For lo. thine enemies, O Long, for la. thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of

iniquity shall be scattered. 10 But my born shall thou exalt like the

term of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.

Il Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of

the wicked that rise up against me 12 The righteous shall flourish like the

palm-tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebamon.

13 Those that be planted in the house of the Logo shall flourish in the courts of our 14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old

age; they shall be fat and flourishing; 15 To shew that the Load is upright: he is

my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in hím.

PRALM XCIII.

The majesty, power, and holiness of Christ's kingdom. THE LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the Loan is clothed with iniquity, strength, wherewith he bath gisded himself: wickedne the world also is established, that it cannot be them off.

moved. 2 Thy throne is established of old: thou est

from everlasting. 3 The floods have lifted up, O Loan, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 The Lord on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yes, then the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine bouse, O Loap, for ever.

PSALM. XCIV.

1 The prophet, calling for justice, complaineth of tyranny and impicty: 8 he teacheth God's providence: 12 he shewelk the blessedness of affliction. 16 God is the defender of the offlicted.

O LORD God, to whom vengeance belong-eth: O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.

2 Lift up thyself, then judge of the earth:

render a reward to the proud. 3 Loan, how long shall the wicked, how long

shall the wicked triumph? 4 How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast

themselves ? 5 They break in pieces thy people, O Load,

and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

7 Yet they say, The Loan shall not see, peither shall the God of Jacob regard it. 8 Understand, ye brutish among the people;

and we fools, when will ye he wise?

9 He that planted the car, shall he not hear?

he that formed the eye, shall he not see ! 10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not be correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?

11 The Long knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity. 12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord, and teachest him cut of thy

law; 13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for

the wicked. 14 For the Lond will not east off his people,

ueither will be forsake his inheritance : 15 But judgment shall return unto righteous-

ness: and all the upright in heart shall follow it. 16 Who will rise up for me against the evil doers? or who will stand up for me against the

workers of iniquity ? 17 Unless the Load had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, My feet slippeth; thy mercy, O Load, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within

me thy comforts delight my soul.

20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth muschief by a law ?

31 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood. 22 But the Loan is my defence; and my God '

is the rock of my refuge.

23 And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the Loap our God shall cut

PSALM XCV. I An exhartation to profes God, 3 for his greatness, 6 and for his goodness; 8 and not to tempt him.

COME, let us sing unto the Loan: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation. 2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unte

him with pealms. 3 For the Loan is a great God, and a great

King above all gods. 4 In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

6 O edme, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the Loan our maker. 7 For he is our Ged; and we are the people

of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. Today, if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your heart, as in the provo-cation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work.

10 Forty years long was I griaved with this eneration, and said, R is a people that do emin their heart, and they have not known my

Il Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest.

PSALM XCVI 1 An exhortation to praise God, 4 for his greatness, 10 for his kingdom, &c.

SING unto the Loap a new song: sing unto the Loan, all the earth 2 Sing unto the Loap, bless his name; shew

forth his salvation from day to day. 3 Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.

but the Loan made the heavens

praised: be is to be feared above all gods. 5 For all the gods of the nations are idols:

6 Honour and majesty are before him: strength and beauty are in his sanctuary

7 Give unto the Loan, O ye kindreds of the pen; leagive unto the Loan glory and strength. 8 Give unto the Loup the glory due anto his name: bring an oifering, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Loup in the beauty of bolinew: fear before him, all the earth.

10 Say among the heathen that the Loan reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the beavens rejuice, and let the earth be glai; let the sea roar, and the fulness

the reaf. 12 Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the trees of the wood

reloice 13 Before the Loap: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth; he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with

his truth. PSALM XCVII.

1 The majesty of God's kingdom. 7 The church rejoiceth at God's judgments upon idolaters. 10 An exhortation to godliness and gladuese. THE Load reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the multitude of inles be glad

thereof. 2 Clouds and darkness are round about him: righteousness and judgment are the habitation

of his throne.

3 A fire goeth before him, and hurneth up his enemies round about.

4 His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and trembled.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Loan, at the presence of the Loan of the whole carth.

5 The heavens declare his righteousness,

and all the people see his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that serve graven

images, that boast themselves of idols: worship him, all ye gods. 8 Zion heard, and was glad; and the daugh-

ters of Judah rejoiced because of thy judgments, O Lorp.

9 For thos, Long, art high above all the

earth: thou art exalted far above all gods. 10 Ye that love the Long, hate evil: h preserveth the souls of his saints; he deli-

vereth them out of the hand of the wicked. 11 Light is sown for the righteous, and glad-

ness for the upright in heart.

12 Rejoice in the Loan, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holi-D668.

PSALM XCVIII.

1 The psalmist exhorteth the Jews, 4 the Gentiles, 7 and all the creatures, to praise God.

A Panlan. O SING unto the Lord a new song; for he bath done marvellous things: his right hand, and his hely arm, hath gotten him the

victory.

2 The Loan hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed heart.

in the sight of the heathen. 3 He hath remembered his mercy and his eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside; with toward the house of Israel: all the it shall not cleave to me.

4 For the Loap is great, and greatly to be ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

4 Make a joyful noise unto the Load, all the earth; make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.

5 Sing unto the Loap with the harp: with

the harp, and the voice of a psalm. 6 With trumpets and sound of cornet.

make a joyful noise before the Loan, the King 7 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof:

the world, and they that dwell therein. 8 Let the floods clap their hands; let the

hills be joyful together 9 Before the Loan; for he cometh to judge

the earth: with righteousness shall be judge the world, and the people with equity. PSALM XCIX.

The prophet setting forth the kingdom of God in Zion, 7 exhorteth all by the example of their forefathers, to worship God at his holy hill.

THE Logo reigneth; let the people tremble : be sitteth between the cherubimes let the earth be moved.

2 The Loan is great in Zion; and he is hith above all people.

3 Let them praise thy great and terrible name: for it is holy.

4 The king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

5 Exalt ye the Lorn our God, and worship

at his footstool; for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and
Samuel among them that call upon his name, they called upon the LORD, and he answered them.

7 He spake unto them in the cloudy piller: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O Logo our God; thou wast a God that forgavest them, though thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

9 Exait the Lord our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the Loan our God is holy. PSALM C

1 An exhortation to praise God cheerfully, 3 for his greatness, 4 and for his power.

A Pealm of praise MAKE a joyful noise unto the Loan, all ye lands.

2 Serve the Loan with gladness: come be-

fore his presence with singing. 3 Know ye that the Long he is God: if is he that both made us, and not we ourselves; me are his people, and the sheep of his pasture

4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving and into his courts with praise; be thankful

unto him, and bless his name 5 For the Load is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth encureth to all generations

PSALM CI.

Devid maketh a vow and profession of godliness.

¶ A Psalm of David.

WILL sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O Lorp, will I sing

2 I will behave my a it wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt hou come unto me! I will walk within my house with a perfect

3 I will set no wielred thing before mine

4 A froward heart shall depart from me: I! will not know a wicked person.

5 Whose privily slandereth his neighbour, 23 He weakened him will I cut off: him that hath an high look shortened my days.

and a proud heart will not I suffer. 6 Mine eyes skall be upon the faithful of the the midst of my days: thy years are through-

hand, that they may dwell with me: he that jout all generations walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve

7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my bouse: he that telleth lies shall not terry in my sight.

8 I will early destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all wicked doors from shall be changed: the city of the Loan.

PSALM CII.

1 The prophet in his prayer maketh a grievous complaint: 12 he taketh comfort in the eternity and mercy of God. 18 The mercies of fore thee. God are to be recorded. 23 He sustaineth his weakness by the unchangeableness of God.

TA prayer of the afflicted, when he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the LOAD

EAR my prayer, O Loan, and let my cry come unto thee 2 Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call, answer me speed-

3 For my days are consumed like amoke, and my bones are burned as an hearth.

4 My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my skin.

6 I am like a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert.

7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house-top.

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day: and they that are mad against me are sworn against me.

For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping, 10 Because of thine indignation and thy

wrath: for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me

11 My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like grass

12 But thou, O Load, shalt endure for ever; and thy remembrance unto all genera-13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon

Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, the set

time, is come.

14 For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and is your the dust thereof.

15 So the heathen shall fear the name of the Loav, and all the kings of the earth thy

glory.
16 When the Lorn shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory.

17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.

19 This shall be written for the generation

of his saurtuary; from heaven did the Lord ening unto the voice of his word. behold the earth 20 To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to

loose those that are appointed to death; 21 To declare the name of the Lozu in Zion,

and his praise in Jerusalem;

God is to be praised

22 When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the Loap.

23 He weakened my strength in the way, he

24 I said, O my God, take me not away in 25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the work of thy

bands. 26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment: as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they

27 But thou art the same, and thy years

shall have no end. 36 The children of thy servants shall contique, and their seed shall be established be-

PRALM CIII. An exhariation to bless God for his mercy. A Praim of David.

DLESS the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name. 2 Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits :

3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases;

4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with loving-kindness and tender mercies;
5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with

things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's. 6 The Loan executeth righteousness and

judgment for all that are oppressed. 7 He made known his ways unto Moses, his

acts unto the children of Israel. 8 The Loap is merelful and gracious, slow

to anger, and plenteous in mercy. 9 He will not always chide : neither will he

keep his anger for ever. 10 He bath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities. 11 For as the heaven is high above the earth.

se great is his mercy toward them that fear 12 As far as the east is from the west, so far

bath he removed our transgressions from us. 13 Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Loan pitieth them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust. 15 As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth

16 For the wind passeth over it, and it is

gone; and the place thereof shall know it no 17 But the mercy of the Lond is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him,

and his righteousness unto children's children;
18 Te such as keep his covenant, and te those that remember his commandments to do

them.

19 The Loro hath prepared his throne in the to come; and the people which shall be created below: and his kingdom ruleth over all shall praise the Loan.

30 Bless the Loan, ye his angels, that excel is from the hath looked down from the height in strength, that do his commandments, heart-

21 Bless ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.
22 Bless the Lord, all his works, in all

places of his dominion: bless the Loud, O'my

tsout

poner, and

providence of God. 29 Thou hidest thy (ace, they are troubled;

PSALM CIV. s upon the mighty power, 7 and thou takest away their breath, they die, and providence of God. 31 God's return to their dust. ual, &c.

LORD. O my soul. O LORD my art very great; thou art clothed earth.

nd majesty rest thyself with light as with a stretchest out the heavens like works.

th the beams of his chambers : who maketh the clouds his walketh upon the wings of the

eth his angels spirits; his minis-

he foundations of the earth, that e removed for ever. reredst it with the deep as with e waters stood above the moun- Load.

buke they fied; at the voice of

up by the mountains; they go alleys unto the place which thou or them. t set a bound that they may not

at they turn not again to cover

th the springs into the valleys, ong the hills. re drink to every beast of the

asses quench their thirst. shall the fowls of the heaven bitation, which aing among the

reth the hills from his chambers : satisfied with the fruit of thy

th the grass to grow for the catfor the service of man: that he h food out of the earth;

: that maketh glad the heart of to make his face to shine, and rengtheneth man's beart. s of the Lord are full of says; Lebanon which he hath plant-

ie birds make their nests; as for fir-trees are her house.

rocks for the conies. interh the moon for seasons: the

is going down. kest darkness, and it is night: beasts of the forest do creep

ng lions roar after their prev. meat from God.

ariseth, they gather themselves ay them down in their dens. th forth to his work and to his

e evening. how manifold are thy works! thou made them all: the earth

great and wide sea, wherein are g innumerable, both small and

the ships: there is that leviaiu hast made to play therein. ait all upon thee; that the em their meat in due season. i givest them they gather: thou 31 He made him lo hand, they are filled with good of all his substance;

30 Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the

31 The glory of the Lord shell endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoice in his

32 He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth :

he toucheth the hills, and they smoke. 33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I

live: I will sing praise unto my God while I bave my being

34 My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the Long.

35 Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless thou the Loap, O my soul. Praise we the

PSALM CV. 1 An exhortation to praise God, and to seek out his works. 7 The story of God's providence over Abraham, 16 over Joseph, 23 over Jacob in Rgypt, 26 over Moses delivering the Israeliles, 37 over the Israeliles brought out of Kgypt, fed in the wilderness, and planted

in Canuan. GIVE thanks unto the Long; call upon his name: make known his deeds among

the people.

2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk

2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk

3 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the Lord. 4 Seek the Loap and his strength: seek his

face evermore. 5 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Loan our God: his judgments are in all the earth.

8 He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which be commanded to a thousand generations.

9 Which covenant he made with Abraham.

and his oath unto Issac;

10 And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a i bills are a refuge for the wild law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant :

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance:

12 When they were but a few men in num-

ber; yea, very few, and strangers in it.

13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another peo-

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong;

yea, he reproved Kings for their sakes; 15 Saying, Touch not mine anoisted, and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover, he called for a famine upon

the land: he brake the whole staff of bread. 17 He sent a man before them, even Joseph,

who was sold for a servant: 18 Whose feet they hurt with fetters: he

was laid in iron: 19 Until the time that his word came: the word of the Lone tried him.

20 The king sent and loosed him; even the

ruler of the people, and let him go free. 21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler

God is to be praised.

teach his senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt; and Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham. 24 And he increased his people greatly; and

made them stronger than their enemies-25 He turned their heart to hate his people.

to deal subtilly with his servants.

26 He sent Moses his servant, and Atron

whom he had chosen.

27 They shewed his signs among them, and rouders in the land of Hum.

28 He sent darkness, and made it dark: and

they rebelled not against his word,

29 He turned their waters into blood, and alew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.

31 He spake, and there came divers sorts

of flies, and lice in all their coasts. 32 He gave them hall for rain, and flaming

are in their land. 33 He smote their vines also and their fig-

and brake the trees of their coasts. 34 He spake, and the locusts came,

caterpillars, and that without number, 35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

36 He smote also all the first-born in their land, the chief of all their strength. 47 He brought them forth also with silver and gold; and there was not one feeble person

among their tribes. 38 Egypt was glad when they departed : for

the fear of them fell upon them.

39 He spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the night.

40 The people asked, and he brought quails, and satisfied them with the bread of heaven. 41 He opened the rock, and the waters

gushed out; they ran in the dry places like a Tiver.

42 For he remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people with jey, sed his chosen with gladness :

44 And gave them the lands of the heathen; and they inherited the labour of the people;

45 That they might observe his statutes, and Praise ye the LORD. PSALM CVJ. keep his laws.

1 The praimiet exhorteth to praise God : 4 he prayeth for pardon of sins, as God did with the fathers. 7 The story of the people's rebelliog, and God's mercy: 47 he concludely with Fayer and praise. DRAISE ye the Lond. O give thanks unto

the Loan; for he is good : for his mercy

endureth for ever.

2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the Loap! who can shew forth all his praise!

3 Blemed are they that keep judgment, and he that doeth righteousness at all times.

4 Remember me. O Load, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people : O visit me with thy salvation;

5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathage, have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt; they remembe ed not the multi-

23 To bind his princes at his pleasure; and tude of thy mercles; but provoked him at the sea, even at the Red sea. 8 Nevertheless, he saved them for his name's

sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known 9 He rebuised the Red sea also, and it was

dried up : so he led them through the depths. as through the wilderness. 10 And he saved them from the hand of

him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

11 And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left. 12 Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

13 They soon forgat his works; they waited not for his counsel: 14 But lusted exceedingly in the wilderness.

and tempted God in the desert. 15 And he gave them their request : but

sent leanness into their soul. 16 They envied Moses also in the camp, and

Aaron the saint of the Loan. IV The earth opened and swallowed up Da-

than, and covered the company of Abiram 18 And a tire was kindled in their company : the flame burned up the wicked. 19 They made a calf in Horeb, and worship-

ped the molten image. 20 Thus they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eater's grass.

21 They forgat God their saviour, which had

done great things in Egypt : 22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham, and terrible things by the Red sea.

23 Therefore he said that he would destroy

them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath,

lest he should destroy them. 24 Yea, they despised the pleasant land, they believed not his word:

25 But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.

26 Therefore he lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness: 27 To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands

28 They joined themselves also unto Baal-

peor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions : and the plague brake in upon

them 30 Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment: and so the plague was stayed.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for ever-

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife, so that it went in with Moses for their

33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that

he spake unadvisedly with his lips. 34 They did not destroy the nations, con-

cerning whom the Loan commanded them: 35 But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

36 And they served their idols: which were a snare unto them. 37 Yes, they sacrificed their sons and their

daughters unto devils, 38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom

they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan : and the land was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they defiled with their own

works, and went a whoring with their own in-40 Therefore was the wrath of the Loan

God to be praired for

kindled against his people, insomuch that he meat; and they draw near to the gates of abhorred his own inheritance.

41 And he save them into the hand of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their

43 Many times did he deliver them: but they provoked him with their counsel; and

were brought low for their iniquity. 44 Nevertheless, he regarded their affliction. when he heard their cry :

45 And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his moreies.

46 He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 Save us, O Loan our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy

48 Blessed be the Loan God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the peo-

ple say, Amen. Praise ye the Loan. PSALM CVII. 1 The pealmist exhortesh the redcemed, in praising God, to observe his manifold providence, 4 over travellers, 10 over captives,

17 over tick men, 23 over teamen, 33 and in many varieties of life.

Of IVE thanks unto the Load, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever good: for his mercy endurals for ever 2 Let the redeemed of the Logu say so,

whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy; 3 And gathered them out of the lands, from

the east, and from the west, from the north,

and from the south.

4 They wandyed in the wilderness in a so-litary way; they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and darsty, their soul fainted in

6 Then they exied unto the Load in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses. 7 And he led them forth by the right way,

that they might go to a city of habitation. 8 Oh that men would praise the Lord for

his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men! 9 For he satisfieth the longing soul, and

filleth the hungry soul with goodnes 10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow

of death being bound in affliction and iron; Il Because they rebelled against the words

of God, and contemped the counsel of the Most High: 12 Therefore he brought down their heart

with labour; they fell down, and there was none to belp.

13 Then they cried unto the Long in their trouble, and he saved them out of their dis-

14 He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of douth, and brake their bands in sunder.

15 Oh that men would praise the Loap for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to 1 David encourageth himself to praise God : the children of men!

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass. and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Fools, because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted. 18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of death.

19 Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, he saveth them out of their dis-

tresies. 20 He sent his word and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions.

21 Oh that men would praise the Lond for bis goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

22 And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoicing 23 They that go down to the sea in ships,

that do business in great waters: 24 These see the works of the Lord, and

his wonders in the deep. 25 For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves

thereof. 26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths; their soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wit's end. 28 Then they cry unto the Loap in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their

distresses. 29 He maketh the storm a calm, so that

the waves thereof are still. 30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired

Laven. 31 Oh that men would praise the Lero for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

32 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the as-sembly of the elders.

33 He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the water-springs into dry ground:

34 A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 He tuspeth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into water-springs. 36 And there he maketh the hungry to

dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation; 37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards,

which may yield fruits of increase. 38 He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly; and auffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 He poureth contempt upon princes, and eauseth them to wander in the wilderness, where there is no way.

41 Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him families like a flock. 42 The righteous shall see &, and rejoice :

and all iniquity shall stop her mouth.

43 Whose is wise, and will observe those

things, even they shall understand the loving-kindness of the Lord. PSALM CVIII.

5 he prayeth for God's assistance according to his premise: 11 his confidence in God's

help

David complainth of his enemics, PSALMS.

J give praise, even with my glory.

2 Awake, psaitery and harp: I myself will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O Lond, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations. 4 For thy mercy is great above the beavens:

and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds. 5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth;

with thy right hand, and answer him.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: save 7 God bath spoken in his boliness; I will

rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out

8 Gilead is mine; Manasseh is mine; E-

the valley of Succoth.

phraim also is the strength of mine head; Ju-

dah is my lawgiver;

9 Moab is my washpot; over Edom will

I cast out my shoe; over Philistia will I triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the strong city ! who will lead me into Edom? 11 Wilt not thou, O God, who hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our bosts? 12 Give us help from trouble: for vain is

the help of man. 13 Through God we shall do valiantly : for he it is that shall tread down our enemies. PSALM CIX.

1 David complaining of his slanderous enemies, under the person of Judas, devoteth

them: 16 he shemeth their sin: 22 complaining of his own misery, he prayeth for help: 30 he promiseth thankfulness. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HOLD not thy peace, O God of my praise; 2 For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying

tongue. 3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me without a cause. 4 For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.

5 And they have rewarded me evil for good, 1 The Ringdom, 4 the priesthood, 5 the conand hatred for my love. 6 Set thou a wicked man over him: and let

Satan stand at his right hand. 7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned: and let his prayer become

his office. 9 Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg : let them seek their bread also out of their desolate places.

11 Let the extortioner catch all that he hath: and let the strangers spoil his labour. 12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his

fatherless children. 13 Let his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let their name be blotted

bered with the Lord; and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.

and prayeth for God's assistance.

¶ A Song or Psalm of David.

15 Let them be before the Lord continuals GOD, my heart is fixed; I will sing and ly, that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembered not to show mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart. 17 As he loved carsing, so let it come unto

him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be 18 As he clothed himself with cursing like

far from him.

as with his garment, so let it come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his 19 Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is

girded continually.

20 Let this be the reward of mine adversaries from the Loap, and of them that speak evit against my soul.

21 But do thou for me, O Gop the Lord, for thy name's sake: because thy mercy is good, deliver thou me. 22 For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me. 23 I am gone like the shadow when it de-clineth: I am tossed up and down as the lo-

cust. 24 My knees are weak through fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness. 25 I became also a reproach unto them; when they looked upon me they shaked their heads.

26 Help me, O Loan my God: O save me according to thy mercy: 27 That they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, Load, hast done it.
28 Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them he ashamed; but let thy servant rejoice. 29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with

shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion as with a mantle. 30 I will greatly praise the Lond with my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the multitude. 31 For he shall stand at the right hard of the poor, te save kim from those that condemn his soul. PSALM CX.

THE Lond said unto fly Lord, Sit thou at my right hand partie. my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. n.

2 The Load shall send the rod of thy a region out of Zion: rule thou in the midst a office. of thine enemics. 3 Thy people shall be willing in the day of

quest, 7 and the passion of Christ.

thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth. 4 The Lord bath sworn, and will not repent. Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedek. 5 The Lord at thy right hand shall sirike through kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall 13 Let his posterity be cut off; and in the mercial following let their name be blotted at Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the Loan; and let not the sin of his fathers be remembered with the Loan; and let not the sin of his posterior by the letter of the brook in the way:

14 Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the Loan; and let not the sin of his posterior by the letter of the brook in the way:

The peakings by his example analyth where

ane prospermy u the goung. to praise God for his glorious, 4 and gra-)

cious morks. PRAISE ye the Lord. I will praise the Lord with my whole heart, in the as-

sembly of the upright, and in the congrega-2 The works of the Loro are great, sought Praise ye the Loro.

out of all them that have pleasure therein. 3 His work is honourable and glorious: and

his righteousness endureth for ever. 4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the Lord is gracious and full of compassion.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear

him: he will ever be mindful of his covenant. 6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of

the heathen. 7 The works of his hands are verity and judgment : all his commandments are sure.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness. 9 He sent redemption unto his people: he

hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend is his name. 10 The feur of the Lord is the beginning of

wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

PSALM CXII. I Godliness hath the promises of this life, 4 and of the life to come. 10 The prosperity of the godly shall be an eye-sore to the wicked.

PRAISE ye the Load. Blessed is the man that feareth the Lorp, that delighteth greatly in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed. 3 Wealth and riches shall be in his house :

and his righteousness endureth for ever. 4 Unto the upright there ariseth light in the

darkness: he is gracious, and full of comeassion, and rightcous.

5 A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion. 6 Surely he shall not be moved for ever:

the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance. 7 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his

heart is fixed, trusting in the LORD.

8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his rightedusness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.

· 10 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall grash with his teeth, and melt away : the desire of the wicked shall perish. PSALM CXIII.

I An exhortation to praise God for his excellenen, 7 and for his mercy.

RAISE ye the Lord. Praise, O ye servants of the Lord, realise the name of the

Logn.

2 Blewed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.

3 From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same, the Lorn's name is to be praised. 4 The Loup is high above all nations, and

his there above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lond our God, who

dweilidh on hìgh:

6 Who hambleth himself to behold the things time forth and for evermore. Praise that are in heaven, and in the earth!

7 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust. and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill; 8 That he may set him with princes, even

with the princes of his people. 9 He maketh the barren woman to keep

house, and to be a joy ful mother of children.

PSALM CXIV. An exhortation, by the example of the dumb creatures, to fear God in his church

WHEN Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a people of strange language; 2 Judah was his sanctuary, and Israel his

dominion. 3 The sea saw ii, and fled: Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs. 5 What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou

fleddest? thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back? 6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams;

and ye little hills, like lambs?
7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Loap, at the presence of the God of

Jacob: 8 Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

PSALM CXV. 1 Because God is truly glarious, 4 and idols are vanily, 9 he exhoricth to confidence in God.

12 God is to be praised for his blessings. NOT unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and

for thy truth's sake. 2 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where & now their God?

3 But our God is in the beavens: he hath done whatsoever he pleased.

4 Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, but they speak not:

eyes have they, but they see not:
6 They have ears, but they hear not noses have they, but they smell not:

7 They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.

9 O Israel, trust thou in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

10 O house of Aaron, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, trust in the LORD:

he is their help and their shield. 12 The Load bath been mindful of us: he will bless us; he will bless the bouse of Israel;

he will bless the house of Aeron. 13 He will bless them that fear the LORD,

both small and great 14 The Lord shall increase you more and

more, you and your children.

15 Ye are blessed of the Lozp which made

beaven and earth. 16 The heaven, even the heavens, gre the

LORD's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men. 17 The dead praise not the Loan, neither

any that go down into silence. is But we will bless the Lorn from this

LORD

PSALM CXVI. I The psalmist professeth his love and duty to put confidence in man. God for his deliverance; 12 he studieth to be thankful.

LOVE the LORD, because he hath heard

my voice and my supplications.

2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow

4 Then called I upon the name of the LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my

SOUT. 5 Gracious is the Land, and righteous: yea,

our God is merciful 6 The Loan preserveth the simple: I was

brought low, and he helped me. 7 Return unto thy rest, O my soul! for the hand of the Lord doeth valiantly.

LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee. 8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord in the land of

the living. 10 I believed, therefore have I spoken: I

was greatly afflicted:
11 I said in my haste, All men are liars.
12 What shall I render unto the Loan for

all his benefits toward me

13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.

14 I will pay my vows unto the Lord now

in the presence of all his people. 15 Precious in the sight of the Loan & the

death of his saints. 16 O Load, truly I am thy servant; I am

thy servant, and the son of thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds. 17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanks-

giving, and will call upon the name of the

18 I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his people,

midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the the horns of the altar. LORD.

PSALM CXVII.

An exhortation to praise God for his mercy, &c. PRAISE the LORD all ye nations: praise him all ye people.

2 For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the Long endureth for ever. Praise ye the Lord. PSALM CXVIII.

1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy. 5 The praimist shereth how good it is to trust in God. 19 The coming of Christ's

kingdom typified.

GIVE thanks unto the Lond! for he is good: because his mercy endured to good: because his mercy endureth for

2 Let Israel now say, that his mercy en-

dureth for ever. 3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his

mercy endureth for ever. 4 Let them now that fear the Long say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Loan in distress: the Loan answered me, and set me in a large place.

6 The Lorn is no my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?

7 The Loan taketh my part with them that help me : therefore shall I see my desire upon them that hate me.

9 It is better to trust in the Lorn than to

8 It is better to thust in the Loan than to put confidence in princes

10 All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them. Il They compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the

LORD I will destroy them. 12 They compassed me about like bees: they are quenched as the fire of thorns: for in

the name of the Lord I will destroy them. 13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might

fall: but the Lord helped me. 14 The Lean is my strength and song, and

is become my salvation. 15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacies of the righteous: the right

16 The right hand of the Lord is exalted:

the right hand of the Loan doeth valiantly. 17 I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord bath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go in to them, and I will praise the LORD:

20 This gate of the Loup, into which the rightenus shall enter.

21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation.

22 The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.

23 This is the Lond's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Loap bath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it. 25 Save now, I beseech thee, O Loap: O

LORD, I beseech thee, send new prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lorn: we have blessed you out of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lorp, which bath shewed ws 19 In the courts of the Loan's house, in the light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto

28 Thou art my God and I will praise thee: thou art my God, I will exalt thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is

good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

PSALM CXIX.

This psalm containeth undry prayers, profess,
and professions of chedience. ALEPH

DIESSED are the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the Load.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart.

3 They also do no iniquity: they walk in his Ways

4 Thou hast commanded as to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 Oh that my ways were directed to keep

thy statutes!

6 Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned thy righteous judg-

8 I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me not atterly.

BETH. 9 Wherewith shall a young man cleanse his way ! by taking heed thereto according to thy no.d.

ever and ever.

thy precepts.

law.

kings, and will not be ashamed

mandments, which I have loved

will meditate in thy statutes.

thy word bath quickened me.

10 With my whole heart have I sought thee : him that reproacheth me: for I trust in the O let me not wander from thy command- word. ments.

11 Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

12 Blessed art thou, O Loan: teach me thy

13 With my lips have I declared all the judgments of thy mouth. 14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testi-

monies, as much as in all riches. 15 I will meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways.

16 I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word

GIMEL. 17 Deal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live, and keep thy word.

18 Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law. 19 I am a stranger in the earth: hide not thy

commendments from me. 20 My soul breaketh for the longing that it

halk unto thy judgments at all times 21 Thou hast rebuked the proud that are cursed, which do err from thy commandments.

22 Remove from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies.

23 Princes also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.

24 Thy testimonies also are my delight, and my counsellors. DALETH.

25 My soul cleaveth unto the dust : quicken thou me according to thy word

26 I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: teach me thy statutes.

27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

28 My soul melteth for heaviness : strengthan thou me according unto thy word.

29 Remove from me the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously. 30 I have chosen the way of truth: thy

judgments have I laid before me. 31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O

LORD, put me not to shame.

32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart. HE.

33 Teach me, O Long, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it unto the end.

34 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with my whole

35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I delight. · 36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies,

and not to covetousness.

· 37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity: and quicken thou me in thy way. 38 Stablish thy word unto thy servaut, who heart.

is devoted to thy fear. 39 Turn away my reproach which I fear: light in thy law.

for thy judgments are good. 40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts : quicken me in thy righteousness.

41 Let thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD, even thy salvation, according to thy word.

69 The proud have forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole

70 Their heart is as fat as grease; but I de-

71 It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.
72 The law of thy mouth is better unto me

than thousands of gold and silver. JOD.

52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself. 53 Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy law. 54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the

house of my pilgrimage. 55 I have remembered thy same, O LORD,

43 And take not the word of truth utterly

44 So shall I keep thy law continually for

45 And I will walk at liberty: for I seek

46 I will speak of thy testimonies also before

47 And I will delight myself in thy com-

48 My hands also will I lift up unto the commandments, which I have loved; and I

ZAIN. 49 Remember the word unto thy servant.

50 This is my comfort in my affliction: for

51 The proud have had me greatly in deri-

sion: yet have I not declined from thy

upon which thou hast caused me to hope

out of my mouth; for I have hoped in thy judg-

in the night, and have kept thy law. 56 This I had because I kept thy precepts. CHETH.

57 Thou art my portion, O Loan: I have said that I would keep thy words. 58 I entreated thy favour with my whole

heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word. 59 I thought on my ways, and turned my

feet unto thy testimonies. 60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep

thy commandments. 61 The bands of the wicked have robbed

me: but I have not forgotten thy law.
62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee, because of thy righteous judg-

63 I am a companion of all them that fear

thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.

64 The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: teach me thy statutes.

TETH. 65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant,

O Long, according unto thy word. 66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy command-

ments. 67 Before I was afflicted I went astray:

but now have I kept thy word. 68 Thou art good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes.

73 Thy bands have made me and fashioned

me : give me understanding, that I may lears 42 So shall I have wherewith to answer thy commandments.

412

74 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me: because I have hoped in thy

word. 75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments are right, and that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness e for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

77 Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live : for thy law is my delight.

78 Let the proud be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: but I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

80 Let my heart be found in thy statutes: that I be not ashamed.

CAPH. 81 My soul fainteth for thy salvation: but I

hope in thy word. 2 Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying,

When wilt thou comfort me! 83 For I am become like a bottle in the

smoke; yet do I not forget thy statutes. 84 How many are the days of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgment on them that

persecute me ! 85 The proud have digged pits for me, which

ere not after thy law.

86 All thy commantments are faithful: they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon sorth: but I forsook not thy precepts

88 Quicken me after thy loving-kindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

LAMED. 89 For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled

in heaven. 90 Thy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abi-

deth. 91 They continue this day according to thine

ordinances: for all are thy servants. 92 Unless thy law had been my delights. I

should then have perished in mine affliction. 23 I will never forget thy precepts: for

with them thou hast quickened me. 94 I am thine, save me; for I have sought

thy precepts. 95 The wicked have waited for me to de-

stroy me: but I will consider thy testimo-96 I have seen an end of all perfection: but

thy commandment is exceeding broad. MEM. 97 O how love I thy law! It is my medita-

tion all the day.

98 Thou through thy commandments, hast made me wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me.

99 I have more understanding than all my teachers : for thy testimonies are my meditation.

100 I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts. 101 I have refrained my feet from every

evil way that I might keep thy word. 102 I have not departed from thy judg-

ments: for thou hast taught me. 103 How sweet are thy words unto my taste!

yea, sweeter than houey to my mouth! 104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way

NUN.

105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a

light unto my path. 106 I have sworn, and I will perform if,

that I will keep thy righteous judgments. 107 I am afflicted very much: quicken me, O Load, according unto thy word. 108 Accept, I beseech thee, the free-will-

offerings of my mouth, O Loan, and teach me thy judgments.
109 My soul is continually in my hand: yet

110 The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy precepts.

111 Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for they are the rejoicing of my heart. 112 I have inclined mine heart to perform

thy statutes always, even unto the end. SAMECH.

113 I hate vain thoughts: but thy law do I love.

114 Thou art my hiding place and my shield:

I hope in thy word. H5 Depart from me, ye evil-doers: for l

will keep the commandments of my God. 116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live; and let me not be ashamed of my

hope.
117 Hold theu me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.

118 Thou hast trodden down all them that err from thy statutes: for their deceit is false-

119 Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.

120 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

121 I have done judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.

.122 Be surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.

123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.

124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and teach me thy statutes.

125 I am thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.

126 It is time for thee, LORD, to work : for they have made void thy law.

127 Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.
128 Therefore I esteem all thy precepts con-

cerning all things to be right; and I hate every false way.

129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: there

fore doth my soul keep them. 130 The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple.

131 I opened my mouth, and panted: for I

longed for thy commandments. 132 Look thou upon me, and be merciful

unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name. 133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not

any iniquity have dominion over me.

134 Deliver me from the oppression of man.

so will I keep thy precepts.
135 Make thy face to shine upon thy ser-

want; and teach me thy statutes. 83

PSALMS.

136 Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law. TSADDI.

137 Righteous art thou, O Lond, and upright

are thy judgments. 138 Thy testimonies that thou hast com-

manded are righteous and very faithful 139 My zeal hath consumed me; because

mine enemies have forgotten thy words. 140 Thy word is very pure: therefore thy

servant loveth it. 141 Lam small and despised: yet do not I

forget thy precepts. 142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting

nighteourness, and thy law is the truth. 143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me: yet thy commandments are my delights.

144 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall live.

KOPH. 145 I cried with my whole heart; hear me,

O Load: I will keep thy statutes. 146 I cried unto thee; save me, and I shall

keep thy testimonies. 147 I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: I hoped in thy word.

148 Mine eyes prevent the night watches,

that I might meditate in thy word. 149 Hear my voice according unto thy loving-kindness: O Long, quicken me according

to thy judgment.
150 They draw nigh that follow after mis-

chief: they are far from thy law. 151 Thou art near, O LORD; and all thy

commandments are truth. 152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them for

ever. RESH. 153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver

me: for I do not forget thy law. 154 Plead my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.

155 Salvation is far from the wicked : for they seek not thy statutes.
156 Great are thy tender mercies, O Lord:

quicken me according to thy judgments. 157 Many are my persecutors and mine ene-mies; yet do I not decline from thy testimo-

158 I beheld the transgressors, and was

grieved; because they kept not thy word.
150 Consider how I love thy precepts:

quicken me, O Loap, according to thy lovingkindness.

160 Thy word is true from the beginning : and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.

SCHIN.

161 Princes have persecuted me without a en but my heart standeth in awe of thy word low I rejoice at thy word, as one that find-

eth great spoil. 163 I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do I

love. 164 Seven times a day do I praise thee, be-

cause of thy righteeus judgments. 165 Great peace have they which love thy

law : and nothing shall of and them. 166 Loan, I have hoped for thy salvation,

and done thy commandments. I love them exceedingly.

168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for all my ways are before thee. TAU.

169 Let my cry come near before thee. O LORD: give me understanding according to thy word. 170 Let my supplication come before thee:

deliver me according to thy word. 171 My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

172 My tongue shall speak of thy word : for all thy commandments are righteousness.

173 Let thine hand help me; for I have cho-

sen thy precepts.
174 I have longed for thy salvation, O Lone; and thy law is my delight.

175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help me.

176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments. PSALM CXX.

1 David prayeth against Doeg, 3 and reproneth his tongue. A Song of degrees.

N my distress I cried unto the Loan, and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Loan, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue. 3 What shall be given unto thee? or what

shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue? 4 Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper:

5 Wo is me, that I sojourn in Mesech, that I dwell in the tents of Kedar! 6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that

bateth peace. 7 I am for peace: but when I speak, they are for war.

PSALM CXXL

The great safety of the godly, who put their trust in God's protection. ¶ A Song of degrees.

WILL lift up mine eyes unto the hills. from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh from the Lord, which made heaven and earth. 3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved.

he that keepeth thee will not slumber. 4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall nei-

ther slumber nor sleep. 5 The Lord is thy keeper; the Lorn is

thy shade upon thy right hand.
6 The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor

the moon by night. 7 The Loan shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul.

8 The Loud shall preserve thy going out. and thy coming in, from this time forth, and even for evermore.

PSALM CXXII.

1 David professeth his joy for the church, 6 and prayeth for the peace thereof.

¶ A Song of degrees of David. WAS glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the LORD.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together:

d done thy commandments.

4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the 167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and Load, unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

the parones of the house of David.

6. Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions' sakes. I will now say, Peace be within thee.

9 Because of the house of the Loap our Sod, I will seek thy good.

PSALM CXXIII.

1 The godly profess their confidence in God, 3 and pray to be delivered from contempt. A Song of degrees.

NTO thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that owellest in the heavens.

2 Rehold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress; so our eyes nait upon the Long our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

·3 Have mercy upon us, O Loan, have merey upon us : for we are exceedingly filled with in vain.

contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, and with giveth his beloved sleep. the contempt of the proud.

PSALM OXXIV.

The church blesseth God for a miraculous de-Hverance.

¶ A Song of degrees of David. F it had not been the Lond who was on our wide, now may Israel say; if it had not been the Lord who was on

our side, when men rose up against us;

3 Then they had swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us:

4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:

5 Then the proud waters had gone over our **s**oul

6 Blessed be the Loup, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the mare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 Our help is in the name of the Long, who made heaven and earth.

PSALM CXXV.

? The safety of such as trust in God. 4 A prayer for the godly, and against the wicked.

A Song of degrees.

THEY that trust in the Lond shall be as

ur ant Zion, which cannot be removed. but a: 'cth for ever.

2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the Loko is round about his people

from henceforth, even for ever. 3 For the red of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the right-

cous out forth their hands unto iniquity. 4 Do good, O Lore, unto those that be

bearts. 5 As for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: but peace shall be upon Israel.

PSALM CXXVI.

1 The church, celebrating her incredible return out of captivity, 4 prayeth for, and prophesieth the good success thereof. ¶ A Song of degrees.

5 For there are set thrones of judgment, WHEN the Loan turned again the captivity of Zion, we were like them that dreum. 2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter

and our tongue with singing; then said they among the heathen, The Loan hath done great things for them. 3 The Loan bath done great things for us,

mhereof we are glad. 4 Turn again our captivity, O Load, as the streams in the south.

5 They that sow in tears shall reap in joy. 6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing

precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

PSALM CXXVII.

1 The virtue of God's blessing. 3 Good children are his gift.

A Song of degrees for Solomon. NXCEPT the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it : except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but

2 It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows : for so he

3 Lo, children are an heritage of the Loan ?

and the fruit of the womb is his reward. 4 As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man:

so are children of the youth. 5 Happy is the man that bath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

PSALM CXXVIII.

The sundry blessings which follow them that

tear God. DLESSED is every one that feareth the A Song of degrees.

Loan; that walketh in his ways. 2 For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy shall thou be, and it shall be well with thee.

3 Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children like olive plants round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.

5 The Loan shall bless thee out of Zion : and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy IITe.

6 Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children, and peace upon Israel.

PSALM CXXIX.

l An exhortation to praise God for saving 1:rael in their great afflictions. 5 The haters of the church are cursed.

¶ A Song of degrees

MANY a time have they afflicted me from my youth, may lerael now say: 2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth; yet they have not prevailed against

3 The plowers plowed upon my back; they made long their furrows.

4 The Long is righteous: he hath cut asun-

der the cords of the wicked. 5 Let them all be confounded and turned

back that hate Zion: 6 Let them be as the grass upon the house-

tops, which withereth afore it groweth up : 7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand, nor he that bindeth sheaves his bo-

8 Neither do they which go by say, The blessing of the LORD be upon you: we bless you in the name of the Loan.

PSALM CXXX. 1 The psalmist professeth his hope in prayer,

5 and his patience in hope: 7 he enhorteth Israel to hope in God

A Song of degrees. OUT of the depths have I cried unto thee, o Load.

2 LORD, hear my voice; let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 If thou, Loap, shouldest mark iniquities, O Load, who shall stand?

4 But there is forgiveness with thee, that

thou mayest be feared. 5 I wait for the Loan, my soul doth wait,

and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning; I say, more than they that watch for the morning.

LORD there is mercy, and with him is plen- even life for evermore teous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel from all his Iniquities.

PSALM CXXXI. 1. David, professing his humility, 3 exhorteth

Îsrael to hope in God. A Song of degrees of David.

LORD, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: neither do I exercise myself in great matters, or in things too high for

Surely I have behaved and quieted myself as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child.

3 Let Israel hope in the Load, from hence-

forth and for ever.

evermore.

PSALM CXXXII.

1 David to his prayer commendeth unto God the religious care he had for the ark: 8 his prayer at the removing of the ark, 11 with a repetition of God's promises. A Song of degrees.

ORD, remember David, and all his af-

■ flictions; Mow he sware unto the Lord, and vowed

unto the mighty God of Jacob; 3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle

of my house, nor go up into my bed; 4 I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or alumber to mine eyelids,

5 Until I find out a place for the Loan, an

habitation for the mighty God of Jacob. 6 Lo, we heard of it at Ephratah; we found

it in the fields of the wood. 7 We will go into his tabernacles; we will

worship at his footstool. 8 Arise, O Loan, into thy rest; thou and

the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy.

10 For thy servant David's sake turn act away the face of thine anointed.

11 The Load bath sworn is truth unto David, he will not turn from it. Of the fruit of Canaan:

thy body will I set upon thy throne. 12 If thy children will keep my covenant, and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children also shall ait upon thy ti one for

13 For the Loap hath chosen Zion': he hath desired if for his habitation.

14 This is my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it.

15 I will abundantly bless her provision; I will satisfy her poor with bread

16 I will also clothe her priests with salvation; and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

17 There will I make the horn of David to

bud: I have ordained a lamp for mine a-

nointed. 18 His enemies will I clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

PSALM CXXXIII. The benefit of the communion of saints.

T A Bong of degrees of David. DEHOLD, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity!

2 It is like the precious continent upon the head, that ran down upon the heard, even Aaron's beard: that went down to the skirts

of his garments; 3 As the dew of Hermon, and as the dem that descended upon the mountains of Zion: 7 Let Israel hope in the Loap : for with the for there the Loap commanded the blessing.

> PSALM CXXXIV. An exhortation to bless God.

TA Song of degrees.
bless ye the Lord, all ye see-BEHOLD, bless ye the Loan, all ye servants of the Loan, which by night stand in the house of the Load.

2 Lift up your bands in the sanctuary, and bless the Loan.

3 The Lord that made heaven and eath bless thee out of Zion

PSALM CXXXV.

1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy, 5 for his power, 8 and for his judgments. 15 The vanity of idols. 19 An exhortation to bless God.

DRAISE ye the Load. Praise ye the name of the Load; praise kim, O ye servants of the Loan.

2 Ye that stand in the bouse of the Loan, in

the courts of the house of our God, 3 Praise ye the LORD; for the LORD is good: sing praises unto his name; for il is pleasant.

4 For the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto him-

self, and Israel for his peculiar treasure.

5 For I know that the Lond is great, and that our Lond is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Load pleased, that did

he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.

7 He causeth the vapours to ascend from

the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings for the rain: he bringeth the wind out of his treasuries.

8 Who smote the first-born of Egypt, both of man and beast.

9 Who sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants

10 Who smote great nations, and slew migh-

ty kings; 11 Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the kingdoms of

12 And gave their land for an heritage,

an heritage unto Israel his people, 13 Thy name, O Loap, endureth for ever: and thy memorial, O Lond, throughout all generations.

vants.

PRALMS.

14 For the Loan will judge his people, and

15 The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

16 They have mouths, but they speak not;

eyes have they, but they see not;

17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in their mouths. 18 They that make them are like unto them:

so is every one that trusteth in them. 19 Bless the Lord, O house of Israel: bless

the Leau, O house of Aaron: 20 Bless the Lord, O house of Levi : ye

that fear the Loan, bless the Loan. 21 Blessed be the Loun out of Zion, which dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

PSAŁM CXXXVI.

An exhartation to give thanks to God for particular mercies.

GIVE thanks unto the Lord: for he is good: for his inercy endureth for ever. 2 O give thanks unto the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever. 3 O give thanks to the Loap of lords : for his

mercy endureth for ever. 4 To him who alone doeth great wonders:

for his mercy endureth for ever

5 To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever

6 To him that stretched out the earth above the waters, for his mercy endureth for

ever 7 To him that made great lights: for his

mercy endureth for ever: 8 The sun to rule by day: for his mercy

endureth for ever: 9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever :

10 To him that smote Egypt in their first-born: for his mercy endureth for ever: 11 And brought out Israel from among them:

for his mercy endureth for ever : 12 With a strong hand, and with a stretched-

out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever. 13 To blm which divided the Red sea into

parts: for his mercy endureth for ever: 14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it : for his mercy endureth for ever :

15 But overthrew Pharaob and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever.

ever. 17 To him which smote great kings: for his

mercy endureth for ever: 18 And slew famous kings: for his mercy

endureth for ever: 19 Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mer-

By endurally for ever.:

20 And Og the king of Bashan : for his mercy endureth for ever :

21 And gave their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for ever:

22 Even an heritage unto Israel his servant : for his mercy endureth for ever.

23 Who remembered us in our low estate : off. for his mercy endureth for ever: 24 And hath redeemed us from our enemies:

On his mercy endureth for ever. mercy endurets for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of beaven: laid thine hand upon me. Media mercy endweth for ever. ?

The Itus' constancy is coptivity. PSALM CXXXVII.

he will repent himself concerning his ser- I The constancy of the Jews in captivity. 7 The prophet curreth Edom and Babel.

Y the rivers of Babylon, there we set down, yea, we wept, when we remember-

ed Zion 2 We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the songs of Zion.

4 How shall we sing the Loud's song in a strange land? 5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right

hand forget her cunning.
6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy.

7 Remember, O LORD, the children of Edom'in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase &, rase &, even to the foundation thereof.

8 O daughter of Babylon, who art to be de-stroyed; happy shall he be, that rewardsth thee as thou hast served us. 9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones.

PSALM CXXXVIII 1 David praiseth God for the truth of his word; 4 he propherieth that the kings of the

earth shall praise God. " A Psalm of David. WILL praise thee with my whole heart: before the gods will I sing praise unto

thee. 2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy loving-kindnes and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified the word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me with strength in my soul 4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee.

O Loap, when they hear the words of thy mouth. 5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the

LORD: for great is the glory of the Loan. 6 Though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud be knoweth afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, 16 To him which led his people through thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The LORD will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O Loud, endureth for ever; forsake not the works of thine own bands.

PSALM CXXXIX.

David praiseth God for his all-seeing pro-vidence. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. LORD; thou hast searched me, and known

2 Thou knowest my down sitting and mine

up-rising; thou understandest my thought afar 3 Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways

4 For there is not a word in my tongue, but 25 Who giveth foed to all fiesh: for his lo, O Loan, thou knowest it altogether.
5 Thou hast beset me behind and before, and

I G. Such, knowledge is too wonderful for

me: it is high, I cannot effect unto it. me about, let the mischief of their own lips 7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or cover them.

whither shall I flee from thy presence? 8 If Lescend up into heaven, thou art there:

if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou ert there.

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and

thy right hand shall hold me.

It If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me. 12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For their hast possessed my reins: thou

hast covered me in my mother's womb. 14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works:

and that my soul knoweth right well 15 My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance

were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them! 18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God:

depart from me therefore, ye bloody men. 20 For they speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy same in vain

21 Do not I hate them, O Loan, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise

up against thee? 22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count

them mine enemies 23 Search me. O God, and know my heart:

try me, and know my thoughts: 24 And see if there be any wicked way in me,

and lead me in the way everlasting. PSALM CXL.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg: 8 he prayeth against them; 12 he comfortell himself by confidence in God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. ELLVER me, O Loan, from the evil man: preserve me from the violent man; 2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart;

continually are they gathered together for

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders poison is under their lips. õelah.

4 Keep me, O Loan, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man;

who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the way-aide; they have set gins for me. Selah.

6. I said unto the Long, Thou art my God:

hear the voice of my supplications, O fuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.

7 O God the Lorn, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

wicked: further not his wicked device; lest for they are stronger than I. ture exalt themselves.

10 Let burning coals fail upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that

they rise not up again.
If Let not an evil speaker be established in

the earth : evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the Lord will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

PSALM CXLL

1 David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable, 3 his conscience sincere, 9 and his life safe from snares.

¶ A Psalm of David.

ORD, I cry unto thee : make haste unto A me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice

3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth: keep the door of my lips.

4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their dainties.

5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be. an excellent oil, which shall not break my head : for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities

6 When their Judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for

they are sweet. 7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.

8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Loan : in thee is my trust ; leave not my soul destitute.

9 Keep me from the snare which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape

PSALM CXLIL

David showeth that, in his trouble, all his comfort was in prayer unto God.

T Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in the cave. CRIED unto the Lord with my voice:

with my voice unto the Loan did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him; I showed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no men that would know me: re-

5 I cried unto thee, O Loan: I said, art my refuge and my portion in the land of

the living. 6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought 3 Grunt not, O Loup, the desires of the very low: deliver me from my permecutars;

w exalt themselves. Selah.

7 Bring may roul out of prison, that I may
2 d: for the head of those that compass praise thy name: the righteous shall com-

PSALMS.

pass me about; for thou shalt deal bound with me.

PSALM CXLIII.

1 David proyech for Javour in Judgment: 3 Ke com, 1 to 9 his grief; 7 he prayeth for grace, 4 for deliverance, 10 for sanctification, 12 for the distriction of his enemies. § A Palin of David

HEAR my prayer, O Lord, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy rightenumess.

2 And enter not into judgment with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be

justified.

I For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitter my life down to the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsleth after thee, as a thirsty land Selah.

7 Hear me speedily, O Lorn: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy loving kindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Loap, from mine enemies: I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land

of uprightness.

Il Quicken me, O Lonn, for thy name's sake: for thy rightcousness' sake bring my

soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all thom that afflict my soul: for I am thy servant.

PSALM CXLIV.

1 David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man: 5 he projeth that God would pomerfully deliver him from his enemies: 9 he promiseth to praise God.

¶ A Pialm of David.

LESSED be the Load my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers of fight:

2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

3 Loan, what is man, that then takest knowbedge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him!

4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

5 Bow thy heavens, O Loro, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.
7 Send thine hand from above; rid me, and

deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehold.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God:

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O'God:

10 It is he that g who delivereth De hurtful sword. 11 Rid me, and de, of strange children

vanity, and their right falsehood: 12 Teat our sons

up in their youth; that as corner stones, polish of a palace: 13 That our garners

all manner of store; that forth thousands and teastreets:

14 That our oxen may be

that there be no breaking in that there be no complaining in 15 Happy is that people, than

case: y'a, happy is that people is the Load.

PSALM CXLV.

1 David praiseth God for his fam. ness, 11 kingdom, 14 providence, 17. his saving survey.

¶ David's Psalm of praise.

WILL extol thee, my God, O king; a will bless thy name for ever and ever. 2 Every day will I bless thee; and I wa praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lorn, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is useen chable.

4 One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts. 5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy

majesty, and of thy wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.

9 The Lord is good to all: and his tender

9 The Lord is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 All thy works shall praise thee, O Load; and thy saints shall bless thee.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kincdom, and talk of thy power; 12 To make known to the sons of memhis

mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom,

and thy dominion cadureth throughout all generations.

14 The Loan upholdeth all that fall, and

14 The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou

givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thire hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.

and holy in all his works.

18 The Loan is nigh unto all them that call

upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.

19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear
him: he also will hear their cry, and will save

them.

20 The Loan preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will be destroy.

him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the
Loap: and let all flesh bless his holy name for

ever and ever.
PSALM CXLVT.

- me: it is high, I cannot sticis unto it me about, let the mischief of their own lips 7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or cover them. whither shall I flee from thy presence?
- 8 If Lascend up into heaven, thou art there:
- dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

il II I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about mc. 12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness presence. and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For their hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well

15 My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet

being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of keep the door of my lips. them.

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

- 18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand; when I awake, I am still with thee.
- 19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.
- 20 For they speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy same in vain. 21 Do not I hate them, O Logo, that hate
- thee! and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies

23 Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.
PSALM CXL.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg: 8 he prayeth against them; 12 he comforteth himself by confidence in God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. ELLVER me, O LORD, from the evil man : preserve me from the violent man; 2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart;

- continuelly are they gathered together for
- 3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders poison is under their lips. õelah.
- 4 Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.
- 5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the way-side; they have set gins for me. Selah. 6. I said unto the Lond, Thou are my God:
- hear the voice of my supplications, O fuxe failed me; no man cared for my sould
- 7 O God the Lorn, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day the living. of battle.
- 3 Grunt not, O Loun, the desires of the wickert: further not his wicked device; lest for they are stronger than F. they exalt themselves. Selah.

If you exalt themselves. Selah.

If it for the head of those that compass praise thy mane: the righteous shall com-

10 Let burning coals fail upon them: let

them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that

if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou sri they rise not up again. If Let not an evil speaker be established in 9 UI take the wings of the morning, and the earth: evil shall bunt the violent man to overthrow him.

> 12 I know that the Lord will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the

> 13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy

PSALW CXLL

1 David projeth that his suit may be acceptable, 3 his conscience sincere, 9 and his life safe from snares.

¶ A Psalm of David. ORD, I cry unto thee : make haste unto

me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee. 2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as

incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice 3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth:

4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that

work iniquity: and let me not eat of their dainties 5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my

head : for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities. 6 When their judges are overthrown in

stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet. 7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's

mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth. 8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the

Loan: In thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute. 9 Reep me from the snare which they have

laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity

10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape.

PSALM CXLIE David showeth that, in his trouble, all his comfort was in prayer unto God.

I Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in the cave.

CRIED unto the Lord with my voice; I with my voice unto the Loan did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him; I showed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed withis me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a suare for me.

4 I looked on my right band, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: re-

5 I cried unto thee, O Loan: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of 6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought

very low: deliver me from my permetutors;

pass me about : for thou shalt deal bould ifully :

with me. PSALM CXLIII.

1 David prayeth for favour in judgment; 3 he com, in oath of his grief; 7 he prayeth for grace, 5 for deliverance, 10 for sanctification. 12 for the destruction of his enemies.

A Pealm of David.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy rightenushess.

2 And enter not into judgment with thy ser-

iustified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed withto me; my heart within me is devolate.

5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works: I muse on the work of thy

hands. 6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsleth after thee, as a thirsty land

7 Hear me speedily, O Lorn: my spirit falleth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy loving-kindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee

9 Deliver me, O Load, from mine enemies : I flee unto thee to hide me

10 Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness.

11 Quicken me, O Loan, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousuess' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul : for I am thy servant.

PSALM CXLIV.

I David blesselh God for his mercy both to him and to man: 5 he prayeth that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies: 9 he promiseth to praise Gnd.

¶ A Psa!m of David. PLESSED be the Loan my strength, which mighty a teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers kingdom.

to fight;

2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people

3 Loan, what is man, that then takes knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou

makest account of him! 4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a

shadow that passeth away

5 Row thy heavens, O Loro, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall aunoke.

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, an i destroy them. 7 Send thine hand from above; rid me,

deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood. 9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O'God:

spon a pealtery and an instrument of ten

10 It is he that giveth salvation unto kings, who delivereth David his servant from the hurtfu! sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsebood :

12 That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palane:

13 That our garners may be full, affording want : for in thy sight shall no man living be all manner of store; that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour: he bath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the LORD. PSALM CXLV.

1 David praiseth God for his fame, segondness, 11 kingdom, 14 providence, 17 and for his saving mercy.

¶ David's Psalm of praise. WILL extol thee, my God, O king; and I

will bless thy name for ever and ever. 2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable. 4 One generation shall praise thy works to

another, and snall declare thy mighty acts. 5 I will speak of the glorious hondur of thy

majesty, and of thy wondrous works. 6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness. 7 They shall abundantly utter the memory

of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.

9 The Loan is good to all : and his tender mercies are over all his works. 10 All thy works shall praise thee, O Load:

and thy saints shall bless thee 11 They shall speak of the glory of thy

kingdom, and talk of thy power; 12 To make known to the sons of menth's

mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his 13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all ge-

nerations. 14 The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou

givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest

the desire of every living thing. 17 The Load is righteous in all his ways,

and holy in all his works. 18 The Loan is nigh unto all them that call

upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. 19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 The Loan preserveth all them that love

him: but all the wicked will he destroy. 21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the

LORD : and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.
PSALM CXLVE.

The mediate tennels normale

me: it is high, I cannot sticks unto it me about, let the mischlef of their own lips 7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or cover them. whither shall I flee from thy presence ?

8 If Lascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; 10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and

thy right hand shall hold me.

Il If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me. 12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day : the darkness presence. and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For their hast possessed my reins: thou | 1 David prayeth that his suit may be accepthast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous ere thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well

15 My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet

being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of keep the door of my lips. them.

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men. 20 For they speak against thee wickedly,

and thine enemies take thy name in vain. 21 Do not I hate them, O Long, that hate

thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? 22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count

them mine enemies.

23 Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts: And see if there be any wicked way in me,

and lead me in the way everlasting. PSALM CXL.

I David prayeth to be delivered from Saul'and Boeg : 8 he prayeth against them; 12 he comfortelk himself by confidence in God. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

ELIVER me, O Loan, from the evil man: preserve me from the violent man: 2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart;

continuelly are they gathered together for 3 They have sharpened their tongues like a

serpent; adders" poison is under their lips. Selah. 4 Keep me, O Loan, from the hands of the

wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the way-

hear the voice of my supplications, O fure failed me; no man cared for my soul.

7 O God the LOYD, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

wicked: further not his wicked device: lest for they are stronger than I.

they exalt themselves. Solah.

10 Let burning coals fail upon them: let

them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that

they rise not up again.

Il Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the Loap will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy PSALM CXLL

able, 3 his conscience sincere, 9 and his life

safe from snares. ¶ A Psalm of David. ORD, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice

3 Set a watch, O Loan, before my mouth; 4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing,

to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their dainties 5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a

kindness: and let him reprove me; if shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head : for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet. 7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's

mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth. 8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Loan: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul

destitute. 9 Keep me from the snare which they have hald for me, and the gins of the workers of in-

iquity. 10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets,

whilst that I withal escape. PSALM CXLIL Duvid showeth that, in his trouble, all his com-

fort was in prayer unto God. Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was

in the cave. CRIED unto the Lord with my voice; with my voice unto the Loap did I make

my supplication. 2 I poured out my complaint before him;

I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a suare for me.

side; they have set gins for me. Selah.

4 I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but
6 I said unto the Loan, Thou are my God: there was no man that would know me: re-4 I looked on my right band, and beheld, but

5 I cried unto thee, O Lonn: I said, Thou arl my refuge and my portion in the land of the living.

6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought 3 Grant not, O Loan, the desires of the very low: deliver me from my persecutors;

T Bring tay soul out of prison, that I may I de for the head of those that compass praise thy name the righteous shall compass me about; for thou shalt deal bould if tilly

with me. PSALM CXLIII.

1 David prayeth for favour in judgment; 3 he com, in oth of his grief; 7 he prayeth for grace, & for deliverance, 10 for sanctification, 2 for the destruction of his enemies.

T A Pealm of David.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, give car to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy rightenusitess.

2 And enter not into judgment with thy serwant: for in thy sight shall no man living be iustified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he bath myle me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is devolate.

5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works: I muse on the work of thy

hands. 6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land.

7 Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be

like unto them that go down into the pit. 8 Cause me to hear thy loving kindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me

I lift up my soul unto thee 9 Deliver me, O Loap, from mine enemies :

I flee unto thee to hide me. 10 Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land

of uprightness. Il Quicken me, O Loro, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for I am thy servant.

PSALM CXLIV.

I David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man: 5 he prayeth that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies: 9 he promiseth to praise God.

¶ A Psa!m of David. PLESSED be the Loap my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight;

2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

3 LORD, what is man, that then takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou

makest account of him! 4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a

shadow that passeth away. 5 Bow thy heavens, O Loro, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall

ameke. 6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.

7 Send thine hand from above; rld me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: pon a pasitory and an instrument of ten

10 H is he that giveth salvadon unto kings, who delivereth David his servant from the hurtfu! sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palare:

13 That our garners may be full, affording all manner of stere; that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour : that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the LORD. PSALM CXLV.

1 David praiseth God for his fame, 8400d. ness, 11 kingdom, 14 providence, 17 and for his saving mercy.

¶ David's *Psalm* of praise. WILL extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever. 3 Great is the Lord, and greatly to be

s know the way wherein I should walk; for praised; and his greatness to usecarchable. 4 One generation shall praise thy works to

another, and shall declare thy mighty acts. 5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy

majesty, and of thy wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness. 7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy

righteousness. 8 The Lord is gracious, and full of compas-

sion; slow to anger, and of great mercy. 9 The Loan is good to all : and his tender

mercies are over all his works. 10 All thy works shall praise thee. O Loap:

and thy saints shall bless thee. 11 They shall speak of the glory of thy

kinrdom, and talk of thy power: 12 To make known to the sons of menthis

mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom. 13 Thy kingdom & an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all Ke-

nerations. 14 The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou

givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thing hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 The Load is righteous in all his ways,

and holy in all his works. 18 The Loan is nigh unto all them that call

upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. 19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save

them 20 The Loan preserveth all them that love

him: but all the wicked will he destroy. 21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD : and let all flesh bless his holy name for

ever and ever.
PSALM CXLVT.

me: it is high, I cannot attain unto it.; me about, let the mischief of their own line 7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or cover them. whither shall I flee from thy presence? 8 If Lascend up into heaven, thou art there:

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and

thy right hand shall hold me.

Il If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me. · 12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness presence. and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For their hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works;

and that my soul knoweth right well 15 My substance was not hid from thee,

when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth. 16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there mue none of keep the door of my lips.

them. 17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

20 For they speak against thee wickedly,

and thine enemies take thy same in vain 21 Do not I hate them, O Loan, that hate thee! and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count

them mine enemies

23 Search me. O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts: 24 And see if there be any wicked way in me,

and lead me in the way everlasting.
PSALM CXL.

1 David proyeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg: 8 he proyeth against them; 12 he comforteth himself by confidence in God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. ELLVER me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve me from the violent man; 2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart;

continually are they gathered together for

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders" poison is under their rips. õelah.

4 Keep me, O Louv, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man;

who have purposed to overthrow my goings. 5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the way-

side; they have set gins for me. Selah.
6. I said unto the Long, Thou art my God:

7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

d Grant not, O Loan, the desires of the wickert: further not his wicked device; lest for they are stronger than E. ·h.rv exalt themselves.

10 Let burning coals fail upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that 8 it saccens up man neaven, and an inert if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou erf they rise not up again.
II Let not an evil speaker be established in

the earth : evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the Loap will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy

PSALM CXLL

I David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable, 3 his conscience sincere, 9 and his life safe from snares.

¶ A Psalm of David.

ORD, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee. 2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee 49

incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice

3 Set a watch, O Loap, before my mouth:

4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, practise wicked works with men that

work iniquity : and let me not eat of their dainties 5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a

kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head : for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for

they are sweet. 7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood

upon the earth. 8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the

Loan: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute. 9 Keep me from the snare which they have

hald for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity 10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets.

nhilst that I withal escape

PSALM CXLLL

David showeth that, in his trouble, all his comfort mas in prayer unto God.

T Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in the cave. CRIED unto the Lord with my voice;

with my voice unto the Loan did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a

suare for me. 4 I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: re-

hear the voice of my supplications, O fuge failed me; no man cured for my soul. 5 I cried unto thee, O Lonn: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of

the living. 6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors;

in vexalt themselves. Selah.

7 bring may eval out of prisen, that I may
3 it for the head of those that compass praise thy mane: the righteous shall com-

pass me about; for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

PSALM CXLIII.

? Davi ? proyeth for favour in judgment ; 3 he com, " with of his grief; The prayeth for grace, a for deliverance, 10 for sanctification, 12 for the destruction of his enemies.

A Platon of David.

HEAR my prayer, O Lond, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy rightenusness.

2 And enter not haro judgment with thy servaut: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he bath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed with-th me; my heart within me is devolate.

5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy

bands. 6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee; my soul thirstell after thee, as a thirsty land

Selah. 7 Hear me speedily, O Lorn: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be

like unto them that to down into the pit. 8 Cause me to hear thy loving-kindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Load, from mine enemies :

I flee unto thee to hide me. 10 Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness.

11 Quicken me, O Loan, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

13 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul : for I am thy servant.

PSALM CXLIV.

I David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man: 5 he projets that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies: 9 he promiseth to praise God.

¶ A Psa!m of David. BLESSED be the Load my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight:

2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people

under me. 3 Lond, what is man, that then takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that theu

makest account of him! 4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a

shadow that passeth away-5 Bow thy heavens, O Long, and come

down: touch the mountains, and they shall aunoke. 6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them:

shoot out thine arrows, an I destroy them. 7 Send thine hand from above; rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand

of strange children; 8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehold.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O'God: upon a peakery and an instrument of ten urings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 It is he that giveth salvation unto kings, who delivereth David his servant from the hurtfu! sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palare :

13 That our garners may be full, affording all manner of store; that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the LORD. PRALM CXLV.

1 David praiseth God for his fame, swoodness, 11 kingdom, 14 providence, 17 and for his saving murcy.

¶ David's Psalm of praise. WILL extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever. 3 Great is the Lond, and greatly to le praised; and his greatness to unsearchable.

4 One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts. 5 I will speak of the glorious hondur of thy

majesty, and of thy wondrous works. 6 Aud men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts : and I will declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious, and full of compas-

sion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.

9 The Load to good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 All thy works shall praise thee, O Loap; and thy saints shall bless thee.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kincdom, and talk of thy power; 12 To make known to the sons of membis

mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom. IS Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom.

and thy dominion cadwreth throughout all generations.

14 The Lond upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thing hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 The Loan is righteous in all his ways,

and holy in all his works. 18 The Loan is nigh unto all them that call

upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. 19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love

him: but all the wicked will he destroy. 21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for

ever and ever.
PSALM CXLVE. 1. The nealmist vometh vervetual praises. le me: it is bigh, I cannot atlass unto it; me about, let the mischles of their own lips 7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or cover them. whither shall I flee from thy presence

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

il If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me. 12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day : the darkness presence. and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For their hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works;

and that my soul knoweth right well. 15 My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet

being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of keep the door of my lips. them.

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God : depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

20 For they speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy same in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Loan, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee ?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count

them mine enemies. 23 Search me. O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

And see if there be any wicked way in me. and lead me in the way everlasting. PSALM CXL.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Docg : 8 he prayeth against them; 12 he comforteth himself by confidence in God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.
ELIVER me, O Lord, from the evil man:

preserve me from the violent man;

3 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart; continuelly are they gathered together for 3 They have sharpened their tongues like a

serpont; adders" poison is under their sips. Belah. 4 Keep me, O Loro, from the hands of the

wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me. Selah.

4 I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but
6 I said unto the Long, Thou art my God: there was no man that would know me: re-

hear the voice of my supplications, O fure failed me; no man cared for my soul.

7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

3 Grant not, O Loud, the desires of the wickert: further not his wicked device; lest for they are stronger than E. hery exalt themselves. Selah.

10 Let burning coals fall upon them: let 8 If bascend up into heaven, thou art there: them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that

if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou are they rise not up again.

The Let mot an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the Lord will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the DOOF.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy

PSALM CXLI.

1 David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable, 3 his conscience sincere, 9 and his life safe from snares. ¶ A Psalm of David.

ORD, I cry unto thee: make haste unto. A me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands or the evening sacrifice

3 Set a watch, O Long, before my mouth;

4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that

work iniquity: and let me not eat of their daintles. 5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be

an excellent oil, which shall not break my head : for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities. 6 When their judges are overthrown in

stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.

8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Loan: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute. 9 Keep me from the snare which they have

laid for me, and the gins of the workers of in-

10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets. whilst that I withal escape PSALM CXLIL

David sheweth that, in his trouble, all his comfort mas in prayer unto God.

Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in the cave.

CRIED unto the Lord with my voice: I with my voice unto the Loan did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before hime I shawed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a

suare for me. 4 I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but

5 I cried unto thee, O Loan: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of

the living. 6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors;

we exait themselves. Selah.

7 bring may coul out of prisen, that I man at for the head of those that compass praise thy mans: the righteous shall com-

pass me about; for thou shalt deal bountifully with me. PSALM CXLIII.

1 Davi? proyeth for favour in judgment; 3 he com, " with of his grief: The prayeth for grace, i for deliverance, 10 for sanctification,

12 for the destruction of his enemies.

T A Palm of David. EAR my prayer, O Lond, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer

me, and in thy rightenusites 2 And enter not into judgment with thy ser-

vaut : for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he bath smitren my life down to the ground; he bath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead,

4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed with-th me; my heart within me is devolate.

5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy

han ly.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsleth after thee, as a thirsty land

7 Hear me speedily, O Lord: my spirit falleth: hide not thy face from me; lest I be like upto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy loving-kindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me s know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Loap, from mine enemies:

I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness.

11 Quicken me, O Loan, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my

soul out of trouble,

12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for sion; slow to anger, and of great I am thy servant

PSALM CXLIV.

I David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man: 5 he prayeth that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies: 9 he promiseth to praise Gad.

A Psalm of David. DLESSED be the Lond my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers

2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he nerations. in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

3 Loan, what is man, that then takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that theu

makest account of him!

4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

5 Bow thy heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall amoke.

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.

7 Send thine hand from above; rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange children:

8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: spoor a psaltery and an instrument of ten

10 It is he that giveth salvanio who delivereth David his serv hurtfu! sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me fi of strange children, whose mc vanity, and their right hand is a

faisebood :

12 That our sons may be as up in their youth; that our daug as corner stones, polished after of a palare: 13 That our garners may be

all manner of store; that our she forth thousands and ten thou:

streets:

14 That our oxen may be stre that there be no breaking in, n that there be no complaining in or

15 Happy is that people, that case: yea, happy is that people is the Lord. PSALM CXLV.

1 David praiseth God for his ness, 11 kingdom, 14 provident his saving mercy

¶ David's Psalm of p WILL extol thee, my God, will bless thy name for ever

2 Every day will I bless the praise thy name for ever and ev 3 Great is the Loan, and

praised; and his greatness is uns 4 One generation shall praise another, and snall declare thy m

5 I will speak of the glorious majesty, and of thy wondrous w 6 And men shall speak of th

terrible acts : and I will declare 7 They shall abundantly utter of thy great goodness, and sha

righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious, and 9 The LORD is good to all: 1

mercies are over all his works. 10 All thy works shall praise:

and thy saints shall bless thee. 11 They shall speak of the kingdom, and talk of thy power

12 To make known to the s mighty acts, and the glorious kingdom.

13 Thy kingdom is an everla and thy dominion endureth thro

14 The Long upholdeth all raiseth up all thou that be bowe

15 The eyes of all wait upon: givest them their meat in due so 16 Thou openest thine hand the desire of every living thing 17 The Lord is righteous it

and holy in all his works. 18 The Lord is nigh unto all

upon him, to all that call upon-19 He will fulfil the desire of

him: he also will hear their cry

20 The Loan preserveth all him: but all the wicked will he 21 My mouth shall speak th LORD: and let all flesh bless his

ever and ever. PSALM CXLVE

1. The nealmick nameth nernett

God; 3 he exharteth not to trust in man. 5;

DRAISE ye the LORD. Praise the LORD,

O my soul 2 While I live will I praise the Loan: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any

being.

3 Put not your trust in princes, ser in the son of man, in whom there is no help.

4 His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day his thoughts perish.

5 Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope to in the Loan his God: 6 Walch made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth

for ever: 7 Which executeth judgment for the opressed: which giveth food to the hungry.

The Lord looseth the prisoners: 8 The LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: the Loan raiseth them that are bowed down;

the Lord loveth the righteous. 9 The Loap preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the

way of the wicked he turneth upside down. 10 The Loan shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Fraise ye

the Lorp-

PSALM CXLVII. I The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his care of the church, 4 his power, 6 and his mercy; 7 to praise him for his providence; 12 to praise him for his blessings upon the

kingdom, 15 for his power over the meleors, 19 and for his ordinances in the church. DRAISE ye the LORD: for it is good to sing

T praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.

2 The Load doth build up Jerusalem: he

gathereth together the outcasts of Israel. 3 He healeth the broken imbeart, and bind-

eth up their wounds. 4 He telleth the number of the stars; he

calleth them all by their names. 5 Great is our Lord, and of great power: his understanding is infinite.

The Loan lifteth up the meek: he casteth be wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; gation of saints.

sing preise upon the barp unto our God:

8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass

to grow upon the mountains. 9 He giveth to the beast his food, and to the

young ravens which cry.

4 For the Loan taketh pleasure is his pec10 He delighteth not in the strength of the ple: he will beautify the meek with salvation.

horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a MAD.

II The Itono taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy. 18 Praise the Loan, O Jerusalem; praise

thy God, O Zion. 13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy

gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee. 14 He maketh peace in thy borders, and

filleth then with the finest of the wheat. 15 He sendeth forth his commandment woos

earth: his word runneth very swiftly,

16 He giveth snow like wool: he scatterath the hoar-front like ashes. 17. He cantel inforth his ice like morrole : who

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth God, for his somer, justice, mercy, and king-them: he causeth his wind to blow, and the dom, is only worthy to be trusted. waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation; and as for his judgments, they have not known them. Praise ye the LORD. PSALM CXLVIII.

1 The psalmist exhorteth the celestial, 7 the terrestrial, 11 and the rational creatures to praise God.

RAISE ye the Lord. Praise ye the Lord from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

2 Praise ye him, all his angels : praise ye him, all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light. 4 Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and-

ye waters that be above the heavens 5 Let them praise the name of the Long: for he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath also stablished them for ever and e-

ver: he hath made a decree which shall not pass. 7 Praise the Loan from the earth, ye dragons, and all deeps:

8 Fire, and hall; snow, and vapours; stormy

wind fulfilling his word: 9 Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees.

and all cedars: 10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things.

and flying fowl: Il Kings of the earth, and all people;

princes, and all judges of the earth: 12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children :

13 Let them praise the name of the Load. for his name alone is excellent; his glory to.
above the earth and heaven. 14 He also exalteth the horn of his people,

the praise of all his saints; even of the childrep of Israel, a people near unto him. Praiseye the Lord.

PSALM CXLIX. I The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his love to the church, b and for that power which he hath given to the church.

DRAISE ye the Lond. Sing unto the Lond. a new song, and his praise in the congre-

2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their King. 3 Let them praise his name in the dance : let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel.

and harp. 4 For the Loan taketh pleasure in his peo-

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory : let them : sing aloud upon their beds. 6 Lef the high praises of God be in their-

mouth, and a two-edged sword in their hand; 7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and theirnobles with fetters of iron; 9 To execute upon them the judgment write-

ten: this honour have all his saints. Praise yethe Lord. PSALM CL

1 An excuptation to praise God, 3 with alt kinds of instruments.

PRAISE ye the Long. Praise God in his, I macture y : praise him in the firmament of bis por orChap, i, il.

Wisdom's complaint and promise

him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the pealtery and

barp. 4 Praise him with the timbrel and dance: LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

2 Praise him for his mighty acts: praise praise him with stringed instruments and or-5 Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise

him upon the high-sounding cymbals. 6 Let every thing that bath breath praise the

The PROVERBS.

evil.

CHAP. L

The use of the proverbe. 7 An exhortation mock when your fear cometh; to fear God, and believe his word; 10 to complaineth of her contempt. THE proverbs of Solomon, the son of Da-

vid king of Israel;

2 To know wisdom and instruction; to per-

ceive the words of understanding; 3 To receive the instruction of wisdom, jus-

tice, and judgment, and equity; 4 To give subtilty to the simple, to the young

man knowledge and discretion.

5 A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

6 To understand a proverb, and the interretation; the words of the wise, and their

dark sayings 7 The fear of the Loan is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and

instruction. 8 My son, hear the instruction of thy father,

and forsake not the law of thy mother 9 For they shall be an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

10 ¶ My son, if sinners entice thee, con-

sent thou not. II If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the in-

nocent without cause: 12 Let us swallow them up alive as the

grave; and whole, as those that go down into the pit:

13 We shall find all precious substance, we Loan, and find the knowledge of God. shall fill our houses with spoil:

one purse. 15 My son, walk not thou in the way with

hem; refrain thy foot from their path:

16 For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

17 (Surely in vain the not is spread in the sight of any bird.)

18 And they lay wait for their own blood; they lurk privily for their own lives.

19 So are the ways of every one that is reedy of gain; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 9 Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets;

21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse, to the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, saying,

22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their

scorning, and fools hate knowledge? 23 Turn you at my reproof : behold, I will the frowardness of the wicked ; pour out my Spirit unto you, I will make

known my words unto you. 24 T Because I have called, and ye refused; Ishave stretched out my hand, and no man re-

garded; 25. But ye have set, at nought; all; my counell and would more of my reproof :-

26 I also will laugh at your calamity; I will

avoid the enticings of sinners. 20 Wisdom your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you

23 Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD? 30 They would none of my counsel: they

despised all my reproof. 31 Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own

devices. 32 For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall

destroy them. 33 But whose hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of.

CHAP. 11.

1 Wisdom promiseth godliness to her children. 10 and safely from evil company, 20 and direction in good mays.

MY son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee; 2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom.

and apply thine heart to understanding; 3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding;

4 If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures; 5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the

6 For the Lord giveth wisdom: out of 14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have his mouth cometh knowledge and understand-

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the rightcous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; fea, every good

10 When wisdom entereth into thins heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy.

soul: 11 Discretion shall preserve thee, under-

standing shall keep thee: 12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh fro-

ward things. 13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to-

walk in the ways of darkness; 14 Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in.

15 Whose ways are crooked, and they froward in their paths : 16 To deliver thee from the strange woman,

even from the stranger which flattereth with her words 17 Which forsaketh the guide of her youth,

and forgettet babe covenant of her God.

18 For hes house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead:

for paths unto the dead: 19 None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good nice, and keep the paths of the righteous

Li For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it
23 But the wicked shall be cut off from the

earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it.

CHAP. III.

1 An exhortation to obedience, 5 to faith, 7 to mortification, 9 to devotion, 11 to patience. i. The happy gain of misdom. 19 The power, 21 and benefits of niedom. 27 An exhortation to the liableness, 30 peaceablence, 31 and contentedness. 33 The cursed

MY son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments:

2 For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.

3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind

them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart:

table of thine heart:

4 So shalt thou find favour and good under-

standing in the sight of God and man.
5 Trust in the Loan with all thine heart;
and lean not unto thine own understanding.

6 In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.
7 ¶ Be not wise in thine own cyes: fear the

Loan, and depart from cvil.

8 It shall be health to thy mavel, and marrow to thy bones.

9 ¶ Honour the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase:

10 So shall thy barns be filled with plenty,

and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

11 ¶ My son, despise not the chastening
of the Lore; neither be weary of his cor-

rection:
12 For whom the Lorn leveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he de-

lighteth.

13 ¶ Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understand-

14. For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gula thereof

than fine gold.

15 She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou caust desire are not to be com-

pared unto her.

16 Length of days is in her right hand; and

in her left hand riches and humour.

17 Her ways are ways of pleusantness, and all her paths are peace.

18 She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her; and happy is every one that retaineth

upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her. 19 The Lond by wisdom hath founded the earth: by understanding bath he established

the heavens.

20 By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew.

21 T My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion:

22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck.

23 Then shall thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble.

24 When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.

25 Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh. I 26 For the Lord shall be thy confidence.

27 T Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do it.
28 Say not unto thy 'neighbour, Go, and

and shall keep thy foot from being taken.

come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee.

23 ¶ Devise not evil against thy neighbour,

seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.
30 Strive not with a man without cause, if

he have done thee no harm.

31 % Envy thou not the oppressor, and

choose none of his ways.

32 For the froward is abomination to the Loud: but his secret is with the righteous.

33 The curse of the Load is in the house of the wicked; but he blesseth the habitation of the just.

34 Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.

35 The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the prometion of fools.

CHAP. IV.

1 Solomon, to persuade to obedience, 3 sheweth what instruction he had of his parent, 5 to study wisdom, 14 and to shun the path of the wicked: 20 he exherteth to faith, 23 and sanctification.

HEAR, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.

2 For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye

not my law.

3 For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother.

4 He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words. keep my commandments, and live.

5 Get wisdom, get understanding: forget # not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.

6 Forsike her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee.
7 Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore

get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

& Exalt her, and she shall promote thee; she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her. 9 She shall give to thine head an ornament

of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings.

and the years of thy life shall be many.

If I have taught thee in the way of wisdom;

I have led thee in right paths.

12. When thou goest, thy steps shall not be

straifened; and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.

13 Take (set hold of instruction: let her not

13 Take fast hold of instruction: let her not go: keep her; for she is thy life.

14 ¶ Enter not into the path of the wicked, and so not in the way of evil mea.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it,

and pass afray.

16 For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away.

unless they cause some to fall.

17. For they can the bread of wickedness.

and drink the wine of violence.

The study of wisdom recommended.

Against suretiship, bo

18 But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfoct day.

19 The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble. 20 T My son, attend to my words; incline

thine car unto my sayings. 21 Let them not depart from thine eyes;

keep them in the midst of thine heart. 22 For they are life unto those that find

them, and health to all their flesh.

23 § Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

24 Put away from thee a froward mouth, and

perverse lips put far from thee. 25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.

26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established. 27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left :

remove thy foot from evil.

CHAP. V. 1 Solomon exhorteth to the study of wisdom:

3 he shewelh the mischief of whoredom and riot: 15 he exhorteth to contentedness, libetality, and chartily. 32 The wicked are overtaken with their own sins.

MY son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine car to my understanding: 2 That thou mayest regard discretion, and

at thy lips may keep knowledge.

3 ¶ For the lips of a strange woman drop as as honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother folding of the hands to sleep:
than oil:
11 So shall thy poverty come as one that
But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

s a two-edged swerd.

5 Her feet go down to death; her steps take 6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of

Rife, her ways are moveable, that thou canst not know them.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth. 2 Remove thy way far from her, and come

not nigh the door of her house: 9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others,

and thy years unto the cruel: 10 Lest strangers be filled with thy wealth;

and thy labours be in the house of a stranger;

Il And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,

12 And say, How have I hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof;

13 And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine car to them that

instructed me! La It was aimost in all evil in the midst of the

congregation and assembly. 15 ¶ Drink waters out of thine own cistern.

and running waters out of thine own well.

16. Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets.

17 Let them be only thine own, and not strangers with thee.

with the wife of thy youth. 19 let her be as the loving hind and pleasant

roe; let her breasts satisfy thee at all times; and be thou ravished always with her love. 20 And why wiit thou, my son, be ravished

with a strange woman, and embrace the besem of a stranger?

23 For the ways of man ere hefore the eyes 23 Can one go unon hot coals, and his feet of the Loan, and he nondenth all his goings. Look be burned?

22 T His own miguities shall take the wick. ed himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.

25 He shall die without instruction; and \$ the greatness of his folly he shall go astray. CHAP. VI.

1 Against suretiship, 6 idleness, 12 and mis-chievousness. 20 The blessings of abedience.

25 The mischieft of wheredom.

MY son, if thou be surety for thy friend,
if thou hast stricken thy hand with a

stranger,
2 Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. 3 Do this now, my sen, and deliver thyself,

when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend 4 Give not eleep to thine eyes; per slumber to thine eyelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunder, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler. 6 T Go to the ant, thou sluggard: consider

her ways, and be wise: 7 Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler.

8 Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the barvest. 9 How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard?

when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 Yet a little sleep, a little alumber, a little

12 ¶ A maughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth.

13 He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh

with his fact, he teacheth with his fingers; 14 Frowardness is in his heart, be deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come sud-

denly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy. 16 T These six things doth the Lord hate:

yea, seven are an abomination unto him: 17 A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood,

18 An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief,

19 A false witness that speaketh lies, and him that soweth discord among bretbren. 90 T My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother:
2: Bind them continually upon thine heart,

and tie them about thy neck. 22 When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou aleepest, it shall keep thee; and whom

thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the

law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

rangers with thee.

18 Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice the flattery of the tougue of a strange woman.

25 Lust not after her beauty in thine heart neither let her take thee with her eyelids. 26 For by means of a whorish we man a man

is brought to a piece of bread; and the adul teress will bunt for the precious life. 27 Can a man take fire in his boscm, and his

clothes not be burned?

29 So he that goeth in to his neighbour's: 22 He goeth after her straightway, as an wife; whoseever teucheth her shall not be in-ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the

30 Mes do not despise a thief, if he stead

The cumpter of a harlot.

to satisfy his soul when he is hungry; 31 But if he be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his

32 But whose committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he that doeth

it destroyeth his own soul. 33 A wound and dishonour shall he get: and

his reproach shall not be wiped away.

34 For jealousy is the rage of a man:
therefore he will not spare in the day of ven-

will be rest content, though thou givest many **zi**fts. CHAP. VII.

& Solomon persuadeth to a rincere and kind familiarily with wisdom. 6 By an example of his own experience, he sheweth the cunning of a whore, 22 and the desperate simplicity

of a young menton: 24 he dehorteth from such wickedness. If son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thes.

2 Keep my commandments and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye. 3 Bind them upon thy fingers, write them

upon the table of thine heart. 4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister; and call understanding thy kinswoman:

5 That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger which flattereth with her words.

6 T For at the window of my house I looked through my casement,

7 And beheld among the simple ones, I disserned among the youths, a young man void

of understanding, 8 Passing through the atreef near her corner; and he went the way to her house,
9 In the twilight, in the evening, in the

black and dark night: 10 And behold, there met him a woman

with the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart.

11 (She fs loud and stubborn; her feet abide not in her house:

12 Now is she without, now in the sireets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)
13 So she caught him, and kissed him, and

with an impudent face said unto him, 14 I have peace-offerings with me; this day have I paid my vows:

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face; and I have found

16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved works, with fine linen of

17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh,

aloes, and cinnamon. 18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.

19 For the good man is not at home, he is gone a long journay:
20 He hath taken a bag of money with

him, and will come home at the day ap-21 With her much fair-speech she caused

him to vield, with the flattering of her lips An Lorcad him.

correction of the stocks; 23 Till a dast strike shrough his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not-

that it is for his life. 24 ¶ Hearken unto me now therefore, O

ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth: 25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways:

go not astray in her paths 26 For she hath cast down many wounded: rea, many strong men have been alain by her. 27 Her house is the way to hell, going down

to the chambers of death CHAP. VIII. 35 He will not regard any ransom; neither | 1 The fame, 6 and evidence of wiedom; 10 the excellency, 12 the nature, 15 the pomer, 18 the riches, 22 and the eternity of it.

OTH not wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice

2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths. 3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.

4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice (s to the sons of man. 5 O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.
6 T Hear; for L will speak of excellent

things; and the opening of my lips shall be-right things. 7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wick-

edness to an abomination to my lips. 8 All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; there is nothing froward or perverse

9 They are all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge. 10 T Receive my instruction, and not silver:

and knowledge rather than choice gold. Il For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.

12 I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions. 13 The fear of the Load is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and

the froward mouth, do I hate. 14 Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I

am understanding; I have strength. 15 By me kings reign, and princes decree-

justice.

16 By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.

17 I love them that love me; and those that.

seek me carly shall find me. 18 Riches and honour are with me: weadurable riches and righteousness

19 My fruit is better than gold, yea, than. fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver. 20 I lead in the way of righteourness, in the.

midst of the paths of judgment:

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures.

22 The Loan possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

23 I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was

24. When there were no depths I was broughts forth; when there were no fountains abounding. with water.

25 Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:

28 While as yet he had not made the earth. nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust in secret is pleasant. of the world

27 When he prepared the heavens, I was there; and that her guests are in the depths of there: when he set a compass upon the face of hell.

the depth: 28 When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the

23 When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment:

when he appointed the foundations of the earth: 30 Then I was by him, as one brought up

with him : and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him; 31 Rejoicing in the habitable part of his

earth; and my delights were with the sons of men. 32 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye

children: for blessed are they that keep my 33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse

it not. 34 Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts

of my doors. 35 For whose findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the Load.

36 But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

CHAP. 1X.

1 The discipline, 4 and doctrine of wisdom. 13 The custom, 16 and error of folly.

7 ISDOM hath builded her house, she hath hown out her seven pillars: 2 She hath killed her beasts; she hath

mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her

3 She hath sent forth ber maidens : she crieth upon the highest places of the city.

4 Whose is simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him.

5 Come, cat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled.

6 Forsake the footish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame; and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a blot.

8 Reprove not a scorper, lest be hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; and the knowledge of the Holy is un-

derstanding. Il For by me thy days shall be multiplied,

and the years of thy life shall be increased.

12 If thou be wise thou shalt be wise for

thyself: but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it,

13 ¶ A foolish woman is clamorous; she is

simple, and knoweth nothing.

14 For she sittern at the door of her house,

on a seat in the high places of the city,

MAYS: 16 Whose & simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, the eyes, so is the aluggard to them that send

17 Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten 18 But he knoweth Lot that the dead are

CHAP. X.

From this chapter to the five and twentieth. are sundry observations of moral virtues. and their contrary vices THE Proverbs of Solomon, A wise scn

maketh a giad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother. 2 Treasures of wicketiness profit nothing:

but righteousness delivereth from death. 3 The Lond will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

4 He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but the hand of the dilizent maketh rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer & a wise son: but he that sleeneth in harvest is a son that causeth shame. 6 Blessings are upon the head of the just:

but violence covereth the mouth of the wick-7 The memory of the just is blessed: but

the name of the wicked shall rot. 8 The wise in heart will receive command-

ments: but a prating fool shall fall. 9 He that walketh uprightly walketh sure-

ly: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known 10 He that winketh with the eye causeth

sorrow: but a prating fool shall fall. 11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life; but violence covereth the mouth of

the wicked. 12 Hatred stirreth up strifes; but love covereth all sins.

13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.

14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

15 The rich man's wealth is his strong city :

the destruction of the poor is their poverty. 16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life : the fruit of the wicked to sin.

17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof err-

18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

19 In the multitude of words there want-

eth not sin: but he that refraincth his lips to

20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver : the heart of the wicked is little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed many : but

fools die for want of wisdom. 22 The blessing of the Lond, it maketh rich,

and he addeth no sorrow with it.

. 23 it is as sport to a fool to do mischief:

but a man of understanding bath wisdom. 24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous shall

be granted. 25 As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wick-15 To call passengers who go right on their ed no more: but the righteous is an everlusting

foundation. 26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to

27 The fear of the LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall be shorten- a fair woman which is without discretion

28 The hope of the righteous shall be glad-

ness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

29 The way of the Loan is strength to the upright: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

30 The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth. 31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth

wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut 32 The lips of the rightcous know what is

acceptable; but the mouth of the wicked speakel'i fromardines. CHAP. XI. FALSE balance is abomination to the A LORD: but a just weight is his delight.

2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom. 3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors life; and he that winneth souls is wise.

shall destroy them. 4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath; but righteousness delivereth from death. 5 The righteousness of the perfect shall di-

rect his way, but the wicked shall fail by his own wickedness. 6 The righteougness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in Meir own naughtiness.

7 When a wicked man dieth, Ais expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.

9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall

the just be delivered. 10 When it goeth well with the righteous. the city rejoineth : and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.

Il By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked. 12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his

neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace. 13 A tale-bearer revealeth secrets: but he

that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter 14 Where no counsel is the people fall:

but in the multitude of counsellors there is 15 He that is surety for a stranger shall

emart for it: and he that hateth suretiship is sure. 16 A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong men retain riches. 17 The merciful man doeth good to his

own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his sion of his lips; but the just shall come out of

18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work:

but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward. 19 As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.

20 They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the Lors : but such as are upright in their way are his delight. 21 Though hand join in hand, the wicked

shall not be unpunished; but the seed of the runtcous shall be delivered.

22 As a jewel of gold in aswine's snout, so is

23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked is wrath.

24 There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it lendeth to poverty.

25 The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also him-

RUH. 26 He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but blessing shall be upon

the head of him that selleth it. 27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour : but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto bim.

28 He that trusteth in his riches shall fall :

but the righteous shall flourish as a branch. 29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind : and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of 31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner. CHAP. XII. W HOSO loveth instruction loveth know-

ledge: but he that hateth reproof is brutish. 2 A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn. 3 A man shall not be established by wick-

edness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved. 4 A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is as rottenness in his bones.

5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit. 6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: but he that is of a perverse heart

shall be despised. 9 He that is despised, and bath a servent, is better than he that honoureth himself, and

lucketh bread. 10 A rightcous man regardeth the life of his brust : but the tender mercies of the wicked aro crueh

 He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread : but he that followeth vain persons is void of unier tanding.

12 The wicked desircth the net of evil men: but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit. 13 The wicked is snared by the transgres-

trouble. 14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and the recompense of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearken th unto counsel is wise.

16 A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame. 17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth

righteousness: but a false witness deceit. 18 There is that speaketh like the pier cings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is beaith.

Of righteousness, &c.

19-The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a mement. 20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil but to the counsellors of peace

is joy.
2! There shall no evil happen to the just:

but the wicked shall be filled with mischief. 22 Lying has are atomination to the Loan:

but they that deal truly are his delight. 23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolish-

Dess. 24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule : but the slothful shall be under tribute.

25 Heavine's in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but a gool word maketh it clad

26 The righteous is more excellent than his neighbour . but the way of the wicked seduceth

27 The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting : but the substance of a diligent man & precious.

28 In the way of righteousness is life; and in the path-way thereof there is no death. CHAP. XIII.

WISE son heareth his father's instruc-. tion: but a scorner heareth not rebuke. 2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.

3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall derstandeth. have destruction.

4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the ciligent shall be

made fat. 5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to

shame. · 6 Rightenusness keepeth him that is unright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the and a stranger dath not intermeddle with his

sinner. 7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself

poor, yet hal's great riches.

8 The ransom of a man's life are his riches:

but the poor heareth not rebuke. 9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but

the lamp of the wicked shall be put out. 10 Only by pride cometh contention: but

with the well-advised to wisdom.

Il Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick : but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.

13 Whose despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

14 The law of the wise is a fountain of life,

to depart from the snaces of death. 15 Good understanding giveth favour: but

the way of transgressors is hard. 16 Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his folly.

17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but a faithful ambassador is health.

18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be homoured.

19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but if is abomination to fools to depart from evit

20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroved.

21 Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

22 A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children and the wealth of the ain-

ner is laid up for the just. 23 Much food is in the tillage of the poor:

but there is that is destroyed for want of judg-

24 He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him be-

25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the bully of the wicked shall

CHAP. XIV. EVERY wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her

2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the Lond: but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him.

3 in the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride; but the lips of the wise shall preserve them

4 Where no oxen are the crib is clean: but much increase is by the strength of the ox.

5 A faithful witness will not lie : but a false witness shall utter lies.

6 A scorner secketh wisdom, and findeth if not: but knowledge is easy unto him that un-

7 Go from the presence c'a foolish :nan, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous l'Aere is favour.

10 The heart knoweth his own bitterness:

li The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

12 There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death

13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of that mirth is heaviness

14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his or . ways: and a good man shall be

satisfied from nimself. 15 The simple believeth every word: but

the prudent man looketh well to his going 16 A wise man feareth, and departeth from

evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

17 He that is soon angry desirth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is bated.

18 The simple inherit folly: but the pru-

deut are crowned with knowledge. 19 The evil low before the good; and the

wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20 The poor is lated even of his own neighbour: but the rich hath many friends. 21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth;

but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he. 22 Do they not err that devise evil! but mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good. 23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk

of the lips tende.h only to penury.

24 The crown of the wire is their riches;

' mrath, oppression, &-c. PROVERBS.

that is slow to anger appeareth strife.

foolish man despiseth his mother.

19 The way of the slothful man is as an

20 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a

21 Folly is joy to him that is destitute of

Of cheerfulness, love, &c. 18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife : but he

/25 A true witgess delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies. 26 In the fear of the Lond is strong confl-

dence; and his children shall have a place of hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous 27 The fear of the Load is a fountain of life, to depart from the spares of death.

honour: but in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.

28 In the multitude of people is the king's 29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding : but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth

folly.

onvy the rottenuess of the boues. his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath

mercy on the poor.

32 The wicked is driven away in his wick-

33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that

34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but ain

35 The king's favour is toward a wise serwent : but his wrath is against him that causeth

> CHAP. XV, SOFT answer turneth away wrath: but

2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge

3 The eyes of the Lord are in every place,

4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the

5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction:

treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is

tion to the LORD: but the prever of the up-

7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish docth not so. 8 The sacridce of the wicked is an abomina-

but he that regardeth reproof is prudent. 6 In the house of the righteous is much

aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out

grievous words stir up anger.

beholding the evil and the good.

hath understanding: but that which is in the

midst of fools is made known.

is a reproach to any people.

death.

shame.

foolishness.

spirit.

trouble.

right is his delight.

30 A sound hearf is the life of the flesh: but 31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth

wisdom: but a man of understanding v. alketh uprightly

22 Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established. 23 A man hath joy by the answer of his

mouth: and a word spoken in due season. how good is it! 21 The way of life is above to the wise, that edness: but the righteous hath hope in his

is made plain.

be may depart from hell beneath. 25. The Lord will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the widow. 26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD : but the words of the

pure are pleasant words.

27 He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hatch gifts shall live.
28 The heart of the righteous studieth to

answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

29 The LORD is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous. 30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a good report maketh the bones fat. 31 The ear that heareth the reproof of life

abideth among the wise. 32 He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: But he that heareth reproof get-

teth understanding.
33 The fear of the Lord is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility.

THE preparations of the heart in man, and

the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

2 All the ways of a man ore clean in hisown eyes; but the Lond weigheth the 2 Commit thy works unto the Loap, and thy thoughts shall be established.

4 The Lord hath made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of 5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the Lord: though hand join in

CHAP. XVI.

hand he shall not be unpunished. 6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged. evil. 7 When a man's ways please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

8 Better is a little with righteousness, than tenance : but by sorrow of the heart the spirit great revenues without right. 9 A man's heart deviseth his way: but the Lond directeth his steps. 10 A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.

11 A just weight and balance are the LOAD's: all the weights of the bag are his work. *16 Better is little with the fear of the 12 It is an abomination to kings to commit Loan, than great treasure and trouble there-wickedness: for the throng is established by righteousness. 13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings;

and they love him that speaketh right.

9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness. 10 Correction is grievous unto him that forshall die.

saketh the way: and he that hateth reproof 11 Hell and destruction are before the and by the fear of the Load men depart from children of men

LORD: how much more then the hearts of the 12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise. 13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful coun-

is broken. 14 The beart of him that bath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness. 15 All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart holk a continual:

with. 17 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is. than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

14 The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

15 In the light of the king's countenance is life; and his favour is as a cloud of the latter

rain. 16 How much better is it to get wisdom than gold? and to get understanding rather to be man, rather than a fool in his folly.

13 Whose rewardeth evil for good, evil shall

17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth

his soul. 18 Price goeth before destruction, and an

haughty spirit before a fall. 13 Better it is to be of an humble spirit with

the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud. 20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good; and whose trusteth in the Lord, heart to it?

happy is he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: ther is born for adversity. and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learn-

22 Understanding is a well-spring of life unto him that hath it : but the instruction of

fools is folly. 23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth,

and addeth learning to his lips. 24 Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

25 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

26 He that laboureth, laboureth for himself; for his mouth craveth it of him.

27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in

his lips there is as a burning fire. 28 A froward man soweth strife : and a whis-

perer separateth chief friends. 29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to to strike princes for equity

31 The heary head is a crown of glory, i it be found in the way of righteousness. 32 He that is slow to anger is better than the

mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city. 33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the

whole disposing thereof is of the Loap. CHAP. XVII.

DETTER is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of sacrifices with strife.

2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 The fining-pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold : but the Loap trieth the hearts.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

5 Whose mocketh the poor repreacheth his the wicke Maker: and he that is giad at calamities shall judgment. not be uppunished

6 Children's children are the crown of old men; and the giory of children are their fathers.

7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do lying lips a prince.

8 A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.

9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh very friends.

10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man

than an hundred stripes into a fool. Il An evil man seeketh only rebellion therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a

not depart from his house.

14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water : therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are

abomization to the Loan. 16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand

of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he hath no 17 A friend loveth at all times, and a bro-

18 A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence

of Lis friend. 19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

20 He that both a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a perverse tongue fall-

eth into mischief. 21 He that begetteth a fool doeth if to his sor-

row: and the father of a fool hath no joy. 22 A merry heart doeth good like a medi-

cine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones 23 A wicked men taketh a gift out of the

bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.

24 Wisdom is before him that hath under-

standing; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him

26 Also to punish the just is not good, mer

27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of all excellent spirit.

28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise : and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

CHAP. XVIII.

THROUGH desire a man having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

2 A fool Mith no delight in understanding. but that his heart may discover itself.

3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh also contempt, and with ignomiay reproach. 4 The words of a man's mouth are as deep

waters, and the well-spring of wisdom as a flowing brook. 5 It is not good to accept the person of

the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in

6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and mouth calleth for strokes.

7 A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.

8 The words of a tale-bearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

9 He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster. is 10 The name of the LORD

love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

PROVER**BS**. Of decrit in traffic.

ways shall die.

Il The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit. - 12 Before destruction the heart of man is

Of siothfulnes, charity, &c.

haughty, and before honour is humility. heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

mity; but a wounded spirit who can near:

15 The heart of the prudent getteth know-

ledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh know-

ledge. 16 A man's gift maketh room for him, and

bringeth him before great men. 17 He that is first in his own cause seemeth just; but his neignbour cometh and scarcheth

18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and

parteth between the mighty. 19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city and their contentions are

like the bars of a castle. 20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of

his lips shall he be filled. 21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue; and they that love it shall eat the fruit

thereof. 22 Whose findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the Loan.

23 The poor useth entreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.

24 A man that hath friends must shew bimself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

СНАР. ХІХ. DETTER to the poor that walketh in his in-tegrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

2 Also, that the soul be without knowledge, it is not good; and he that hasteth with his feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD

4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.

5 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.

6 Many will entreat the favour of the prince: the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest, and and every man is a friend to him that giveth have nothing. gifts.

7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pursueth them with words, yet they are wanting to him.

8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul : he that keepeth understanding shall find

good. 9 A false witness shall not be unpunished,

and he that speaketh lies shall perish. 10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much

less for a servant to have rule over princes. Il The discretion of a man deferreth his

anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression. 12 The king's wrath is as the roaring of a

lion; but his favour is as dew upon the grass. 13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual

dropping. 14 House and riches are the inherkance of fathers: and a prudent wife is from the ty; open thine eyes, and thou shall be satis-LORD.

15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Loap; and that which he hath given 13 He that answereth a matter before he will he pay him arain. 14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infir-18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and

let not thy soul spare for his crying

16 He that keepeth the commandment keep-

eth his own soul; but he that despiseth his

19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment : for if thou deliver him, yet thou must

do it again. 20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

21 There are many devices in a man's beart : nevertheless, the counsel of the Lord, that shall stand.

22 The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

23 The fear of the Long tendeth to life : and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; be shall not be visited with evil.

24 A slothful man hideth his hand in his bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware : and reprove one that hath understand-

ing, and he will understand knowledge. 26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is a son that causeth shame,

and bringeth reproach. 27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that

causeth to err from the words of knowledge. 28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment; and the mouth of the wicked devoureth ini-

quity.
29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

CHAP. XX.

WINE is a mocker, strong drink is raging. and whosever is deceived thereby is not

2 The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: whose provoketh him to anger sinneth against his own soul.

3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling. 4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of

5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep

water; but a man of understanding will draw it 6 Most men will proclaim every one his

own goodness: but a faithful man who can find? 7 The just man walketh in his integrity; his

children are blessed after him. 8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judg-

ment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean,

I am pure from my sin!

10 Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the

11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether & be

right. 12 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the Long bath made even both of them.

13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverfied with bread.

14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer

Divers weighls are an abomination. Chap. xxi, xxii. Of a content'ous noman.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubles: but the lips of knowledge are a precious

Jewel. 16 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger : and take a pledge of him for a strange

47 Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but

afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel. 18 Every purpose is established by counsel:

and with good advice make war. 19 He that goeth about as a tale-bearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with

him that flattereth with his lips. 20 Whose curseth his father or his mether,

his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness. 21 An inheritance may be gotten hastily at

the beginning: but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the Loan, and he shall save thee. 23 Divers weights are an abomination unto the

good. 24 Man's goings are of the Lond: how can a

man then understand his own way? 25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth

that which is boly, and after vows to make inquiry.

26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and

bringeth the wheel over them. 27 The spirit of man is the candle of the Loan, searching all the inward parts of the

belly. 28 Mercy and truth preserve the king: and

his throne is upholden by mercy. 29 The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men is the grey

bead.

30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

CHAP. XXI. THE king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it

whithersoever he will.

2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the Loan pandereth the hearts.

3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the Loro than sacrifice. 4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the

plowing of the wicked, it sin.

5 The thoughts of the diligent fend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them, because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work is right.

9 It is better to dwell in a corper of the house-top, than with a brawling woman in a

wide house. 10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil:

Mis nei, hbour findeth no favour in his eyes 11 When the scorner is punished, the sim-

ple is made wise; and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge. 12 The righteous was wisely considerath

the house of the wicked : but God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness.

poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be ledge, and he overthroweth the words of the heard.

14 A gift in secret pecifieth anger : and a re-

ward in the bosom strong wrath 15 It is joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the workers of ini-

quity 16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congrega-

tion of the dead. 17 He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor

man : he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich. 18 The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the up-

right. 19 It is better to dwellen the wilderness.

than with a contentious and an angry wo-20 There is a treasure to be desired, and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man

spendeth it up. 21 He that followeth after righteousness Loan; and a false balance is not and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

22 A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name who dealeth in proud wrath.

25 The desire of the slothful killeth him: for his hands refuse to labour.

26 He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not. 27 The sacrifice of the wicked is abomina

tion: how much more, when he bringeth it with a wicked mind? 26 A false witness shall perish: but the man

that heareth speak 'h constantly. 29 A wicked man pardeneth his face : but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Load.

31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LOAD. CHAP. XXII

GOOD name is rather to be chosen than A great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.

2 The rich and poor meet together: the Loan is the maker of them all.

3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

4 By humility, and the fear of the Loan, are riches, and honour, and life.

5 Thorns and spares are in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

6 Train up a child in the way be should go: and, when he is old, he will not depart

from it. 7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.

8 He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity:

and the rod of his anger shall fail.

9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shaft

go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

11 He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend. .

13 The alothful mon saith, There is a lion! without, I shall be slain in the streets. 14 The mouth of strange women is a deep

pit : he that is abhorred of the Lean shall fal! therein.

15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thing heart unto my

knowledge. 18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in

thy lips. 19 That thy trust may be in the Loan, I have made known to thee this day, even to

thee. 20 Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsel and knowledge;

21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

22 Rob not the poor, because he is poor:

neither oppress the afflicted in the gate: 23 For the Loan will plead their cause, and

spoil the soul of those that spoiled them. 24 Make no friendship with an angry man;

and with a furious man thou shalt not go; 25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare

to thy soul. 26 Be not thou one of them that strike hands,

or of them that are sureties for debts. 27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should be take away thy bed from under thee?

28 Remove not the ancient landmark which

thy fathers have set. 29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men

CHAP. XXIII.

WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee: 2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be

a man given to appetite. 3 Be not desirous of his dainties: for they

are deceitful meat. 4 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine

Own wisdom. 5 Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle towards beaven.

6 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty

meats: 7 For as be thinketh in his beart, so is he: Ext and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart

is not with thee. 8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt

thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words. 9 Speak not in the ears of a fool: for be will

despise the wisdom of thy words.

10 Remove not the old landmark; and enter **Bot into the fields of the fatherless:**

Il For their Redeemer is mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee. 12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and

hine ears to the words of knowledge.

13 Withhold not correction from the child: scorner is an abomination to men. for if thou bestest him with the rod, he shall nut die

14 Thou shalt best him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell. 15 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart

shall rejoice, even mine: 16 Yea, my reim shall rejoice, when thy lips

speak right things. 17 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be

thou in the fear of the Loud all the day long. 18 For surely there is an end, and thine ex-

pectation shall not be cut off. 19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

20 Be not among wine-bibbers; among

riotous eaters of flesh: 21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsimes shall clothe

a man with rags. 22 Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.

23 Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wis-

dom, and instruction and understanding.

24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise child

shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad,

and she that bare thee shall rejoice

26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways. 27 For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange

woman is a narrow pit. 28 She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and

increaseth the transgressors among men. 29 Who hath wo? who hath sorrow? who bath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness

of eves? 30 They that tarry long at the wine: they

that go to seek mixed wine, 31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup,

when it moveth itself aright. 32 At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women. and thine heart shall utter perverse things

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

35 They have stricken me, shall thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt if not: when shall I swake? I will seek it yet again.

CHAP. XXIV. DE not thou envious against evil men, nei-ther desire to be with them.

2 For their heart studieth destruction, and

their lips talk of mischlef. 3 Through wisdom is an house builded; and

by understanding it is established. 4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5 A wise man & strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strengti

6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war : and in multitude of counsellors there is

safety.
7 Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth

not his mouth in the gate. 8 He that deviseth to do svil shall be called

a mischievous person. 9 The thought of foolishness is ain: and the

10 If thou faint in the day of adversity, they strength is small.

De stain :

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we know it not; doth not be that pondereth the heart considered st? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not be render to every man according to his works?

13 My me, eat thou hency, because if is god; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to

14 So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul : when thou hast found if, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation hall not be cut off.

15 Lay not wait, O wicked men, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his rest-

ing-place :

le For a just men falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into -chie 17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth,

and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbloth:

18 Lest the LORD see U, and it displease

him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked;

20 For there shall be no reward to the evil ses: the candle of the wicked shall be put out. 21 My son, fear thou the Loan and the king : and meddle not with them that are given

to change: 22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly;

and who knoweth the rule of them both? 23 These things also belong to the wise.

is not good to have respect of persons 24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou are

righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:

25 But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.

26 Every man shall kins his lips that giveth

a right answer.

27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyreif in the field; and afterwards build thine house

28 Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.

29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyerd of the man void of underwanding.;

31 And lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, and considered if well: 1 looked upon it, and received instruction.

33 Yef a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

34 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Observations about kings, 8 and about avoiding quarrels, and sundry causes thereof.

THESE ere also proverbs of Solomon. which the men of Hezekish king of Ju-. dah copied out.

2 It is the glory of God to conceal a thing; but the honour of kings is to search out matter.

If then foregree deliver them that are; 3 The heaven for height, and the earth rawn unto death, and these that are ready to for depth, and the heart of kings is unsearchable.

4 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.

5 Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be established in right courness.

6 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great

7 For better if is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

8 Go not forth hastily to strive, last the know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour bath put thee to shame.

9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour

himself; and discover not a secret to another:

10 Lest be that heareth if put thee to shame,

and thine infamy turn not away.

11 A word fitty spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

12 As an ear-ring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, se is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear. 13 As the cold of snow in the time of har-

vest, so is a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

14 W noso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain.

15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

16 Hast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.
' 17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's

house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate thee. 18 A man that beareth false witness against

his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow. 19 Considence in an unfaithful man in time

of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.

21 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to cat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the Lozo shall reward thee.

23 The north wind driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue

24 It is better to dwell in a corner of the house-top, than with a brawling woman, and in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.

26 A righteous man falling down before the wicked is as a troubled fountain and a corrupt

apring 27 It is not good to eat much honey: so for men to search their own glory is not glory.

28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

CHAP. XXVI. 1 Obistrations about fools, 13 about sluggerit; 17 and about busy-hodies.

he be wise in his own conceit.

PROVERSE

Of true lane, de.

9 snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a foot. 2 As the hird by wandering, as the swallow by flying; so the curse cameless shall not

CORNE 3 A whip for the borse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back. 4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest then also be like unto him.

5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh

7 The legs of the lame are not equal : se fa

parable in the mouth of fools. B As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is He that giveth honour to a fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the band of a drunkard, so is a parable in the month of fools. 10 The great God, that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth trans

£7689078. Il As a dog returneth to his vomit, se a

fool returneth to his folly. 12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit ! there is more hope of a fool than of him.

13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way: a lion is in the streets.

14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his hed. 15 The slothful hideth his hand in his bo-

som; it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard to wiser in his own conceit han reven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad man, who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death;

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neigh-

bour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

20 Where no wood is, there the fire gouth out . so where there is no tale-bearer, the strife ceaseth.

21 As coals are to burning coals; and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle

22 The words of a tale-bearer are as wound and they go down into the innermost parts of the helly.

23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like

a potsherd covered with silver dross.

24 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips,

and layeth up deceit within him;

25 When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart.

26 Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be showed before the whole congregation.

27 Whose diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon

28 A lying tongue batch those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruis.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Observations of self-love, 5 of true love, 11 of care to moving systems.

And care.

30 AST not thyself of to-morrow; for thou standing and sponsor not a bat a day may bring forth. The prolonged.

2 fet another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own 3 A stone to beavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both.

4 Wreth is cruel, and eager is sutrageous; but who is able to stand before eary? 5 Open rebuke is better than secret love.

6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are descitful.

7 The full soul lostboth an honeycomb. but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet

8 As a bird that wandereth from her nest,

so to a man that wandereth from his place.

9 Cintment and perfume rajoice the heart:
so deth the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend, and thy father's

friend, formke net; seither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

11 My son, be wise, and make my beart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth

12 A prudest was foreseth the evil, and

bideth himself; but the simple pass on and are 13 Take his garment that is surety for a

stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange **WARRED** 14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud

voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day

and a contentious woman are alike 16 Whospover hideth her hideth the wind,

and the outment of his right hand, which bewraveth theif. 17 from sharpeneth from; so a than sharpen-

eth the countenance of his friend. 18 Whose keepeth the fig-tree shall out the fruit thurses; so he that waltath on his master shall be honoured.

19 As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to men.

20 Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never estimad.

21 As the fining-pot for cliver, and the for-

nace for gold : so is a man to his praise.

22 Though thou shouldest bray a feel in a mortar among wheat with a peatle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him.

23 Be then diligiest to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds.

24 For riches are not for ever: and doth the

crown endure to every generation?
25 The bay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are

gathered. 26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the

goals are the price of the field:

27 And they shalt have goats' wilk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and for maintenance for thy maidem CHAP XXVIII.

General observations of turpicty and religious integrity.

THE wicked fice when no man pursualla : but the rightcome are hold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a hand many are the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall

3 A poor man that oppresseds the pos Mike a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.

4 They that formake the law praise the wicked: but such as been the law contend with

5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the Long understand all Mings.

6 Better to the poor that walketh in his up-rightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he de rich.

7 Where keepsth the law to a wise son : but he that is a companion of glatous sees shameth his father.

8 Fire that by neary and unjust gain increase th his substance, he shall gather it for him that

will pity the poor.

9 He that remeth away his car from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomization. 10 Whose esseth the righteous to go serray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things

in possession. 11 The rich man is wise in his own concest; but the poor th:. bath understanding searcheth

him out.

12 When righteous men do rejoice there is reat glory: but when the wiched rice a m s kidden

13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whose confesseth and formaketh the shall bave mercy.

14 Happy is the man that feareth always: mischief.

15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wiched raise over the poor people.

16 The prince that wasteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth co-vetousness shall prelong his days.

17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of g person shall fice to the pit; let no man stay him

18 Whese walketh eprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at

19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after valuersons shall have powerty enough.

20 A faithful man shell abound with blessings:

but he that maketh heate to be rich shall not be innocent

21. To have respect of persons is not good: for, for a piece of bread that man will trans-

22 He that hanteth to be rich act; an evil eye, and cansiderath not that poverty shall come upon him.

23 He that rebuketh a man, afterward shall and more favour than he that dattereth with

the tengue. 24 Whose robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It to no transgression: the same is

the companion of a destroyer. 25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up

strife: but he that putteth his trust in the · Lord shall be made fat. 26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a

feel; but whose walketh wisely, he shall be delivered

27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that bideth his eyes shall have MARY & curse.

26 When the wicked riso, men hide themincrease

425

Chap. XX. 1 Observations of public government, 15 and of private. 23 Of anger, pride, il course, committee, and corruption.

being often reproved madeneth has been being often reproved madeneth be destroyed, and that without remriy.

2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth

rule, the people mourn.

3 Whose leveth wisdom rejeiceth his fat! :: but he that keepeth company with har

spendeth his substance.

The king by judgment establishesh the land; but he that receiveth gless overthroweth

5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a set for his feet.

6 In the transgression of an evil man there to a snare : but the right "Is doth sing and rejoice.

7 The righteeus considereth the cause of the poor; but the wicked regardeth not to

8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise mes turn away wrath.

9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no

10 The blood-thirsty hate the upright: 'art the just seek his soul.

If A fool uttereth all his mind: but a sise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

12 If a ruler bearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

13 The poor and the deceitful man meet together: the Loap lighteneth both their

14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.

The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth; but the righteous shall see their fall.

17 Correct thy son, and he shall give thee sest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

18 Where there is no vision, the people pe-

rish: but he that keepeth the law, happy is 19 A servant will not be corrected by

words: for though he understand he will not 20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his

words! there is more hope of a fool than of bim.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his ser-vant from a child, shall have him become his son at the length.

22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and e furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23 A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24 Whose is partner with a thief hateth his own soul; he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth # not.

25 The fear of man bringeth a soure: but whose putteth his trust in the Lozo shall be

26 Many seek the ruler's favour; but every

man's judgment cometh from the Lord.

27 An unjust man is an abomination to the selves ; but when they perish, the righteous just : and he that is upright in the way is abo-

CHAP. XXX.

If exists of his faith; 7 the two
his prayer. 10 The meanest are ronged. 11 Pour wicked generaof to be despised. 18 Four things forth all of them by hands; tnown. 21 Four things intolerable. hings erceeding wise. 29 Pour 32 Wrath is to be prevented. is of Agur the son of Jakeh, even sheey : the man spake unto Ithie!,

niel and Ucal. am more brutish than any man. the understanding of a man.

learned wisdom, nor have the the holy. h ascended up luto heaven, or deo hath gathered the wind in his th bound the waters in a garment?
sblished all the ends of the earth?

ame, and what is his sou's name, tell? ord of God is pure: he is a shield at put their trust in him. a not unto his words, lest he re-

and thou be found a liar. igs have I required of thee: deny before I die:

far from me vanity and lies: her poverty nor riches; feed 'me ivenient for me: ; full, and deny ther, and say, Who or lest I be poor, and steal, and e of my God in rais.

not a servant unto his master, thee, and thou be found guilty. s a generation that curseth their

oth not bless their mother. r a generation that are pure in

res, and get is not washed from hearts. s a generation, O bow lofty are

and their eyelids are lifted up. s a generation, whose teeth are nd their jaw-teeth as knives, to mong men.

rseleach hath two daughters, cry-There are three things that isfied, yes four things say not, It

ave; and the barren womb: the not filled with water; and the not. It is enough.

ye that mocketh at his father, and obey his mother, the ravens of hall pick it out, and the young at it.

se three things which are too won-, yea, four which I know not.

y of an eagle in the air; the way upon a rock; the way of a ship in the sea; and the way of a man yard.

the way of an adulterous woman; nd wipeth her mouth, and saith, no wickedness. ee things the earth is disquieted. which it cannot bear:

ervant when he reigneth; and a is filled with ment.

dious momen when she is married: maid that is heir to her mistress. be four things which are little up-

25 The anish are a people not strong, yet they prepare their steat in the summer. 25 The conice are but a feeble falk, yet

Linest's less

make they their houses in the rocks; 27 The locusts have no king, yet go they

.30 The spider taketh hold with her hands, nd is in kings' palaces. .30 There be three things which go well, yea, and is in kin

four are comely in going!

30 A lion; solice to strongest among beants,

d turneth not away for any;

31 A greyhound; an he-goat also; and a king, against whose fibre is no rising up.
33 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up

thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, lay thine hand upon thy mouth. 33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath beingeth forth strife.

CHAP. XXXI.

t Learnil's lesson of charttly and temperance. The afflicted are to be comforted and defended. 10 The praise and properties of a good wife.

THE words of king Lemnel, the prophecy that his mother taught him

2 What, my son? and what, the son of my momb? and what, the son of my wows?

3 Give not thy strength unto women, not thy ways to that which destroyet kings.

4 It is not for kings, O Lontool, it is not for

kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink :

5 Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted. 6 Give strong drink unto him that is ready

to perish, and wine to those that be of heavy 7 Let him drink and forget his poverty, and

remember his misery so more.

8 Open thy mouth-for the dumb in the cause

of all such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, judge rightcounty, a poor from off the earth, and the plead the cause of the poor and needy.

10 T Who can find a virtuous woman ! for ber price ir far above rabica If The heart of her husband doth safel

trust in her, so that he shall have no need of poil.

12 She will do him good and set evil all the days of ber life. 13 She seeketh wool and flax, and worketh

willingly with her hands. 14 She'is like the mape

spehants' shipe, she bringeth her food from after

15 She riseth also while it is yet night, and weth meet to her household and a portion to her maldane

16 She considereth a field, and buyeth it; with the fruit of her hand she planteth a vice-

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and

strengtheaeth her m 18 She perceiveth that her merchandise 4

good: her candle goeth not out by night. 19 She beyoth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20 She stretchesh out her hand to the poor ? yea, the reachath forth her hands to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the snow for her bousehold: for all her household are clothed

, but they are exceeding wise: with scarlet.

23 She maketh besself sever stry; her clothing is slik and purple, 23 Her husbend is known in the gates, when

he sitteth among the elders of the land.

So She maketh fine linen, and selfs and delivereth girdles unto the merchan

25 Streagth and honour are her clothing;

and she shall rejoice in time to come.

26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom;

and in her tongue is the law of kindness.

TECCLESIASTES: or, The PREACHER.

CHAP. I.

1 The preacher sheweth that all human courses am Tain; 4 because the creatures are restless to their warres; 3 they bring forth nothing now, and all vidibings are forgotten; 12 and because he hath found it so in the studies

of wisdom.

THE words of the Prescher, the sun of Devid, king of Jerusalem

2 Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher,

Vapity of vanities; all is vapity.

3 What profit hath a man of which he taketh under the sun? all his labour

4 ¶ One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the earth abideth

5 The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth nown, and hasteth to his place where he arose.

6 The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth shout unto the north: it whirleth
about continually; and the wind returneth
again acceptable to the circuits.

7 All the rivers run into the sea; yet the

sea is not full : unto the place from whence the

rivers come, thither they return again.

8 All things are full of labour; man cannot patter if : the eye is not satisfied with seaing,

nor the ear filled with hearing. 9 The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done, ir that which hall be denot and there is no new thing under

the son. 10 Is there any thing whereof it may be aid, See, this is new ? it bath been already of ald time, which was before us.

11 There is no remembrance of former Shings, neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are to come with these that abail come after.

12 ¶ I the Preacher was king over lived in Jarusalem:

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search at by wisdom concerning all Mings that are sione under heaven: this sore travail bath God riven to the some of man, to be exercised berewith.

14 I have seen all the works that are don under the sun; and behold, all is vanity and

vexation of spirit.
- 15 That which is erocked cannot be made straight; and that which is wanting cannot be

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten more visions than all they that have been before me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart had great experience of wisdom and knowledge.

17 And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madasen and folly: I perceived

that this also is versation of spirit.

s of tape-| household, and estath not the bread of idle-

28 Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he present her. 29 Many daughters have done virtuously,

but thou excellest them all.

30 Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain but a woman that feareth the Loud, she shall

be praised.
31 Give her of the fruit of her hands: and 27 She looketh well to the ways of her let her own works praise her in the gates.

18 For in much wisdom is much grief;

and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth CHAP. II.

1 The vanity of human courses in the works of pleasure. 13 Though the wise be believe than the fool, yet both have one event. 18 The yently of human labour, in leaving it they know not to whom.

SAID is mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth; therefore enjoy pleasure : and behold this also is vanity

2 I said of langhter, It is mad : and of mirth, What doeth it?

3 I sought in mine beart to give myself unto wine, (yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom,) and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what was that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven all the days of their life.

4 I made me great works; I builded the

5 I made me rardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits;

6 I made me pools of water to water there with the wood that bringeth forth trees; 7 I got me servants and maidens, and had servante bare in my house; also I had great

possessiops of great and small cattle above all that were in Jerusalem before me; 8 I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar tressure of kings and of the provinces; I gat me men-singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men,

as musical instruments, and that of all sorts.

9 So I was great and increased more than all that were before me in Jerumlem: also my

wisdom remained with me. 10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept sot from them: I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and this was my portion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do : and behold, all was vanity and vexation of spirit, and there was no profit

under the sun. 13 ¶ And I turned myself to behold wiedom, and madness, and folly: for what can the man do that cometh after the king? even that which

hath been already done 13 Then I saw that wisdom excelleth fully.

as far as light excelleth darkness. 14 The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that one event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I is my heart, As it happen-TI

ol, so it happeneth even to me; I then more wise ! Then I said that this also is vanity.

e is no remembrance of the wise I the fool for ever; seeing that in the days to come shall all be .nd how dieth the wise man? As

re I bated life; because the work ht under the sun is grievous unto vanity and vexation of spirit. I hated alt my labour which I had

he sun: because I should leave m that shall be after me.

o knoweth whether he shall be a a fool? yet shall be have rule labour wherein I have laboured, I have showed myself wise under

is is also vapity.

re I went about to cause my beart all the labour which I took under

re is a man whose labour is in n knowledge, and in equity; yet hath not inhoured therein shall r his portion. This aso is vanity

t hath man of all his labour, and in of his beart, wherein he hath er the sun?

is days are sorrows, and his traa, his heart taketh not rest in the

is also vanity.

better for a man is nothing better for a man, should est and drink, and that he is soul enjoy good in his labour. aw, that it mas from the hand of

can est, or who che can bacten e than I !

t givesh to a men that is good in dom, and knowledge, and joy : ner be giveth travail, to gether p, that he may give to him that e God. This also is vanity and pirit

him 🕈

CHAP, III.

ssary change of times, vanity is man travail. Is But as for man, f times, vanity is judge his works hereafter, and l be like a beast.

thing there is a season, and to every purpose under the

o be born, and a time to die; a and a time to pluck up that which

) kill, and a time to heal: a time

1, and a time to build up; weep, and a time to laugh; a n, and a time to dance; , cast away stones, and a time to

together; a time to embrace, refrain from embracing;

o get, and a time to lose, a time a time to cast away:

o rend, and a time to sew; a time ce, and a time to speak; o love, and a time to hate; a time

time of peace. ofit hath he that worketh in that

doureth!

II He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end

12 I know that there is no good in them, but for a mas to rejoice, and to do good in his

13 And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour. It is the gift of God

la I know that wiratsoever God doeth, it ball be for ever: nothing can be put to it, i any thing taken from it : and God doeth if, that men should fear before him.

15 That which hath been is now; and that which is to bath already been; and God

requireth the, which is past.

16 T And moreover I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteomeness, that iniquity wes there.

17 I said is mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the winked: for there is a time

there for every purpose and for every work.

18 I said in mine heart converning the estate f the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.

19 For that which befalleth the sons of me befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other: rea, they have all one breath; so that a man ath no pre-eminence above a beast : for all is

vanity

20 All go upto one place; all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 Who knoweth the spirit of men that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth

downward to the earth?

29 Wherefore I perceive that there is nething better, than that a men should rejoice in his own works; for that to his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after

CHAP. IV.

1 Panily is increased unto men by oppression,
4 by ensy, 5 by idlenses, 7 by coveleusness,
9 by solitariness, 13 and by wiftliness.
50 I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun; and
behold, the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter, and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter.

2 Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive

3 Yea, better is he than both they which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the etil work that is done under the sun.

4 ¶ Again, I considered all travall, and every right work, that for this a man is enviced of his neighbour. This is also vanity and This is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

5 The fool foldeth his bands together, and

eateth his own flesh, 6 Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.

7 Then I returned, and I saw vanky us-der the sun.

8 There is one alone, and there is not a se seen the travall, which God hath cond: yea, he bath neither child nor bro-sons of men to be exercised ther: yet is there no end of all his labourt neither is his eye satisfied with riches; we

ther sails he, For whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This is also vanity,

yea, it is a sore travail. 9 Two are better than one; because they

have a good reward for their labour. 10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but we to him that to alone when e falleth; for he halk not another to help him up.

1) Again, If two lie together, then they have beat; but how can one be warm alone?

12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not sickne quickly broken.

13 ¶ Better is a poor and a wise child than an

old and foolish king, who will no more be ad-

monished. 14 For out of prince he temeth to reign; which God giveth him: for it is his por-wherens also he that is born in his kingdom be-tion.

someth poor.

16 There is no end of all the people, even God of all that have been before them : they alno that come after shall not reloice in him. Surely this also be vanity and vexation of spirit. joy of his heart.

1 Panilies in divine service, 8 in marmuring against oppression, 9 and in rickes. 18 Joy

is riches is the gift of God. of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrkice of tools : forthey consider

not that they do evil.

2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not

earth: therefore let thy words he few. 3 For a dream cometh through the multitude

of business; and a fool's voice is known by mul**ti**tude of words. 4 When then vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it : for he hath no pleasure in fools:

ar that which thou hast vowed.

Better is if that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest yow and not pay

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy fiesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be augry hands?

7 For in the maditude of dreams and many words there are also divers vanities: but fear

thou God.

8 T If then seem the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.

9 % Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor be that loveth abundance with increase : this is also vanity.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them; and what good is there to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of them with their eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he est little or much : but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 There is a sore evil which I have seen unfor the sun, namely, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perish by evil travail; and he begetteth a son, and there is nothing is

15 As he came foith of his mother's womb. naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may

carry away in his hand.

16 And this also is a sore evil, that in all

points as he came, so shall he go: and what profit hath he that bath laboured for the wind? 17 All his days also he exteth in darkness, and he halk much sorrow and wrath with his

18 T Behold that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life,

19 Every man also to whom God hath giv-15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall power to eat thereof, and to take his portion,
stand up in his stead.

> 20 For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth Aim in the

> > CHAP. VI.

1 The vanity of riches without use, 3 of children, 6 and of old age without riches. 9 The vanity of strict, and wendering desires. The conclusion of vanities.

THERE is an evil which I have seen under the aun, and it is common among men:

2 A man to whom God bath given riches, thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth no-God: for God is 40 heaven, and shou upon thing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet Gial giveth him not power to est thereof, but a stranger enteth its this is vanity, and it is an

evil disease. 3 I M a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and also shat he have no buriel; I say, that an ustimely birth is better than he.

4 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered

with darkness

5 Moreover he bath not seen the sun, non at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine known any thing; this hath more rest than the other.

6 Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet bath he seen no good: do not all ro to one place?

7 T All the labour of man is for his mouth. and yet the appetite is not filled.

8 For what bath the wise more than the fool! what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before

the living? 9 T Better is the eight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire : this is also vanity and

vexation of spirit 10 That which bath been is named already, nd it is known that it is man : neither may be

contend with him that is mightier than he 11 ¶ Seeing there be many things that in-crease vanity, what is man the better !

12 For who knoweth what is good for man

in this life, all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as a shadow ? for who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

CHAP. VII.

I Remedier against vanity are, a good name.

mortification, 7 patience, 23 The difficulty of getting wiedom.

GOOD name is better than precious ointment : and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

2 ¶ It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of fearting : for that is the end of all men; and the living will lay if to his heart.

3. Sorrow & better than laughter: for by the sa these of the countenance the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wine is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools to in the house of mirth.

5 /t is better to bear the rebuke of the win than for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is 2 Hings are greatly to be respected. 6 The Mi-

vanity.

7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh a wise man

mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart.

8 Better is the end of a thing than the be ning thereof: and the patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

9 Be not besty in thy spirit to be angry : for anger resteth in the bosom of fools. 10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these! for thou dost not inquire wisely concerning

11 ¶ Wisdom is good with an inheritance: and by it there is profit to them that see the

12 For wisdom is a defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency of keep is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have

13 Consider the work of God: for who oun make that straight; which he both made erooked!

14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider : God also Buth set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him. 15 All things have I seen in the days of my

his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness

16 Be not righteous ever much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself?

17 Be not over much wicked, neither be theu foolish : way shouldost thou die before thy

18 It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this: yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

19 Wisdomstrengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city.

26 For there is not a just man upon earth, flat doeth good, and sinneth not, 21 Also take no beed unto all words that

are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse

23 For oftentimes also thine fown heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others. 23 T All this have I proved by wisdom: I

said, I will be wise; but it was far from me.
24 That which is far off, and exceeding

lesp, who can find it out !

26 T I applied mine heart to know, and to

11 wisdom. 1 son of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishoess and ambness :

36 And I find more bitter than death the women whose heart is source and note, on her hands as bands : whose pleaseth God shall escape from her ; but the sinner shall be taken by her. 27 Behold, this have I found, suith the

Preacher, counting one by one, to find out the account: 28 Which yet my soul souteth, but I find

not: one man among a thousand have I found: but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, that God bath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

CHAP VIII.

vine providence is to be observed. 12 ft is better with the godly in adversity, then with the wicked in prosperity. 16 The morb of God is unsearchable. THO is as the wisemen? and who knoweth

the interpretation of a thing? A mee's wisdom maketh his face to skine, and the boldnous of his face shall be changed.

2 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that in regard of the sails of God.

3 Be not basty to go out of his sight; stand not in an evil thing; for he doub windsonwar pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of a king to, there for power: and who may my wate him, What doest thou? 5 Where keepeth the commendment shall

feel no evil thing : and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment. . 6 T Because to every purpose there is time and Judgment, therefore the minory of man is

greet upon him. 7 For he knoweth not that which shall be : for who can tell him when it shall be ? 8 There is no man that high power over the

spirit to retain the spirit; neither halk he powvanity: there is a just men that perisheth in er in the day of death : and there is no discharge in that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied my heart

unto every work that is done under the sun: another to his own burt.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done : this is also vanity

11 Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the boart of the sons of men in fully set in them to do

12 Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days he prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him:

13 But it shall not be well with the wicked. neither shall be prolong ate days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just men, upto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wickeds again, there be wicked men, to whom it hap-26 I applied mine heart to know, and to peneth according to the work of the righteous search, and to seek out window, and the real I said, that this also is ramity.

Chap. ix, x.

Wisdom, fo'i

15 Then I commanded misth, because a ere the sons of men snared in man bath so better thing under the sun, than when it falleth suddenly upon the to eat, and to drink, and to be metry: for 13 ? This windows have I see that shall shide with him of his about the dwar the unand it research great unto the like, which God giveth him under the 14 There was a little city, a

16 T When I applied mine heart to know it, and besieged it, and built gr wisdom, and to see the business that is done , upon the earth : (for also Mere is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that s men cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: hecame though a man labour to seek it out, yet he shell not find it: yes fur-ther, though a who was think to know it, 'yet shall he not be able to find it.

CHAP. IX.

I Like things happen to good and bad. 4 There is a necessity of death unto men. 7 Comfort is all their portion in this life. 11 God's pro-vidence ruleth over all. 13 Wisdom is better

then strength.

COR all this I comidered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of ' God: no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them.

2 All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteons and to the wicked; to . the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to nim that escribetth, and to him that sacrificeth not: an is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that femeth an oath.

3. This is an evil among all things that are thee, leave not thy place; for yie done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yes, sim the heart of the sons of 5 There is an evil which I have men is full of evil, and madness is in their the sun, as an error which proceed neart while they live, and after that they go to

the dead.

4 T For to him that is joined to all the living alt in low place.

7 I have seen between upon

7 I have seen between upon a dead lion

5 For the Uting know that they shall die : but the dead know not any thing, neither have and whose breaketh an hedge, a they any more a reward; for the memory of bite him. them is forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that in done under the sup.

7 ¶ Go thy way, cat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for

God now accepted thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and let
thy bead leck no obstment.

9 Live joyfully with the wife whom thou levest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he had given thee under the sun, all the days of thy samity: for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou tat worler the sup.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do M with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the

grave, whither thou goest.

11 TI returned; and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the whe, now yet vicines to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but thine and chance happeneth to them all. 12 For man also knoweth not his time: as

e fishes that are taken in an evil net, and cayeth; and through idlenem of t to the hirds that are caught in the saure; so house droppeth through.

within it : and there came a great against it:

15 Now there was found in it

man, and he by his wisdom delive yet no man remembered that sam 16 Then said I, Wisdom is

strength : nevertheless, the poor I is despised, and his words are not 17 The words of wise men are h more than the cry of him that I

18 Windom is better than wen but one singer destroyeth much g

CHAP. X.

1 Observations of wisdom and foli 18 riotifulners, 19 and money thoughte of kings ought to be r DEAD flies cause the cintment theory to send forth a stini

so doth a little folly him that is is for wisdom and honour.

2 A wise man's heart to at his

but a fool's beart is at his left. 3 Yea also, when he that is a

by the way, his windom faileth saith to every one that he is a foc 4 If the spirit of the ruler ris

eth great offences. 5 There is an evil which I have

ruler.

· Folly west in great dignity,

princes walking as servants upon t

8 He that diggeth a pit shall

9 Whree removeth stones sh therewith; and he that eleaveth v endangered thereby.

10 If the iron he blunt, and he the edge, then must be put to me but wisdam is profitable to direct. It Surely the serpent will bite chantment; and a babbler is no be

12 The words of a wise man's gracious; but the lips of a fool : up himself.

13 The beginning of the words (is foolishness: and the end of his chievous mariness.

14 A fool also is full of words: not tell what shall be; and what ter him who can tell him?

15 The labour of the foolish we one of them; because he knowet! go to the city.

16 T Wo to thee, O hand, when a child, and thy princes eat in the 17 Blessed art thou, O land, wi is the son of nobles, and thy pri

due season, for strength, and not 18 T By much slochfulness the

20 T Curse not the king, no, not in thy thought, and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which bath wings shall tell the

CHAP. XI.

Directions for charity. T Death in life, 9 and the day of judgment in the days of youth, are to be thought on.

CARphysical.

AST thy bread upon the waters: for thou

chalt find it after many days. 2 Give a portion to seven, and also to eight;

3 if the clouds be full of rais, they empty themselvesupon the earth : and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree faileth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not the mourners go about the streets: read.

5 As thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones do grow in the ken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at womb of her that is with child; even so the cistern. ou knowest not the works of God who maketh all 6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the

evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good

7 Truly the light to sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun : 8 But if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that

cometh is vanity. Rejoice, O young men, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, ad in the sight of thins eyes : but know theu, that for all these things God will bring thee

into judgment. 10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart,

and put away evil from thy flesh: for child-bood and youth are vanity. CHAP. XII.

I The Creator is to be remembered in due lime. 8 The Preacher's care to edify. 13 The fear of God is the chief antidots of vanity.

19 ¶ A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but money answereth all for the youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shall shall an and curse not the rich in thy bed. While the sun, or the light, or the moon, as the state of the sixth of the sixt

or the stars, be not darkened, nor the chouds

return after the rain:

3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders ceuse because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

4 And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon and all the daughters of music shall be brought

low; 5 Also when they shall be alraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almost tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the rolden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be bro

7 Then shall the dust return to the carth as it was : and the spirit shell seturn unto God who gave it.

8 ¶ Vanity of vanities, suith the Prescher all is vanity.

9 And moreover, because the Preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, en set lo order, many provert 10 The Preacher sought to find out accepta-ble words: and that which was written was up-

right, even words of treft. Il The words of the wise are as goads, and as pails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one absphered.

12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books there is

no end; and much study to a weariness of the flesh. 13 T Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter; Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole daty of

14 For God shall bring every work intejudgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

remember thy leve more than wine: the up-

5 T I em black, but comely, O ye desgiters

8 Look not upon me, because I am black,

of Jerusalem, as the tests of Xedar, as the curtains of Solomes.

because the sun hath looked upon me i my mother's children were angry with me; they

The SONG of SOLOMON. king hath brought me into his chambers; we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we wilk

right love thee.

CHAP. I. I The aburch's love unto Christ: 5 she confossell her deformity, I and prayeth to be directed to his flock. 8 Christ directeth her to the shopherds' tents: 9 and showing his love to her, 11 giveth her gracious promises.
12 The church and Christ congratulate one THE song of songs, which is Solomon's.

his mouth: for thy love is better than made me the keeper of the vineyards; be wine. 3 Because of the samus of thy good oint-

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of

ments thy name is as ointment poured forth, these fore do the virgins leve thee. 4 Draw me, we will rut after thes.

mine own vineyard have I not kept. 7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul leath, where thou feedest, where thou makest thy

flock to rest at noon : for why should I be an The one that turneth saids by the flocks of the cumpanions?

the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tenta.

g I have compared thee, O my love, to a spany of horses in Phersoh's chariots.

10 Thy cheeks are comely with rows of genels, the meek with chains of gold.

11 Two will make thee borders of gold, with sun of silver. 13 T While the king eitleth at his table, my

pikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof. 13 A bundle of myrrh is my well-beloved ato me; he shall lie all night betwixt my

14 My beloved to unto me as a cluster of camphire in the vineyards of En-gedi. 15 Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold,

thon art fair; thou hast doves' eyes, 16 Behold, thou art fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed to grean.

17 The beams of our house are cedar, and

our rafters of fir.

CHAP. II. 1 The mutual hove of Christ and his church. B The hope, 10 and calling of the church. 14 Christ's care of the church. 16 The pro- please. feeston of the church, her faith and hope AM the rese of Sharan, and the lily of the valleys

2 As the lify among therms, so is my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple-tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beleved among the sons. I sat down under his shadow with great delight, and his fruit was sweet to my taste.

4 He brought: me to the banqueting house,

· and his banner over me was love.

5 Stay me with segons, comfort me with

7 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusa-lem, by the roce, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stirnet up, nor awake my love, till behold king Solomon with the crown wherebe please.

cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping of his heart. upon the hills. 9 My beloved is like a roe, or a young hart: behold, he standsth behind our wall, he look-

oth forth at the windows, shewing himself through the lattice. 10 ¶ My beloved spake, and said unto me.

Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come in thy locks: thy hair is as a flock of goats

Il For lo, the winter is past, the rain is

ever and gone;

12 The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land:

a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, locks. and come away.

14 TOmy dove, that art is the class of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty let me see thy countenance, let me hear thy men. voice; for sweet ir thy voice, and thy countenance is comely.

15 Take us the fexes, the little fexes, that spoil the vines: for our visse have tender grapes

16 TMr beloved is mine, and I am his: he feedath among the lilies.

2 of if then know not, O then fairest among 17 Until the day break, and the shadows women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of flee away, turn, my beloved; and be thou like a roe, or a young bart upon the mountains of Bether.

CHAP. III. I The church's fight and victory in tem

6 The church glorieth in Christ.

Dy night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth; I sought him; but I found him not. 2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek

him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not. 3 The watchmen that go about the city

found me : to whom I said, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth ?

4 It was but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let min go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived

me 5 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusa-iem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field; that ye stir not up, norawake my love, till he

6 T Who is this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of

the merchant! 7 Behold his bed which is Solomon's; threescore valiant men are about it, of the valiant

of Israel. 8 They all hold swords, being expert in war : every man hath his sword upon his thigh

because of fear in the night. 9 King Solomon made himself a charlot of the wood of Lebanon.

apples: for k ensuck of love.

8 His left hand is under my head, and his bottom thereof of gold, the covering of it of right hand doth embrace me. love for the daughters of Jerusalem

Il Go forth, O ye daughters of Zien, and with his mother crowned him in the day of 8 The voice of my beloved! behold, he his espousals, and in the day of the gladness

> CHAP. IV. 1 Christ selecth forth the graces of the church: 8 ha shaweth his love to her. 16 The church

praveth to be made fit for his presence EHOLD, thou art fair, my love; behold. thou art fair; thou hast doves eyes with-

that appear from mount Gileack 2 Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even aborn, which came up from the wash-

ing: whereof every one bear twins, and none is barren among them.

3. Thy lips are like a thread of searlet. Is The fig-tree putteth forth her green and thy speech is comely: thy temples are figs, and the vines with the tender grape give like a piece of a pomegramate within thy

> 4 Thy neck is like the tower of Bavid, builded for an armoury, whereon there hang 5 Thy two breasts are like two young rose

> that are twins, which feed among the lilies 6 Until the day break, and the shadows flee

away, I will get me to the mountain of marrh, and to the hill of frankincense. 7 Thou art all fair, my have; there to m

spot in thee.

The graces of the church. SOLOMOW'S SOMG. zi detecktion of Chalch

9 T Come with me from Lebenon, my with me from Lebanon: look from the top of Amans, from the top of Shenir and Herof the leopards.

9 Thou hast ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thiss eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my pouse! how much better is thy love than wice! and the smell of thise ciptments than all spices!

11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honey-comb : honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments is like the smell

of Lebanon

13 A parden enclosed to my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed. 13 Thy blants are an orchard of pome-granates, with pleasant fruits; camphire, with spikenard.

14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinamon, with all trees of frankincense: myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices :

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of living waters, and streams from Lebenou.

16 T Awake. O north wind, and come, thou south; blow upon my gurden, that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his gurden, and cut his pleasant fruits.

CHAP. V. I Christ awaketh the obserch with his culling. A The church, having a taste of Christ's love, is sick of love. 9 A description of Christ

by his graces. AM come into my garden, my sister, my spouse; I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk; eat, O friends; drink, yes, drink abun-

dantly, O beloved. 2 I sleep, but my heart wateth: if is the voice of my beloved that knocketh, saying, Ongo to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefied: for my head is filled with dew, and

my locks with the drops of the night. 3 have put off my cost; how shall I put it op? I have washed my feet; how shall I deale them?

4 My beloved put in his hand by the bole

, him 5 I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrb, and my fingers with sweet amelling myrrh, upon the handles of the

lock 6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave

me no answer.

7 The watchmen that went about the city found me, they emote me, they wounded me: the keepers of the walls took away my vail

from me. 8 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, Myre find my beloved, that ye tell him that I

em sick of love 9 What is thy beloved more than mother

beloved, O thou fairest among women? what to thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou does no charge us.
In My beloved to white and ruddy, the

en efect among ten thousand,

11 His beach fr as the most fine gold, his locks are bushy, and black as a raven.

12 His eyes are as the eyes of doves by the mon, from the liese dean, from the mountains rivers of waters, washed with milk, and filly

13 His cheeks everus a bed of spices, as sweet flowers: his line like lilies, dropping

14 His heads over sold sings set with the bery: his belly to as bright ivery overlaid with supplifies.

15 His leaders.

15 His legiture as pillers of marble, act upon sockets of fire gold; his countenance is at Lebanon, excellent as the orders:

16 His mouth is most sweet: yes, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jarusalem.
CHAP. VL

1 The church professith hen faith in Christ.
4 Christ sheweth the graces of the church,
10 and his love toward her.

WHITHER is thy beloved game, O thou W fairest among women? whither is thy beloved turned saide? that we may seek him

with thee. 2 My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices; to find in the gardens,

and to gather iffice.

3 I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he feedeth smoog the Hiles. 4 Thou set beautiful, O my love, as Thzah, comely as Jerusalem, terrible es es army

with banners. 5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for they

have overcome me: thy hair ir on a flock of goats that appear from Glend.

6 Thy teeth are as a flock of shoop which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and show ir not one barron

among them 7 As a piece of a pomegamete are thy tem-

ples within thy locks.

hes within thy norm.

8 There are thremsore queens, and fourscore concubines, and virgins without number.

9 My dove, my undefined is set one: she to the only one of her mether, she to the choice one of her that here, her. The daughters naw her, and blessed her; yes, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

10 T Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun. and

· of the deer, and my bowels were moved for terrible as an army with barners? Il I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley, and to see whether the vine flourished, and the pointgranates budded.

12 Or ever I was award, my soul made me the the cheriots of Ammi-nedis. 13 Return, return, O Shelashie; seturn, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the Shulamite ? As it were the company of two armies.

CHAP. VIL

I A further description of the church's graces.

10 the professeth her failt and desire.

TOW boantiful are thy feet with shoos

O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs ere like jewels, the work of the hand of a cunning workman.

2 Thy navel is like a round geblet, which wagteth not liquor: thy helly is the an heap

of wheat set about with lilies.

3 Thy two breasts are like two young room that are twins

A Thy meck is an a tower of ivery; thine wine of the jules of my pessegments, eyes the fish-pools in Heshbon, by the 3 His left hand should subsers my head, gate of Sath-rebbin; thy nose is as the tower and his right hand should subsers me.

5 Thine head-upon thee-is like Carmel, and that ye etle not up, nor awake my love, until the hair of thine bead like purple; the king 5 Who is this that commits up the sale in the raileries.

6 How fair and how pleasant art thou. O

love, for Selights !

7 This thy stature is like to a palm-tree, and thy breasts to chasters of graper. 3 I said, I will go up to the palm-tree, I will take held of the boughs thereof; now also thy

reasts shall be as chusters of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples;
9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth down sweetly, enuring the lips of those that are asleep to

10 T I em my beloved's, and his desire is howard the.

11 Come, my behaved, let us go forth into the field; let us lidge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us see if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape appear, and the pomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves. 13 The mandrakes give a smell, and at our

gates are all manner of pleasant fruits, new and old, which I have laid up for thee, O my

OH that thou wirt as my brother, that suck-U of the breams of my mother! when I is Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the should find thes without I would kiss thee; companious hearing to the voice; cause me to yea, I should not be despised.

2 I would had thee, and bring thee 14 T Make haste, my beloved, and be thou into my mother's house, who would instruct like to a roe, or to a young hart upon the me: I would cause thee to drink of spiced mountains of spices.

4 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem

5 Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness leaning upon her beloved! I raised thee up under the apple-tree: there thy mo-

ther brought thee forth: there she brought thee forth that bare thee

6 ¶ Set me as a seal upon thine beart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death: jealousy is cruel as the grave: the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath's ot vehoment flame.

7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would

utterly be contempe 8 7 We have a little sister, and she bath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the

day when she shall be speken for?

If she be a wall, we will build upon here palace of silver: and if she be a door, we will enclose her with, beards of coder.

10 I am a well, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found fa-

.11 Solomon had a vineyard at Bual-hamon; he let out the vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thou-

The leve of the church to Cartet. 8 The velachers of love. 2 The calling of the velachers of love. 2 The calling of the me: thou, O Colomon, start have a thousand, MR that thou mert as my barellow that the calling prayed for.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the hear tf.

The Book of the Prophet ISAIAH.

CHAP. V. 2 Isstah's complaint of Judah: 10 he upbraid- they have not been closes, neither bound up, eth her service: 15 he entorteth to repentance, seither mollified with ointment. with promises and threatenings: 25 he promiseth grace, &c.

TVHE vision of Isainh the son of Amoz. which he saw concerning Judah and thrown by strangers, seeken in the days of Uzziah, Jo- 8 And the daughte Jerusalem in the

2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: ed a minet me.

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his number's crib: bud israel doth not know, my people dath not consider.

corruptem! They have formhen the Loan, corruptum! They have formhen the Loan, I am full of the burnt-efferings of rame, they have provoked the Hoty One of Israel and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not unto anzer, they are gone away backward.

5 T Why should ye be stricken any more ! goets. re will revelt more and more: the whole head

is vick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foot even unto

wounds, and bruisee, and putrifying scree

7 Your country is desolute, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as over-

8 And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottham, Aher, and Hezekish, kings of Ju-tage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of

cucumbers, as a besieged city.

9 Except the Loan of hosts had left upto be for the Lors bath spoken, I have nourished a very small remnant, we should have been as nd brought up children, and they have subal-| Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrab. 10 ¶ Hear the word of the Loan, ye rulers

of Sodom; give car unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorran.

4 Ah sinful mation, a people indea with ini-11 To what purpose is the multitude of quity, a seed of svii-doers, children that are your sacrifices unto me? saith the Long

in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-12 When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my

the head there is no soundness in it; but. 13 Bring no mose vain oblations: incense

MALAH.

is an abomination unto me; the new mooms ye, and let us go up to the manutain of the and subbaths, the calling of seemblies, I can- Loan, to the house of the God of Jacob; and and subbaths, the calling of assemblies, I can-not away with: if is iniquity, even the solemn meetick.

14 Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul bateth: they are a trouble unto

me; I am weary to bear them.

15 And, when ye spread forth your bands, I will hide mine eyes from you; yes, when ye make many prayers I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.

16 T Wash ye, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes;

cease to do evil;

17 Learn to do well ; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for

the widow.

18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Loan: Though your sizes be as scar-let, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimeon, they shall be as wool.

19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall

ent the good of the land; 20 But if ye refuse and robel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the Long bath spoken il.

21 T. How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become dross, thy wine

mixed with water:

23 Thy princes are rebellious, and com-panious of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore suith the Lord, the Loup of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ab, I will case me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of

mine enemies:

25 And I will turn my head upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take away

all thy tin:

26 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called. The city of righteousness, The faithful city.

27 Zion shall be redeemed with judgment,

and her converts with righteousness. 28 ¶ And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they

that forsike the LORD shall be consumed. 29 For they shall be ashamed of the oaks

which ye have desired, and ye shall be con-founded for the gardens that ye have chosen. 30 For ye sha'l be as an oak whose leaf

fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

31 And the strong shall he as tow, and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and naue shall quench these.

CHAP. II.

hingdom. 10 He exhorteth to fear, bethe Loan, and for the glory of his majesty, cause of the namerial effects of God's when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. majesty.

THE word that leajab the sen of Amez saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

2 And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the Logo's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

3 And many people shall go and say, Come

he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Loap from Jerum-

And he shall judge among the nations, an shall rebuke many people; and they shall best their swords into plow-shares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: mation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us

walk in the light of the Leas

6 Therefore thou hast formkes thy people, the house of Jacob, because they be re-plenished from the east, and ere motheryers like the Philistines, and they please themselves in the children of strangem.

7 Their land also is full of silver and gold. neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, petther is there

any end of their chariots:

8 Their land also is full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive

them not.

10 T Enter late the rock, and hide thee in

the dust, for fear of the Loxe, and for the glory of his majesty.

11 The lofty looks of man shall be humbled.

and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the Lozo siene shall be exalted in that day. 12 For the day of the Load of bosts shall be

upon every one that to proud and lofty, and upon every one that is liked up; and he shall be brought low;

k3 And upon all the codars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the cake of Bashan,
14 And upon all the high mountains, and

upon all the hills that are lifted up.

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every feaced wall,

16 And upon all the ships of Turshish, and upon ali pleasant picture

17 And the loftisees of many shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the Loan alone shall be exalted in that day.

18 And the idole he shall utterly abolish-

19 And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the Louis, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. 28 to that day a man shall cant his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made

each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

21 To go into the class of the rocks, and I finish prophesicity the coming of Christ's into the tops of the regged rooks, for fear of

22 Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his postriis: for wherein is he to be accounted

CHAR, III.

I The great confusion which cometh by sin & The impudence of the people, 12 The op-pression and governments of the rulers pression and covelousness of 10 Phe judgments which shall he for the price of the names.

NOR behold, the Lord, the Lora of heats, doth take sway from Jerusalom and from Judeh the stay end the starf, the whole stay of

3 The captain of fifty, and the honourable mp, and the counseller, and the cuaning ar-

tificer, and the eloquent oretor. 4 And I will give children to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them

- 5 And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neigh-bour: the child shall behave himself proudly gainst the ancient, and the base against the

6 When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, saying, Thou hast clothing, be then our ruler, and let this ruin be under thy hand.

7 In that day shall be swear, saying, I will not be an healer; for in my house is peither read nor clothing; make me not a ruler of

e people. 8 For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings ere egainst the Loan, to provoke the eyes of

his slory. 9 The shew of their equatenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Souom, they hide if not. beir soul! for they have rewarded evil unto

their doings.

II Wo unto the wicked! if shall be ill with Aim: for the reward of his hands shall be

given him. 12 ¶ As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my oppressors, saw women rure tree to the same of the to err.
and destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The Loup standeth up to plead, and

standeth to judge the people.

14 The Long will outer into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have eaten up the vineyard; the spoil of the poor ir in your houses. 15 What mean ye that ye best my people to

sees, and grind the faces of the poor ? saith

the Lord Gop of hosts.

16 I Moreover the Long saith, Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and wapton eyes, walkng and mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:

17 Therefore the Loan will smite with a eab the crows of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the Loap will discover their secret

18 In that day the Loan will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornaments about their feet, and their caule, and their round tires like the moon,

19 The chains, and the bracelets, and the

legs, and the head-bands, and the tablets, and the car-rings, 21 The rings, and some jewels.

22 The changeable suits of apperel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the orbigbe pios,

23 The glasses, and the fine linen, and the books, and the valis.

Ches. iii. iv. v.

24 And it shall come to pass, that instead bread, and the whole stay of water.

The mishty man, and the man of war, the stead of a girdle a rest; and instead of well judge, and the prophet, and the prodent, and set hair baldness; and instead of a stomacher. a girding of sackcloth; and burning instead of

beauty.

25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war. 26 And her gates shall lament and mourn;

and she being desolate shall all upon the ground.

CHAP. IV. In the extremity of evils, Christ's hingdom shall be a senctuary. ND in that day seven women shall take

A hold of one man, saying, We will ea our own bread, and wear our own apparel ! only let us be called by thy name, to take away our reproach. 2 In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the

earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel.

3 And it shall come to pare, that he that is left in Zion, and he that remainsth in Jerusalem, shall be called holy, even every

one that is written among the living in Jerusalem: 4 When the LORD shall-have washed away We unto the fifth of the daughters of Zion, and shall

have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the themselves.

10 Say ye to the righteous, that & shell be by the spirit of burning.

well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of 5 And the Loan will ereste upon every

dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all

the glory shall be a defence.

6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the day-time from the beat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm

and from rain. CHAP. V. Under the type of a vineyard God excuseth his severe judgments: 8 his judgments upon

constourners. It upon lastiniumners, 13 upon impirty, 20 and upon injustice. 26 The exceptioners of God's judgments.

OW will is sing to my well-beloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. My well-beloved bath a vineyard in a very

fruitful hill: 2 And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midet of it, and also made a wine-press therein: and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought

forth wild grapes. 3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me

and my vineyard. 4 What could have been done more to my

vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes? 5 And now, go to; I will tell you what I

20 The bonnets, and the ornaments of the will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be exten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden dewn

8 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruped, nor digged; but there shall come top briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rais no rain upon it.) 26 T And he will lift up us emiga to the up-7 For the vineyard of the Loap of hosts is tions from far, and will him unto them from leasant plant: and he looked for judgment, come with speed swiftly: out behold oppression: for righteousness, but

behold a cry. that they may be placed alone in the midst of

be earth! 9 La mine cars said the LORD of hosts, Of truth many houses shall be desolate, even great

and fair, without inhabitant. 16 Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield

an ephali.
Il ¶ Wo unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong frink: that continue until night, till wine in-Same them!

12 And the harp, and the viol, the tabret and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but they regard not the work of the Lond, neither consider the operation of his bands.

13 T Therefore my people are gone into aptivity, because they have no knowledge; and their honourable men are famished, and

their multitude dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore hell both enlarged herself. and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend

mo it. 15 And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:

16 But the Loan of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and God that is hely shall be sauctified in righteouspess.

17 Then shall the lambs (sed after their samer, and the waste places of the fat ones ball strangers eat.

18 Wo unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart-

19 That say, Let him make speed, and basten his work, that we may see it : and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it !

20 T Wo unto them that call evil good, and ood evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter

21 We unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

22 Wo unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong

23 Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

24 Therefore, as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossess shall go up as dust : because they away, and there be a great forsaking in the have cast away the law of the Loud of hosts, midst of the land and despised the word of the Holy One of lereel.

kindled against his people, and he hath when they cart first seases: so the holy seed stretched forth his hand against them, and hath shall be the substance thereof. amiltan them: and the hills did tremble, and smitten them: and the hills did tremble, and their carcases were torn in the midst of the | 1 Ahaz is comforted by Isalah. 14 Christ pro streets. For all this his anger is not turned

vay, but his hand is stretched out still.

26 T And he will lift up an employ to the methe house of Israel, and the men of Judah his the end of the earth: and behold, they whall

27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither 8 TWo unto them that join house to house, shall the girdle of their loins be leosed, now had lay field to field, till iters be no place, the latchet of their shoes be broken.

28 Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whiriwind:

22 Their rearing shall be like a lien, they shall rear like young tions: yea, they shall oar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry
it away safe, and some shall deliver it.
30 And in that day they shall rear against

them, like the roaring of the sea : and if one look unto the land, behald darkness and sorrow, and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

CHAP. VI. I Isulah's vision. 9 The obstinacy of the pos-

ple unto their desolution N the year that king Uzziah died, I saw also A the Lorn sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

2 Above it stood the seraphins: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain be did fly.

3 And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy is the Loan of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.

4 And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.

5 Then said I, We is me lafor I am undone: because I am a man of unclean line. and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.

6 Then flew one of the earaphime unto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from on the altar:

7 And he laid if upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this bath touched thy lips : and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

8 Also I heard the voice of the Load, and

ing, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me.

9 ¶ And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not.

10 Make the heart of this people fat, and make their care heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with, their ears, and understand with their beart, and convert, and be healed.

11 Then said I. Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate.

12 And the Land have removed men far

13 T But yet in it shall be a tenth, and ifshall return, and shall be eaten : as a tell-tree, 25 Therefore is the anger of the LORD and as an oak, whose substance is in them

mised. 17 God's judyments propheried to

ND it came to pass, in the days of Abaz ! the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, that Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remailah king of Israel, west up towards Jerusalem to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of David, saying Syria is confederate with, Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, is the trees of the wood are moved with the

3 Then said the Loav unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Abaz, thou, and Shear-jashub thy at the end of the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field;

4 And say unto him, Take beed, and he quiet; four not, neither be faint-bearted for the two tails of these smoking Brebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of be son of Remailah.

5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel against thee,

6 Let us go up against Judah, and vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, even the son of Tabeal :

7 Thus saith the Lord Goo, it shall not

stand, neither shall it come to pass.

- 8 For the head of Syria is Damascus, and 2 And I took unto use faithful witnesses to the head of Damascus is Rezin; and within record, Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the targescore and five years shall Ephraim be son of Jeberschiah.

Woken, that it be not a people.

3 And I went unt

9 And the head of Ephraim to Sastaria, and the head of Samaria is Remaliable son. ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be bas.

10 ¶ Moreover the Loan spake again unto

Ahaz, saying,
11 Ask thee a sign of the Loun thy God;
sek it either in the depth, or in the height above.

12 But Ahaz mid, I will not get, neither will I tempt the Loan.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David; Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

manuel.

15 Butter and honey shall be est, that he may know to refuse the evil and choose the good.

16 For before the child shall know to refus the evil, and choose the good, the hand that muel. thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of both her

17 The Loup shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house. thys that have not come, from the day that and ye shall be broken in pieces. Ephraim departed from Judah; even the king of Assyria.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Loun shall him for the fly that is in the ttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and far

the bee that is in the land of Assyria

19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all bushes.

20 In the same day shall the Lors shave with a razor that is hired, namely, by them be-yond the river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

2! And it shall come to puss in that day, that a man shall nourish a young cow, and two

sheep.
22 And it shall come to pass, for the abus-

dance of milk that they shall give he shall eat butter: for butter and honey shall every one eat that is left in the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that cay, that every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlines. If shall even be for briers and thorns.

24 With arrows and with bows shall mes come thither; because all the land shall be-

come briers and thorns.

25 And on all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorse: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of leaser cattle.

CHAP. VIII.

1 A prophety against Syria and Israel, 5 and Judah. 9 God's jacquents irrusistible. 11 Comfort to them that four God. 19 Great af-Atcitons to idoistant.

MORBOVER the Loan said unto me. Take there a great roll, and write in it with a man's pen, concerning Meher-shalal-hesh-

3 And I went unto the prophetese; and she conceived and bare a son. Then said the Logo to me, Call his name Muher-shalai-hash-

4 For before the child shall have knowledge to cry. My father, and my mother, the riches of Damaseus and the spott of Fameria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

5 The Lord space also unto me again,

a ping,

Forsamuch as this people refuseth the wa-ters of Shilosh that go softly, and rejoice in Rezin and Remalish's son:

7 Now therefore, behold: the Lond bringmen, but will ye weary my God also?

14 Therefore the Lorp hisself shall give strong and meny, even the king of Assyria, end you a sign, Behold, a virgin shall conceive all his giory: and he shall come up over all and bear a son, and shall call his name Imbachanceis, and go over all his banks:

8 And he shall puss through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Imma-

9 ¶ Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in places; and give car-all ye of far countries: gird yesselves, and

ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves,

10 Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and it shall not stand: for God is with we.

11 T For the Lean spake thus to me with strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people,

saying, 12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to all then to whom this people shall say, A confederacy; neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

13 Sanctify the Loan of bosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let him be your

14 And he shall be for a sasetuary ; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of diffuce

are to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 15 And many among them shall stumble.

and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 Bind up the testimony, seal the law

among my disciples.

17 And I will wait upon the Loan, that hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him.

18 Behold I, and the children whom the Lown bath given me, are for signs and for wonders in Issuel from the Loap of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 ¶ And when they shall say unto you. Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God ? for the I ving to the dead?

20 To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, if is because

there is no light in them.

21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bested and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be bengry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their

God, and look upward.

32 And they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of auguish; and they shall be driven to duraness.

CHAP. IX.

1 What joy shall be in the wide of afflictions by the birth and kingdom of Christ. 8 The judgments upon Israel for their pride, 13 for their hypocrine, 18 and for their imposite ag.

If EVERTHELESS, the dimense whall not be such as mar in her variation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebu-

lun, and the hand of Maphtall, and afterward and be hungry; and he shall, est on the left did more grievously afflict her by the way of hand, and they shall not be satisfied: they

of the shadow of death, upon them hath the but his hand is stretched out still. light shined. CHAP. X.

3 Thou hast multiplied the nation, and not 1 The me of tyrants. 5 dispris, the red of increased the joy: they joy before thes according to the loy in harvest, and me men rejoice when they divide the spoil.

4 For thou hast broken the yoke of his bur-

den, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian.

5 For every bettle of the warrior & with con

fused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning end fuel of fire.

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a

son is given: and the government shall be thon, and in the desolation which shall come upon his shoulder; and his name shall be from far? to whom will ye fee for help? and called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty where will ye leave your glory?

God, The averalesting Father, The Prince of 4 Without me they shall how down under the Peace.

7 Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with tice from henceforth even for ever. sal of the Loap of hosts will perform this. 8 The Loap sent a word into Jacob. and

it hath lighted upon Israel.

h hath lighted upon larges.

9 And all the people shall know, costs
10 And all the people shall know, costs
20 And all the people shall know, costs
21 Anybeit, he meaneth not so, not
22 the pride and shoutness of heart,
23 the pride and shoutness of heart,
24 to destroy and cut off mations not a few,
250

cedara. Il Therefore the Lord shall set up the ad-

versaries of Rezin against him, and join his enemics together; 12 The Syrians before, and the Philistines

behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand it stretched out

13 T For the people turneth not unto him

that smiteth them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts. 14 Therefore the Loan will cut off from Israel head and tail, branch and rush, in one

day.

15 The ancient and honourable, he is the

head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail. 16 For the leaders of this people cause them to orr; and they that are led of them are de-

stroyed. 17 Therefore the Loan shall have no joy in their young men, pelither shall have sterey on their fatherless and widows: for every one is an hypocrite and an evil-door, and every month speaketh foily. For all this his magic is not turned away, but his kand is stretched out still

18 T For wickedness burneth as the Era; R shall deyour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they

shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the Lonn of hosts is the land darkened, and the people shall be as the fuel of the fire : no man shall spare his

20 And he shall enated on the right hand

the sea, beyond Jordan, in Gaillee of the as-abilities ear every man the fiesh of his own arm:

10 Mangareh, Ephraima and Ephraim, Ma2 The people that walked in duringers have manufactured and expense of the people that walked in duringers have a seen a great light: they that dwell in the land dah. For all this his anger is not turned away.

WO unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which

they have prescribed; 2 To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey,

and that they may rob the fatherless!

3 And what will ye do in the day of visita-

prisoners, and they shall fall under the slalu.

For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

5 TO Assyrian, the rod of mine anger, and

the staff in their hand is mine indignation. 6 I will send him against an hypocritical

nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the pray, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

7 Howbeit, he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but if is in his heart

8 For he salth, and not but princes allogether kings?

9 /s not Calno as Carchemish? is not Hamath as Arpad? is not Samuria as Bemescus? 10 As my hand both found the kingdoms of the anointing. the idols, and whose graven finages did excel

them of Jerusalem and of Samaria.

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Sumaria

and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idula i 12 Wherefore it shall come to pers, that

when the Loan bath performed his whole Work upon moint Zion and on Jerusalem, I will punish the fruit of the stout beart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks.

13 For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done if, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of se people, and have robbed their tressures. and I have put down the inhabitants like a va-Boot max.

14 And my hand bath found as a nest the fiches of the people; and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the

wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shall the sixe Boast itself against bim
that beweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? if the rod should shake itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff shot & lift up Beeff, as if it were no wood

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the Lows of bosts, send among his fat ones featmess; and under his clory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

17 And the light of I-rael shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day :

18 And shall consume the glory of his forces and of his fruttful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standard-bearer fainteth

19 And the rest of the trace of his focust shall

be few, that a child may write them.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day. that the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jaroh, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them, but shall stay upon the Loan, the Holy One of Israel, in truth

21 The remnant shall return, even the remmant of Jacob, unto the mighty God.

22 For though thy people I-rael be as the sand of the sea, get a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow. with righteousness

23 For the Lord Gon of hosts shall make a

all the fand. 24 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his starf against thee, after the manner of Egypt.

25 For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their de-

struction.

maner of Egypt.

26 And the Loub of houts whall stir up : scourge for him according to the slaughter of Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and Midian at the rock of Oreb: and as his rod from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hawas upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the math, and from the blands of the sea.

27 And it shall coins to peer in that day that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy seck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of

, 28 He is come to Ainth, he is passed to Migron; at Michmash he bath haid up his

carriages:

39 They are gone over the parage: the have taken up their lodging at Geba; Ramah in afraid; Gibeah of Soul is fled.

30 Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gallim: cause it to be heard unto Laish. O poor Atmthoth.

31 Madmoush is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim gather themselves to flee.

32 As yet shall be remain at Nob that day : be shall shake his hand against the mount of the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalen

33 Behold, the Lord, the Loan of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hown down, and the haughty shall be humbled.

34 And he shall out down the thickets of the forests with iron, and Lebanon shall fall by a

mighty one,

CHAP, XI.

1 The penciable bingdom of the Branch out of the reet of Jesse. 10 The restoration of Israel, and vecation of the Gentiles. A ND there shall come forth a red out of the A stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow

out of his roots :

And the Spirit of the Lone shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of council and might, the spirit of knowledge, and of the fear of the Loan;

3 And shall make him of quick understandg in the fear of the Loun : and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither re-

prove after the hearing of his ears: a But with righteousness shall be judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meck of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of

his lies shall be sky the wicked.

5 And rightcourses shall be the girdle of his

loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins. 6 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the futling together; and a little child shall lead

them. 7 And the cow and the bear shall feed;

their young ones shall lie down together; and the lien shall set straw like the not. 8 Aust the sucking child shall play on the hote of the mp, and the wanned child shall put his hand on the cockstrice-dan. 9 They shall not hust nor destroy in all my

consumption, even determined, in the midst of hely mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Loan as the gaters cover the sea.

10 T And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek : and his

rest shall be glorious.

1) And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Loan shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his pe which shall be left, from Amyria, and from

13 And he shall set up an easign for the

nations, and shall associate the surfacts of in-rael, and gather together the dispersed of Ju- el both with wrath and fierce ages, to key the dah from the four corners of the earth.

13 The envy also of Ephraim shall depart. and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall

not vex Ephreim.

Is But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; they shall spoll them of the cast together: they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moeb; and the

children of Ammon shall obey them.

15 And the Lone shall utterly destroy the tengue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall be shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams,

and make men go over dryshod.

16 And there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people which shall be left from Amyria, like as itemas to lerael in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

CHAP. XII.

A thankeriving for the meroice of God.

A IVD in that day thou shall may, O Loun, I

A. will praise thee; though then west angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou fortedst me.

2 Rebnid, God is my solvation! I will trust ed act be afraid : for the Logo JEHOVAH ir my strength **and my song; he also ir became**

alvetine.

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw water

out of the wells of mivation.

4 And in that day shall ye say, Fraise the Long, call upon his name, declare his deings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted.

5 Sing unto the Lose; for he both done excellent things: this is known in all the

6 Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant, of Zion t for great is the Holy One of larged in the midst of thee.

CHAP. XIII.

I God mustereth the armies of his wrath: 6 he inrealment to destroy Babylon by the Medes:

19 the desolution thereof.
THE burden of Bubylon, which Issiah the

ron of Amoz did res.

2 Lift ye up a banner upon the high moun-tain, exait the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the Dobles. 3 I have d nded my seactified eace, I

have size called my mighty once for mine an-ger, even them that rejoice in my highness.

- 4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people; a tumultureus noise of the kingdoms of maious gathered tother: the Long of hests mustereth the host of the battle.
- 4 They ou me from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the Long, and the w poss of his indignation, to destroy the whole
- 6 T Rowl yes for the day of the Loan is at and: it shall come as a destruction from the

longity,
7 Therefore shall all hands he faint, and

man's heart shell melt :

8 And they shall be afraid; pangs and sor-rows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travalleth; they shall be nazed one at another; their faces thall be as bond Band.

land desolate; and he shall destroy the signers thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven, and the com stellutions thereof, shall not give their light the sun shall be darkened in his going forth. and the unon shall not cause her light to

shine. 11 And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their inequity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the

12 I will make a men more precious than ane gold; even a man than the golden wedge

of Ophir.

13 Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the Loan of hosts, and in the day of

s force aggs. 14 And it shall be at the chased roo, and a his fiorce s a sheep that no map taketh up, they shall every man turn to his own people, and fice every one into his own kind.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust

through; and every one that is, joined such through; and every one that is joined such than shall fall by the aword.

16 Their children also shall be dashed to pisces before their eyes; their houses shall be spelled, and their wives ravished.

17 B stald I will stir up the Mades against

them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it. 16 Their hows also shall desh the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not

spare children.

18 'Y And Babylon, the glosy of kingdoma,
the beauty of the Chaldees' exactlency, shall
be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomes-

rab 20 It shall never be inhabited, neither

shall it be dwelt in from generation to ge-neration: seither shall the Arabian pitch tart there, maither shall the shoulends make

their fold there:

2. But wise beents of the desert shall lie theme; and their houses shall be full of dole-ful presumes; and owns shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there, 22 And the wild beests of the islands shall

cry is their desolute houses, and dragous in their present paleous and her time is near to come, and her days shall not be prelonged. CEAP. XIV.

I God's moreiful redocation of Israel: 4 their triumphant insuliation over Rabel.

OR the LORD will have mercy on Jacob. and will yet choose lamel, and set them in their own land: and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.

2 And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place; and the house of issued shall possess them in the land of the LORD for servants and handmakis: and they shall take them captives, whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their oppos-

2 % And it shall some to pass in the day that the Loan shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy feer, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve,

4 That thou shall take up this grovesh

Renall's bringing beter Babelon.

reased!

5 The Loup bath broken the staff of the wicked, and the reaptre of the rulers.

e He who smote the weople in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in burden.

7 The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth fitto singing. 8 Yea, the fir-trees rejoice at thee, and the

educt of Lebahon, sepang. Since them art laid flying seriest, no felier is come up against us.

9 Hell from beneath is moved for thee to and the needy set than at thy coming rit wirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the

parth; it hath reised up from their thrones all the rings of the betions. 10 All they shall speak, and say usto thee, Art thou also become weak as we! art thou

become like unto us ! II Thy pomp is brought 6dwn to the grave,

of the noise of thy viols: the worls is spread mder thee, and the worms cover thee. 12 How art thou falles from beaven, O Lu-

elfor, son of the morning! Asso art those cut down to the ground, which tildst weaken the

nations !

13 For theu hast said in thine heart, I will seed into beaven, I will easily my throne above the stars of God; I will sit also upon the worth i

le I will assend shows the heights of the glouds; I will be like the Most High.

15 Yet thou shalt-be brought down to helk,

e the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall marrowly look upon thee, and consideration, enging, lethis the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms.

17 That made the world as a wilderness, an trayed the nities thereof tribal opened not

se house of the prisoners?

15 AH the higgs of the nations, ever all of them, its in glary, every one to his own home. 19 But thou art cast of thy grave like an abourisable brusch, and so the relmont of

those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit : as a carcase trodden under feet.

30 Thou shalt not be joised with them in burial, because thou has destroyed thy land, and skin thy people: the seed of evil-doors

bell sever to restrated

21 Propose si .rghter for his children for the iniquity of their fatheres that they do not rise, nor pendet the land, wor-fill the face of the nor paints the i

22 For L-will rise up against them, mith the -Loan of houts, and out off from Dabyton the the remnant of the land name, and remnant, and son, and sophew, suith

e Loap.

- 33 I will also make it a presented for the hittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep & with the boson of descending, main the Long of hosts.

24 The Loup of hests bath evern, mying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it co

purey; and an I have purposed, re shall it stand; cast out of the next, re the daughters of Meab 35 That I will been the Asyrian in myland, shall be ut the force of Aron.

3 Take counsel, execute judgment; mete then shall be upon be myland, shall be ut the force of Aron.

3 Take counsel, execute judgment; mete then shall be upon depart from off them, and they shadow as the night in the midst of the his bundes depart from off-their shaulders.

36 This is the purpose that is purposed that wandereth.

against the thing of Babylon, and say. How upon the whole earth; and thin if the hind bath the oppressor cented! the golden city that is stretched out upon all the sations.

27 For the Loap of hosts bath purpose who shall disassed if I and his has nd ir stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

26 In the year that king Ahaz died was this

38 ¶ Rejoise not thou, whole Palestim, be-cause the red of him that smote thee is bre-ken: for est of the serpent's root shall one forth a cockstrice, and his fruit shall be a flery

30 And the first-born of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down to enfety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay

thy remnest. 31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; theu, whole Palesting, art dissolved: for there shall come bom the north s smoke, and none shall be aloue

in his appointed times.

32 What shall one then answer the messes. zers of the nation? That the Loap hath founded Zion, and the poor of his people shall trust in it.

CHAP. XV.

The lementable state of Meab.

THE burden of Moab. Because in the night L. Ar of Nooh is laid wate, and brought to simple; became in the night Kir of Blosh is laid waste, and brought to slience:

2 He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the he mount of the congregation, in the wides of hith places, so weep: Noah shall how over he north;

shall be baldness, and every beard cut off.

3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackeleth: on the tops of their houses,

and in their streets, every one shall bowl, weeping abundantly.

4 And Heathern 4 shall cry, and Elealeh; their voice shall be heard even unto Jahas therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall

arrierore use armed sowners or stook shall only out; his life shall be grievous unto him.

5 My heart shall cry out for Mook; his figitives shall fee unto Zoar, an heifer of three years old; for by the mounting up of Luhith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Horonaim they shall raise up a cry of destruction.

cry of destruction.

B For the waters of Winnies shall be described by the frame of infor for the hay is withered away, the gram falleth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the shundance they have got-ten, and that which they have laid up, shall

they carry away to the breek of the willows. 8 For the cry is gune round about the bor-ders of Mush; the howling thereof unto Eg-

taim, and the howling thereof unto Beer-elim 9 For the waters of Dimon shall be full of bleed: for I will bring more upon Dimon, lions upon him that escapeth of Monb, and upon

CHAP. XVI.

1 Moab is exhorted to yield obedience unto Christ's kingdom, 6 and threatened for

SEND ye the lamb to the roler of the land from Sele to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion.

2 For it shall be, that as a wandering bird

4 Let mine outcome dwell with thee, Monb; 7 At that day shell a man lack to his Maker, be thou a covert to them from the face of the and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy spoiler: for the extortioner is at an end, the One of Israel. spoiler ceaseth, the oppressors are consumed out of the land.

5-And in mercy shall the throne be established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of David, judging, and seeking judgment, and basting righteousness.

We have heard of the pride of Moab; As is very proud: even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath : but his lies shall not

7 Therefore shall Mosh howl for Mosh every one shall howl: for the foundations of Kir-hareseth shall ye mourn; surely they are stricken.

9 For the fields of Heshbon languish, and the vine of Sibmah; the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come even unto Jazer, they wandered favough the wildersess: her branches are stretched out, they are gone over the sea.

9 Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heebbon, and Elezieh: for the shouling for thy summer-fruits, and for thy harvest, is fallen.

le And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting : the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their win-

tage-shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore my bowels shall sound like an harp for Mosb, and mise inward parts for

Kir-haresh.

12 T And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Mosb is weary on the high place, that he shall come to his mactuary to pray; but be shall not prevail.

13 This is the word that the Loan hath spoken concerning Moab since that time.

process concerning wome back that time.

14 But now the Loan bath spoken, saying,
Within three years, as the years of a hireling,
and the glory of Mosb shall be contenned,
with all that great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and feeble. CHAP. XVII.

Syria and Israel threatened. 6 A remnas shall forsake idolatry; 9 the rest shall be

plagued for their implety.

THF burden of Damascus. Behold, Damas-L cur is taken away from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

2 The cities of Aroer are formaken: they

shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and

4 And in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his flesh shall wax leas.

5 And it shall be as when the harvest-man gathereth the corn, and respeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth

8 And he shall not look to the altasa, the

work of his bands, neither shaft respect that which his fingers have made, either the groves

or the images.

9 ¶ In that day shell his strong cities be an a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch which they left because of the children of Israel: and there shall be desolution.

10 Because thou hast forgetten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the but of th

sock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange alipe

It is the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and is the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish; but the harvest shall be a beap in the day of grief and of desperate SOTTOW.

12 T Wo to the soultitude of many people. makes make a noise like the noise of the seas;

and to the rushing of sations, that make a rush-ing like the rushing of mighty waters 1 13. The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall results them, buke them and they shall floe far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirtwind.

14 And behold at evening-tide trouble; and before the morning he to not. This to the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 God, in care of his people, will destroy Ethiopians: 7 on master chall grow thereby unto the church.

WO to the land shadowing with wings. W which is beyond the rivers of Ethiopia:

2 That sendsth ambaseadors by the sea,
even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters,

againg, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation acattered and posled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation metod our and troddes down, whose land the rivers have spoiled!

3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwell-ers on the earth, see ye, when he lifteth up an easign on the mountains; and when he blower! a trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the Lenz said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will consider in my dwelli

pince like a clear best upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the hest of hervest.

none shall make them afraid.

3 The fortress also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the perfect, and the sour grape is exposing is the remnant of Syria: they shall be as the glory praning-noots, and take away and cut dewa of the children of Israel, saith the Loap of the branches.

of the mountains, and to the beasts of the carth: and the fowis shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the easth shall winter upon them.

7 ¶ In that time shall the present be brought his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth unto the Lean of hosts of a people seattered care in the valley of Rephalm.

6 Tyet gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as if you have the shaking of an olive-tree, two or three berinning hitherto; a maken the shaking of an olive-tree, two or three berinning hitherto; a maken rice in the top of the uppermost bough, four or land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of five in the outroost fruitful branches thereof, the name of the Loap of hosts, the mount saith the Loap God of Israel. CHAP XIX.

2 The confusion of Egypt: 11 the foolishness of their princes. It The calling of Egypt to the church. 23 The covenant of Egypt,

Assyria, and Irrard.

THE hurden of Egypt. Behold, the Lean
L rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come
into Egypt; and the lates of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt is the midst of it.

2 And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his

neighbour; city against city, and kingdom egainst lingdom.

3 And the apirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar epirits; and to the wizards.

4 And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a florce ting shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the Lord of

bosts. 5 And the waters shall full from the sea,

and the rivers shall be wanted and dried up. 6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; and the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither.

7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the south of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and

& BO MOTE.

8 The fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the brooks shall lament and they that spread nets upon the waters shall

. 9 Moreover they that work in fine flax, and they that weave net-works, shall be confounded.

10 And they shall be broken in the purposes

ereof, all that make stuices and ponds for thy shoe from thy foot. 11 T Surely the princes of Zoan are fools,

the counsel of the wise counsellers, of Pharach is become brutish: bow say ye unto Pharach, I am the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings!

12 Where are they? where are thy wise men? and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the Loud of hosts bath purposed

upon Egypt.

13 The princes of Zonn are become fools,
they have the princes of Noph are deceived; they have also seduced Egypt, even they that are the stay of the tribes thereof.

14 The Land hath mingled a perverse spirit n the midst thereof: and they have caused Egypt to err is every work thereof, as a drunkon staggereth in his vomit.

15 Neither shall there be say work for Egypt, which the head or tail, branch or rush.

16 In that day shall Egypt be like unto wo-neu; and it shall be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the Lond of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Judah shall be a terror unto Egypt, every one that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the Loud of bosts, which he eth determined against it.

18 T In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan, and

swear to the Lors of bosts; one shall be call-

ed. The city of destruction.

19 In that day shall there be an alter to the Loap is the midst of the land of Egypt.

and a pillar at the border thereof to the Loan 20 And it shall be for a sign and for a wit-Dess unto the Lond of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the Loan because of the oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them.

21 And the Loan shall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know the Loan in that day, and shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they shall yow a yow unto the Loap, and per-

form it.

22 And the Loan shall smite Egypt: be shall smite and heal it: and they shall return even to the Loan, and he shall be entreated of them, and shall beal them.

23 In that day shall there be a highway out of Exppt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Exppt, and the Expptian into Assyria, and the Expptians shall serve with

the Assyrians.

24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, even a blessing in the midst of the land: 25 Whom the Loup of hosts shall bless,

mying, Blessed be Egypt my people, and Assyria the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance

CHAP. XX.

A type prefiguring the chameful captivity of Egypt and Ethiopia.

N the year that Tartan came unto Ashdod, (when Sargon the king of Assyria vent him,) and fought against Ashdod, and

took it;

2 At the same time spake the Lorp by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go, and loose the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off And he did so, walking maked and barefoot.

3 And the Loan said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years for a sign and wonder upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia;

4 So shall the king of Assyria lead away the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, eve with their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of

Egypt. And they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their

glory.

6 And the inhabitant of this isle shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, whither we fice for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria : and how shall we escape !

CHAP. XXI.

1 The full of Babylon. 11 Edom, scorning the prophet, is invited to rependence. 13 The set time of Arabia's calemity.

THE burden of the desert of the sea. whiriwinds in the south pess through; re it cometh from the desert, from a terrible basi.

2 A grievous vision is declared unto me: the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Elam: besiege, O Media; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore are my loins filled with pain :

pangs have taken hold upon me, see the pangs | 7 And it shall come to pass, that thy choise for a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down cost valleys shall be full of chariots, and the seeing of it.

4 My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me : the night of my pleasure hath he turned into fear unto me.

5 Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink : arise, ye princes, and a-

ot the shield 6 For thus bath the Lord said unto me,

Go, set a watchman, let him declare what

he seeth. 7 And he saw a chariot with a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, and a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much beed.

8 And he oried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the watch-tower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward whole nights:

And behold here cometh a chariot of men with a couple of borsemen. And he answered and said, Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 O my threshing, and the corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the Loan of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared

11 The burden of Dumah. He called to me out of Seir, Watchman, what of the night?

watchman, what of the night? 12 The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night: If ye will inquire, in-

quire ye: return, come.
13 The burden upon Arabia. In the fo-

rest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies of Dedamin. 14 The inhabitants of the land of Tema brought water to bim that was thirsty, they

prevented with their bread him that fied. 15 For they fled from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and

from the grievousness of war. 16 For thus bath the Loap said unto me,

Within a year, according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of Kedar shall fail. 17 And the residue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the children of Keder, shall be diminished: for the Loap God of Israel bath spoken it.

CHAP. XXII. l The invarion of Jenry by the Persiant: 8 their human wisdom reproved.

THE burden of the valley of vision. alleth thee now, that thou art wholly

gone up to the house-tops?

2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumeltuous city, a joyous city : thy slain men are not slain

with the sword, nor dead in battle. 3 All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together which have fed from far.

Therefore said I. Look away from me: I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

5 For it is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity by the Lord God of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains.

6 And Elam bare the quiver with chariots shield.

at the hearing of it; I was dismayed at the horsemen shall set themselves in array at the gale.

8 ¶ And he discovered the covering of Judeh. and thou didst look in that day to the ar-

mour of the house of the forest.

9 Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower

10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusslem, and the houses have ye broken down

to fortify the wall.

11 Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it

long ago.
12 And in that day did the Lord 6 on of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth:

13 And behold joy and gladness, slaying ox-en, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine : let us eat and drink : for to-morrow we shall die.

14 And it was revealed in mine cars by the Lonn of hosts. Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord Gon of hosts.

15 Thus saith the Lord Gop of bosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, even unto Sheb-

na, which is over the house, and say,
16 What hast thou here? and whom hast
theu here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, as he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, and that graveth an habitation for himself in a rock?

17 Behold, the Long will carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover

18 He will surely-violently turn and toes thee like a ball into a large country: there shall thou die, and there the charlots of thy

glory shall be the shame of thy lord's house.

19 And I will drive thee from thy station.

and from thy state shall be pull thee down.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant Elizakim the son of

Hilkiah: 21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.

22 And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and

none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.

23 And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne

to his father's bouse.

24 And they shall bang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the effering and the laue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.

25 In that day, saith the Loan of hosts, shell the nail that is fastened in the sure place bo removed and be cut down and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for

the Load hath spoken if. CHAP. XXIII. of men and horsemen, and Kir uncovered the | The miserable overthrow of Tyre : 17 her refere and whoredosts.

THE burden of Tyre. Hewl, ye ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste, so that with the priest; as with the servar there is no house, no entering in : from the land his master; as with the maid, so wit of Chittim it is revealed to them.

whom the merchants of Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished

3 And by great waters the seed of Sibor, 3 The land shall be utterly empti the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and terly spoiled: for the Loan hath s she is a mart of nations. Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the sea

hath spokes, sees the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, peither do I nourish up young men, sor bring up virgins.

As at the report concerning Egypt, so hall they be sorely pained at the report of

6 Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inha-

bitants of the isle. 7 Is this your joyous city, whose autiquity is of ancient days! her own feet shall carry

her afar off to sojourn.

8 Who bath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants are prin-ces, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth!

9 The Lorn of hosts hath purposed it, to statistic the pride of all glory, and to bring into it. contempt all the honourable of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a river, O daugh ter of Tarshish : there is no more strength.

11 He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the Loap hath given a commandment against the merchant city, to gone.

destroy the strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice,
0 thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon:
arise, pass over to Chittisn; there also shalt

thou have no rest.

13 Behold the land of the Chaldeans; this people was not, till the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; sad he brought it to ruin.

14 Howl, ye ships of Tarnhish: for your strength is init waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years shall Tyre sing as an wo unto me! the treacherous de harlot.

16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many sougs, that thou mayest

be remembered.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass after the of seventy years, that the Loan will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and shall commit fernication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

18 And her merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the Loan: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandisc shall be for them that dwell before the Loud, to est sufficiently, and for durable clothins.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 God's judgment upon the land. 13 A remnant shall joyfully praise him.

mant shall joyfulty proise him.

EHOLD, the Loan maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it earth upside down, and acattereth abroad the in
22 And they shall be gathered to babitants thereof.

2 And it shall be, as with the Chittim it is revealed to them.

Be still, ye inhabitants of the inle; thou as with the lender, so with the box with the taker of usury, so with the

usury to him.

3 The land shall be utterly empti

word. 4 The earth mourneth and fadeth

world languisheth and fadeth away, ty people of the earth do languish. 5 The carth also is defiled under

bitants thereof; because they have ed the faws, changed the ordinan-

the everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore hath the curse dev earth, and they that dwell therein ar therefore the inhabitants of the eart ed, and few men left.
7 The new wine mourneth, the

guisheth, all the merry-hearted do 8 The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, ti them that rejoice endeth, the joy o

9 They shall not drink wise wit strong drink shall be bitter to them

10 The city of confusion is bro every house is shut up, that no come in.

11 There is a crying for wine in t all joy is darkened, the mirth of

12 In the city is left desolution

gate is smitten with destruction.

13 ¶ When thus it shall be in the the land among the people, there a the shaking of an olive-tree, and as ing grapes when the vintage is done.
14 They shall lift up their voice,

sing for the majesty of the LORD, ery aloud from the sea.

15 Wherefore glorify ye the Lofires, even the name of the Lone Go

in the isles of the eea.

16 T From the uttermost part of have we heard songs, even glory to eous. But I said, My learness, my dealt treacherously, yea, the treachers have dealt very treacherously.

17 Fear, and the pit, and the snan thee, O inhabitant of the earth. 18 And it shall come to pass, th fleeth from the noise of the fear shi the pit; and he that cometh up midst of the pit shall be taken in for the windows from on high are the foundations of the earth do skake

49 The earth is utterly broken earth is clean dissolved, the earth

exceedingly.

20 The earth shall reel to and drunkard, and abuil be removed li tage; and the transgression therec heavy upon it; and it shall fall, a again.

21 And it shall come to pass in

prisoners are gathered in the pit.

God praised for his judgments.

ISAIAH.

be shut up in the prison, and after many days; layeth it low, even to the ground; he bringeth

shall they be visited. 23. Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the Lord of bosts shall teirn in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients gloriously.

CHAP. XXV. 1 The prophet praiseth God for his judgments,

and for his victorious salvation. O LORD, thou art my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful things; thy counsels of

old are faithfulness and truth.

2 For thou hast made of a city an heap; of a defenced city a ruin : a palace of strangers to

be no city; it shall never be built. 3 Therefore shall the strong people glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear

4 For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when

the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. 5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of stran-

gers as the heat in a dry place; even the heat with the shadow of a cloud : the branch of the

terrible ones shall be brought low. 6 T And in this mountain shall the Loan of hosts make unto all people a feast of fat things. a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full

of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined. 7 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vall that is spread over all nations. 8 He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord Gap will wipe away tears from off

all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth; for the Loan hath spoken if.
9 ¶ And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us : this is the LORD; we have wait-

ed for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation. 10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the Loan rest, and Moab shall be trodden

down under him, even as straw is trodden down for the dunghill.

11 And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth his hands to swim : and he shall bring

down their pride together with the spoils of their hands 12 And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, and bring

to the ground, even to the dust. CHAP. XXVI.

1 A song taciting to confidence in God. 20 An exhoriation to mail on him. N that day shall this song be sung in the

land of Judah; We have a strong city;

salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks. 2 Open ye the gates, that the righteous ma-

tion which keepeth the truth may enter in.

3 Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace.

whose mind is stayed on thee; because he trusteth in thee. 4 Trust ye in the Lond for ever: for in serpont; a the Lond JEHOVAH freverlasting strength. in the sea.

5 % For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; the lofty city, he layeth it low; he of red wine.

God's care over his vineyard. it even to the dust. of the poor, and the steps of the needy.

7 The way of the just is uprightness: thou, most upright, dost weigh the path of the just. 8 Yea, in the way of thy judgments, Loan, have we waited for thee; the desire of our soul is to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee.

6 The foot shall tread it down, even the fact

9 With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments era in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will

learn righteousness. 10 Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness: in the land of uprightness will be deal unjustly, and will not

behold the majesty of the LORD. 11 Long, when thy hand is lifted up, they will not see: but they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy at the people; yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them.

12 T Lorn, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us. 13 O Loan our God, other lords besides thee have had dominion over us: but by

thee only will we make mention of thy 14 They are dead, they shall not live; they are deceased, they shall not rise: there-

fore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish.

15 Thou hast increased the nation, O Lord, thou hast increased the nation; thou art glorified: thou hadst removed if far unto all the ends of the earth. 16 Loan, in trouble have they visited thee;

they poured out a prayer soken thy chastening was upon them. 17 Like as a woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O Lond.

18 We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have, as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen. 19 Thy dead sees shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out.

20 T Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee; hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until

the indignation be overpast. 21 For behold, the Lorn cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

CHAP. XXVII. 2 The care of God over his vineyard: 7 his

chasticements differ from judgments. 12 The church of Jens and Gentiles. In that day the Loap with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is

2 In that day sing we unto her, A vineyard

3 I the Loan do keep it; I will water it and through strong drink are out of the way night and day.

i Fury is not in me: who would set the briers and thorns against me in battle? I would go through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold of my strength, that

he may make peace with me; and he shall make peace with me. 6 He shall cause them that come of Jacob to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and

fill the face of the world with fruit. 7 T Hath be smitten him, as be smote those that smote him? or is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by

8 In measure, when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: he stayeth his rough wind

in the day of the east wind

9 By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob be purged; and this is all the fruit to take away his sin; when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalk-stones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and images shall not stand up.

10 Yet the defenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness : there shall to calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches

thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire: for it is a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and he that formed them will shew them no favour

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Loap shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of

13 And it shall come to pass in that day,

that the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the Lose in the boly mount at Jerusalem CHAP. XXVIII

1 Ephraim threatened. 16 Christ promised. 18 The security of scorners destroyed.

O to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which are on the head of the fat valleys of them that are overcome with

2 Behold, the Loup bath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of hail and a destroy ing storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the

3 The crown of pride; the drunkards of Ephraim, shall be trodden under feet :

4 And the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seath it,

while it is yet in his hand he exteth it up. 5 T In that day shall the LORD of hosts be

for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people;

that turn the battle to the gate.

7 % But they also have erred through wine, Trye in their place !

every moment: lest say burt it, I will keep it the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink, they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.

8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthi-

ness, so that there is no place clean.

• ¶ Whom shall be teach knowledge! and

whom shall he make to understand doctrine them that are weaped from the milk, and drawn from the breasts. 10 For precept must be upon precept, pre-

cept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

11 For with stammering lips and another

tongue will he speak to this people.
12 To whom he said, This is the rest wherewill ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not

hear. 13 But the word of the Lorp was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precent; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared and taken.

14 T Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which

is in Jerusalem:

15 Because ye have raid, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we bid ourselves:

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make

haste.

17 Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding-place.

18 ¶ And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it

19 From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night; and it shall us a vexation only to understand the report.

20 For the bed is shorter than that a mon-can stretch himself on it: and the covering nar-

rower than that he can wrap himself in it 21 For the Leap shall rise up as in mount Perazim, he shall be wroth as in the valley of Gibeon, that he may do his work, his strang

work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act. 22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong : for I have heard

from the Lord Gop of bosts a consumption, even determined upon the whole earth.

23 ¶ Give ye ear, and hear my voice; bearken, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow! doth he open and break the clode of his ground

25 When he hath made plain the face 6 And for a spirit of judgment to him that thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fisher sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them and scatter the cummin, and cast in the genet pal wheat and the appointed barley, and the

26 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him-

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin hid

with a rod. wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horse-

29 This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in workin

CHAP. XXIX.

1 God's judgment upon Jerusalom: 9 their standing! senselessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy. 18 A 17 Is it promise of sanctification.

TO to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where David dwelt! add ye year to year; let them kill sacrifices.

2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall e heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto me as Ariel.

3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, as shall speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

6 Thou shalt be visi ed of the Loan of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire

And the multitude of all the nations that light against Ariel, even all that fight against ber and her munition, and that distress her, hall be as a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and behold, be eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty : or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and behold, he is faint, and his soul hasth appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Sion.

9 T Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are dranken, but not with rine; they stagger, but not with strong al dink

10 For the LORD hath poured out upon you eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers ath be covered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you the words of a book that is sealed, which ses deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith I cannot; COr it is sealed.

12 And the book is delivered to him that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee:

11 Wherefore the Loan said, Ferasmuch a this people draw near me with their mouth, their lips do honour me, but have morad their heart far from me, and their thank the transfer of the same four toward me is taught by the precept of ing this. Their strength is to sit still. 72508

14 Therefore behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisthreshing instrument, neither is a cart-wheel dom of their wise mes shall perish, and the turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches understanding of their prudent mes shall be

15 We unto them that seek deep to bide 26 Bread corn is bruised; because he will their counsel from the Lond, and their works not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us?

and who knoweth us?

16 Surely your turning of things upolde down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it. He had no under-

17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field. and the (ruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest ?

18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind

shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness.

19 The meek also shall increase their joy in the Loan, and the poor among men shall re-

joice in the Holy One of Israel.

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought. and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off.

21 That make a man an offender for a word. and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the Loan, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale. 23 But when he seeth his children, the work

of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of

24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The people threatened for their confidence pa Rgypt, 8 and contempt of God's word.

WO to the rebellious children, saith the
Logo, that take coursel but

Loro, that take counsel, but not of me: and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin :

2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen them-selves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Exypt!

3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be

our shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his am-

bassadors came to Hanes.

5 They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the viper and flory flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asset, and their treasures upon the bruches of chmels, to a people that shall not profit them.

7 For the Egyptiam shall help in whin, and to no purpose: therefore have I cried concerning the libration of the concerning the

I T Now go, write it before them is a table

and note it in a book, that it may be for the

time to come for ever and ever : 9 That this is a reballious people, lying

children, children that will not hear the law of the Loan:

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to e prophets, Prophery not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits :

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease

from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly

at an instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potter's vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withat out of

15 For thus saith the Lord Goo, the Holy One of Israel, In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall

be your strength: and ye would not 16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses ; therefore shall ye fice : and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that

pureue you be swift. 17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till e be left as a beacon upon the top of a moun-

ain, and as an ensign on a hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you; and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have enercy upon you: for the Lord is a God of judgment : blessed are all they that wait for

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy

cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.
20 And though the Loan give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corper any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This ic the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye

turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt may unto it, Get thee hence.

3 Then shall be give the rain of thy seed that thou shall sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cat-

slaughter, when the towers fall.

tle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that car the ground shall eat clean provender. which both been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great

26 Moreover the light of the m as the light of the sun, and the sun shall be sevenfold, as the lig days, in the day that the Loan bit reach of his people, and healeth t their wound.

27 T Behold, the name of the L from far, burning with his anger, den thereof is heavy: his lips are i nation, and his tongue as a devour

26 And his breath, as an overflor shall reach to the midst of the nec nations with the sieve of vanity shall be a bridle in the jaws of

causing them to err.
29 Ye shall have a song, as it when a holy solemnity is kept; a of heart, as when one goeth witl come into the mountain of the L

mighty One of Israel.

30 And the Lond shall cause voice to be heard, and shall shew down of his arm, with the indign anger, and with the flame of a dewith scattering, and tempest. stones.

31 For through the voice of the the Assyrian be beaten down, a

with a rod.

32 And is every place where the staff shall pass, which the LORD sh him, it shall be with tabrets and h battles of shaking will be fight with

33 For Tophet is ordained of o the king it is prepared; he hath n and large: the pile thereof is fit wood; the breath of the Loan, i of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXL

The prophet sheweth the cursed fi ing to Egypt, and forsaking WO to them that go down to help, and stay on horses, s chariots, because they are many; a men, because they are very strong look not unto the Holy One of Isr seek the Loan!

2 Yet he also is wise, and will and will not call back his words; b against the house of the evil-doors, the help of them that work iniquit

3 Now the Egyptians are me God; and their horses flesh, and When the Long shall stretch of both he that helpeth small fall, and holpen shall fall down, and they t together.

4 For thus bath the Lord spoke Like as the lion and the young on his prey, when a multitude o is called forth against him, he afraid of their voice, nor abase hir noise of them : so shall the Load or down to fight for mount Zion, and

5 As birds flying, so will the Lo defend Jet usalem; defending also liver if ; and passing over he will

6 T Turn ye unto him from who dren of Israel have deeply revolte

7 For in that day every man s way his idole of silver, and his id which your own hands have mad for a sin

25 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him 27 For the fitches are not threshed with

are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin hid.

with a rod. 28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will their counsel from the Long, and their works not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horse-

29 This also cometh forth from the Load of hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and ex-

cellent in working CHAP. XXIX.

l God's judgment upon Jerusalem: 9 fheir standing! senselessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy. 18 A

promise of sanctification.

TO to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where David dwelt! add ye year to year; let them forest? kill sacrifices

2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness.

me as Ariel. 3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, joice in the Holy One of Israel. and I will raise forts against thee

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper

out of the dust. 5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth

away : yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly. 6 Thou shalt be visi ed of the Loan of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire

7 And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against ber and ber munition, and that distress her,

shall be as a dream of a night vision. 8 It shall even be as when a hungry man freameth, and behold, he cateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty : or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and behold, he drinketh; but

be awaketh, and behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Sion 9 ¶ Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with

wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink

10 For the Loan hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers bath be covered.

Il And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he salth I cannot;

for it is scaled. 12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have and with their lips do honour me, but have temovied their heart far from me, and their to no purpose: therefore have I cried concernfour tiward me is taught by the precept of ing this. Their strength is to nil still.

If Now go, write it before them is a table

14 Therefore behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisthreshing instrument, neither is a cart-wheel dom of their wise men shall perish, and the turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches understanding of their prudent men shall be 15 We unto them that seek deep to hide

> and who knoweth us? 16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it,

> He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it. He had no under-17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Le-

banon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a 18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind

19 The meek also shall increase their joy in the Long, and the poor among men shall re-

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off.

21 That make a man an offender for a word. and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the

gate, and turn sside the just for a thing of pought. 22 Therefore thus saith the Load, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither

shali his face now wax pale. 23 But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of

Israel. 24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

CHAP. XXX. 1 The people threatened for their confidence the Egypt, 8 and contempt of God's word.

WO to the rebellious children, saith the
Loup, that take counsel, but not of ma-

Losp, that take counsel, but not of me: and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin : 2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have

not asked at my mouth; to strengthen them-selves in the strength of Planach, and to trust in the stackow of Expt!

3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharach be

your shame, and the trust in the shadow of

Egypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his ambasendors came to Hanes

3 They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an belp nor pro-

fit, but a shame, and also a reproach. 6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the viper

of learned, saying, Read this, I pray thes: and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their take asith, I am not learned.

12 \(\forall Wherefore the Load said, Feramuch this people draw near me with their mouth, and with the line of homeirs of homeirs of the line of homeirs of h

Chap. xxxi. The vanity of trusting in Egypt.

and note it in a book, that it may be for the

time to come for ever and ever :

9 That this is a rebellious people, children, children that will not hear the law of the LOAD:

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceils:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of as path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of

Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay 13. Therefore this iniquity shall be to you

as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potter's vessel that is broken in pieces; se shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withal out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord Gon, the Holy One of Israel, In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will fee upon horses; therefore shall ye fice: and, We will side upon the swift; therefore shall they that pureue you be swift.

17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till e be left as a beacon upon the top of a moun-

ain, and as an ensign on a hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the Loan wait, that he may be gracious unto you; and therefore will be be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the Load is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem : thou shalt weep no more : he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee. 20 And though the Loan give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet

shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye

turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt my unto it, Get thee hence.

23 Then shall be give the rain of thy seed,

that thou shall sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cat-

tle feed in large pastures.
24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that car the ground shall eat clean provender, which bath been winnowed with the shovel and

25 And there whall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

461

26 Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the Loan bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 T Behold, the name of the Loan cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the burden thereof is heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire :

28 And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity; and there shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people,

causing them to err.
29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the Load, to the mighty One of Israel.

30 And the Lorp shall cause his glorious

voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones.

31 For through the voice of the Long shall the Assyrian be beaten down, which smote

with a rod.

33 And is every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the Loan shall lay upon him, if shall be with tabrets and harps; and in battles of shaking will he fight with it.

33 For Tophet is ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made if deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the Load, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXL

The prophet sheweth the cursed folly in trust-

ing to Egypt, and forsaking God.

Of to them that go down to Egypt for help, and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the Loan!

2 Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil. and will not call back his words; but will arise against the house of the evil-doors, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. and not When the Lord shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth small fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together.

4 For thus bath the Lord spoken unto me. Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the Lond of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the Loan of hosts defend Je usalem; defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve if. 6 T Turn ye unto him from whom the chil-

dren of Israel have deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast a-way his idols of allver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a sin

26 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with threshing instrument, neither is a cart-wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin

with a rod. 28 Bread corn in bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break if with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horse-

29 This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working

CHAP. XXIX.

1 God's judgment upon Jerusulom: 9 their sensclessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy. promise of sanctification

O to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where David dwelt! add ye year to year; let them forest?

kill sacrifices 2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall

be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto shall see out of obscurity and out of dirkness, me as Ariel. 19 The meek also shall increase their joy in 3 And I will camp against thee round about,

and will lay siege against thee with a mount, joice in the Holy One of Israel. and I will raise forts against thee

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away : yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

Thou shalt be visi ed of the Loan of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the fiame of devouring fire

7 And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against ber and her munition, and that distress her,

shall be as a dream of a night vision. 8 It shall even be as when a hungry mea-cameth, and behold, be eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and behold, he drinketh; but be awaketh, and behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount

Eion. 9 ¶ Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong

drink 10 For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and bath closed your syes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers

hath he covered. Il And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith I cannot;

for it is sealed. 2 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee:

and he saith, I am not learned.

13 T Wherefore the Load said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their to no purpose: therefore have I cried concernfear thward me is taught by the precept of ing this. Their strength is to still reserved.

If Now go, write it before them in a table

14 Therefore behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

15 We unto them that seek deep to bide their counsel from the Long, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us?

and who knoweth us?

16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work may of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it. He had no understanding !

17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Le-banon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a

18 W And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind

the Long, and the poor among men shall re-

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought,

and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off.

21 That make a man an offender for a word. shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn saide the just for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the Load, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of

24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

СНАР. ХХХ

1 The people threatened for their confidence to

Rgypt, 8 and contempt of God's nord.

O to the rebellious children, saith the
Lozo, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin:

2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen them-selves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Exypt!

3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be

your shame, and the trust in the shadow of

Egypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Hanes.

5 They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach

6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of toowbie and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the viper and flory flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asset, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people that shall not profit them.

and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever :

9 That this is a rebellious people, children, children that will not hear the law of the LORD:

10 Which say to the seem, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right 27 ¶ Behold, the name of the I things, speak unto us smooth things, prophe- from far, burning with his asger,

sy deceits : 11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease

from before us. 12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and rust in oppression and perversences, and stay

thereon: 13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potter's vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withal out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord Gop, the Holy One of Lurael, In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall

e your strength: and ye would not. 16 But ye said, No; for we will fiee upon horses; therefore shall ye fice: and, We will ride upon the swift, therefore shall they that

pureue you be swift. 17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye fice: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a moun-Kain, and as an ensign on a hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the Lord wait. that he may be gracious unto you; and therefore will be be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the Loan is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him.

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And though the Loan give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy mosten images of gold: thou shalt cast

them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt may unto it, Get thee hence. 23 Then shall be give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and hand of the immon of the proving the seed of the second of the sec bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cat-

tle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat clean provender, which both been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers-fall.

26 Moreover the light of the r as the light of the sun, and the sun shall be sevenfold, as the li days, in the day that the LORD bi breach of his people, and healeth their wound.

den thereof is heavy: his lips are nation, and his tongue as a devous

26 And his breath, as an overflo shall reach to the midst of the nec nations with the sieve of vanit shall be a bridle in the jaws of

causing them to err.
29 Ye shall have a song, as ! when a holy solemnity is kept; of heart, as when one goeth wit come into the mountain of the I mighty One of Israel

30 And the Loap shall cause voice to be heard, and shall shew down of his arm, with the indiginancer, and with the flame of a de with scattering, and tempest, stones

31 For through the voice of the the Assyrian be beaten down,

with a rod.

32 And in every place where the staff shall pass, which the Lord st him, it shall be with tabrets and I battles of shaking will be fight wit

33 For Tophet is ordained of (the king it is prepared; he hath I and large: the pile thereof is fi wood; the breath of the LORD, of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXI.

The prophet sheweth the cursed f ing to Egypt, and forsaking W o to them that go down to help, and stay on horses, chariots, because they are many; a men, because they are very stron look not unto the Holy One of Is: seek the Lorp!

2 Yet he also is wise, and will and will not call back his words: h against the house of the evil-doers the help of them that work iniquif

3 Now the Egyptians are me God; and their horses flesh, When the Lond shall stretch o both he that helpeth small fall, and holpen shall fall down, and they together.

4 For thus hath the Lord spoke Like as the lion and the young on his prey, when a multitude o is called forth against bim, he afraid of their voice, nor abase his noise of them: so shall the Load o down to fight for mount Zion, and thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the Lo defend Jerusalem; defending also liver if; and passing over he will 6 T Turn ye unto him from wh dren of Israel have deeply revolte

7 For in that day every man ! way his idols of silver, and his is which your own hands have mad for a sin

25 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him. 27 For the fitches are not threshed with a

are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin hid with a rod. 28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will

not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsehosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and ex-

cellent in working CHAP. XXIX.

God's judgment on Jerusalem.

1 God's judgment upon Jerusalom: 9 their standing! senselessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy. 18 A

promise of sanctification.

NO to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where David dwelt! aids we want to the city where t dwelt! add ye year to year; let them

kill sacrifices. 2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall

me as Ariel 3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, joice in the Holy One of Israel

and I will raise forts against thee 4 And thou shalt be brought down, as shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech for iniquity are cut off.
shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice 21 That make a man shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper

out of the dust. 5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth

away: yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly. Thou shalt be visited of the Loan of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire.

7 And the multitude of all the nations that ight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her. shall be as a dream of a night vision.

is it shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and behold, he cateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and behold, he drinketh; but has a waketh, and behold, he traint, and his soul

V Losp, that take counsel, but not of my
hath appetite: so shall the multitude of and that cover with a covering, but not of my
all the nations be, that fight against mount spirit, that they may add ain to sin: Elon.

9 ¶ Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong deink

10 For the Lord hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and bath closed your syes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith I cannot: for it is sealed.

12 And the book is delivered to him that is mot learned, saying. Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

13 W Wherefore the Loap mid, Ferasmuch their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to this people draw near me with their mouth, a people that shall not profit them. as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have and with their lips do honour me, but have 7 For the Egyptiams shall help in vain, and removed their heart far from me, and their to no purpose: therefore have I cried concerning this. Their strength is to nit still.

If Now go, write it before them in a table

14 Therefore behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisthreshing instrument, meither is a cart-wheel dom of their wise sees shall perish, and the turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches understanding of their prudent men shall be 15 We unto them that seek deep to bids

their counsel from the Loap, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us? en.

16 Surely your turning of things upside
29 This also cometh forth from the Lord of down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay:

for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no under-

17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Le-banon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a

forest ? 18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind he heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness.

19 The meek also shall increase their joy in the Lond, and the poor among men shall re-

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch

21 That make a man an offender for a word,

gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought. 22 Therefore thus saith the Load, who re-

deemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, peither shall his face now wax pale. 23 But when he seeth his children, the work

of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel.

24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

CHAP. XXX. 1 The people threatened for their confidence to

Rgypt, 8 and contempt of God's word.

O to the rebellious children, saith the
Load, that take counsel, but not of me;

2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen them-selves in the strength of Pharach, and to trust

in the shadow of Egypt!
3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharaon be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of

Egypt your confusion. 4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his am-

bassadors came to Hanes.

3 They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach

6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the viper and flory flying scrpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asset, and

Chap. xxxi. The vanity of trusting in Egypt.

and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever:

9 That this is a rebellious people, children, children that will not hear the law of the LORD :

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to he prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceils:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of e path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Parael, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:

13. Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potter's vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withal out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord Gon, the Holy One of Israel, In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will fice upon horses; therefore shall ye fice: and, We will side upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift.

17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye fice: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mounain, and as an ensign on a hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the Loap wait, that he may be gracious unto you: and therefore will he be exaited, that he may have mercy upon you: for the Loan tra God of judgment: blassed are all they that wait for

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy

ery; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And though the Loan give you the bread
of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corper any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This ic the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye

turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt my unto it, Get thee hence.

23 Then shall be give the rain of thy seed that thou shall sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cat-

slaughter, when the towers fall.

tle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young arres that car the ground shall cat clean provender, which bath been winnowed with the shovel and

25 And there whall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers

26 Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the Lord bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 T Behold, the name of the Loan cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the burden thereof is heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire :

28 And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity : and there shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.
29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night

when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the Load, to the mighty One of Israel.

30 And the Loan shall cause his glorious

voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hallstones.

31 For through the voice of the Loan shall the Assyrian be besten down, which smote

with a rod

32 And in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the Loup shall lay upon him, it shall be with tabrets and harps; and in battles of shaking will be fight with it.

33 For Tophet is ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the Long, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXL

The prophet sheweth the cursed folly in trust-

ing to Egypt, and forsaking God.

O to them that go down to Egypt for help, and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the Loan!

2 Yet be also is wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back his words; but will arise against the house of the evil-doers, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the Loan shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail

together.

4 For thus hath the Loap spoken unto me. Like as the lion and the young lion roaring . on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the Lond of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the Lord of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve if. 6 T Turn ye unto him from whom the chil-

dren of Israel have deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast a-way his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, and streams of waters in the day of the great which your own hands have made unto You for a sin

26 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.

God's judgment on Jerusalem.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart-wheel are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin hid. with a rod.

28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will their counsel from the Load, and their works not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horse- and who knoweth us?

en. 16 Surely your turning of things upside 29 This also cometh forth from the Lord of down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working

CHAP. XXIX.

1 God's judgment upon Jerusalom: 9 their senselessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy. 18 A promise of sanctification

dwelt! add ye year to year; let them forest! kill sacrifices

2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness, me as Ariel.

19 The meek also shall increase their joy in

3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech for iniquity are cut off. shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper

out of the dust. 5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth

away: yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

6 Thou shalt be visited of the Loap of bosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame

of devouring fire

7 And the multitude of all the nations that ight against Ariel, even all that fight against ber and her munition, and that distress her, hall be as a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and behold, he eateth; but he awa-heth, and his oul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and behold, he driuketh; but he awaketh, and behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Bion

9 % Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong

10 For the Loan hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and bath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath be covered.

Il And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, tend this, I pray thee: and he saith I cannot: for it is scaled.

12 And the book is delivered to him that is

13 T Wherefore the Loan said, Foraumuch as this people fraw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do bonour me, but have removed their heart far from me, but have removed their reasures upon the burches of camels, too

14 Therefore behold, I will proceed to do a marveilous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise mes shall perish, and the turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches understanding of their prudent mes shall be 15 We unto them that seek deep to bide

for shall the work say of him that made it. He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it. He had no understanding !

17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Le-banon shall be turned into a fruitful field, [70 to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where David and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a

> 18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind

> the LORD, and the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.
>
> 20 For the terrible one is brought to nought,

and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch

21 That make a man an offender for a word.

gate, and turn sside the just for a thing of nought. 22 Therefore thus saith the Load, who re-

deemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be sahamed, neither shall his face now wax pale. 23 But when he seeth his children, the work

of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of

24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

CHAP. XXX. 1 The people threatened for their confidence to

Egypt, 8 and contempt of God's word.

O to the rebellious children, saith the
Loan, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin :

2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen them-selves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust

in the shadow of Egypt!
3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Hanes.

3 They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the viper not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their and he saith, I am not learned.

Chap. xxxl. The vanity of trusting in Egypt.

and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever :

9 That this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the LOAD:

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to he prophets, Prophesy not usto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of ha path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Parael, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:

. 13. Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potter's vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a shard to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withal out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord Gop, the Holy One of largel, In returning and rest shall ye he saved; in quietness and in confidence shall e your strength; and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye fise: and, We will side upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift.

17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye fice; till e be left as a beacon upon the top of a moun-

ain, and as an ensign on a hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the Load wait, that he may be gracious unto you; and therefore will be be exalted, that he may have enercy upon you: for the LORD is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy

ery; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee. 20 And though the Loan give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corper any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye

turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt my unto it, Get thee hence.
23 Then shall be give the rain of thy seed,

that thou shall sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cat-

slaughter, when the towers fall.

tle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that car the ground shall eat clean provender, which bath been winnowed with the shovel and

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great

26 Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the Lorn bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 W Behold, the name of the Loan cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the burden thereof is heavy: his lips are full of indig-

nation, and his tongue as a devouring fire : 26 And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and there shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people,

causing them to err.
29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the

mighty One of Israel.

30 And the Loan shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones.

31 For through the voice of the Loan shall the Amyrian be beaten down, which smote

with a rod.

32 And is every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the Lord shall lay upon him, if shall be with tabrets and harps : and in battles of shaking will be fight with it

33 For Tophet is ordained of old; yes, for the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the Long, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXL

The prophet sheweth the cursed folly in trusting to Egypt, and forsaking God.

O to them that go down to Egypt for help, and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the Loan!

2 Yet be also is wise, and will bring evil. and will not call back his words; but will arise against the house of the evil-doers, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. and not When the Lone shell stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail

together.

4 For thus hath the Lord spoken unto me. Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the Long of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the Loan of hosts defend Jesuszlem; defending also he will deliver if; and passing over he will preserve if.

6 T Turn ye unto him from whom the chil-dren of Israel have deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast a-way his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a sin

8 T Then shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him; but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall be discomfited.

9 And he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the Lonn, whose fire is in Zlon, and his furnace in Jerusalem.

CHAP. XXXII.

The blessings of Christ's kingdom. 9 Desolution is foreshewn. 15 Restoration is promised to succeed.

EHOLD, a king shall reign in righteouness, and princes shall rule in judgment. 2 And a man shall be as an hiding-place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; serivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow

of a great rock in a weary land.

3 And the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall

hearken.

4 The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and the tengue of the stam-

stand knowledge, and the tengue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly. 5 The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful.

6 For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the Loan, to make empty the soul of the hungry; and

he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.
7 The instruments also of the churl are evil: he devised wicked destroy the poor with lying words, even when the

needy speaketh right.

8 But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall be stand.

9 TRise up, ye women that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech.

10 Many days and years shall ye be troubled, we careless women; for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.

If Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be broubled, ye careless ones: strip ye, and make ye bare, and gird sackcloth upon year loins.

12 They shall lament for the tests, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.

" 13 Upon the land of my people shall come

up thorns and briers; yes, upon all the houses of joy to the joyous city. 14 Because the palaces shall be forsaken: the multitude of the city shall be left; the

the multitude of the city shall be left; the forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks;

15 Until the spirit be poured upon us from

on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

Then judgment shall dwell in the wilder-

ness, and righteousness remain in the fruitini field.

17 And the work of righteousness shall be

prace; and the effect of righteousness, quietaces and assurance for ever. 18 And my people shall dwell in a peaces-

ble habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting-places;

19 When it shall hall, coming down on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place.

10 Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of the ox and the ass. CHAP. XXXIII.

1 God's judgments against the enemies of the church. 13 The privileges of the godly.

W o to thee that spoilest, and thou must not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee? when thou shalt cease to spoil, theu shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal

treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

2 O Loan, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: se thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of

trouble.

3 At the noise of the tumult, the people

fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpillar: as the run-

ning to and fro of locusts shall be run upon them.

5 The Lozo is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgment and rightcounces.

6 And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and strength of salvation: the fear of the Lorp & his treasure.

tion: the star of the Lord is his treasure.

7 Behold, their valiant once shall cry without: the ambassadors of peace shall weep bisterly.

8 The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

9 The earth mourneth and languisheth: Lebanou is sahamed and hewn down: Sharon is like a wilderness: and Bashan and Carmel shake off their fruit. 10 Now will I rise, saith the Lorn; now

10 Now will I rise, saith the Lorn; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.

11 Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring

forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall deyour you.

12 And the people shall be as the burnings

of lime: as thorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire.

13 ¶ Hear, ye that are far off, what I bave

done, and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might.

It The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness bath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burning?

15 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly, he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of bhood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil:

16 He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread

shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

17 Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off.

18 Thine heart shall meditate terror. Where is the scribe? where is the receiver? where is he that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of deeper speech than thou caust perceive; of a stammering tongue, that then caust not understand.

20 Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet ever be removed, acither shall any of the cords owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a thereof be broken.

21 But there the glorious Long will be unto us a place of broad rive wand streams, wherein shall go no galley with ours, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

22 For the Lorgist our judge, the Lorg is

our lawgiver, the Loan to our king; he will ave us 23 Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not

well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey. 24 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick : the people that dwell therein shall be

forgiven their iniquity. CHAP. XXXIV.

1 The judgments wherewith God avengeth his church. 16 The certainty of the prophecy.

COME near, ye nations, to hear; and heark on, ye people: let the earth hear, and be giad for them; and the all that is therein; the world, and this things joice, and blossom as the rose. that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the Lord is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: banon shall be given unto it, the excellenhe bath utterly destroyed them, he bath delivered them to the alaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their

stink shall come up out of their carcases, nd the mountains shall be melted with their blood. 4 And all the host of heaven shall be dis-

solved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their bost shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig-tree. 5 For my sword shall be bethed in heaven :

behold, it shall come down upon Idumes. and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the Lund is filled with blood,

it is made fat with fainers, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the Lond hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea. 7 And the unicorp shall come down with

them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness. 8 For it is the day of the Loan's vengeance,

and the year of recompenses for the controversy of Zion.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

Il But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of empti-12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the

kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing. 13 And thorns shall some up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof;

and it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a court for owls. 14 The wild beasts of the desert shall also kish's son, which was over the bouse, and

habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken meet with the wild beasts of the island, and down; not one of the stakes thereof shall the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech

> place of rest. 15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her sha-dow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

> 16 T Seek ye out of the book of the Long. and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it bath gathered them.

17 And he bath east the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein. CHAP. XXXV.

The joyful flourishing of Christ's kingdom.

3 The weak are encouraged by the virtues

and privileges of the gospel.

THE wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall re-

2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Leey of Carmel and Sharon: they shall see the glory of the Lond, and the excellency of our God

3 ¶ Strengthen ye the weak hands, and con-firm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not : behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompense; he will come and save you 5 Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened,

and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. 6 Then shall the lame mas leap as an hara, and the tongue of the dumb shall sing : for in

the wilderness shall waters break out; and streams in the desert. 7 And the parched ground shall become a

pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be grass with reeds and rushes.

8 And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called, The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the waylaring men, though fools, shall not er*r thereis*

9 No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk

10 And the ransomed of the Loup shall return, and come to Zion with songs, and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall dee away.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Sennacherib invadeth Judah. 4 Rabshakeh's blasphemous persuasions to the people: 22 his words are told to Hezekiah.

NOW it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, that Sennacherih, king of Assyria, came up against all the de-fenced cities of Judah, and took them. 2 And the king of Assyria sent Rabshakeh

from Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezekiah, with a great army. And he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field.

3 Then came forth unto him Eliakim, Hil-

ET A

Shebna the scribe, and Josh, Asaph's son, the recorder. 4 ¶ And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye

now to Hezeklah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Amyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

5 I say, sayest thou, (but they are but vain words) I have counsel and strength for war: now, on whom dost theu trust, that thou re-

ballest against me !

6 Lo, thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed, on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phazaoh king of Egypt to all that trust is him.

7 But If thou say to me, We trust in the Loan our God: is is not he, whose high places and whose aitars Hezekiah hath take away, and said to Judah and to Jerusalem. Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able

on thy part to set riders upon them.

9. How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chari-ets and for horsemen?

10 And am I now-come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it! The LORD said unto me, Go up against this land,

and destroy it.

11 Then said Eliskim and Shebus and Joan unto Rabshaken, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand it; and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

12 ¶ But Rabsbakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may est their own dung, and drink their own piss with

you ? 13 Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king

of Assyria. 14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deli-

15 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the Loan, saying, The Loan will surely de-liver us: this city shall not be delivered into

the hand of the king of Assyria.

16 Hearken not to Hezeklah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig-tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

17 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and

wine, a land of bread and vineyards

1d Benare lest Hezekiah persuade you, saying, The Loan will deliver us. Hath any of king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sethe gods of the nations delivered his land out
of the hand of the king of Assyria?

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the
ing, The Loan will deliver us.

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the
ing, The Loan will deliver us.

14 And Hezekiah received the letter from

19 Where are the gods of Hamath and Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim? and have they delivered Samaria out of my eand 1

20 Who are they among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my mand, that the Loap should deliver Jerusalem act of my hand?

21 But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

22 Then came Eliakim, the son of Hilkiah, that was over the household, and Shebua the scribe, and J at, the son of Asaph, the recorder, to Hezelish with their clothes rest. and told him the words of Rabshakeh. CHAP. XXXVII.

1. Hexekiah, mourning, sendelh to Isaiah to pray for them. 6 Isaiah comforteth them. 36 An angel slayeth the Assyrians.

A ND it came to pass, when king Hezekish heard if, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went lute the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent Eliskim, who was over the household, and Shebnu the scribe, and the el-

ders of the priests covered with sackcloth, unto Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekish, This day it a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the Loan thy God will hear the words of Rabshaksh, whom the king of Assyria his master bath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words, which the Loan thy God hath heard; wherefore lift up the prayer for the remnant that is

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to-Isaiah.

6 ¶ And Issish said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword

in his own land.

8 T So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from lachish.

9 And he heard say concerning Tirirakah king of Ethiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee. And, when he heard it, he

sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying,
10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thes, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Telasar !

the hand of the messengers, and read k : and Hezekiah went up unto the bouse of the LORD, and spread it before the Loup.

15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the Lead,

saying, 16 O Load of hosts, God of Israel, that dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of

the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth, there, nor come before it with shields, nor 17 Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; cast a bank against it.

open thine eyes, O Lond, and see: and hear all the words of Seunacherib, which hath sent shall he return, and shall not come into this

to reproach the living God.

18 Of a truth, Load, the kings of Assyria

have laid waste all the nations, and their countries,

19 And have cast their gods into the fire: for shey mere no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

20 Now therefore, O Loan our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the Loap.

even thou only.

21 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the Loun God of Israel, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria:

22 This is the word which the Loan hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of Zion, bath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem bath shaken her head at thec.

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasbemed; and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high!

even against the Holy One of Israel.

24 By thy servants hast thou reproached the LORD, and hast said, By the multitude of my chasiots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir-trees thereof : and I will enter into the beign of his border, and the forest of his Carmel.

25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all

the rivers of the besieged places.

26 Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities -into ruinous heaus

27 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the house-tops, and as corn blasted before it be half spoken; grown up.

28 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult is come up into mine cars, therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

30 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and resp, and plant vineyands, and eat the fruit thereof.

31 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward :

32 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a amount, and they that escape out of mount thou make an end of me. Zion: the zeal of the Lord of hosts shall de

33 Therefore thus saith the Lors con-cerning the king of Assyria. He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow chatter: I did mourn as a dove: mine over

34 By the way that he came, by the same

city, saith the Lond.

35 For I will defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and for my servant David's

36 ¶ Then the angel of the Loan went forth. and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

37 T So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at

Nineveh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his some smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia: and Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 Hezekiah hath his life lengthened. 8 The sun goeth ten degrees backward for a sign of that promise. 9 Hezekiah's thanksgiving.

N those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz,

came unto him, and said unto him, Thus mith the Loan, Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hezekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the Loan,

3 And said. Remember now, O Loud, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy eight. And Hezekiah wept sore.

4 Then came the word of the Loan to

Isalah, saying,

5 Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus suith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: be-hold, I will sid unto thy days fifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will

defend this city.

7 And this shall be a sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he

8 T Behold, I will bring again the shadowof the degrees, which is gove down in the sun-dial of Ahaz ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 The writing of Hezekiab king of Judah,

when he had been sick, and was recovered of bis sickness :

10 I said, in the cutting off of my days, I. shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

It I said, I shall not see the Loap, even the LORD, in the land of the living: I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the

12 Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent : I have cut off like a weaver my life : be will cut me off with pining sickness: from day even to night wilt

13 I reckoned till morning, that, as a lionso will he break all my bones: from day even.

to night wilt thou make an end of me.

The Babylonish captivity forefold.

fail with looking upward: O Load. I am obpressed ; undertaké for me. 15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself bath done it: I shall

go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.

16 O Lond, by these things men live, and in all these things is the life of my spirit; so

wilt than recover me, and make me to live. 17 Behold, for peace I had great bitterness; but thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast

all my sins behind thy back. 18 For the grave cannot praise thee; death can not celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth

19 The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day; the father to the chil-

dren shall make known thy truth 20 The Loan was ready to save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments, all the days of our life, in the

house of the Long. 21 For Isaiah had suid, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay it for a plaster upon the boil, and he shall recover.

22 Hezekish also had said. What is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the Loap CHAP. XXXIX. 1 Merodach-baladan, sending to visit Hezekiah, hath notice of his treasures. 3 Issiah fore-

telleth the Babylonian captivity. T that time Merodach-baladan, the son of A Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present to Hezekish: for he had heard

that he had been sick, and was recovered 2 And Hezekiah was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the

precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures : there was nothing in his house, ner in all his dominion, that Hezeklah shewed them

3 ¶ Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men! and from whence came they unto thee! him! And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country unto me, even from Babyion. 4 Then said he. What have they seen in

thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the Lond of hosts:

8 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have said up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon; nothing shall be left, saith the

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylen.

8 Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, Good is the werd of the Lord which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

CHAP. XI. 3 The

The promulgation of the gaspel. 3 The preaching of John Raptist. 9 The preaching of the apostles. COMPOSIT ye, comfort ye my geople, have ye not understond from the foundations of the earth?

Ged's incomparable power. ISAIAH. 2 Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and

cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the Loap's hand double for all her

3 The voice of him that crieth in the wil-. derness, Prepare ye the way of the Loud, make straight in the desert a highway for our

God. 4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the

crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain: 5 And the glory of the Loap shall be re-vealed, and all fiesh shall see it together: for

the mouth of the Lond bath spoken it. 6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the good-liness thereof is as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the Spirit of the Loro bloweth upon it : surely the people is grass.

8 The gress withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever. 2 TO Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength: lift if up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your

God! 10 Behold, the Lord Gop will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward is with him, and his work

before him. 1) He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. 12 ¶ Who bath measured the waters in the

with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance ! 13 Whe hath directed the Spirit of the

hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven

LORD, or being his counsellor, bath taught 14 With whom took he counsel, and who

instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and showed to him the way of understanding?

15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a

bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing.

16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burntoffering.

17 All nations before him are as nothing: and they are counted to him less than nothing. and vanity.

13 7 To whom then will ye liken God? or

what likeness will ye compare unto him? 19 The workman melteth a graven image,

and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth allver chains. 20 He that is so impoverished that he hath

no oblation, chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to prepare a graven image that shall not be

moved. 21 Have ye not known? bave ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? 22 If is he that sitteth upon the circle of the strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grass-I will uphold thee with the right hand of my hoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a righteousness.

11 Behold, all they that were incensed dwell in:

23 That bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity:

24 Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown: yea, their stock shall not take root in the carth: and he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, and the

whirlwind shall take them away as stubble. 25 To whom then will ye liken me, or shall

I be equal? saith the Holy One. 26 Eift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by names, by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one

27 Why sayest,thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way is hid from the Lord, and

my judement is passed over from my God! 28 T Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? there is no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might be increaseth strength.

20 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

31 But they that wait upon the Lorn shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run and not be weary; and they shall walk and not faint. CHAP. XLI.

1 God expostulateth with his people about his mercles to his church, 10 about his promises,

21 and about the vanity of idols. EEP silence before me, O islands; and let A the people renew their strength : let them come near; then let them speak : let us come

near together to judgment. 2 Who raised up the righteous men from the east, called him to his foot, gave the nations before bim, and made him rule over kings? he gave them as the dust to his sword,

and as driven stubble to his bow. 3 He pursued them, and passed safely; even by the way that he had not gone with his

feet. 4 Who hath wrought and done if, calling the enerations from the beginning! I the Loan,

the first, and with the last; I sm be.

5 The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came. 6 They helped every one his neighbour; and every one said to his brother, He of good

COUTAGE

7 So the earpenter encouraged the goldsmith, and he that smootheth with the hammer him that smote the anvit, saying, It is mails, that it should not be moved.

8 But thou, Iurael, ert my servant, Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham my friend.

9. Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art my servent; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away.

10 T Fear thou not; for I am with thee: sellor, that, when I asked of them, could ac-

they shall be as nothing; and they that strive with thee shall perish.

12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, even them that contended with thee: they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought.

13 For I the Loan thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee.

14 Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the Loan, and thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel.

15 Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalf thresh the mountains, and best them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.

16 Thou shalt fau them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the Loan, and shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel.

17 When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the Loan will hear them, I the God of Israel will not forsake them.

18 I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a poel of water, and the

dry land springs of water. 19 I will plant in the wilderness the cedar,

the shittah-tree, and the myrtle, and the oiltree: I will set in the desert the fir-tree, and the pine, and the box-tree together;

20 That they may see, and know, and con-sider, and understand together, that the hand of the Loan hath done this, and the Hely One of Israel hath created it.

21 ¶ Produce your cause, saith the LORD: bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Jacob

22 Let them bring them forth, and show us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they be, that we may consider them, and know the latter and of them; or declare us things for to come.

23 Show the things that are to come heren!ter, that we may know that ye are gods : yes. do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold if together.

24 Behold, ye are of nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination is he that chooserly

25 I have raised up one from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he call upon my name; and he shall come upon princes as upon mortar, and as the pottes treadeth clay.

26 Who bath declared from the beginning. ready for the sodering : and he fastened it with that we may know? and heforetime, that we may say, He is righteous? yea, there is none that sheweth; yea, there is none that decin reth; yes, there is none that beareth your

words. 27 The first shall say to Zion, Behold, behold them: and I will give to Jerusalem orethat bringeth good tidings.

28 For I beheld, and there was no man. even among them, and there was no cour-

29 Behold, they are all vanity; their works! are nothing : their molten images are wind and not; opening the ears, but he heareth not confusion.

CHAP. XLII. 1 The office of Christ: 5 God's promise to him.
10 An exhortation to praise God.

BEHOLD my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring

forth judgment to the Gentiles. 2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his

voice to be heard in the street. 3 A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not queuch: he shall

bring forth judgment unto truth.

4 He shall not fail, nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: and the isles shall wait for his law.

5 Thus saith God the Loap, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the knew not people upon it, and spirit to them that walk to heart. therein;

6 I the Lorn have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people,

for a light of the Gentiles;

7. To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison-house. 8 I am the Load: that is my name: and my

glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

9 Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare : before they spring forth I tell you of them. 10 T Sing unto the Loan a new song, and his

praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

14 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof

lift up their voice, the villages that Kedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the moun-

12 Let them give glory unto the Lord, and

declare his praise in the islands.

13 The Load shall go forth as a mighty man. be shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he

14 I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: no will I cry like a traveiling women; I will de-strey and devour at once.

15 I will make waste mountains and hills. and dry up all their berbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

16 And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.

17 They shall be turned back, they shall be reatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, hat may to the molten images. Ye are our gods.

18 T Hear, ye donf; and look, ye blind, that e may see.

19 Who is bited, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent! who is blind as he that is perfect; and blind as the Load's Securit ?!

20 Seeing many things, but thou observent

21 The Loan is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and

make it bonourable. 22 But this is a people robbed and spoiled: thry are all of them spared in holes, and they are hid in prison-houses: they are for a prey,

and none delivement; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore. 23 Who among you will give ear to this?

who will hearken, and hear for the time to. come !

24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? Did not the Loan, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle : and it hath set him on fire round about, yet heknew not; and it burned him, yet he laid if not

CHAP. XLIII.

1 The Lord comforteth the church with his promises: 14 he foretelleth Babylon's destruction, 18 and his people's deliverance.

UT now thus saith the Loan that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have called thee by thy name; thou art

mine

2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not beburned; neither shall the flame kindle upon

3 For I am the Loan thy Ged, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom. Ethiopia and Seba for thes

4 Since thou wast precious in my sight thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people. for thy life.

5 Fear not: for I:am with thee: I will bringthy seed from the east, and gather thee from. the west:

6 I will say to the north. Give up; and to. the south, Keep not back: bring my some from shall cry, yea, rear; he shall prevail against far, and my daughters from the code of the his enemies. earth;

7 Even every one that is called by myname: for I have created him for my glo ry, I have formed bim: yes, I have made him.

8 T Bring forth the blind people that have

eyes, and the deaf that have cars 9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and show us former-things? let them bring forth their witnesses, the they may be justified: or let them hear.

and say, It is truth 10 Ye are my witnesses, saith the Loup, and my servant whom I have chosen; that ye may know and believe me, and understand the I am he: before me there was no god formed,

peither shall there-be after me. 11 I, even I; am the Load; and besiles mefaere is no savious.

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when there was no strange god? among your therefore ye are my witnesses, patth the Lioner, shed I am God.

400

13 Yea, before the day was, I am he; and the first, and I am the last; and besides are there is none that can deliver out of my hand: | there is no God.

I will work, and who shall let it?

14 T Thus saith the LORD, your Redcemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have pointed the ancient people? and the things sent to Babylon, and have brought down all that are coming, and shall come, let them shew their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry & unto them. in the ships

a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty wa-17 Which bringeth forth the charios and

horse, the army, and the power; they shall he down together, they shall not rise; they are extinct, they are quereized as tow.

18 T Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

19 Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and givers in the desert.

20 The beart of the field shall honour me. the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert,

to give drink to my people, my chosen. 21 This people have I formed for myself;

they shall shew forth my praise

22 T But thou hast not called upon me. O Jacob; but thou hast been weary of me, O

23 Thou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt-offerings, neither last thou man, according to the beauty of a man; that honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not it may remain in the house. caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

24 Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither-hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me nourish it. to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me

with thine iniquities. 25 I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will

not remember thy sins. 26 Put me in remembrance : let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be

justified. 27 . Thy first father hath sineed, and thy teachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore I have profuned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.

CHAP. KLIV 7 The wantly of I God's church comforted.

idols, 9 and folly of idol-makers. ET now hear, O Jacob my servant; and

Israel, whom I have chosen: 2 Thus saith the Loup that made thee, and

formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou. Jesurup, whom I have chosen.

I For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: well pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

4 And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water-courses.

5 One shall say, I am the Lionn's; and another shall call himself by the name of Jacob; and another shall subscribe with his hand unto hand?

the Lord, and surname himself by the name of Israel. 6 Thus saith the Lingo the Ling of Israel,

nd his Redeemer the Loun, of horts; I am ba forgotten of mac

7 And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I ap-

8 Fear ye not, seither be afraid : have not

15 I see the Load, your Holy One, the I told thee from that time, and have declared \$17 years even my witnesses. Is there a God 16 Thus saith the Load, which maketh besides me! yea, there is no God; I know not I told thee from that time, and have declared. 9 They that make a graven image are al'

of them vanity; and their delectable thing shall not profit; and they are their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image that is profitable for nothing

11 Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed: and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up yet they shall fear, and they shall be ashamed together.

12 The smith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with bammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms:

yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth; he drinketh no water, and is faint. 13 The carpenter stretcheth out afr rule:

he murketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a

14 He heweth him down codars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest : he planteth an ash, and the rain doth

15 Then shall it be for a man to burn : for he will take thereof and warm himself; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread; yes, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.

16 He burneth part thereof in the fire: with part thereof he eateth flesh; he rossteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aba, I am warm, I have seen the fire:

17 And the residue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and prayeth un-to it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my

18 They have not known nor understood:. for he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand.

19 And none considersth ir his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire ; yes, also I have baked bread upon the couls there of; I have reasted flesh, and eaten if; and shall. I make the residue thereof an aboreination? shall I fall down to the stock of a tree !

20 He feedeth on ashes: a deceived heart. hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there not alie in my right:

21. T Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for thou art my servant: I have formed these thou art my servant :: O, Israel, thou shait not:

22 I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins : return Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to unto me: for I have redeemed thee.

23 Sing, O ye heavens; for the Loap hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the Lond hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel.

24 Thus saith the Loap, thy Redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I am the Load that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad

the earth by mywelf;
25 That frustrateth the tokens of the liars, and maketh diviners mad: that turneth wise men backward, and maketh their knowledge

foolish:

26 That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inlinbited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will rause up the decayed places thereof:

27 That saith to the deep, He dry, and I

will dry up thy rivers:

28 That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure; even say-ing to Jegusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

CHAP. XLV.

1 God calleth Cyrus for his church's sake:

5 he challengeth obedience: 20 he evinceth

- the vanity of idule.
 INHUS saith the Loan to his anointed, to 1 Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue sations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two-leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut
- 2 I will go before thee, and make the erooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of

iron:

- 3 And I will give thee the tressures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the Loap, larael.
- 4 For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy ame : I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me.

5 T I am the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God besides me : I girded thee,

though thou hast not known me:

- 6 That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none besides me : I am the Loan, and there is none ودلع
- 7 I form the light, and create derkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the Loap do all these things.
- 8 Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth malvation, and let righteousness spring up tegether: I the Loap have created it.

9 We unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay may to him that fashioneth it. What makest thou! or thy work, He bath no bands!

What herettest thou? or to the woman, What selves are gone into captivity.

Il Thus saith the Loup, the Hely One of come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands command ye me.

12 I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I com-

manded.

13 I have raised him up in righteousness and I will direct all his ways: he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the Loan of hosts.

14 Thus saith the Load, The labour of Egypt, and merchandise of Etmopia and of the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, Surely God is in thee; and there is none else. there is no God.

15 Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself,

O God of Israel, the Saviour.

if They shall be ashamed, and also con-founded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together that are makers of idols.

17 But Israel shall be saved in the LOED with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be asha-med nor confounted world without end.

18 For thus saith the Loan that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; be hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: I am the Load; and there is none

19 I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in vain: I the LOAD speak rightequaness, I declare things that are right.

20 T Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graves image, and pray unto a god that caunot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declawhich call ther by thy name, am the God of red this from encient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the LORD? and there is no God else besides me ; a just God and a Saviour : there is none besides me.

22 Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is

none else.

23 I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return. That unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear.

24 Surely, shall one say, In the LORD have I righteousness and strength: even to him shall men come; and all that are inceused against him shall be ashamed.

25 In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel

be justified, and shall glory. CHAP. XLVI.

1. The teols of Babyton could not save them-selves. 3 God saveth his people to the end. 5 Idols are not comparable to God.

PEE boweth dewn, Nebo stoopeth, their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle : your carriages were beavy loaden; they are a burden to the weary beast.

2 They stoop, thay bow down together; 10 Wo unto him that saith unto his father, they could not deliver the burden, but them-

chantments.

3 ¶ Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel,

are carried from the womb: 4 And even to your old age I am he; and even to boar hairs will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and

will deliver you.

5 To whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be

6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they

7 They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, one shall cry unto him, yet can be not an-

swer, oor save him out of his trouble. 8 Remember this, and show yourselves

men: bring if again to mind, O ve transcres-SOTS. 9 Remember the former things of old: for

I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me; 16 Declaring the end from the beginning.

and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

11 Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed if, I will also

do it. 12 T Hearken unto me, ye stout-hearted,

that are far from righteousness: 13 I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tar-

ry: and I will place salvation in Zion for larael my glory

CHAP. XLVII. 1 God's judgments upon Babylon and Chalden,

6 for their unmercifulness, 7 pride, 10 and over-boldness. OME down, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Rabylon, sit on the ground:

deans a for those shalt no more be called tender and delicate. 2 Take the millstones, and grind meal: un-

cover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers.

3 Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, and I will not meet thee as a man.

4 As for our Redeemer, the Lord of hosts is his name, the Holy One of Israel.

5 Sit thou silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no

more be called, The lady of kingdoms. 6 ¶ I was wroth with my people, I have pol-

luted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy; upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke.

And thou saidst, I shall be a lady for ever : so that thou didst not lay these things to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter end

given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, I am, and none else very treacherously, and wast called a transbesides me; I shall not sit as a widow, neither gressor from the womb. shall I know the loss of children;

9 But these two things shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and which are borne by me from the belly, which widowhood; they shall come upon thee in their perfection for the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great abundance of thine en-

> 10 T For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it bath perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else besides me.

> Il Therefore shall evil come upon thee? thou shalf not know from whence it riseth: and miscafef shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to put it off: and desolution shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou shalt not

> kimw 12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

> 13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee. 14 Behold, they shall be as stubble : the fire

shall burn them; they shall not deliver themseives from the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it. 15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom

thou hast laboured, even thy merchants, from thy youth : they shall wander every one to his quarter; mone shall rave thee. CHAP. XLVIII.

1 God, to convince the people of their obstina-cy, revealeth his prophecies: 12 he exhorteth them to obedience TEAR ye this, O house of Jacob, which are come forth out of the waters of Judah, which

swear by the name of the Lord, and make mention of the God of Israel, but not in truth, nor in righteousness. 2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves upon the God of largel: The LORD of hosts to bis name.

3 I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them: I did them sucdealy, and they came to pass.

4 Because I knew that thou erf obstinate,

and thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow

5 I have even from the beginning declared is to thee; before it came to pass I shewed is thee : lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol bath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, bath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare it? I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them.

7 They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest 8 Therefore hear now this, they that art not; yea, from that time that thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal

9 T For my name's sake will I defer mine

10 Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver: I have chosen thee in the furnace of

11 For mine own sake, even for mine own

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel. my called; I am he; I am the tirst, I also am

the last. 13 Mine hand also bath laid the foundation the heavens: when I call unto them, they

stand up together. 14 All ve, assemble yourselves and hear; which among them bath declared these things? The Loap hath loved him: he will do his

15 I, even I, have spoken; yes, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall

make him way prosperous.

16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear ye this: I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now the Lord Goo, and his Spirit, bath sent me.

17 Thus saith the Loap, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth

thee by the way that thou shouldest go. 18 Oh that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy rightoousness as the waves of the sea:

19 Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut

off nor destroyed from before me. 20 T Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth, say ye, The Lozo bath redeemed his servant Jacob.

21 And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the

rock also, and the waters gushed out. 22 There is no peace, saith the Load, unto the wicked.

CHAP. XLIX.

1 Christ being sent to the Jews, complaineth of them: 5 he is sent to the Gentiles. 13 God's love to the church.

ISTEN, O isles, unto me; and hearken, is ten, o sies, and me; and means, ye people, from far; The Loan hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother buth he made mention of my

2 And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand bath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his qui-

was from; the womh, to be his servant, to 22. Thus, mith the Lord. Gas, Babbid?

anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel that I cut thee not off.

be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the Load, and my God shall be my strength.

6 And he said. It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribe sake, will I do it: for how should my name be of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of ispolluted? and I will not give my glory unto rael: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation

unto the end of the earth. 7 Thus saith the Loan, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, To him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned to a server: of rulers, kings stall see and arise, princes also shall wor hip, because of the

LORE that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee. 8 Thus saith the Long, In an acceptable time have I heard thee: and in a day of salvapleasure on Babylon, and his arm shall be on those I helped thee; and I will preserve the Chaldeans.

ple, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages :

or the desorate nerizages;

9 That thou mayest say to the prisoners, Go forth: to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places.

10 They shall not bunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that

hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

Il Ard I will make all my mountains a way,

and my hirhways shall be exalted.

12 Behold, these shall come from far: andlo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim.

13 ¶ Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, Q. mountains; for the Loup hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his aflicted.

14 But Zion said. The Loan bath forsaken

me, and my Lord bath forgotten me.

15 Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee.

18 Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my bands; thy walls are continually

before me.

17 Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee waste, shall go forth of thee.

18 T Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. As I live, saith the LOED, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all as with an ornament, and blod them on thee, as a bride doeth.

19 For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallewed thee up shall be far

away 20 The children which thou shalt have, after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in

wer hath be hid me.

3 And said unto me. Thou set my servant,

9 Israel, in whom I will be glosified.

4 Then Issaid, I have laboused in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in children, and an decolate, a reptire, and servine were varies and servine were varies and servine were varies and servine were varied by the servine were varied and servine were v vain: yet surely my judgment is with the moving to and fro? and who hath brought up Loan, and my work with my God.

15 T. And now, saith the Loan that formed has the best best limits the loan that formed has the best best limits. Ithese! Behoki, I was left aione; these, where-

I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles. they shall bring thy sons in their arms, and in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that thy daughters shall be carried upon their ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine shoulders.

23 And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers : they shall bow down to thee with their face toward the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD; for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

24 ¶ Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered?
25 But thus saith the Load, Even the

captives of the mighty shall be taken away. and the prey of the terrible chall be deli-vered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy abildren.

36 And I will feed them that opprose thee with their own flesh; and they shall be druh-en with their own shood as with sweet wine: and all fiesh shall know that I the Load on thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

CHAP. L. I Christ sheweth the cause of the Jews' dere-. liction. 10 An exhortation to trust in God,

and not in ourselves.

THUS saith the Long, Where is the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away? or which of my creditors is it to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put

away.

2 Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to de-liver? Behold, at my rebuke I dry up the aca; I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 I clothe the heavens with blackness, and

I make sackcloth their covering.

4 The Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine car to hear as the learned.

5 T The Lord Gop hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, meither turned away

6 I gave my back to the switers, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

7 T For the Lord God will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.

8 He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who

fr mine adversary? let him come near to me.
9 Bebold, the Lord Gou will help me; who
to be that shall condemn me? to, they all
shall wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat them up.

10 T Who is among you that feareth the Load, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and bath no light? let him trust in the name of the Lorp, and stay upon his Gad.

11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that ad set up my standard to the people : and compass yourselves about with sparks : walk hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow. CHAP. LI.

1 An exhortation, after the pattern of Abraham, to trust in Christ. 9 Christ defendeth

ham, sw to have his people from fear.

FIEARKEN to me, ye that follow after richteousness, ye that seek the Long: look
teousness, ye that seek the Long: look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged.

2 Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarsh that bare you: for I called him alone,

and blessed him, and increased him.

3 For the Loan shall comfort Zion : he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the Lonn; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

4 T Hearies unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my metion: for a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for a light of the

5 My righteourness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the people; the isles shall wait upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust.

6 Lift up your eyes to the beavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for the heavens shall vanish away like amoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manher : but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

7 T Hearken unto me, ye that know righ-teousness, the people is whose heart is my law; feir ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revillings. 8 For the moth shall eat them up like a

garment, and the worm shall cut them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

9 ¶ Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the Lond; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon?

10 Art thou not it which bath dried the sca, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the see a way for the ran-

somed to pass over ?

Il Therefore the redeemed of the Lond shall return, and come with singing unto Zion : and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

12 I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who are thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man

which shall be made as grass;

13 And forgettest the Lord thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he ware ready to destroy? and where is the fury of the oppressor?

14 The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the

pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I am the Lorp thy God, that divided the sea, whose waves roared; The Loan of bosts is his name.

16 And I have put my words in thy mouth. and have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the beavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people.

17 ¶ Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrung

them out.

18 There is none to guide her among all the sons whom sue hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the some that she hath brought up.

19 These two things are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee! desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and the sword :

by whom shall I comfort thee?

20 Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net : they are full of the fury of the Loan, the rebuke of thy God.

21 Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted,

and drunken, but not with wine :

22 Thus saith thy Lord the Lord, and thy God that pleadeth the cause of his peo-ple, Behold, I have taken out of thise hand the cup of trembling, even the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again:

23 But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the

street, to them that went over. CHAP. LII.

) Christ persuadeth the church to believe his free redemption, 7 to receive the ministers,

8 to joy in the power thereof.

WAKE, awake; put on thy strength, O A Zion; put on thy beautiful germents, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth

there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

3 For thus saith the Lord, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeem-

ed without money.

4 For thus saith the Lord Gon, My people went down aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the Lorn, that my people is taken away for nought? They that rule over them make them to howl, mith the Lorn; and my name continually every day is blasphemed

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore they shall know in that day

that I am he that doth speak : behold, if is 1. 7 ¶ How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto shalt ma Zion. Thy God reigneth!

8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; and the p with the voice together shall they sing; for his hand.

they shall see eye to eye, when the Lond shall bring again Zion.

9 T Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem: for the Lond hath comforted his people, he bath redeemed Jerusalem.

10 The Loap hath made bare his hely arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of

aur God.

Il ¶ Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye cut of the midst of her; be ye clean that bear the vessels of the Loan.

12 Eor ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the Lond will go before you; and the God of Israel will be your

rgarward.

13 ¶ Behofd, my servant shall deal prusently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high.

14 As many were astonished at thee; (his visage was so marred more than any man. and his form more than the sons of men:)

15 So shall he; sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him : for shall which had not been told them shall they see: and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

CHAP. LIII. 1 The prophet excusoft the scandal of the

eross, 4 by the benefit of Christ's passion.
WHO hath believed our report? and
to whom is the arm of the Loap revealed !

2 For he shall grow up before him as a teader plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should

desire him. 3 He is despised and rejected of men : a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he

was despised, and we esteemed him not.

4 ¶ Surely he hath borne our griefs, and

carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem bim stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. 5 But he was wounded for our transgressions. As was bruised for our iniquities: the chas-

tisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

6 All we like sheep have gone satray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Loan bath laid on him the iniquity of

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the alaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

8 He was taken from prison and from judgment : and who shall declare his generation ? for he was cut off out of the land of the living : for the transgression of my people was be

stricken.

9 And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

10 T Yet it pleased the Long to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Lonn shall prosper in

Il He shall see of the travail of his soul. and shall be satisfied; by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for be shall bear their iniquities.

with the great, and he shall divide the spoil created the waster to destroy.

with the strong; because he hath poured out 17 T No weapon that is formed against three with the strong; because he bath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered of many, and made intercession for the trans-

CHAP. LIV.

1 The amplitude of the Sentile church, 4 their safety, 6 their deliverance out of affliction, 11 thrir fatr edification, 15 and sure pre-

servation. Sing, Obarren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child : for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the

LORD. 2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the eurtains of thine ha--bitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and

strengthen thy stakes; 3 For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame : for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remem-ber the reproach of thy widowhood any more

5 For thy Maker is thine husband; the Load of bosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel: The God of the whole

earth shall he be called.

6 For the Loap hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, salth

thy God.
7 For a small moment have I formaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Load thy Redeemer.

9 For this is as the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth: so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, suith the Loan that bath mercy on thee.

11 TO thou afflicted, tossed with tempest. and not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy founda-

tions with sapphires. 12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

13 And all thy children shall be taught of the LORD; and great shall be the peace of thy chil-

14 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it | The prophet extorteth to sanctification: 3 shall not come near thee.

15 T Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth 12 Therefore will I divide him a pertion forth an instrument for his work; and I have

shall prosper; and every tongue that shall with the transgressors; and he bare the sin rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Loan, and their rightcoursess is of me,

saith the Load. CHAP. LV.

1 The prophet, with the promises of Christ, ealleth to faith, & and to repentance. & The happy state of them that believe.

HO, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wide and milk without money and without

price. 2 Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread! and your labour for that which satisfieth not? Hearken diligently water me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

3 Incline your ear, and come unto me : hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an

everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David. 4 Behold, I have given him for a witness to

the people, a leader and commander to the people. 5 Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and nations that knew not thes

shall run unto thee, because of the Lozo thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; for he hath glorified thee. 6 T Seek ye the Lors while he may be

found, call ye upon him while he is near:

7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lors, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God; for he will abundentily pardon.

8 ¶ For my thoughts ere not your thoughts,

neither are your ways my ways, saith the

9 For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher then your ways,

and my thoughts than your thoughts 10 For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring

forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: 11 So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return usto me

void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their

13 Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir-tree, and lastead of the brier shall come up the myrtle-tree: and it shall be to the Lost for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

CHAP. LVI.

invelgheth against blind matchmen.

THUS saith the Load, Keep ye judgment, and do justice. he promiseth that it shall be general: 9 he

tion is near to come, and my zighteousness to be revealed.

2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth

his hand from doing any evil.

3 ¶ Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the Loan, speak, saying, The Loan hath utterly separated me from his people : neither let the cunuch say, Be-

hold, I am a dry tree.

4 For thus saith the Loap unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my co-

venant;

5 Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

6 Also the some of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and to love the name of the Loan, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath

from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant :

7 Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt-offerings and their sacri-fices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for prayer: their burnt-offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for hine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.

8 The Lord Gon, which gathereth the 15 For thus saith the high and lofty One

for all people.

8 The Lord Gon, which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith. Yet will I gather others to him, besides those that are gathered

unto him

9 ¶ All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yes, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His watchmen are blinds they are all

ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark ; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumbler.

11 Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and to-morrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant.

CHAP. LVII.

I The bicsted death of the righteous. 3 I Jeme reproved for their whorish idolates 3 The

THE righteous perisheth, and no man layeth if to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the rightsous is taken away from the evil to come.

2 He shall enter into peace : they shall rest in their beds, each one walking in his uprightness.

3 T But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorcerem, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tougue! are ye not children of

transgression, a seed of falsehood,
5 Inflaming yourselves with idols under
every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks ?

6 Among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even thou seest not? wherefore have we afflicted to them hast thou poured a drink-offering, thou hast offered a meat-offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

7 Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set thy bed : even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice. 8 Behind the doors also and the posts hast

thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast. discovered thyself to another than me, and art

gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made thee a covenant with them; thou lovoust their bed where thou sewest it.

9 And thou wentest to the king with oint-

ment, and clust increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers for off, and didst debase thyself even unto hell.

10 Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; yet saidst thou not, There is no bope: thou hast found the life of thine hand; there-

fore thou wast not grieved.

11 And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that then hast lied, and hast not re-membered me, nor laid it to thy heart! have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteouspess, and thy works: for they shall not profit thee.

13 T When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take them: but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land,

that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and hely place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have

made.

17 For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he west on frowardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto

him and to his mourners.

19 I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the Loan; and I will beal him.

20 But the wicked are like the troubled sea. when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

21 There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

CHAP. LVIII.

1 Hypocrisy is reproved. 8 The promises to godiners, 13 and to the keeping of the sabbath.

CRY aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice Ilike a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins

2 Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righte-ousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice: they take delight in approaching to

3 ¶ Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and our soul, and thou takest no knowledge! Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, ami exact all your labours.

4 Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and dieth, and that which is crushed breaketh out to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall into a viper. not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice to be fleard on high.

5 Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his bead as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and sahes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go

free, and that ye break every yoke?
7 Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cret out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thy-

self from thine own flesh ! 8 Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the Long shall be thy rearward.

9 Then shalt thou call, and the Loup shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity;

10 And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be

as the noon-day.

11 And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.

12 And they that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach,

The restorer of paths to dwell in

13 T If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the Loan, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine oun pleasure, nor speaking thine own words:

14 Then shalt thou delight thyself is the LORD: and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: for the

mouth of the Lord bath spoken &c. CHAP. LIX.

1 The damnable nature of sin. 9 Calamity is for sin. 16 Salvation is only of God. 20 The

coverant of the Redeemer. DEHOLD, the Lord's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear beavy, that it cannot hear:

2 But your iniquities have separated between ou and your God, and your sins have hid his

face from you, that he will not bear. 3 For your hands are dealed with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your tongue bath muttered

perverseness. 4 None calleth for justice, nor any pleadeth for truth : they trust in vanity, and speak lies; they conceive mischief, and bring forth

iniquity.

5 They hatch conkatrice eggs, and weave the spider's web : he that exteth of their eggs

6 Their webs shall not become garments,

neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works are works of iniquity, and

the act of violence is in their hands. 7 Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruc-

tion are in their paths 8 The way of peace they know not; and there is no judgment in their goings: they have made them crooked paths: whoseever goeth

therein shall not know peace.

9 ¶ Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, but

we walk in darkness.

10 We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if we had no eyes: we stumble at noon-day as in the night; we are in desolate places as dead men:

11 We roar all like bears, and mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but there to none: for salvation, but it is far off from us:

12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sine testify against us: for our transgressions are with us; and as for our iniquities we know them;

13 In transgressing and lying against the Long, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of false-

hood. 14 And judgment is turned away back-ward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is failen in the street, and equity cannot

enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey : and the LORD

saw if, and it displeased him that there was no iudement. 16 T And be saw that there was no man,

and wondered that there was no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto bim; and his righteousness, it sustained

17 For he put on righteousness as a bresstplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of ven geance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke.

19 According to their deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompense to his enemies; to the islands he will repay

гесотрепа 19 So shall they fear the name of the Lors from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Loan shall lift up 4

standard against him 20 T And the Redeemer shall come to Zion and note them that turn from transgression in

Jacob, saith the LORD.

21 As for me, this is my covenant with them, saith 'he LORD; My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the Loan, from

beneaforth and for ever. CHAP. LX.

The glory of the church in the abundant access of the Gentiles, 15 and the great blessing? after a short affliction.

RISE, spine; for thy light is come, and ders; but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation. A the glory of the Lord is risen upon and thy gates Praise.

19 The sun shall be no more thy light by

2 For behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the peoplest but the Loan shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and see:

all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at the ride.

Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the forces of the Gautiles shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover the the dromedaries of Midian and Ephah; all they from Sheba shall come: they shall bring gold and incense; and they shall show forth the praises of the Lond.

7 All the flocks of Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rame of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee : they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and I will glorify the

house of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as

the doves to their windows?

9 Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first, to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto the name of the Loap thy God, and to the Holy One of Israel, because he hath giorified thee.

10 And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates shall be open con-tinually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that mes may bring unto thee the forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought.

12 For the nation and kingdom that will not rve thee shall perish; yea, these nations shall

be utterly wasted.

13 The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir-tree, the pine-tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make the place of my feet Clorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee whall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet, and they shall call thee. The city of the Loan, The Zion of the Hoty One of Israel.

15 T Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee. I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of

many generations.

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the Loan om thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

17 For bress I will bring gold, and for from I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteeus-

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy bor- forth before all the nations.

day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee; but the Loan shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy

glory.

20 Thy sun shall no mere go down; neither withdraw itself: for the Lond shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of

thy mourning shall be ended.

21 Thy people also shall be all righteous:
they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my bands, that I may be glorified.

22 A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the Loan will hasten it in his time.

CHAP LXI

1 The office of Christ. 4 The forwardness, 6 and blessings of the faithful
THE Spirit of the Lord Goo is upon me, because the Lord hath anninted me to because the Lord bath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken hearted, to pro-claim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the Loan, and the day of vengeance of our God;

to comfort all that mourn:

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them heavity for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heavines; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the Lorp, that he might be glo-

4 ¶ And they shall build the old waster they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

5 And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your

plowmen, and your vine-dressers.

6 But ye shall be named the Priests of the LORD: sees shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gen-tiles, and in then glory shall ye boast yourselves.

7 Tor your shame ye shall have double; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: everlusting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the Lord leve judgment, I hate robbery for burnt-offering; and I will direct their workein truth, and I will make an ever-lasting covenant with them.

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people : all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed maich the Loan

hath blessed.

10 I will greatly rejoice in the Lohn, my soul shall be Joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with

her lewels.
If For us the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord Gen will cause rightcourses and praise to spring

CHAP. LXII. The prophel's fervent desire to confirm the church in God's promises. 6 The ministers' office in preaching the gospel.

FIOR Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest. until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp

that burneth. 2 And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory : and thou shalt be

3 Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in the hand of the Loap, and a royal diadem in the

hand of thy God.

Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken: neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called Hephzi-bah, and thy land Beulah: for the Loan de-lighteth in thee, and thy land shall be mar-

5 For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee: and as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy

God rejoice over thee.

6 I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the Long, keep not silence,

7 And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.

8 The Loan bath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, Surely I will no more give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured.

9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it. and praise the Lord; and they that have the Spirit of the Lord caused him to rest; so brought it together shall drink it in the courts didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a

of my holines

os my aomees.

10 Teo through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast
up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up
a standard for the people.

11 Behold, the Loan hath proclaimed unto

the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.

12 And they shall call them. The holy peoshalt be called, Sought out, A city not forasken.

CHAP. LXIII.

I Christ sheweth who he is, 2 what his victory over his enemies. 7 and what his mercu to-

ward his church.

THO is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength ! I that speak in righteouss, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the

wine-fat ?

3 I have trodden the wine-press alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample known to thine adversaries, that the nations them is my fury; and their blood shall be may tremble at thy presence!

sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain 3 When thou didst terrible things which all my raiment.

4 For the day of vengeance is in mine heart,

and the year of my redeemed is come

5 And I looked, and there was none to help and I wondered that there was none to uphold therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.
6 And I will tread down the people in mine

anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I

will bring down their strength to the earth.

7 ¶ 1 will mention the loving-kindnesses of the Loan, and the praises of the Loan, according to all that the Loan hath bestowed called by a new name, which the mouth of the on us, and the great goodness toward the Loap shall name. them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving-kindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: so he was their

Saviour.

9 % In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

10 ¶ But they rebeiled, and vexed his holy Spirit: therefore be was turned to be their

enemy, and he fought against them.

il Then he remembered the days of old, Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his holy Spirit within him!

12 That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting

13 That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble ?

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley,

glorious name.

15 T Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is thy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels, and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained?

16 Doubtless thou art our Father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O Long, art our Father, our Redeemer; thy name is from everies;-

17 ¶ O Loan, why hast thou made us to err from thy ways, and hardened our heart from thy fear! Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance

18 The people of thy holizons have possessed if but a little while: our adversaries have

trodden down thy sanctuary.

19 We are thise: thou never harest rule over them; they were not called by thy name.

CHAP. LXIV.

1 The church property for the Ulustration of God's power, 9 and somplaineth of affliction.

H that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence.

2 As when the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name

we looked not for, thou camest down, the

mountains flowed down at 'thy presence. | the valley of Achor a place for the herds to 4 For since the beginning of the world men lie down in, for my people that have sought have not beard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, besides thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for

5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth, and worketh righteouspess; those that remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned: in those is continuance. and we shall be saved.

6 But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like

the wind, have taken us away. 7 And there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast bid thy face from us, and hast consumed us, because of our iniquities.

8 But now, O Lond, thou art our Father: we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we

all see the work of thy hand. 9 T Be not wroth very sore, O Lond, neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see,

we beseech thee, we are all thy people.

10 Thy holy chies are a wilderness, Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem s desolation.

11 Our holy and our beautiful house, where

our fathers praised thee, is burnt up with fire: and all our pleasant things are laid waste.

12 Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things O Loup? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict US VERY BORE?

CHAP. LXV.

1 The Gentiles called. 2 The Jews rejected.
17 The blessed state of the new Jerusalem.

M AM sought of them that asked not for me:

I am found of them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation

that was not called by my name. 2 I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that was not good, after their own

thoughts;
3 Å people that provoketh me to anger
continually to my face; that sacrificeth in
gardens, and burneth incense upon alters of

4 Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, which eat swine's desh, and broth of aboma able things is in their wassels ;

5 Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

8 Behold, if is written before me: I will not keep silence, but will recompanse, even recompense into their bosom,

Y Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the Lond, which have burned inceres upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hills; therefore will I measure their former work into their form.

8 Thus saith the Lord, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it not; for a blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob. and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect shall lunerit it, and my servants shall dwell there.

10 And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and

11 ¶ But ye are they that forsake the LORD,

that forget my boly mountain, that prepare a table for that troop, and that furnish the drinkoffering unto that number.

12 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: because when I called, ye did not an-

swer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not. 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop, Be-

hold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed: 14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of

heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall how! for vexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen; for the Lord Gop shall slay thee, and call his servants by another name:

16 That he who blesseth himself in the earth, shall bless himself in the God of truth; and he that sweareth in the earth, shall swear by the God of truth: because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid

from mine eyes.

17 ¶ For behold, I create new beavens and a new earth : and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever to that which I create: for hehold, I create Jerussiem a rejoicing, and her people a joy

19 And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of cry-

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days; for the child shall die as hundred years old: but the sinner, being an hundred years old, shall be accursed.

21 And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

27 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree ore the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not lahour in vain, nor bring forth for trouble; for they are the seed of the blessed of the Lorn, and their offspring with

them. 24 And it shall come to pass, that before they call. I will answer; and while they are

yet speaking, I will hear. 25 The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall out straw like the bul-

lock; and dust shall be the serpent's mest. They shall not burt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the Loan.

CHAP. LXVI.

1 Bod will be served in humble sincertly. 5 The humble comforted. 15 God's judgments against the wicked.

THUS saith the LORD, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footsteel: where is the house that ye build unto me?

and where is the place of my rest? 2 For all those things bath mine hand made, and all those flings have been, saith the Lond: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembieth at my word.

3 He that killeth an ox, is as if he slew a an; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swipe's blood; he that burneth incense, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations

4 I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when 1 called, none did answer; when I spake, they eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

5 T Hear the word of the Lord, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated you, that east you out for my name's it shall come, that I will gather all nations and sake, said, Let the Loap be glorified: but he tongues; and they shall come, and see my shall appear to your joy, and they shall be salamed.

6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the Loan that

rendereth recompense to his enemies 7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a

man child. 8 Who hath heard such a thing! Who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day! or shall a nation he

brought forth her children. 9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth ! saith the Loap : shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the wome? saith thy

10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her : rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolutions; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory.

12 For thus saith the Load, Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: then shall ye suck, ye shall be borne upon her sides, and be dandled upon her knees.

in Jerusalem.

14 And when ye see fale, your heart shall rejoice, and your bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the Loan shall be known toward his servants and his indignation toward his enemies.

15 T For behold, the Loan will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwhol, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with

flames of fire.

16 For by fire, and by his sword will the Logo plead with all flesh: and the slain of the Long shall be many.

17 They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens, behind one slid not hear: but they did evil before mine free in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the Loan.

18 For I know their works and their thoughts :

glory.

19 And I will set a sign among them, and I tions, to Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow, to Tubal, and Javan, to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles

20 And they shall bring all your brethren for an offering unto the Loan, out of all na tions, upon horses, and in charlots, and in litborn at once? For as soon as Zion travailed, she ters, and upon mules, and upon awift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the Loan, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD

21 And I will also take of them for priests. and for Levites, saith the Load.

22 For as the new heavens, and the new earth,

which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the Loan, so shall your seed and your name remain. 23 And it shall come to pass, that from one

new moon to another, and from one subbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the Loud.

24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have trans-gressed against me: for their worm shall 13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so not die, neither shall their fire be quench-will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted ed; and they shall be an abborring unto all in Jerusalem. flesh.

The Book of the Prophet JEREMIAH.

CHAP. J.

his message against Judah: 17 God promiseth to assist him

THE words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkish, L of the priests that were in Austhoth in the land of Benjamin:

2 To whom the word of the Long came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the end of the eleventh year of Zodekish the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth amont b.

4 Then the word of the Loun came unto me. sayin.

5 Before I formed thee in the belly I knew The calling of Jeremink: 11 his vision: 15 thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I senctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

6 Then wid I. Ah, Lord Gen! behold, I cannot speak . for I am a child.

7 T But the Lord said unto me, Say not, I om a child for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

8 Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with

thee to deliver thee, saith the Loso.

9 Then the Loan put forth his hand, and touched my mouth. And the Loan said unto me, Rehold, I have put my words in thy mouth.

10 See, I have this day set thee over the astions and over the kingdens, to root out

The sins of Judah.

JEREMIAH.

Her confidence rejected.

and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw knew me not: the pasters also transger down, to build, and to plant. If Moreover, the word of the Loan came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou! And I said, I see a rod of an almond-

12 Then said the Loan unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to per-

form it. 1.3 And the word of the Lorp came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And

I said, I see a seething pot; and the face thereof is toward the north.

14 Then the Lorwsaid unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break forth upon all the in-

habitants of the land. 15 For lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the Loan; and they shall come, and they shall set every one riv throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah. 16 And I will utter my judgments against them, touching all their wickedness, who have for-

gods, and worshipped the works of their own are burned without inhabitant. hands. 17 Thou therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command

thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I confound thee before them. 18 For behold, I have made thee this day a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, againtue priests thereof, and against the people of the land

49 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for I am with ther, saith the Lond, to deliver thee.

CHAP. II. God's exposiulation with the Jews touching their causeless revolt.

MOREOVER, the word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 Go, and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, say-Thus saith the Loan; I remember thee,

the kindness of thy youth, the love of thine ex-poussis, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land that was not sown 3 Israel was holiness unto the Lorn, and the first-fruits of his increase: all that devour him

shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the Lond. 4 Hear ye the word of the Loan, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of

Israel: 5 Thus saith the Loap, What inequity have

your fathers found in me, that they are gone fur from me, and have walked after vanity, and are become vain? 6 Neither said they, Where is the LORD that brought us up out of the land of Egypt,

drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwolt? 7 And 1 brought you into a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof, and the good-

that led us through the wilderness, through a

land of deserts and of pits, through a land of

ness threaf; but when ye entered ye defiled my land, and made mine horitage an abomi-8 The price's said not. Where is the

and they that handle the

by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit 9 Wherefore I will yet plead with you, sakh the Lord, and with your children's children will I plead.

ed against me, and the prophets prophesied

10 For pass over the ides of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing:

If Hath a nation changed their gods, which
ere yet no gods? But my people have changed their glory for that which doth not profit.

12 Be autonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, sakta the Logo.

13 For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me, the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 ¶ Is Israel a servant? I he a home-born
stave? Why is he spoiled?

15 The young lions roared upon him, and

salien me, and have burned incense unto other yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities 16 Also the children of Noph and Tahapanes

have broken the crown of thy head. 17 Hast thou not procured this unto thyself. in that thou hast foreaken the Loan thy God,

when he led thee by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? Or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river? 19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backsliding shall reprove thee; know therefore and see that if is an evil fArag and

bitter, that thou hast forsaken the Loan thy

God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the

20 T For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy hands: and thou saidet, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill, and under every green tree, thou wanderest, playing the barlot 21 Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed; how then art thou turned in-to the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto

Lord Gop of hosts

22 For though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much soap, yet thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord GoD.

23 How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baslim? See thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done : thou art a swift dromedary traversing her ways; 24 A wild ass used to the wilderness, that

anuffeth up the wind at her pleasure; in her occasion who can turn her away? All they that seek her will not weary themselves; in ber month they shall find her. 25 Withhold thy foot from being unshed, and

thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, There is no hope : no ; for I have loved strangers, and after them will 1 60. 26 As the third is schamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their

prophets, 27 Saying to a stock, Thou art my father; and to a stone. Thou hast brought me forth: for they have turned factr back unto me, and not their face : but in the time of their trouble

law they will say, Arise, and save us.

made thee ? Let them arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble : for according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah.

29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? Ye all have transgressed against me, saith the

30 In vain have I smitten your children; they received no correction : your own sword hath devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 T O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel ? a land of darkness? Wherefore say my people, We are lords; we will come no more unto thee !

32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? Yet my people have forgotten me days without number.

33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? Therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways.

34 Also in thy skirts is found the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these.

35 Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, I will plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned

36 Why gaddest thou about so much to shange thy way? Thou also shalt be ashamed of Egypt, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and thine hands upon thine head: for the Loan hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them CHAP. III.

1 God's great mercy in Judah's vile whoredom. 12 The promises of the gospel to the penitent. THEY say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him and become another man's, shall be return unto her again? shall not that land be greatly polluted? But thou hast played the harlot with many lovers; yet return again to me, saith the Lord.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto the high places, and see where thou hast not been lien with: In the ways hast thou sat for them, as the Arabian in the wilderness; and thou hast polluted the land with the whoredoms and with

thy wickedness. 3 Therefore the showers have been withbolden, and there bath been no latter rain: and thou hadst a whore's forehead, thou refu-

sedst to be ashamed. 4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto

me. My father, thou art the guide of my youth ? 5 Will be reserve his anger for ever ? will

he keep if to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest. The Loup said also unto me, in the

days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which backsliding Israel bath done? She is pane up upon every high mountain, and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

7 And I said after she had done all these things, Turn thou unto me. But she returned And her treacherous sister Judah saw if.

6 And I saw, when for all the causes 24 For shaure hath devoured the inbour of whereby backshiring Israel committed adul-

29 But where are thy gods that thou hast] Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also.

> 9 And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks.

10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but feignedly, mith the

LORD. Il And the Lond said unto me, The backsliding Israel bath justified herself more than

treacherous Judah. 12 T Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Iarael, saith the Loan; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Load, and I will not keep

anger for ever. 13 Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the Loap thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the stran-

ters under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the Loan 14 Turn, O backeliding children, saith the

Loan; for I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion: 15 And I will give you pasters according to

mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, with the LORD, they shall say no more. The ark of the covenant of the Loan: neither shall it come to mind: nei-ther shall they remember it; neither shall they visit it: neither shall that be done any

more. 17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the Loap; and all the nations shall be gathered usto it, to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem : neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evil beart.

18 In those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance

unto your fathers.

19 But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a pleasant land, a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? Assi-I said, Thou shalt call me, My father; and,

shalt not turn away from me. 20 ¶ Surely as a wife treacherously depart, ath from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israei,

saith the Load. 21 A voice was heard upon the high places; weeping and supplications of the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, and they have forgotten the Loan their

God. 22 Return, ye backsliding children, and I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come

unto thee; for thou art the Long our God. 23 Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: truly in the Loan our God is the salvation of Israel.

tery I had put her away, and given her a their herds, their some and their daughters. bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister! 25 We lie down in our shame, and our

Israel called by premises, confusion covereth us: for we have sinned these things unto thee; this is thy wickedagainst the Lord our God, we and our far ness, because it is hitter, because it reacheth thers, from our youth even unto this day, unto thine heart. and have not obeyed the voice of the Loap Our God.

CHAP. IV. I God calleth lerael by his promises: 3 he exhorteth Judah to repentance.

F thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the LORD, return unto me : and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove.

2 And thou shalt event, The Loap liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves in him,

and in him shall they glory.

3 ¶ For thus saith the Long to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, Break up your fallow

ground, and sow not among thorns 4 Circumcise yourselves to the Lord, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem : lest

your doings. 5 Deciare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, Gather together, and say, Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defenced cities.

6 Set up the standard toward Zion: retire, stay not . for I will bring evil from the north, and a great destruction.

7 The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; be is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste without an inhabitant.

8 For this gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce anger of the Loan is not turned back from us. 9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith

the LORD, that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder. 10 Then said I, Ab, Lord Gen! surely thou

ast greatly deceived this people and Jerumlem, saying, We shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleause.

12 Even a full wind from those places shall come unto me : now also will I give sentence

against them. 13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his shariots shall be as a whiriwind a his horses

are twifter than earles. We unto us! for we are spoiled. 14 O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How

long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within 15 For a voice declareth from Dan, and pub-

lisheth affliction from mount Ephraim-

17 As keepers of a field are they against her against me, saith the Loan.

18 Thy way and thy doings have procused? 4RA

19 ¶ My bowels, my bowels! I am pained at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peare, because thou hast heard. O my soul, the sound of the trum-pet, the slarm of war.

20 Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled : suddenly are my

tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.

31 How long shall I see the standard, as hear the sound of the trumpet ?

22 For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have none understanding : they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 I beheld the earth, and lo. it was with-

out form and void; and the heavens, and they had no light. 24 I beheld the mountains, and lo, they

trembled, and all the hills moved lightly. my fury come forth like fire, and burn that 25 I beheld, and lo, there was no man, and mone can quench it, because of the evil of all the birds of the heavens were fied. 26 I beheld, and lo, the fruitful place was

a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the Lozo, and by his fierce anger. 27 For thus bath the Loan said, The whole

land shall be desolate; yet will I not make a full end. 28 For this shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black : because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

20 The whole city shall fice for the poise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks : ever city shall be formaken, and not a man dwell therein.

30 And miss thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do! Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, though thou rentest thy face with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; thy lovers will despise thee, they will

seek thy life. 31 For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travall, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zien, that bewalleth berself, that presedeth her hands, saying, Wo is me now ! for my soul is weerled because of mur-

CHAP. V. The judgments of God upon the Jone for their manifold corruptions.

RUN ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a man, if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will par don it.

2 And though they say, The Leap liveth .

surely they swear fainely.

3 O Loan, are not thine eyes upon the truth! Then heat stricken them, but they have 16 Make ye mention to the nations; behold, not grieved; thou hast communed them, publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come they have refused to receive correction : they from a far country, and give out their voice; have made their scee harder than a rock; they against the cities of Judah.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these are poor; round about; because she hath been rebellious they are foolish: for they know not the way of the Long, nor the judgment of their God.

s I will get the unto the great men, and

will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the Lean, and the judgment of bellious heart; they are revolted and gone.
thair God: but these have altogether broken 24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us

the yoke, and burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore a lion out of the forest shall slay them, and a wolf of the evening shall spoil them, a leopard shall watch over their eities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, and their backslidings are

increased.

7 T How shall I pardon thee for this? Thy children have forsaken me, and sworn by fhem that are no gods: when I had fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and ssembled themselves by troops in the barlots'

8 They were as fed horses in the morning : every one neighed after his neighbour's wife.

9 Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LOED; and shall not my soul be avenged on

such a nation as this? 10 T Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; out make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they are not the LORD

Il For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against

me, mith the LORD.

12 They have belied the Lorp, and said, H is not he; neither shall evil come upon us; neither shall we see sword nor famine:

13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them; thus shall it be done

unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the Loan God of and this people wood, and it shall devour evil appeareth out of the north, and great de-

15 Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the Loan: it w a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a hation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 Their quiver is as an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall eat up thine harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and stretched out. thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig-trees: they shall impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword

18 Nevertheless, in those days, saith the LORD, I will not make a full end with you.

19 T And it shall come to pass, when shall say, Wherefore doeth the Lox our God she casteth out her wickedness revience and all these things unto us! then shalt thou an swer them. Like as ye have forsaken me, grief and wounds.

and served strange gods in your land; so 8 Be thou instructed, G Jerusalem, lest my shall ye serve strangers in a land-that is not soul depart from thee; lest I make thee descriptions.

20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and

publish it in Judah, saying

21 Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:

22 Pear ye not me? saith the Lorn: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it : and though the waves thereof toes themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pers over it?

23 But this people bath a revolting and a re-

now fear the Lord our God, that giveth rain, both the former and the latter, in his season

he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest. 25 ¶ Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have withholden good

things from you.

26 For among my people are found wicked men: they lay wait as he that setteth spares; they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are be-

come great, and waxen rich.

28 They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherleast yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge. 29 Shall I not visit for these things? saith

the Lord: shall not my soul be avenged on

such a nation as this?

30 T A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land;

31 The prophets prophesy falsely, and the prieses beer rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

CHAP. VI.

The enemies sent against Judah, 4 encourage themselves. 6 God setteth them on work because of their sins.

O'YE children of Benjamin, gather your-selves to fice out of the midst of Jerusahosts, Because ye speak this word, Behold, lem, and blow the trumpet in Tekoa, and I will make my words in thy mouth fire, set up a sign of fire in Beth-haccerem : for struction.

2 I have likened the daughter of Zion to a

comely and delicate woman.

3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; they shall pitch their tents against her round about ; they shall feed every one

in his place. 4 Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at nosa. Wo uste us! for the day

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces

6 T For thus bath the Lown of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and cast a mount against Jerumlem: this is the city to be visited; the is wholly oppression in the midst of her.

7 As a fountain casteth out her waters, s

soul depart from thee; lest I make thee descince, a hand not inhabited.

9 Thus saith the Lond of heats, They shall throughly glean the remnant of luvel as a vice; turn beck thine hand as a grape-

gatherer into the bankets. 10 To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? Behold, their ear te uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken:

behold, the word of the Lora is unto them a represent; they have no delight in it.

11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the Loan; I am weary with holding in: I will pome it out upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be mken, the aged with him that is full of days.

12 And their houses shall be turned unto others, with their fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the luba-

bitants of the land, saith the Load. 13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to

covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

14 They have healed also the hurt of the

daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

15 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination! Nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blueb : therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time that I visit them they shall be cast

down, saith the Lonn. 16 Thus saith the Loud, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

17 Also I set watchmen over you, saying Hearken to the sound of the trumpet. But

they said. We will not hearken.

18 Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what is among them.

19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but reject-

20 To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba, and the sweet cane from a far country ! Your burnt-offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet wato me.

21 Therefore thus mith the Loan, Behold, I will lay stumbling-blocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, a people cometh from the north country, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear : they are cruel, and have no mercy; their voice roureth like the sea; and they ride upon horses, set in array as man for war against thee, O daughter of Zion.

24 We have beard the fame thereof: our hands wax feeble : anguish bath taken hold

of us, sad pain, as of a woman in travail. 25 Go sot forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy and fear ir on every side.

26 T O daughter of my people, gird thee with sackcloth, and wallow thyrelf in makes; make thee mourning, as for an only son, most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 I have set thee for a tower and a fortress among my people, that then mayest know and

try their way.

28 They are all grievous revolters, walking with slanders: they are brass and iron; they are all corrupters. 29 The hallows are burned, the lead is con-

simed of the fire; the founder melteth in voin: for the wicked are not plucked away. (ii) Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the Long hath rejected them.

CHAP. VII. 1 Jeremiak is sent to call for true repentance 8 he rejecteth their vain confidence.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 Stand in the gate of the Loan's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all ye of Judah, that

enter in at these gates to worship the Loxu. 3 Thus saith the Loup of hosts, the God of

Israel, Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

4 Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the Lozp, the temple of the Lozp, the temple of the Loan, are these

5 For if ye throughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye throughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6 If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherand the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt: 7 Then will I cause you to ewell in this

place, in the land that I gave to your fathers for ever and ever.

8 T Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.

9 Will ye steal, murder, and commit adul-

tery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not;

10 And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abomina-

11. Is this house which is called by my une, become a den of robbers in your name, eyes ! Behold, even I have seen &, saith the Lord.

12 But go ye now unto my place which mar in Shiloh, where I set my name at the first, and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel.

13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the Loan, and I spake unto you. rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I called you, but ye answered not;

14 Therefore will I do unto this house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to Shiloh.

15 And I will east you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, even the whole seed of Ephraim.

16 Therefore pray not thou for this people. neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, nei-

ther make intercession to me : for I will not bear thee. 17 T Seest thou not what they do in the

cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusa-

18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to

19 Do they provoke me to anger ! saith the LORD : do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own Taces?

20 Therefore thus suith the Lord Gon; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be pourled out upon this place, upon man, and upon

beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon sun, and the moon, and all the host of heathe fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

21 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, the God of Israel; Put your hurnt-offerings unto your acrifices, and eat flesh.

22 For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning burnt-offerings or sacrifices:

23 But this thing commanded I them, say ing. Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it

may be well unto you.

24 But they bearkened not, nor inclined their car, but walked in the counsels and in the imagination of their evil heart, and

went backward, and not forward. 25 Since the day that your fathers came furth out of the land of Egypt, unto this day, I have even sent unto you all my ser-vanta the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them :

26 Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but hardened their neck :

they fid worse than their fathers.

7 Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but

they will not answer thee.

38 But thou shalt say unto them, This if it is vain made he if; the pen of the scribts a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the

Loan their God, nor receiveth correction: mayed and taken: ho, thay have rejected truth is perished, and is cut off from their the word of the Loan; and what windows if in mouth.

29 T Cut off thine hair, O Jerusalem, and cast if away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the Lond hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the Loan : they have set their abominations in the house which is

called by my name, to poliute it. 31 And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley of the son of

meither came it into my heart. 32 Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Loan, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor, The valley of the son of Hinsum, but, The valley of slaughter. for they shall

bury in Tophet till there be no place.

33 And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the pass away from them. beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them

away.

34 Then will I cause to cease from the cisalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of water of gall to d gladness, the voice of the bridgroom, and against the Loan. the voice of the bride : for the land shall be desolate.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The Jews' calamity: 4 their impenitency up braided: 13 their judgment shewed: 13 their desperate estate bewailed.
T that time, saith the Lond, they shall

A T that time, saith the Loud, twey would he hope out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jenus and the bone of the princes. rusalem, out of their graves :

2 And they shall spread them before the laorson, my heart is faint in me.

ven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped; they sha i not be ga-thered, nor be buried; they sha i be for dung upon the face of the earth

3 And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the

JORD Of boots. 4 T Moreover, thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; Shall they fell, and not arise? Shall he turn away, and not return?

5 Why then is this people of Jerusalem slidden back by a perpetual backellding? They hold fast deceit, they refuse to return.

6 I bearkened and heard, but they spake not wright : no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? Every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the bettle.

7 Yes, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but my people know not the judgmeet of the Loup.

8 How do ye say, We are wise, and the law of the Lean is with us? Lo, certainly

them ! 10 Therefore will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall inherit them: for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to coverous-

ness; from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely. Il For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Pence.

peace; when there is no peace. 12 Were they ashamed when they had com-Hisnom, to burn their sons and their daugh- mitted abomination? Nay, they were not at term in the fire; which I commanded them not, all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall they fall among them that fail: in the time of their visitation they shall be cart down, saith the Loan.

13 ¶ I will surely consume them, saith the Loan: there shall be no grapes on the vinc. nor figs on the fig-tree, and the leaf shall fade; and the things that I have given them shall

14 Why do we sit still? Assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent there: for the LORD our God hath put us to silence, and given us water of gall to drink, because we have sinned

15 We looked for peace, but no good came; and for a time of bealth, and behold trouble !

16 The snorting of his borses was heard from Dan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong once; for they are come, and have devoured the land. and all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein.

17 For behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which will not be charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the Loan.

18 T When I would comfort myself against

daughter of my people, because of them that their fathers taught them : dwell in a far country: Is not the Load in

20 The karvest is past, the summer is end-

ed, and we are not saved.

21 For the hurt of the daughter of my peo-ple am I hurt; I am black; astonishment bath taken hold on me.

22 Is there no balm in Gilead ! Is there no physician there? Why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered? that they may come: of the daughter of my people recovered ! CHAP. IX.

1 The Jews lamented for their manifold sine, 9 and judgments. 12 Disobatione is the same of their calamity. H that my head were waters, and mine

eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daugh-

ter of my people! 2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging-place of wayfaring men: that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they be all adulturers, an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And they bend their tongues file their how for iles : but they are not valuant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they know not me, saith

the Loan.

4 Take ye beed every one of his neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother; for every heather will atterly supplant, and every neighbour will walk with slanders.

5 And they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak Hes, and weary themselves to commit iniquity

6 Thine habitation to in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me,

saith the Loap.

7 Therefore thus saith the Loap of bosts, Behold, I will melt them, and try them; for how shall I do for the daughter of my people !

8 Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; it speaketh deceit: ese speaketh peaceably to his swighbour with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his wait.

9 % Shall I not wish them for these things? saith the Lory : Shall not my soul be avenged

on such a nation as this ?

16 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and walling, and for the habitations of the wilderness a famentation, because they are burned up, so that none can pass through them; neither can men hear the voice of the beast are fled; they are gone.

11 And I will make Jerusalem heaps, and a den of dragone; and I will make the cities of Jurish desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 T Who is the wise man that may understand this? and who is he to whom the mouth of the Long bath spokes, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth and is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through?

ed therein:

14 But have walked after the imagination

19 Behold, the voice of the cry of the of their own heart, and after Baslim, which

15 Therefore thus saith the Loan of hosts, Zion ! Is not ber king in her! Why have they the God of Israel; Behold, I will feed them provoked me to anger with their graven even this people, with wommwood, and give mages, and with strange vanities?

16 I will scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will send a swood after them. till I have consumed them.

17 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our syelids gush out with

19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled we are greatly combunded, because we have forsaken the land, because our dwellings have cast as out.

20 Yet hear the word of the Loan, U ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windows, and is entered into our palaces, to cut off the children from without, and the young men

from the streets.

2 Speak, Thus saith the Lord, Even the carcases of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and as the bandful after the harvest-man, and none shall gather them.

23 Thus saith the Loap, Let not the wise mes glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich

men glory in his riches:

34 But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I om the LORD which exercise loving-kindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth : for in these things I delight, saith the LORD

25 T Behold, the days come, saith the Loan. that I will punish all them which are circum-

cised with the uncircumcised;

26 Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moah, and all that ere in the utmost corners, that dwell in the widerness: for all these nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are uncircumcised in the heart.

CHAP, X. 1 The unequal comparison of God and idels. 19 The spoil of the tabernacle by foolish pastors.

EAR ye the word which the Lord speak-eth unto you, O house of Israel: 2 Thus saith the Loan, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the

signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismeyed at them. 3 For the customs of the people are vain : for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the

work of the hands of the workman, with the axe.

4 They deck it with silver and with gold : they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

5 They are upright as the pain-tree, but speak not : they must needs be borne, because 13 And the Lond saith, Because they have speak not: they must needs be borne, because forsuken my law which I set before them, they cannot go. Be not afraid of them for and have not obeyed my voice, neither walk-ed therein;

6 Forsemuch as there is none like unte

great in might.

7 Who would not fear thee. O King of na tions? for to thee doth it appertain : forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and n all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee.

8 But they are altogether brutish and foolich: the stock is a doctrine of vanities

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphas, the work of speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhathe workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple is their clothing: they are all the work of cunning men.

10 But the Lozo is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting King: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indig-

nation. Il Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth. even they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

12 He hath made the earth by his power, he bath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion

13 When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his trea-

14 Every man is brutish in his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image : for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

15 They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall them all the words of this covenant, which

perish. 16 The portion of Jacob is not like them: for he is the former of all things; and larnel is the rod of his inheritance: The Long of hosts is his name.

17 T Gather up thy wares out of the land, O inhabitant of the fortress.

18 For thus saith the Loan, Behold, I will aling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, that they may

find it so. 19 T Wo is me for my hurt! my wound is

rievous: but I said. Truly this is a grief, and I must bear it..

20 My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my sords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they are not : there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my cur-

21 For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the Loan: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the north country, to make the cities of Judah desolate, and a en of dragons.

23 ¶ O Loan. I know that the way of man le not in himself: if is not in man that walketh to direct bis stops.

24 O LORD, correct me, but with Judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou being ma to nothing.

25 Pour out thy fury upon the beather that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on the name for the have

thee, O LOED; thou are great, and thy name is eaten up Jacob, and devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

CHAP. XI. 1 Jeremiah proclaimeth God's covenant, 8 19-

buketh the disobodiest Jews: 11 he prophest-eth evils to come upon them. THE word that came to Jeremiah from the

LOAD, saying, 2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and

bitants of Jerusalem : 3 And my thou unto them. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying. Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God

5 That I may perform the oath which I have sworm unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as if is this day. Then answered I, and said, So be it, O Lord.

6 Then the Jone said unto me, Proclaim all these words in he cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, and do them.

7 For I carnetly protested date your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, essee unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

8 Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon I commanded them to do; but they wid them

9 And the Loan said unto me, A conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem

10 They are turned back to the iniquities of their forelathers, which refused to beer my mords; and they went after other gods to serve them; the house of Israel and the house of Judah bave broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 Therefore thus mith the Loan, Be-bold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto, me, I will not hearken unto

12 Then shell the cities of Judah and inhabitants of Jerumlem go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer income: But they shall not save them at all in the time of their trouble.

13 For according to the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Judah; and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up alters to that shemeful thing, even altarato burn incense unto Baal.

14 Therefore pray not thou for this people. neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their trouble.

16 What bath my beloved to do in mine house, seeing she bath wrought lewdness with many, and the holy fissh is passed from thee?

When thou doest evil, then thou rejeicest. in The Loan called thy name, A green alivatess, this and of entity fruits with the noise of a great turnuit he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

if For the Loan of hosts, that planted thee, lower that pronounced evil against thee, for the evil yard, they have traden my portion under of the house of Jarael and of the house of J dah, which they have done against themselves, to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Baal.

18 ¶ And the Loup bath given me knowledge of it, and ! know it: then thou shew-

edst me their doines.

19 But I was like a lamb or an ox that is they had devised devices against me, saying, Let us destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his same may be no more

20 But, O Lono of hosts, that judgest rightcously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause.
21 Therefore thus saith the Loan of the men

of Anathoth, that seek thy life, saying, Prophesy not in the name of the Loan, that thou die not by our hand: 22 Therefore thus suith the Loan of hosts. Rehold, I will publish them: the young men

shall die by the sword; their some and their daughters shall die by famine. 23 And there shall be no remnant of them:

for I will bring evil upon the men of Anathoth,

even the year of their visitation. CHAP. XII.

perity, by John train them promits to the peritent.

DIGHTEOUS art thou, O Load, when I let pleed with thee: yet let me talk with thee of the judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper! Wherefore are all

they happy that deal very treacherously?
2 Thou hast planted them; yea, they have taken root: they grow; yea, they bring forth fruit: thou art near in their mouth, and far

from their reins.

3 But thou, O Long, knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart toward thee : pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and

prepare them for the day of slaughter.

4 How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein! The heasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, He shall not see our last end.

5 ¶ If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearled thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and if in the land of peace, wherein thou trustedst, they mearied thee, then how wilt thou do in the swelling of

Jordan ? 6 For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherous! with thee; yea, they have called a multitude after thee; believe them not, though they speak fair words unto thee

¶ I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given the dearly heloved of my soul into the hand of her ene-

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a Hon in the forest; it crieth out against me: therefore have I hated it.

come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field. come to devour.

desolate wilderness.

11 They have made it desolate, and being

desolate it mournetb unto me; the whole land is made desolute, because no man layeth if to heart.

12 The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for the sword of brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that the Lond shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land : no flesh shali have peace.

13 They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns : they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit; and they shall be ashamed of your revenues, because of the fierce anger of the Lorn.

14 T Thus saith the Loan against all mine evil neighbours, that touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to in-herit; Behold, I will pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Judah from among them.

15 And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them, and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to

his land.

16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, to swear by my mame, The Loan liveth; as I Jeremiah, complaining of the wicked's pros-they taught my people to swear by Bazi; perity, by fath seeth their ruin. 14 God's then shall they be built in the mint of my people.

17 But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

CHAP. XIII.

1 By the type of a linen girdle, the people's de-struction is prefigured. 12 By the bottles filled with wine, their drunkenness in misery THUS saith the LORD unto me, So and get foretold.

I thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water. 2 So I got a girdle according to the word of

the Lord, and put of on my loins.

3 And the word of the Lord came unto me

the second time, saying,
4 Take the girdle that thou hast got,
which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to
Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went and hid it by Euphrates, as the Lord communications.

6 And it came to pass after many days, that the Lorn said unto me, Arme, go to Euphra-tes, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it; and behold, the girdle was marred, it

was profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the Loan came unto me,

9 Thus saith the Loan, After this manner will I man the pride of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem.

10 This evil people, which refuse to been my words, which walk in the imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to 9 Mine lightings is unto me as a speckled of their heart, and walk after other gods, to him the best should should see against here been and to worship them, shall even he as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a cuan, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, saith the Loan; that they might be unto me for a people, and for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would mot hear.

12 Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the Lord God of Isreel. Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled

with wise ?

13 Then shalt thou say unto them. Thus aith the Lorp, Behold, I will fill all the phabitants of this hand, even the kings that sit upon David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jeru-

salem, with drunkenness. 14 And I will dash them one against another, even the fathers and the sons together.

saith the Long: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, but destroy them.

15 T Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the Load bath spoken. 16 Give glory to the Load your God, before he cause darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, while ye look for light, he turn it into the shadow of death, and make it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and mine eyes shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the Loap's flock is carried

away captive.

18 Say unto the king and to the queen, Humble yourselves, sit down; for your principalities shall come down, even the crown of your glory.

19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open them: Judah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them that come from the north: where is the flock that

was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

What will thou say when he shall punish thee! (For thou hast taught them to be captains, and as chief over thee:) Shall not sorrows take thee, as a woman in travail ?

22 T And if thou say in thine heart. Where-fore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are thy skirts dis-

covered, and thy heels made bare. 23 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the

leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderzess.

25 This is thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the Loan; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in falsebood.

20 Therefore will I discover thy skirts une thy face, that thy shame may appear.

27 I have seen thine adulteries, and the seighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine abominations on the hills in the leids. We unto thee, O Jerusalem! wilt thou not be made clean! when shall it ence be? CHAP, XIV.

1 The prisume frame 7 covers Perental to

10 The Lord will not be entreated. 13 Lying prophets are no excuse.

THE word of the Load that came to Jere-

mish concerning the dearth. 2 Judah mourpeth, and the gates thereof languish; they are black unto the ground;

and the cry of Jerusalem is gone up 3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the pits. and found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were ashamed and cou-

founded, and covered their heads. 4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were

ashamed, they covered their heads. 5 Yea, the hind also calved in the field, and

formook if, because there was no grass 6 And the wild asses did stand in the high

places, they smaifed up the wind like dra-gons; their eyes did fall, because there was DO ETASS 7 O LORD, though our iniquities testify

against us, do thou if for thy name's sake : for our backsiklings are many; we have sinned against thee. 8 O the Hope of Israel, the Saviour thereof

in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man

that turneth saide to tarry for a night?

9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonied, as a mighty man that cannot save? Yet thou, O Load, art in the midst of us, and we are called by thy name; leave us not.

10 Thus saith the Load unto this people,

Thus have they loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the Lond doth not accept them; he will now remember

their iniquity, and visit their sins.

11 Then said the Loan usto me, Pray not

for this people for their good,
12 When they fast, I will not bear their cry; and when they offer burnt-offering and an oblation, I will not accept them; but I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.
13 Then said I, Ah, Lord Gou! behold,

the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but

I will give you assured peace in this place.

It Then the Load said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of neight, and the deceit of their heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the Loan concarning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall those prophets be

consumed.

16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and the sword; and they shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daug! ters: for I will pour their wickedness upon

17 Therefore thou shall say this word unto them; Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: for the virgin daughter of my people is beautiful. ken with a great breach, with a very grictous

M TET to forth into the "old then lishable

JEREMIAH.

the slain with the sword! and if I enter in- with thy remnant; verily I will cause the to the city, then behold them that are sick enemy to entreat thee well in the time of evil with families! yea, both the prophet and the land in the land. ne! yea, both the prophet and the and in the time of affliction.

priest go about into a land that they know 19 Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? Hath thy soul lostbed Zion? Why hast thou smitten us, and there is no healing for us? We looked

for peace, and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble!

20 We acknowledge, O Loap, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers : for we have sinued against thee.

21 Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake, do not diagrace the throne of thy glory : remem-

22 Are there say among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain ? or can the hea-

her, break not thy covenant with us. for thou hast made all these things.

vens give showers? Art not thou he, O Loan our God? therefore we will wait upon thee: CHAP. XV

1 The ulter rejection, and manifold judgments of the Jews. 10 Jeremiah, complaining, 19 receiveth a gractous promise.

THEN said the Loan unto me, Though Moses and Samuel stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people : cast them out of my sight, and let them go forth. 2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Woither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the Load; Such as are for death, to death; and such as are for

the sword, to the sword; and such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as are for the captivity, to the captivity 3 And I will appoint over them four kinds. saith the LORD : the sword to slay, and the and the beasts of the earth, to devour and

destroy. 4 And I will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of Manas-seh the son of Hezekiah king of Judah, for that which he did in Jerusalem.

5 For who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem ? or who shall bemoan thee ! or who

shall go aside to sek how thou doest? 6 Thou hast forsaken me, saith the Loan,

thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting.
7 And I will fan them with a fan in the cates of the land; I will bereave them of

children. I will destroy my people, since they return not from their ways,

8 Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them, against the mother of the young men a spoiler at moon-day: I have caused him to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the

9 She that bath born seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost; her sun is gone down while if was yet day: she bath been ashamed and confounded : and the residue of

them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the Loan10 T Wo is me. my mother, that thou hast born me a man of strife and a man of contensation will be built be built be built built be built built be built buil tion to the whole earth! I have neither lent

on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury ; yet every one of them doth curse me

12 Shall from break the northern from and

and prayer.

the steel ? 13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the spoil without price, and that for

all thy sim, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make thee to pass with thine

enemies into a land which thou knowest not: for a fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall

burn upon you.
15 ¶ O Loan, thou knowest: remember

me, and visit me, and revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering : know that for thy sake I have suffered rebuke. 16 Thy words were found, and I did est

them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O Loap God of hosts. 17 I sat not in the assembly of the mockers,

nor rejoiced; I sat alone, because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation. 18 Why is my pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, which refuseth to be healed? Wilt thou be altogether unto me as a ilar, and as waters that fail?
19 Therefore thus saith the Lond, If

thou return, then will I bring thee again, and thou shalt stand before me; and if thou take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth : let them return unto thee: but return not thou unto them. 20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall : and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I am with thee to save thee, and to deliver

thee, saith the Lord. 21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible. CHAP. XVI.

1 The utler ruin of the Jens foresheron: 14 their return from captivity stranger them their deliverance out of Egypt. THE word of the LOED came also unto me.

L saying, 2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons nor daughters in this

3 For thus saith the Loan, concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning theirfathers that begat them in the land;
4 They shall die of grievous deathe; they shall not be lamented; neither shall they be buried; hat they shall be as dung upon the

face of the earth : and they shall be consumed by the aword, and by famine ; and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth. 5 For thus saith the Long; Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the Loan, even

nor make themselves bald for them . 7 Neither shall men tear themselves for

them in mourning, to comfort them for the 11 The Load said, Verily & shall be well dead; neither shall men give them the cup · Chap. Evil

their mother. 8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of

feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink 9 For thus saith the Lean of hosts, the God

f Israel; Bebold, I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the thy substance and all thy treasures to the spoil, voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the and thy high places for sin, throughout all thy voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the borders

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall my unto thee, Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us! or what is our iniquity! or what is our sin that we have committed against the Load our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the Long, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have formaken me, and have not kept my law;

12 And ye have done worse than your fathere; for behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they

may not hearken unto me.

13 Therefore will I cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, seither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night, where I will not from yielding fruit.

9 The heart is deceitful above all things.

shew you favour.

14 Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Loan, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of

Israel out of the land of Egypt:

15 But, The Lost liveth that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again Into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

16 T Behold, I will send for many fishers. saith the Lord, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall bunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

17 For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their

iniquity hid from mine eyes. 18 And first I will recompense their iniqui-

y and their sin double : because they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheri-tance with the carcases of their detestable and abominable things.

19 O Loro, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge is the day of affliction, the whic Gantiles shall come unto thee me the ends of thee. the carth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things wherein there is no profit.

20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, and

they are no gods?
21 Therefore behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that my name is The LORD.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The captivity of Judah for sin. 5 Trust in Jerumlem; man is cursed, 7 in God is blessed. 9 The 20 And 8 man is curred, 7 in God is blessed. 9 The 20 And say unto them, Hear ye the word deceifful heart cannot deceive God. 12 The of the Loan, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all Judah. salvation of God.

THE sin of Judah & written with a pen of in by these gates:
Liren, and with the point of a diamond: 2? Thus saith the Long; Take heed to

of consolution to drink for their father or for it is graven upon the table of their heart, and

upon the horns of your altars;
2 Whilst their children remember their altars and their groves by the green trees upon

the high hills.

3 O my mountain in the field, I will give

4 And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not; for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn for ever.

5 Thus saith the Loan; Cursed be the mon that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the

LORD. 6 For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderm, is a salt land and not inhabited.

7 Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Loan, and whose hope the Loan is

8 For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease

and desperately wicked: who can know it? 10 I the Loan search the heart, J try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

11 As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool.

12 ¶ A glorious high throne from the

glorious high throne from the be-

inning is the place of our sanctuary.

13 O Long, the Hope of Israel, all that for-

sake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the Loan, the fourtain of living waters.

14 Heal me. O Lond, and I shall be healed: save me, and I shall be saved; for thou art my praise.

15 T Behold, they say unto me. Where is the word of the Load? Let it come now.

16 As for me, I have not hastened from being a pastor to follow thee: neither have I desired the woful day, thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was right before

17 Be not a terror unto me: thou art my

hope in the day of evil.

18 Let them be confounded that persecute me, but let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and destroy them with double destruction.

19 Thus said the Long unto me; Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of

and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter

yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabath-day, nor bring if in by the gates of Jeru-

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath-day, neither de ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath-day as I commanded your fathers.

23 But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stuf, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the Loan, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabhath-day, but hallow the sabbath-day, to do ne work therein;

25 Then shall there enter into the rates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Ju-dah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem: and

this city shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamis, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the south, bringing burnt-onerings, and sacrifices, and meat-offerings, and incense, and bringing sacrifices of praise unto the house of the Lord.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath-day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath-day; then will I kindle a quesched.

CRAP. XVIII.

1 Under the type of a potter, God shemeth his absolute power in disposing of nations. 11 Judgments threatened to Judah.

THE word which came to Jeremish from the Load, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words. 3 Then I went down to the potter's house,

and behold, he wrought a work on the wheels. 4 And the vessel that be made of clay was

marred in the hand of the potter; so he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

5 Then the word of the Lean came to me,

saying,
6 O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as
1 to an Behold, as the this potter? saith the Loan. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel.

7 At motor instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up,

and to pull down, and to destroy #: 8 If that sation, against whom I have proounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant if,

10 If it de evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good wherewith I said I would benefit them.

1) I Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, mying, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: return ye now every one from his evil-way, and make your ways and your doings good.

12 And they said, There is no hope; but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart, i3 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Ask ye

now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the virgin of largel bath done a very borrible thing.

14 Will a man leave the spow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place fe it makes !

15 Because my people hath forgotten me, they have bond incense to vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways from the arcient paths, to walk in paths, in a way not east up;

16 To make their land desolate, and a perpetual hissing : every one that passeth thereby

shall be astonished, and wag his head. 17 I will acatter them as with an east wind before the enemy; I will show them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.

18 Then said they, Come, and let us devices against Jeremiah; for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us amite him with the tongue, and let us not give beed to any of his

words. 19 Give heed to me, O Lend, and bearken to the voice of them that contend with me

20 Shall evil be recompensed for good ? for they have digged a pit for my soul. Remem-

are in the gates thereof, and it shall devour ber that I stood before thea to speak good for the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be them, and to turn away thy wrath from them.

21 Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and pour out their blood by the force of the sword; and let their wives he bereaved of their children, and be widows: and let their men be put to death; let their young men be slain by the swerd in battle

22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me,

and hid snares for my feet. 23 Yet, Load, thou knowest all their counsel against me to slay me: forgive not their

iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but, let them be over brown before thee : deal thus with them in the time of thine anger.

CHAP. XIX.

Under the type of breaking a potter's vessel, is foreshered the desolation of the Jens.

HUS saith the Lord, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests;

2 And go forth unto the valley of the son of Hinnorn, which is by the entry of the east gate, and preclaim there the words that I shalltell thee.

3 And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusa lem; Thus suith the Long of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever hearsth, his cars shall tingle.

4 Recause they have forsakes me, and have entranged this place, and have hurned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they not their fathers have known, nor the

not, nor spake it, neither came it into my

6 Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Lorn, that this place shall no more be called Tophet, nor, The valley of the son of Hinnom, but, The valley of Slaughter.

7 And I will make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their be meat for the fewls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this city desolate, and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all

the plagues thereof.

9 And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his triend in the siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives,

shall straiten them. 10 Theo shalt thou break the bottle in the

sight of the men that go with thee.

Il And shalt any unto them, Thus saith the Loan of hosts: Even so will I break this penple and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again : and they shall bury them in Tophet, till there be

no place to bury 12 Thus will I do unto this place, swith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and even

make this city as Tophet:

13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses upon whose roofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and have poured out drink-offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jeremiah from Tophet, whither the Loro had sent him to prophery; and e stood in the court of the Load's house;

and said to all the people.

15 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of israel; Rehold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because they have hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

CHAP. XX.

) Parkur, smiting Jeremiak, receiveth a new name, and a featful doom. 7 Jeremiah complainth of contempt, 10 of treachery, 14 and of his birth.

NOW Pashur the son of Immer the priest, who was also chief governor in the house of the Lord, heard that Jeremiah prophesied there things.

2 Then - ashur smote Jeremish the prophet, nd put him in the stocks that were in the high ate of Renjamin, which was by the house of the Lord.

3 And it came in pass on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremish out of the stocks. Then said Jeremish unto him, The Loan both not called thy name Pashur, but Magor-missable

kings of Judah, and have filled this place with make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy the blood of innocents; friends: and they shall (all by the sword of 5 They have built also the high places of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold Baal, to burn their sons with fire for burnt if: and I will give all Judah into the hand of offerings unto Baal, which I commanded the king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into Babyloo, and shall slay them with the sword.

o Moreover. I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon.

enemies, and by the hands of them that seek 6 And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in their lives: and their carcases will I give to thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast prophesie 1 lies.

7 TO LORD, thou hast deceived me, and I was deceived: thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed : I am in derision daily,

every one macketh me. 8 For since I spake, I cried out, I cried violence and spoil; because the word of the LORD was made a reproach usto me, and a derision, daily.

9 Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay.

10 T For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. All my familiars watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take oùr revenge on him.

11 But the Load is with me as a might terrible one : therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: their everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten.

12 But, O Land of hosts, that triest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart. let me see thy vengeance on them : for unto thee have I opened my cause.

13 Sing unto the Load, praise ye the Load: for he hath delivered the soul of the poor

from the hand of evil-doers

14 ¶ Cursed be the day wherein I was born : let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very glad

16 And let that man be as the cities which the Loan overthrew, and repented not: and let him hear the cry in the morning, and the

shouting at moon-tide; 17 Because he slew me not from the womb: or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb to be always great

wilk me. 18 Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with slame !

CHAP. XXI. 1 Zedekia's inquireth the event of Nebuchadressar's mar. 3 A hard siege foretold.

he Loap both not called thy name Pashur.

THE word which came unto Jeremiah at Magor-missable his feet, Beheld. F will sent unto him Pashur the sen of Alekhale.

saying,
2 Inquire, I pray thee, of the Loap for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us: if so be that the Long will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us. 3 Then said Jeremiah anto them, Thus

shall ye say to Zedekiah :

4 Thus saith the Loap God of Israel; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Chaldeans, which besiege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city.

5 And I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and with a strong arm. even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.

6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast . they shall die of

a great postilence.
7 And afterward, saith the Load, I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his ser-vants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of their coursies, and loto the hand of those that seek their life; and be shall smite them with the edge of the award; he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor

have mercy. 8 T And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the Loap; Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death.

9 He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, and his life shall be unto him for

lo For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the Lond: it shall be given late the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

11 T And touching the house of the king of

Judah, say, Hear ye the word of the Load;
12 O house of David, thus saith the Load; Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.

13 Behold. I am against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and rock of the plain, saith the Loan; which say, Who shall come down against us! or who shall enter into our habitations !

14 But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the Lorn: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it. CHAP. XXII.

I An exhortation to repentance. 10 The judgment of Shallum, 20 Of Coniah.

THUS with the Lozp; Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word, 2 And say, Hear the word of the Loun, 0 king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne

of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates: 3 Thus saith the Load; Execute ye judg-i

and Zephanish the son of Masseish the priest, ment and righteousness, and deliver the spell-saying.

2 luquire, I pray thee, of the Loap for us;
no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if ye do this thing indeed, then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kines sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants,

and his people.

5 But if ye will not hear these werds, I swear by myself, saith the Lozu, that this

house shall become a desolation.

6 For thus saith the Loan unto the king's house of Judah; Thou art Gilead unto me, and the head of Lebanon; yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited.

7 And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons : and they shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast

them into the fire.

8 And many nations shall pers by this city, and they shall say every man to his neign-bour, Wherefore hath the Lond done thus unto this great city ?

9 Then they shall answer, Because the have forsaken the covenant of the Loan their God, and worshipped other gods, and served

10 T Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him: but weep sore for him that goeth away : for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.

11 For thus saith the Long touching Shal-

lum the son of Josiah king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah his father, which went forth out of this place; He shall not re-

turn thither any more:

12 But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

13 T Wo unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's ser-vice without wages, and giveth him not for his work ;

14 That mith, I will build me a wide house and large chambers, and cutteth him out wisdows; and it is called with coder, and painted with vermilion.

15 Shalt thou reign because thou closest threaf in cedar? Did not thy father eat and drink, and de judgment and justice, and then it was well with him?

16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him; was not this to know me? saith the Lorn.

17 But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed inpocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do it.

18 Therefore thus saith the Long concern ing Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of Judab ; They shall not tament for him, saying, Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lement for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah

his glory ! 19 He shall be buried with the burish of an es, drawn and cost forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.

20 Y Go up to Lebence and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and cry from the passages : for all thy lovers are destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but

thou midst I will not bear. This hath been thy tries whither I have driven them; and they manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst shall dwell in their own land

not my voice.

22 The wind shall eat up all thy pastors, and thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be askamed and confounded for all thy wickedness.

23 O inhabitant of Lebanon, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, the pain as of a

women in travall!

24 As I live, saith the Lond, though Conlah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah were the aignet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence:

25 And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzer king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chaldeans.

25 And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye

27 But to the land whereunto they desire to

neturn, thither shall they not return.
28 Is this men Coulah a despised broken idol? Is he a vessel wherein is no pleasure? Wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cost into a land which they know mot !

29 O carth, earth, earth, hear the word of the Long.

30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 He prophesieth a restoration of the scattered Rock. 9 Against false prophets. WO be unto the pastors that destroy and

scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the Lond.

2 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israci against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the Loau.

3 And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and in-CITERIO.

4 And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be

lacking, saith the Load.

5 % Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the

6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israci shall dwell safely; and this is als name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR

RIGHTEOUSNESS.

7 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Loun, that they shall no more say, The LOED liveth, which brought up the children

of Israel out of the land of Egypt;
8 But, The Loup liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the bouse of Israel prophecy lies in my name, saying, I have set of the north country, and from all coun-dreamed, I have dreamed.

9 ¶ Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; all my bones shake;

I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine bath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of his holi-

10 For the land is full of adulterers; for because of swearing the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their course is evil; and their force is not right.

11 For both prophet and priest are profane; yea, in my bouse have I found their wicked-

ness, saith the LORD. 12 Wherefore their way shall be unto them

as slippery ways in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring avil upon them, even the year of their visita-tion, saith the Load. 13 And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in Baal, and caused

my people Israel to err. 14 I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem as horrible thing : they commit adultery, and walk in lies: they strengthen also the hands of evil-doers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me es Sadom, and the inhabitants thereof as Go-

merrab. 15 Therefore thus saith the Loud of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness gone forth into all

the land. 16 Thus saith the Lond of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain; they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out

of the mouth of the Loud.

17 They say still unto them that despise me, The LORD bath said, Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh after the imagination of his own heart. No evil shall come upon you.

18 For who hath stood in the counsel of the Loan, and hath perceived and heard his word? Who hath marked his word, and

heard it?

19 Behold, a whirlwind of the Loan is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.

20 The anger of the Lord shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: is the latter

days ye shall consider it perfectly.
21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.

22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

23 Am I a God at hand, saith the Loan, and

not a God afar off ?

24 Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the MORD. De not I fill heaven and earth? saith the Lorp.

25 I have heard what the prophets said, that

28 How long shall this be in the heart of basket had very naughty figs, which could not the prophets that prophets lies? Yes, they be exten, they were so had.

are prophets of the deceit of their own 3 Then said the Long unto me, What seest

beart; 27 Which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers

have forgotten my name for Baal. 23 The prophet that bath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the him speak my word faithfully. V shaff to the wheat? saith the Lond.

29 Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 Therefore behold, I am against the prophote, saith the Loan, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Loup, that use their tongues, and say,

32 Behold, I am against their that prophe y false dreams, saith the Loan, and do tell shall not profit this people at all, saith the salem, that remain in this land, and them that LORD.

33 ¶ And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall sak thee, sayiog, What is the inite all the kingdoms of the sarth for their burden of the Loan? thou shall then say unto them, What burden? I will even forsake and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive you, saith the Long.

34 And as for the prophet, and the priest. and the people, that shall say, The burden of and the pestilence, among them, till they be the Loan, I will even punish that man and his consumed from off the land that I gave unto

35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the Loan answered! and, What hath the Loan spoken!

And the burden of the Loan shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden: for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the Long of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What bath the Loan answered thee ! and, What hath the Loan spoken?

38 But since ye say, The burden of the LOAD; therefore thus saith the LOAD; Be cause ye say this word. The burden of the Lorp, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye

shall not say, The burden of the Loan ; 39 Therefore behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you

out of my presence:
10 And I will bring an everlasting reproach

upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten. CHAP. XXIV.

1 By good and bad figs, 4 he foreshereth the restoration from captivity, 8 and the desolation of Zedekiah and the rest.

THE Long shewed me, and behold, two

baskets of figs were set before the temple of the Lond, after that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon had carried away captive Jeco-mish the son of Jehoiskim king of Judah, and

2 One basket had very good figs, even like

thou, Jeremiah! And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil; that

cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 T Again the word of the Loan came unto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the Loan, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans for their good.

6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring them again to this land: and I will build them, and not pull them down; and I will plant them, and not pluck

them up. 7 And I will give them so heart to know me, that I am the Lorn; and they shall be my

people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart. 8 % And as the evil figs, which cannot be Ty table creems, such the Lord, and to ten by their eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the lies, and cause my people to err by their eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them Lond, So will I give Zedekish the king of Junot, nor commanded them: therefore they dah, and his princes, and the residue of Jeru-

> dwell in the land of Egypt: 9 And I will deliver them to be removed

10 And I will send the sword, the famine.

them and to their fathers. CHAP. XXV. 1 Jeremiah, reproving the Jewe' disobedience to the prophets, 8 foretelleth the seventy years' captivity, 12 and after that, the de-

struction of Babylon.

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of

Judah, that was the first year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon : 2 The which Jeremiah the prophet spake

unto all the people of Judah, and to all the is-habitants of Jerusalem, saying, 3 From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, that is the three and twentieth year, the

word of the Long bath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye have not hearkened.

4 And the Lord bath sent unte you all his servants the prophets, rising early and send-ing them; but ye have not bearkened, nor la-

clined your ear to hear. 5 They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Lean hath given unto you and to your fathers for

ever and ever : 6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will

do you no hurt.
7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the princes of Judals, with the carpenters and the Loan; that ye might provoke me to assmiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them ger with the works of your hands to your own to Babylon.

8 Therefore thus saith the Loan of the figs that are first ripe: and the other hosts; Because ye have not heard my words, milies of the north-saith the Loan, and Nebu- Israel; Drink ye and be drunken, and spue, chadrezzar the king of Babylon, my ser- and fail, and rise no more, because of the want, and will bring them against this land, sword which I will send among you. and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt will utterly destroy them, and make them an thou say unto them. Thus saith the Loan of astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual hosts; Ye shall certainly drink.

desolations.

light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an aronishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years.

12¶ And it shall come to pass, when seventy ears are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the Loso, for their injustry, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it perpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is written in this book, which Jeremiah hath prophesied against all

The nations.

14 For many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own

15 T For thus saith the Lord God of Israel unto me; Take the wine-cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations to whom I send thee to drink it.

16 And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send

among them. 17 Then took I the cup at the LORD's hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the Lord had sent me:

18 To wit. Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; as if is

this day;
19 Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants.

and his princes, and all his people;

20 And all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of Uz. and all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Ashkelon and Azzah, and Ekron, and the remnant of I Jeremiah exhoricth to repentance : 8 he is Ashdod,

21 Edom, and Mosb, and the children of

22 And all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the isles which are beyond the sea,

23 Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all that are in the utmost corners.

in the desert,
25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of Elam, and all the kings of the

26 And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the king-doms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth : and the king of Sheshach aball dring after them.

27 Therefore thou shalt my unto them, before you.

9 Behold. I will send and take all the fa- Thus saith the Loap of bosts, the God of

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take

29 For lo. I begin to bring evil on the city 10 Moreover, I will take from them the which is called by my name and should ye voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unvoice of the bridgeroom, and the voice of the punished: for I will call for a sword upon all bridge the small of the milled and the state of the punished. bride, the sound of the milistones, and the the inhabitants of the earth, saith the Loan of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall rost from on high, and utter his voice from his boly babitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give a shout, as they that trend the grapes, against all the

inhabitants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the Loub bath a controversy with the nations. he will plead with all fesh : he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the Loan.

32 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, Beheld, ev I shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the

coasts of the earth.

23 And the slain of the Loan shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.

34 T Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel.

35 And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

26 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock.

shall be heard : for the Loan bath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down, because of the fierce anger of the Lord.

38 He hath forsaken his covert as the lion: for their land is desolate, because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his Serce anger.

CHAP. XXVI.

apprehended, 10 and arraigned: 12 his apalogy: 15 he is quit in judgment.

N the beginning of the reign of Jehotakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, came this

word from the Load, saying,
2 Thus saith the Load; Stand in the court of the Lord's house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the 24 And all the kings of Arabia, and all Loup's house, all the words that I command the kings of the mingled people that dwell thee to speak unto them; diminish not a word:

3 If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may repent me of the evil, which I purpose to no unto them, because of the evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, saith the Loan, If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set

5 To hearken to the words of my servants prophesied against this city, and against this prophets, whom I sent unto you, both land, according to all the words of Jeremiah: the prophets, whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending them, but ye have oot hearkened

6 Then will I make this house like Shiloh, and will make this city a curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words

in the house of the LORD. 8 ¶ Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets, and all the people, took him, saying, Thou shalt

surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name
of the Lozo, saying, This house shall be
like Shiloh, and this city shall be devolate
the control of the

were gathered against Jeremiah in the house of the Logo. 10 When the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the Lozp, and sat down in the entry of the new gate of the

Lord's house. Il Then soake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, This man is worthy to die: for he hath prophosied against this city, as ye have heard with

your ears. 12 Then spake Jeremiah unto all the rinces, and to all the people, saying. The Lorp sent me to prophesy against this house, and against this city, all the words that ye

have heard.

13 Therefore now amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the Lord your God; and the Lord will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, I am in your hand : do with me as seemeth good and meet unto

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the Loan hath sent me unto you, to speak all these words in your ears.

16 Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets, This man is not worthy to die , for he hath poken to us in the name of the Loap our

God. 17 Then rose up certain of the elders of the

land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

of the forest.

18 Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places

19 Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Judab put him at all to death? Did he not fear the Lord, and besought the Lord, and the Lord repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them! Thus might we procure great evil against our souls.

the sen of Shemaish of Kirjath-jearim, who it, and dwell therein

21 And when Jebolakim the king, with all his mighty men. and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when Urijah heard it, he was afraid, and

fled, and went into Egypt;
22 And Jeholakim the king sent mes into Egypt, namely, Einsthan the son of Achbor, and certain men with him into Egypt. 23 And they fetched forth Urijah out of

Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the comme people.

24 Nevertheless, the hand of Abikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the peo-

ple to put him to death. CHAP. XXVII. Under the type of bonds and yokes he prophesicth the subduing of the neighbouring kings unto Nebuchadneszar

N the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word unto Jeremiah from the Loan, mying,

2 Thus swith the Load to me; Make thes bonds and yokes, and put them upon thy

neck, 3 And send them to the king of Edom,

and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto Zedekiah king of Judah;

4 And command them to say unto their masters, Thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of Israel, Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

5 I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power, and by my out-stretched arm, and have given it unto whom it seemed meet

unto me. 6 And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Baby lon, my servant; and the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land come: and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to pass, that the ma-tion and kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuckadnezzar the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that ne-

tion will I punish, salth the Loan, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until 1 have consumed them by bis band.

9 Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon :

10 For they prophesy a lie unto you, to re move you far from your land; and that I

should drive you out, and ye should perisb.

11 But the nations that bring their seck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and 20 And there was also a man that pro- serve him, those will I let remain still is their sphesied in the name of the Loan, Urljah, own land, saith the Loan; and they saat till serve him, those will I let remain still is their

12 T I spake also to Zedekiah king of Judah; with all the captives of Judah, that went inte according to all these words, saying. Bring Babylon, saith the Loan: fer I will break the your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon. Babylon, and serve him and his people, and 5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the

13 Why will ye die thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the peatilence, as the Loap hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Baby-

los ?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon : for they

prophesy a lie unto you.
15 For I have not sent them, saith the Loan, yet they prophesy a lie in my name, that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto

16 T Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the Loan; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophets unto you, saying, Behold, the vessels of the Loan's house shall now stortly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this

city be laid waste !

18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the Loan be with them, let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the Lond, and in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon.

19 T For thus saith the Long of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea. and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that ramain in this

30 Which Nebuchadaezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away captive Jecominh, the son of Jenuinkim king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babyina, and all the nables of Judah and Jerusale m :

23 Yea, thus mith the Long of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the vewels that re-

could affect, concerning the vessels time re-main is the house of the Loux, and as the house of the king of Jushah and of Jerusalem; 22 They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I will them, saith the Loux; then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Hanantah's fulse prophecy: 10 he breaketh Jeremiah's yoke. 12 Jeremiah foretelleth of en iron yoke, 15 and Hananiah's death.

ND it came to pass the same year, in the last beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king I de Judah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth month. that Hananiah the non of Azur the prophet, which was of Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the Loan, in the presence of the priests, and of all the people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Loap of hosts, the God

the king of Babylon.

3 Within two full years will I bring again from Jerusalem to Babylon. into this place all the vessels of the Lord's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon queen, and the sunuchs, the princes of Judah took away from this place, and carried them to an' Jerusalem, and the carpenters, and the Babylon: smiths, were departed from Jerusalem.) Babylon:

4 And I will bring again to this place Jecobiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, and Comariah the son of Hilkiah, (whem Ze-

prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the Loup,

6 Even the prophet Jeremiah said, Amen: the Loun do so: the Leun perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the Lond's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylon into this

7 Nevertheless, hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the cars of all

the people;

8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence.

9 The prophet which prophesieth of peace. when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known that the

Loan hath truly sent him.

10 Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck,

and brake it.

Il And Hanamiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying. Thus saith the Loan; Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

12 Then the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the prophet, after that Hananiah the

prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

13 Go, and tell Hananiah, saying. Thus saith the Loan; Thou bast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes of

14 For thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of largel; I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve him; and I Zwe given him the beasts of the field also.

15 Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; The Lord hath no sent thee; but thou makest

this people to trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the Loan: Behold. I will cast thee from off the face of the earth : this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught rehellion against the Loan.

17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year, in the seventh mouth.

CHAP. XXIX.

Ieremiah's letter to the captives in Babrion.
20 The fearful and of Abab and Zedekiah.

two lying prophets.

TOW these are the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem unto the residue of the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and of Israel, mying, I have broken the yoke of to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive

2 (After that Jeenniah the king, and the

3 By the hand of Elasab the son of Shaphen,

gar king of Babylon,) saying, the Loan of hosts, the God of il that are carried away captives, caused to be carried away from before your eyes; to Rabvion; 22 And of them shall be taken up a curse by

houses, and dwell in them; and and eat the fruit of them: wives, and beget sons and daugh-

e wives for your sons, and give rs to husbands, that they may daughters; that ye may be in-, and not diminished. t the peace of the city whither

d you to be carried away capay unto the Lond for it: for in saith the Lond. reof shall ye have peace.

ius saith the Long of hosts, the ; Let not your prophets and your be in the midst of you, deceive hearken to your dreams which ye

prophesy falsely unto you in have not sent them, saith the

thus saith the Loud, That after s be accomplished at Babylon I ou, and perform my good word in causing you to return to this

know the thoughts that I think to-1 ith the Lond, thoughts of peace, evil, to give you an expected

hall ye call upon me, and we shall unto me, and I will hearken unto

shall seek me, and find me, when ch for me with all your heart.

will be found of you, saith the I will turn away your captivity, ther you from all the nations, and places whither I have driven you, and I will bring you again into hence I caused you to be carried

use ye have said. The Loan hath prophets in Babylon;

that thus saith the Loup of the eth upon the throne of David, and ple that dwelleth in this city, and bren that are not gone forth with

tivity; sith the Loup of hosts; Behold, I on them the sword, the famine, ilence, and will make them like at cannot be coten, they are so

ill persecute them with the sword, ine, and with the pestilione, and them to be removed to all the the earth, to be a curse, and an , and an hissing, and a reproach, se nations whither I have driven

s they have not hearkened to my the Loan, which I sent unto servants the prophets, rising up ending them; but ye would not ie Lord.

r ye therefore the word of the e of the captivity, whom I have

of Judah sept unto Babylon to | Zedekish the son of Masseigh, which prophe sy a lie unto you in my mame; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall slay them

> all the captivity of Judah which are in Baby-lon, saying, The Load make thee like Zede-kiah and like Ahab, whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire;

> 23 Because they have committed villary in Israel, and have committed adultery with their words in my name, which I have not com-manded them; even I know, and am a witness,

24 Thus shalt thou also speak to She

mainh the Nehelamite, saying, 25 Thus speaketh the Lozn of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that are at Jerusaiem, and to Zephaniah the son of Masseigh the priest, and to all the priests.

26 The Loan bath made thee priest in the stead of Jeholada the priest, that ye should be officers in the house of the Load, for every men that is mad, and maketh himself a prophot, that thou shouldest put him in prison,

and in the stocks.

27 Now therefore why hast thou not re-proved Jeremiah of Anathoth, which maketh

bimeelf a prophet to you?

28 For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon. saying. This captivity is long : build ye houses. and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

29 And Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the cars of Jeremiah the prophet.

30 Then came the word of the Loap unto

Jeremiah, saying, 31 Send to all them of the captivity, say ing. Thus saith the Load concerning Shemaish the Nebelamite; Because that Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and

be caused you to trust in a lie : 32 Therefore thus saith the Lenn; Behold I will punish Shemaiab the Nebelamite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall be behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the Loan; because he hath taught rebellion against the Loan.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The Jews' return. 10 Jacob comforted. Their return shall be gracious.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the

L. f.oxo, saying,
2 Thus speaketh the Loxo God of Israel, saying, Write thee all the words that I have

spoken unto thee in a book. 3 For lo, the days come, saith the Loan; that I will bring again the captivity of my

copie I srael and Judah, saith the Loan: and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

- 4 ¶ And these are the words that the Lous spake concerning Israel and concerning Judah. 5 For thus saith the Loap; We have heard

a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace. rusalem to Babylon:
6 Ask ye sow, and see whether a man doth
alth the Loap of hosts, the God travail with child! Wherefore do I see every Atiab the son of Rolaish, and of man with his hands on his loins, as a we

man in travail, and all faces are turned into wind: it shall fall with pain upon the head of

7 Alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it.

8 For it shall come to pass in that day, saith as Loan of hosts, that I break his yoke the Loan of hosts, that I

from off thy neck, and win purst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him: 9 But they shall serve the Loan their God,

and David their king, whom I will raise up unto them.

10 Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, mith the Loap; seither be dismayed, O Israel: for lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and quiet, and none shall make him afraid. 11 For I am with thee, saith the Long, to

save thee: though I make a full end of all nawere make a full end of thee: but I will corbe adorned with thy tabreta, and shalt rect thee in measure, and will not leave thee go forth in the dances of them that make altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the Loan, Thy bruise is incurable, and thy wound is grievou

13 There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up : thou hast no healing medicines.

14 All thy lovers have forgotten thee: they seek thee not: for I have wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; because thy sine were in-

15 Why criest thou for thine affliction? Thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: because thy ains were increased, I have done these things unto thes.

16 Therefore all they that devour thee shall be devoured; and all thing adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey.

17 For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the Loro; because they called thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh first-born after.

18 Thus saith the Loan; Rehold, I will city shall be builded upon her own heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof.

19 And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: and I will multiply them, and they shall not be not be small.

20 Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress

21 And their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them: and I will cause him to draw mear, and he shall approach unto me: for who is this that engaged his heart to approach unto me, saith the Long.

your God.

with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the Lond.

22 And ye shall be my people, and I will be with my goodness, saith the Lond.

15 Y Thy saith the Lond. A voice was a should be shill be shilled the lond. A voice was the shill be shilled to the shill be shill goeth forth with fury, a continuing whirl- weeping; Itachet weeping for her children

the wicked, 34 The fierce anger of the Loan shall not

return, until he have done if, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 The restoration of Israel. 22 Christ pro-

mised: 27 his care over the church. T the same time, saith the Loap, will I A be the God of all the families of Israel,

and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the Loan, The people which

were left of the sword found grace in the wil-derness; even Israel, when I went to cause him to rest.

3 The Loan hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yes, I have loved thee with an ever-lasting love: therefore with loving-kindness have I drawn thee. 4 Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be

tions whither I have scattered thee, yet will I built, O virgin of Israel: thou shalt again

berry.

5 Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and things.

6 For there shall be a day, that the watchmen upon the mount Ephraim shall cry, Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion upto the Loan our

God. 7 For thus saith the Loan; Sing with glad-ness for Jacob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O Loan, save thy people, the remnant of

Israel. 8 Behold I will bring them from the north country, and gather them from the coasts of

the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together : a great company sbali return thither. 9 They shall come with weeping, and with

supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to largel, and Ephraim is my

10 T Hear the word of the Loan, O ye nations, and declare if in the isles afar off, bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and and say, He that scattered Israel will gahave energy on his dwelling-places; and the ther him, and keep him, as a shepherd doll his flock.

11 For the Loap bath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand of him that was stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and eing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to few; I will also glorify them, and they shall the goodness of the Long, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock, and of the berd : and their soul shall be as a watered garden; and they shall not sorrow

any more at all. 13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoics from

their sorrow. 14 And I will satiste the soul of the priests

refused to be comforted for her children, be- | make with the house of Israel; After those days cause they were not.

16 Thus saith the Loan; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the Loss; and they shall come again from the land of the enemy

17 And there is hope in thine end, suith the Loan, that thy children shall come again to

their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock usaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the LORD my

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even con-

my youth.

20 Is Ephraim my dear son? Is he apleasant child's For chose I spake against him I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are troubled for him: I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway. even the way which thou wentest : turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy eities.

22 T How long wilt theu go shout, O thou backsliding daughter? for the Lonn hath ereated a new thing in the earth, A woman shall

compass a man.

23 Thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of larael; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity. The Loan bless thee, O habitation of justice, and mountain of holiness

24 And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen,

and they that go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satisted the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my ep was sweet unto me.

27 T Behold, the days come, saith the Lonn, that I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with war in the king of Judah's house.

the seed of beast. 28 And it shall come to pass, that like as I

have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destrey, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the LORD. 29 In those days they shall say no more,

The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

30 But every one shall die for his own inijuity: every man that enteth the sour grape. ath shall be set on sign.

31 T Behold, the days come, saith the Loan, hat I will make a new covenant with the house shall not prosper.

[Israel, and with the house of Judah:

6 ¶ And Jeremish said, The word of the

that I will make a new covenant what the term of I sprain, and with the house of Judah:

32 Met according to the covenant that I Loan came unto me, mying,
T Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine
that the hand to bring them out of the
uncle shall come unto these, saying, Buy thee
toward they brake, my field that is in Anathoth: for the right of

to them, saith the redemption is thine to buy it.

saith the Loan, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall he my

people. 34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, : . every man his brother, saying, Know the Loap: for they shall all know me from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Loan : for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember

their sin no more. 35 Thus saith the Long, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts to his

name: 36 If those ordinances depart from before founded, because I did hear the represent of me, saith the Loan, then the seed of largel also shall cease from being a nation before me

for ever.

37 Thus saith the Load; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done. saith the Lord.

38 T Behold, the days come, saith the Long. that he city shall be built to the Loap from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the

corner.

39 And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and

shall compass about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horsegate toward the east, shall be holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Jeremiah's imprisonment: 16 his complaint to God. 28 The captivity confirmed. 36 A

promise of a gracious return.
THE word that came to Jeremiah from the Loan in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of

Nebuchadrezzar. 2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jarusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophery, and say, Thus saith the Loan, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon,

and he shall take it : 4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his

eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babrica, and there shall be be until I visit him, saith the LORD: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye

8 So Hanameet mine uncle's son came to venant that I will me in the court of the prison, according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth, which is in the country of Benjamin: for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the Load.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even seventeen shekels

of silver.

10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed at, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open.

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the ed out drink-offering son of Masseiah, in the sight of Hanameel provoke me to anger. mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 T And I charged Baruch before them,

saying, 14 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, the God 14 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

16 ¶ Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, 1 prayed unto the Loan, saying, 17 Ah Lord Gon! behold, thou hast made

the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing

too bard for thee:

18 Thou shewest loving kindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, the Mighty God, the Load of hosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men : to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his

doings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and hast made thee a name, as at this day;

21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with great terror;
22 And hast given them this land, which

thou didst swear to their fathers to give them,

a land flowing with milk and honey:

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commanded them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, good, and I will reloice over them to do them and of the pestilence: and what thou hast sweedly with my whole heart, and with my spoken is come to yess: and behold, thou whole soul mest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord God, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the Long unto

Jeremialı, saying,

27 Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh : is there any thing too hard for me ! 28 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Be-

bold, I will give this city into the band of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other gods, to

30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Israel

have only provoked me to agger with the work of their hands, saith the Loan. 31 For this city hath been to me as a pro-vocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I should remove it from before

my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the chudren of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face : though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to de-

die it.

35 And they built the high places of Banl, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I com-manded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination to cause Judah to sin.

36 T And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, by the sword, and by the famine, and by the

pestilence

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwall safely : 28 And they shall be my people, and I will

be their God

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the

good of them, and of their children after them:
40 And I will make an everlasting covenant
with them, that I will not turn away from
them to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

42 For thus saith the Loan , Like as I have

thy work shall be rewarded, saith the Loze; people. and they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the Loan, that thy children shall come again to

their own border.

18 T I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself thus: Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the LORD my God.

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even con-founded, because I did hear the reproach of

my youth.

30 Is Ephraim my dear son? Is he a pleasant calld's For cince I spake against him I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the Lord.

21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, even the way match thou wentest : turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy eltles

22 T How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter! for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall

compact a man.

compens a man.

32 Thus saith the Long of hosts, the God
of Israel; As yet they shall use this speech in
the land of Judah and in the cities thereof,
when I shall bring again their captivity. The
Loan bless thee, O habitation of justice, and mountain of holiness.

And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen,

and they that go forth with flocks. 25 For I have satisted the weary soul, and I

have replenished every sorrowful soul. 26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my

seep was sweet usto me.

27 T Behold, the days come, saith the Lond, that I will sow the house of Israel and the ouse of Judah with the seed of man, and with

the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destrey, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the LORD.

29 In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the

children's teeth are set on edge. 30 But every one shall die for his own ini-

quity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 T Behold, the days come, mith the Loan, hat I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah :

32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I fook although I was an husband unto them, saith the redemption is thine to buy it. Lonn:)

33 But this shall be the coverant that I will me in the court of the prison, according to

refused to be comforted for her children, be—make with the house of Israel; After those days, cause they were not.

16 Thus saith the Loap; Refrain thy voice inward parts, and write it in their hearts; from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for and will be their God, and they shall be my

34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Loap: for they shall all know me from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Loan: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember

their sin no more. 35 T Thus saith the Loan, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts to his

name: 36 If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the Loan, then the seed of largel also shall cease from being a nation before me

for ever.

37 Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done.

saith the LORD.

38 T Behold, the days come, saith the Long, that he city shall be built to the Long from the tower of Hanancel unto the gate of the corner.

39 And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and

shall compass about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the askes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horsegate toward the east, shall be holy unto the Loap; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever. CHAP. XXXII.

Jeremiah's imprisonment: 18 his complaint

to God. 28 The captivity confirmed. 36 A

premise of a gractous return.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the
Loan is the tenth year of Zedekiah king
of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which

was in the king of Judah's house.

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Loap, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon,

and he shall take it;
4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall pot escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his

eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall be be until I visit him, saith the LORD: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper.

6 T And Jeremiah said, The word of the

Loan came unto me, mying, 7 Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine them by the hand to bring them out of the uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee land of ligypt (which my cover sat they brake, my field that is in Anathoth: for the right of

8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to

the word of the Loan, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth. which is in the country of Benjamin : for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the Lond.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even seventeen shekels

of silver. 10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed at, and took witnessed, and weighed Afm

the money in the balances. 11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the

law and custom, and that which was open. 12 And I gave the evidence of the pur-chase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Masseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purof the prison.

13 T And I charged Baruch before them.

saying, 14 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

16 T Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of

Neriah, I prayed unto the Loan, saying, 17 Ah Lord Gon! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee:

18 Thou shewest loving kindness unto thoumands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, the Mighty God, the Loan of bosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and hast made thee a name, as at this day:

21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, a land dowing with milk and honey:

23 And they came in, and possessed it: but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commended them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against spoken is come to pass: and behold, thou whole soul. mest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lard Gop, Buy thee the field for money, and this witnesses; for the city is given into the hand

of the Chaldeans. 26 T Then came the word of the Loan unto

Jeremiah, saying. 27 Behold, I am the Loap, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me!
28 Therefore thus saith the Lorn; Be-

hold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it :

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose mofe they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me chase, before all the Jews that sat in the court from their youth : for the children of Isracl have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the Loap.

31 For this city hath been to me as a pro-vocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unu-this day; that I should remove it from before my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the chudren of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face: though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction

34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to de-

35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hianom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination to cause Judah to sin-

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the Long, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence:

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely:

28 And they shall be my people, and I will be their God :

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them:

40 And I will make an everlasting coverage with them, that I will not turn away from them to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them it, because of the sword, and of the famine, good, and I will plant them is this land as-and of the pestilence: and what thou hast suredly with my whole heart, and with my

42 For thus saith the Logo , Like as I have

reh's stability.

saith the Loan; Refrain thy voice sing, and thine eyes from tears: for shall be rewarded, saith the Loss; people. hall come again from the land of the

there is hope in thine end, saith the it thy children shall come again to border.

have surely heard Ephraim bemoan-elf thus; Thou hast chastised me, s chastised, as a bullock usaccusthe yoke: turn thou me, and I urned: for thou art the Loup my

ily after that I was turned, I repentafter that I was instructed, I smote thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even conbecause I did hear the reproach of

Ephraim my dear son? Is he a child's For cince I spake against to earnestly remember him still: my bowels are troubled for him; rely have mercy upon him. saith the

thee up waymarks, make thee high et thine heart toward the highway, way which thou wentest : turn again, of Israel, turn again to these thy

ng daughter! for the Loan bath ereew thing in the earth, A woman shall a man.

saith the Lord of hosts, the God ; As yet they shall use this speech in of Judah and in the cities thereof, tall bring again their captivity, The ss thee, O habitation of justice, and of bolines

I there shall dwell in Judah itself, and cities thereof together, husbandmen, that go forth with flocks.

I have satiated the weary soul, and I lenished every sorrowful soul.

on this I awaked, and beheld; and my i sweet unto me.

schold, the days come, saith the Lond, vill sow the house of Israel and the Judah with the seed of man, and with war in the king of Judah's house

of beast i it shall come to pass, that like as I tched over them, to pluck up, and to throw down, and to throw down, and sy, and to afflict; so will I-watch im, to build, and to plant, saith the

those days they shall say no more, iers have eaten a sour grape, and the

s teeth are act on edge. every one shall die for his own inivery man that eateth the sour grape.

t according to the covenant that I Loan came unto me, saying, th their fathers in the day that I took

MIA

I was an husband unto them, saith the redemption is thine to buy if. 8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to : this shall be the coverant that I will me in the court of the prison, according to

be comforted for her children, be-make with the house of Israel; After those days, such the Load, I will put my law in their suith the Load; Refrain thy voice inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall he my

34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Load: for they shall all know me from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Loap: for I will lorgive their iniquity, and I will remember

their sin no more 35 Thus saith the Long, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The Loan of hosts to his

name: 36 If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the Loap, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me

for ever. 37 Thus saith the Lond; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done.

saith the LORD. 38 T Behold, the days come, saith the Loan, that he city shall be built to the Loan from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the

39 And the measuring line shall yet go low long wilt thou go about, O thou forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horsegate toward the east, shall be boly unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Jeremiah's imprisoument: 16 his complaint to God. 28 The captivity confirmed. 36 A

premise of a gracious relum.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the Loan in the tenth year of Zedeklah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Loan, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylos,

and he shall take it;
4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the band of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes:

5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and shall be set on edge. there shall be be until I visit him, saith the hold, the days come, saith the Loan, Loan: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye

Il crake a new covenant with the house shall not prosper.

and with the house of Judah:

6 ¶ And Jeremiah said, The word of the

7 Rehold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine the hand to bring them out of the uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee igypt (which my cover and they brake, my field that is in Anathoth: for the right of

the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth. which is in the country of Benjamin : for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the Lond.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even seventeen shekels

of silver.

10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed if, and took witnessed, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase. both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open.

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Masseigh, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 T And I charged Baruch before them,

saying, 14 Thus saith the Logo of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the Loan of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

16 ¶ Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, 1 prayed unto the Load, saying, 17 Ab Lord God! behold, thou hast made

the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing

too bard for thee:

18 Thou shewest loving kindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, the Mighty God, the LORD of bosts, is his name.

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his

doings:

20 Which bast set signs and wonders in the fand of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and hast made thee a name, as at this day;

21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them,

a land dowing with milk and honey:

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandeds them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, good, and I will plant them in this land as and of the pestilence: and what thou hast suredly with my whole heart, and with my spoken is come to pass: and behold, thou whole soul

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord Gop, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the Loan unto Jeremiah, saying,

27 Behold, I am the Long, the God of all flesh : is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Be-hold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Ne-buchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it :

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel and the chil-

dre of Judah have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provided me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the Loan. 31 For this city bath been to me as a pro-vocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I should remove it from before my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the chudren of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face : though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have

not hearkened to receive instruction. 34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to de-

35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination to cause Judah to sin.

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the Lonn, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, by the sword, and by the famine, and by the restitute.

pestilence

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely:

38 And they shall be my people, and I will

be their God :

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, far the good of them, and of their children after them:

40 And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

42 For thus saith the Lorn , Like as I have

le Thus saith the Loan; Refrain thy voice inward parts, and write it in their learns; from weaping, and thine eyes from tears: for land will be their God, and they shall be my thy work shall be rewarded, saith the Loan; people.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the Loan, that thy children shall come again to

their own border. 18 ¶ I have surely heard Ephraim bemoan-ing himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock usaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shail be turned; for thou art the Loan my

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of

Foundary, are any other and the same and the I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the Lond.

21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, even the way which thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy

22 T How long wilt then go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the Loan hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man.

23 Thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of largel; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof. when I shall bring again their captivity. The Losp bless thee, O habitation of justice, and

mountain of boliness. And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen,

and they that go forth with flocks. 25 For I have satisted the weary soul, and I ave replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my

leep was sweet unto me.

27 T Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with

have watched over them, to pluck up, and lay, Thus sait itself Lozo, Bendol, I will give to break down, and to throw down, and this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, to destrey, and to afflict; so will I-watch and he shall take it: LORD.

29 In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are act on edge.

30 But every one shall die for his own ini-quity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his toeth shall be set on edge.

31 T Behold, the days come, mith the Loan,

hat I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah : 32 Not according to the covenant that I

made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee land of Egypt; (which my coven out they brake, my field that is in Anathoth: for the right of although I was an husband unto them, saith the resemption to thine to buy it. Loan:)

32 But this shall be the covenant that I will me in the court of the prison, according to

his neighbour, ... every man his brother, saying, Know the Loap: for they shall all know me from the least of them unto the

greatest of them, saith the Loan: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more 35 Thus saith the Long, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinancea of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The Loan of hosts to his

name: 36 If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the Loan, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me

for ever. 37 Thus saith the Loan; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done.

saith the Lorp.

38 T Behold, the days come, saith the Loan, that he city shall be built to the Loan from the tower of Hanancel unto the gate of the corner. 39 And the measuring line shall yet go

forth over against it upon the hill Gareb. and shall compass about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horsegate toward the east, shall be boly unto the Long; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever. CHAP. XXXII.

1 Jeremiah's imprisonment: 16 his complaint to God. 26 The captivity confirmed. 36 A promits of a gracious return.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the
Loan in the tenth year of Zedekiah king
of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of

Nebuchadrezzar. 2 For then the king of Babylon's army be-

sieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which was in the king of Judah's house

and he shall take it;
4 And Zedekish king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his

eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylow, and there shall be be until I visit him, saith the Loan: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper.

6 T And Jeremiah said, The word of the

LOED came unto me, saying,

7 Rehold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine

8 So Hanameet mine uncle's son came to

the word of the Lorn, and said unto me, Buy 25 And then hast said unto me, and take for money, and take fall I new thee, that is in Anathoth, Gop, Buy thee the field for money, and take which is in the country of Benjamin : for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemp-tion is thine; buy if for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the Lord.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, eres seventeen shekels

of silver. 10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him

the money in the balances. 11 So I took the evidence of the purchase both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open.

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Masseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court

of the prison.
13 ¶ And I charged Baruch before them,

mying, 14 Thus saith the Logo of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this day; that I should remove it from before this evidence which is open; and put them in my face, an earthen vessel that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the Long of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land. 16 % Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of

Neriah, 1 prayed unto the Load, saying, 17 Ah Lord Goo! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing

too hard for thee:

18 Thou shewest loving kindness upto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, the Mighty God, the Loan of hosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his coings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Is-rael, and among other men; and hast made thee a name, as at this day;

21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them,

a land flowing with milk and honey :

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commendeds them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto in their hearts, that they shall not depart the city to take it; and the city is given into from me. It years to the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pertilence: and what thou hast suredly with my whole heart, and with my makes in the same that th spoken is come to pass: and behold, thou whole woul mest it.

witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the Loan unto Jeremiah, saying,

27 Behold, I am the Lord, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too bard for me?
28 Therefore thus saith the Loan; Rehold, I will give this city into the hand of

the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Ne-buchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it : 29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against

this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose mofe they have offered incense unto Baal, and pour-

ed out driek-offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger. 30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me

from their youth : for the children of Israel

have only provoked me to ager with the work of their hands, saith the Loan. 31 For this city bath been to me as a pro-yocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the chudren of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face : though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to de-

35 And they built the high places of Banl, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the Are unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination to cause Judah to sin.

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the Lond, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, it shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely:

28 And they shall be my people, and I will

be their God :

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them: 40 And I will make an everlasting covenant

with them, that I will not turn away from them to do them good; but I will put my feer in their hearts, that they shall not depart

42 For thus saith the Loro , Like as I have

cause they mere not.

16 Thus saith the Loan; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the Lozz; people. and they shall come again from the land of the 34 A:

17 And there is bone in thine end, saith the Loap, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard Ephraim bemoan-ing himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock usaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the LORD my God.

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even con-founded, because I did hear the reproach of

my youth.

30 Is Ephraim my dear son? Is he a pleasant calld's For rince I spake against him I do carnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, even the way which thou wentest : turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy

22 T How long wilt then go about, O thou forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and backsliding daughter? for the LORD bath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall

compace a man.

23 Thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of larael; As yet they shall use this speech in e land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity. The Loup bless thee, O habitation of justice, and mountain of holiness.

24 And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen,

and they that go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satisted the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my

ep was sweet unto me. 17 ¶ Beheld, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with mar in the king of Judah's house. the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destrey, and to afflict; so will I-watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the

29 In those days they shall say no more, e fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the

children's teeth are act on edge. 30 But every one shall die for his own ini-quity: every man that eateth the sour grape. his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 T Behold, the days come, mith the Loan,

of Israel, and with the house of Judah : 39 Not according to the covenant that I Loan came unto me, saying, made with their fathers in the day that I took 7 Behold, Hunnmed these

Leau:)

refused to be comforted for her children, be- | make with the house of Israel; After those days saith the Load, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts: and will be their God, and they shall be my

> 34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, i. every man his brother, saying, Know the Loan: for they shall all know me from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Loan: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.

> 35 Thus saith the Loan, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar: The Load of hosts to his

name :

36 If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the Loan, then the reed of Larnel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever. 37 Thus saith the Lond; If heaven above

can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done.

saith the Lord.

38 T Behold, the days come, saith the Loan, that the city shall be built to the Loan from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the corner.

39 And the measuring line shall yet go

shall compass about to Goath,

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the askes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horsegate toward the east, shall be boly unto the Long; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown

down any more for eve CHAP. XXXII.

1 Jeremiah's imprisonment: 16 his complaint to God. 28 The captivity confirmed. 36 A premise of a gracious relarm.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the

Loan in the tenth year of Zedeklah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of

Nebuchadrezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besiered Jerusalem : and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophery, and say, Thus saith the Lond, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon,

and he shall take it;

4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldenns, but shall surely be delivered into the band of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylou, and there shall he be until I visit him, suith the Lorn: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye

that I will make a new covenant with the house shall not prosper.

I strael, and with the house of Judah:

6 ¶ And Jeremish said, The word of the

7 Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine them by the hand to bring them out of the uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee lead of Egypt; (which my coverent they brake, my field that it in Anathoth: for the right of although I was an husband unto them, saith the redemption is thine to buy if.

8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to 33 But this shall be the coverant that I will me in the court of the prison, according to the word of the Loan, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth, which is in the country of Benjamin : for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy if for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the Lord.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even seventeen shekels

of silver.

10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed u, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open.

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Masseiah, in the sight of Hammeel mine uncle's ton, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 T And I charged Baruch before them,

saying, 14 Thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the Loan of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be pessessed again in this land.

16 % Now when I had delivered the evi-

dence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriab, I prayed unto the Loan, saying, 17 Ah Lord Gon! behold, thou hast made the beaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing

too bard for thee:

18 Thou shewest loving kindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the as And they built the high places of Baal, fathers into the bosom of their children after which are in the valley of the son of Hinnon, them: the Great, the Mighty God, the Loan to cause their sone and their daughters to pass sands, and recompensest the iniquity of the of bosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his

thee a name, as at this day :

21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them,

a land dowing with milk and honey:

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandeds them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass: and behold, thou west it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord Gon, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the Loan unto Jeremiah, saying,

27 Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me!

28 Therefore thus saith the Loan; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it :

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose mois they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me from their youth : for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the Loan.

31 For this city hath been to me as a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I should remove it from before

my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the chudren of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face : though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to de-

through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination to cause Judah to sin.

to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

30 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Island of Egypt, even unto the Island of Egypt, ev

pestilence

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely:

28 And they shall be my people, and I will

be their God :

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them:

40 And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yes, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land as-suredly with my whole heart, and with my whole soul.

42 For thus saith the Logo , Like as I have

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the citics of the south : for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 A gracious return promised. 15 Christ the Branch of righteousness. MOREOVER the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet shut up in the court of the prison,

raying,
2 Thus saith the Loan the maker thereof, the Lord that formed it, to establish it; the

LORD is his name.

3 Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus ealth the Long, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword:

5 They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but if is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have

hid my face from this city.

" Behold, I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

7 And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will

build them as at the first. 8 And I will cleause them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and wherehy they have

transgressed against me. 9 T And it shall be to me a name of joy. a praise and an hopour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the Logo; Again there shall be heard in this place (which ye say shall be desolate without man and without beast, even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and

without inhabitant, and without beast,) 11 The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, Praise the Lord of hosts: for the all the kingdoms of the earth of his dominion, and of them that shall bring the sacrisalem, and all the people, fought against Jerustee of the that shall bring the sacrisalem, and against all the cities thereof, sayfice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the Loan.

12 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof shall be an habitation of shepherds causing

their flocks to lie down

brought all this great evil upon this people.

13 In the cities of the mountains, in the so will I bring upon them all the good that I cities of the vale, and in the cities of the have promised them.

13 In the cities of the mountains, in the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the cities south, and in the cities shout I persalem, and in the cities about I persalem. 43 And fields shall be langth in this land, the places about Jerusalem, and in the co-whereof ye say. It is desolate without man or ties of Juda's, shall the flocks pass again under heast; it is given into the hand of the Chal-the hands of him that telleth them, saith the

14 Behold the days come, seith the Long. that I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel and to the bouse of Judah.

15 ¶ lu those days, and af that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and right cousness in the land.

16 In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this is the name wherewith she shall be called. The LORD

our righteouspess.

17 T For thus saith the Loan; David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel; 18 Neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me to offer burnt-offerings,

and to kindle meat-offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

19 7 And the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah, saying, 20 Thus saith the Loan; If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of

the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season; 21 Then may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not

have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers. 22 As the host of heaven cannot be num-

bered, neither the sand of the sea measured: so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me.

23 Moreover the word of the Loan came to Jeremiah, saying, 24 Considerest thou not what this people

have spoten, saying. The two families which the Loap hath chosen, he hath even cast them of? Thus they have despised my peo-ple, that they should be no more a nation before them.

25 Thus saith the Loar; If my covenant be not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and

earth:

26 Then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers o or the seed of Abraham, Issae, and Jacob: for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.

CHAP. XXXIV.

Jeremian prophesicth the captivity of Zedeki-

THE word which came unto Jeremish from the Load, when Nebuchadnes-

2 Thus saith the Loap, the God of Israel, Go and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the Loan; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

3 And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into

Chap. XXXV.

his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the transgressed my covenant, which have not eyes of the king of Bahylon, and he shall performed the words of the covenant which

4 Yet hear the word of the Loun, O Zedekiah king of Judah ; Thus saith the Loap of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword:

5 But thou shalt die in peace: and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn odours for thee; and they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the

word, saith the Loub.

6 Theo Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah in

Jeruszlem,

7 When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of life, and into the hand of the king of Judah that were left, against Lachish, and army, which are gone up from you. against Azekah; for these defenced cities remained of the cities of Judah.

8 This is the word that came unto Jereminh from the LOAD, after that the king Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, to proclaim liberty

unto them;

9 That every man should let his man-servant, and every man his maid-servant, being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free; that none should serve himself of them, to will, of

a Jew his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered late the covenant, heard that every one should let his man-servant, and every one his maid-servant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more, then they obeyed, and let them go.

Il But afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaide.

12 T Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the Load, saying,

13 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; I made a coverant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the I said unto them, Drink ye wine. land of Egypt, out of the house of bondmen, 6 But they said, We will dri

14 At the end of seven years let ye go every man his brother an Hebrew, which hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee : but your fathers hearkened not

unto me, neither inclined their ear. 15 And ye were now turned, and had done

right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every

16 But ye turned, and polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom he had set at siberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus saith the Loan; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty you to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

16 And I will give the men that have!

speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou they had made before me, when they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof.

19 The princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and the pricate,

and all the people of the land, which passe t between the parts of the calf;

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life : and their dead bories shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's

22 Behold, I will command, saith the Lore, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and harn it with fire : and I will make the catics of Juran a desolation without an inhabitant. CHAP. XXXV.

1 By the obedience of the Rechabiles, 12 the Jews' disobedience is condemned.

THE word which came to Jeremish from the Loan, in the days of Jehojakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying.

2 Go unto the house of the Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the Load, into one of the chambers,

and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jazzaniah the sen of Jeremiah, the son of Habaziniah, and his brethren, and all his soms, and the whole house of the Rechabites;

4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, a man of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Maassiah the son of Shallum, the keeper of the door :

5 And I set before the some of the house of the Rechabites pots full of wine, and cups, and

6 But they said, We will drink no wine : for Jonadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine. meither ye, nor your sons for ever

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; that ye may live many days in the land where we be strangers.

8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab our father in all man to his neighbour; and ye lad made a co-nadab the son of Rechab our father in all yenant before me in the house which is called that he harb charged us, to drink no wine an our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters:

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in? neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed:
10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have

obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, when Kebuchadrez-zar king of Babylon came up into the land, every one to his brother, and every man to that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusa-his neighbour: behald, I proclaim a liberty lem for fear of the army of the Chaldeans, for you, saith the Lord, to the sword, to the and for fear of the army of the Syrians: so pestilence, and to the famine : and I will make we dwell at Jerusalem.

12 Then came the word of the Loap unto Jeremiah, saying,

saith the Loan.

14 The words of Jonadab the son of Reclose, that he commanded his sons not to drink: wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's command-ment: notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking: but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwall in the land which I have given a you chamber of Gemarish the som of Shaphan the and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined scribe in the higher court, at the entry of the your ear, sor hearkened unto me.

16 Because the sons of Jonatab the son of Rechab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not bearkened unto me :

17 Therefore thus saith the Loan God of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon Judah, and upon all the inhabi-tants of Jerusalem, all the evil that I have pronounced against them: because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

18 T And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the Lond of hosts, the God of Israel; Because ye have cheved the commandment of Jonadab your futher, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded

19 Therefore thus saith the Loap of hosts the God of Israel: Jonadab the son of Rechab shall not want a man to stand before me for ever.

CHAP. XXXVI.

Jeholakim burneth the roll, &c. 1 Baruch writeth Jeremiak's

ND it came to pass in the fourth year of Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of Juish, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Take thee a roll of a book, and write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against israel, and against Judab, and against all the nations, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day.

3 It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them: that they may return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive heir iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jeremiah called Baruch the son of Neriah: and Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the Loan, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, saying. I am shut up; I cannot go into the house of the Loan:

as the Lord:

6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, the hearth burning before him.

which thou hast written from my mouth, the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to pens, that when Jebuch in the Lord's house upon the fasting-day; and the pearing, and east it into the fire that was also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Ju
on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed. dah that some out of their cities.

7 It may be to y will present their suppli-

of Israel; Go and tell the men of Judah and; extion before the Loan, and will return every the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Will ye not re- one from his evil way : for great is the anger ceive instruction to hearken to my words ! and the fury that the Loap hath pronounced against this people.

8 And Baruch the son of Nerish did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the Load in the Load's house.

9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jehoiskim the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the Loup to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Judah, unto Jerusalem

10 Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the Loxo, in the

all the people.

11 T When Michaigh the son of Gemerich, the son of Shaphan, had heard out of the book

all the words of the Lond,

12 Theu he went down into the king's house into the scribe's chamber, and le, all the princes sat there, even Elishama the scribe, and Delaish the son of Shemaiah, and Eleathan the son of Achbor, and Gemariah the son of Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son of Hananiah, and all the princes.

13 Then Michaiah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch

read the book in the ears of the people. 14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the sen of Netharish, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now and read it in our cars. So Beruch read it in

their ears. 16 Now it came to pass, when they had beard all the words, they were afraid, both one and other, and said unto Baruch, we will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they saked Baruch, saying, Tell us now, How didnt thou write all these words at

his mouth?

18 Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book.

19 Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jerominh; and let so man

thow where ye be.
20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they leid up the roll in the chamber of Elishams the scribe, and told all the words

in the care of the king, 21 So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Elishama the scribe's chamber. And Jehudi read it in the cars of the king, and in the cars of all the princes which stood beside the king.

22 Now the king sat in the winter-house in the nigth month: and there was a fire on

in the fire that was on the hearth.

24 Yet then were not afraid, nor rent the hr

wants that heard all these words. 26 Nevertheless, Einsthau and Delaiah and

Gemariah had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would

not bear them.

26 But the king commanded Jerahmeel the son of Hammelech, and Seralah the son of Azriel, and Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, to take Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet; but the Loan hid them.

27 Then the word of the Load came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the

mouth of Jeremiah, saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim king of Judah bath burned.

29 And thou shalt say to Jeholakim king of Judah, Thus saith the Loze; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence men and beast ?

30 Therefore thus saith the Lond of Jehoiskim king of Judah; He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David; and his dead body all be cast out in the day to the heat, and in

the night to the front

31 And I will punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have procounced against them; but they hearkened not.

32 Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriab; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jereminh all the words of the book which Jeho-iakies king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many like words.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 The Egyptians having raised the Chaldeans' siege, Zedekink sendeth to Jeremiah : 6 mho prophreieth the Chaldrane' return and victory: Il he is bouten, and put in prison.

ND king Zedexiah the son of Josiah reigned instead of Coniah the son of Jehoiakim, whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah.

2 But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the Loan, which he spake by the prophet Jeremiah.

3 And Zedekiah the king sent Jehucal the son of Shelemiah, and Zephaniah the son of Massoiah the priest to the prophet Jeremiah,

4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him

into prison.

5 Then Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, they

departed from Jerusalem.
6 Then came the word of the Loan unto

the prophet Jeremiah, saying,
7 Thus saith the Loan, the God of Israel; 7 Thus saith the Loan, the God of Israel;
Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that in this city shall die by the sword, by the fasent you usto me to finquier of me; Bebold, mine, and by the pestilence: but the that go-Pharach's army, which is some forth to help oth forth to the Chaldeans shall live; for he

garments, asither the king, nor may of his ser- you, shall return to Egypt into their own land. 8 And the Chaldeans shall come again, and

fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fre.

9 Thus saith the Loan; Deceive not yourselves, saying. The Chaldeans shall surely ce-

part from us: for they shall not depart.

10 For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight against you, and there remained but wounded men among them, yet should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire

11 T And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chaldeans was broken up from Je-

rusalem for fear of Pharaob's army, 12 Then Jeremiah went forth out of Jeru-

salem to go into the land of Benjamin, to separate himself thence in the midst of the people. 13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose

name was Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Hammish; and he took Jeremish the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Chaldeans.

14 Then said Jeremiah. It is false; I fail not away to the Chaldeans. But he heartened not to him: so Irijah took Jeremiah, and brought

him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and put him in pri-son in the house of Jonathan the scribe: for they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ When Jeremiah was entered into the

dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah

had remained there many days; 17 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took him out : and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there say word from the Loan! And Jeremiah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon.

18 Moreover Jeremiah said unto king Zedekiah, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people,

that ye have put me in prison?

19 Where are now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Bubyion shall not come against you, nor against this land ?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the baker's street, until all the bread in the city were spent. saying, Pray now unto the Loan our God Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

I Joremiah is put into the dungeon. 7 Rhedmelock getieth him some enlargement: 14 his counsel to the king.

THEN Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashur, and Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and Pushur the son of Mulchiah, heard the words that Jeremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

×з

Jeremia's is put in a dungeon.

lon's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, let this man be put to death; for thus he weakeneth the hands of the tuen of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking

such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the live. hurt. 5 Then Zer'ekiah the king said, Behold, he

is in your hand: for the king is not he that can on any thing against you. 6 Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the son of Hammelech, that was in the court of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are in the dungeon there nas no water, but mire: turned away back.

so Jeremian sunk in the mire. 7 T Now when Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, one of the cunuchs which was in the king's

of Benjamin;) 8 Ebed-molech went forth out of the king's

house, and spake to the king, saying, 9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have east into the dungeon: and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is for there is no more bread in the city.

10 Then the king commanded Ebed-melech the Ethiopius, saying, Take from hence thirty mon with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die.

11 So Elied-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts, and and rollen rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.

12 And Ubed-inclech the Ethiopian said upto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts and

cords. And Jeremiah did so.

13 So they drow up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremian remained in the court of the prison.

la Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremish the prophet anto him into the third cong that is in the house of the Lorn: and the Har and unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me.

15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I decide it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death ! and if I give thee counsel,

a lit thou not nearken unto me?

16 So Zedekish the king sware secretly unto Beremith, saying, As the Loan liveth, that made un this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of all the residue of the princes of the king of these near that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jeremiah unto Zedeklah, Thus saith the Load, the God of hosts, the God . . Israel, If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the hing of Babylon's princes, then thy soul sto" live, and this city shall not be burnor val's fire; and thou shalt live, and thine two walls; and he went out the way of the herse:

13 Fut if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Basylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, and of Jericho: and when they had taken him,

shall have his life for a prey, and shall live, they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not it Thus saith the Loan, This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Baby.

19 And Zedekish the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fall.

to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me.
20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deli-

ver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the Losp, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall

21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this is the

word that the Long hath shewed me: 22 And behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those momen shall say, Thy friends set thee on, and have prevailed against three

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Chaldeans; and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be house, heard that they had put Jeremish in taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: the dungeon; (the king then sitting in the gate and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

24 Then said Zedeklah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou

shalt not die. 25 But if the princes hear that I have falked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king

said unto thee: 26 Then thou shalt say unto them, I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's

howe, to die there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had sommanded. So they left off speaking with

bim; for the matter was not perceived. 28 So Jeremiah abode in the court of the prison until the day that Jerusalem was tawitten rags under thine armboles, under the ken; and he was there when Jerusalem was

> CHAP. XXXIX. 1 Jerusalem is taken. 7 Zedekiah made blind, and sent to Babylon. 8 The city is rulued.

taken.

N the people are captivated.

N the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah,
in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar

king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it.

2 And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up.

3 And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and set in the middle gate, even Nergal-sharezer, Samgar-nebo, Sarsechim, Rab-saris, Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, with

Babylon.
4 T And it came to pass, that when Zedekish the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwint the plain.

5 But the Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains

Chap. xl.

they brought him up to Nebuchadnezzar king hand. If it seem good usto thee to come with of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath, ime into Babylon, come; and I will look well unto thee; but if it seem fill unto thee; but if it seem fill unto thee. where begave judgment upon him.

7 Moreover he put out Zedekiah's eyes, Babylon.

8 ¶ And the Chaldeans burned the king's bouse, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jerusalem.

9 Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the remnant of the people that remained in the let him go. city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, 6 Then w with the rest of the people that remained.

10 But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them

vine; ards and fields at the same time.
11 % Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, saying,

12 Take nim, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto himreven as he shall

say unto thee.

13 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard sent, and Nebushasban, Rab-saris, and Norgalsharezer, Rab-mag, and all the king of Babylon's princes;

14 Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out. of the court of the prison, and committed him unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 T Now the word of the Loan came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of

the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to Ebed-melech the Ethloplan, saying, Thus saith the Loud of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be accomplished in that day before thee

17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the Lord: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou art afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the Lorp.

CHAP. XL.

I Jeremiah, being set free by Nebuzar-adan, guth to Gedaliah: 7 the dispersed Jews remair to him. 15 Ishmael's consptracy.

THE word which came to Jeremiah from captain of the guard had let him go from Ra hath sent Ishmeel the son of Nethaniah to slay mah, when he had taken him being bound in thee! But Gedelish the son of Ahlkam bechains among all that were carried away cap- lieved them not. tive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were car-

sinned against the Lorn, and have not obeyed rish? his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.

from the chains which were upon thine Ishmael

6 Then the king of Babylon slew the sons come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold of Zedekiah in Riblah before his eyes: also all the land is before thee: whither it seems the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of eth good and convenient for thee to go, thither

5 Now while he was not yet gone back, he and bound him with chains, to carry him to said, Go back also to Geduliah the son of Abikam the son of Shaphan, whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and owell with him among the people: or go wheresoever it scemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him victuals and a reward, and

> 6 Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah; and dwelt with him

> among the people that were left in the land. 7 ¶ Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon;

> 8 Then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareab, and Feraiah the son of Tanhumeth, and the sous of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jezaniah the son of a Manchathite, they and their men.

> 9 And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chaldeans: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Baby-

> lon, and it shall be well with you. 10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah, to serve the Chaldeans, which will come unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer-fruits, and oil, and put them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken. Il Likewise when all the Jews that ners in

> Mosb, and among the Ammonites, and in Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Sha-

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and summer-fruits very much.

13 T Moreover Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah,

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly the Lord, after that Nebuzar-adan the know that Baalis the king of the Ammonites

15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake ried away captive unto Babylon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremgo, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael main, and asid unto him, The Loan thy God the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know hath pronounced this evil upon this place. 3 Now the Lord hath brought if, and done the Jews which are gathered unto thee should according as he hath said: because we have be scattered, and the remnant of Judah pe-

16 But Gedalish the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah, Thou shalt not 4 And now behold. I loose thee this day do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of

CHAP. XLI.

Chers. 11 Johanan recovereth the captives. Now it came to pass in the seventh month. that Ishmeel the son of Nethaniah the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah; and there they did eat bread together in Mizonh.

2 Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah. and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the lend

3 Ishmeel also slew all the Jews that were with hire, even with Godaliah, at Mizpah, and the Chaldeans that were found there, and the men of war.

4 And it came to pass, the second day after he had slain Gedalish, and no men knew it,

5 That there came certain from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, rven fourscore men, having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and baving cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring Mem to the house of the Loap.

And Ishmeel the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet them, weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Geda-

Inh the son of Ahikam.

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Netheniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, be, and the men that were with him.

8 But ten men were found among them, that said unto Ishmeel, Slay us not; for we have tressures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So be forhare, and slew them not emong their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain because of Gedaliah, was it which Asa the king had made for fear of Beasha king of Israel: and Ishmeel the son of Nethaniah filled it with them that were slain.

10 Then Ishmeel carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Miz-pah, even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, whom Ne-buzar-adan the captain of the guard had committed to Geduliah the son of Ahikam: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the A minorites

11 T But when Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son

of Nethaniah had done.

12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by the great waters that are in Gibeon.

13 Now it came to pass, that, when all the people which were with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, then they were

14 So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and went unto Johanan the son of Kareak.

15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah esca-1 Ishmael treacherously killeth Gedaliah and ped from Johanan with eight men, and wont to the Ammonites.

16 Theo took Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, after that he had slaim Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, even mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of Chimham, which is by Beth-

lebem, to go to enter into Egypt,

18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the con of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Abikam. whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.

CHAP. XLII.

I Johanan derireth Jeremiah to inquire of God, promising obedience. 7 Jeremiak's answer.

19 Their hypocrity reproved.

THEN all the captains of the forces, and Johann the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the hanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshsiah, and all the people from the

least even unto the greatest, came near, 2 And said unto Jeremiah the prophet, Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and pray for us unto the Loan thy God, even for all this remnant; (for we are left but a few of many, as thine eyes de bebold us:

3 That the Loup thy God may show us the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that

we may do.

4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said unte them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the Loap your God according to your words; and K shall come to pass, that whatsoever thing the Loap shall answer you, I will declare if unto you; I will keep nothing back

from you.

5 Then they said to Jeremiah, The ..oan be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the Loan thy God shall send thes

to us.

6 Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the Land our God to whom we send thee; that it may be well with us, when we obsy the voice of the Loan our God.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the Loan came unto Jeremi

8 Then called he Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces which were with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest,

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the Lond, the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to

present your supplication before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then will I build you, and not pull you down, and will plant you, and not pluck you up: for I repent me of the avil that I have done unto

11 Be not afraid of the king of Babylos, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the Lorp; for I am with you to mye

you, and to deliver you from his hand. 12 And I will show mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land

14 Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the poled of the trumpet, nor have hunger of

bread; and there will we dwell: 15 And now therefore hear the word of the

Loan, ye remnant of Judah, Thus saith the Loan of hosts, the God of Israel; If ye wholly set your faces to enter into Egypt, and so to

sojourn there :

16 Then it shall come to pass, that the sword. which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, shall follow close after you

there in Egypt; and there ye shall die. 17 So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence : and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

18 For thus saith the Logo of bosts, the God of Israel; As mine anger and my fury bath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt : to captivit and ye shall be an execuation, and an asto-the sword. nishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more.

19 T The Lorn hath said concerning you, and carry them away captives; and he shall ye remnant of Judah, Go ye not into Egypt; array himself with the land of Egypt, as a O ye remnant of Judah, Go ye not into Egypt : know certainly that I have admonished you this day.

20 For ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the Loan your God, saying. Pray for us unto the Loan our Ged; and according unto all that the Loan our he burn with fire God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do tt.

21 And now I have this day declared it to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of

A ND it came to pass, that when Jeremiah had made an end of had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the Loan their Ged, for which the Loan their Ged had sent him to them, even all these words,

2 Then spake Azariah the son of Hoshaiah, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the Lord our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to nojourn there :

3 But Baruch the sop of Neriah settath thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they might ut us to death, and carry us away captives

atto Bahylon.

4 So Johanny the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, sheyed not the voice of the Lazz, to dwell in the land of Judaha

13 But if ye say, We will not dwell in next of Judin, that were returned from all this land, neither obey the voice of the Lonn, nations, whither they had been driven, to

dwell in the land of Judah ; 6 Eres men, and women, and children, and

the king's daughters, and every person that Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had left with Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neriah. 7 So they came into the land of Egypt : for

they obeyed not the voice of the Loan : thus came they even to Tabpanhas.

8 ¶ Then came the word of the Loan unte

Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,

9 Take great stones in thine hand, and hide

them in the city in the brick-kiln, which is at the entry of Pharach's house in Tahpanhes, in the sight of the men of Judah; 10 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lond of hosts, the God of Israel ; Behold, I will send

and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.

11 And when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Egypt, and deliver such as are for death to death; and such as are for captivity

to captivity; and such as are for the sword to 12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them.

shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace. 13 He shall break also the images of Beth-shemesh, that is in the land of Egypt; and

the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall CHAP XLIV. 1 The desolation of Judah for idolatry. 15 The

Jens' obstinacy, 26 is threatened. 29 The destruction of Egypt foreshown.

the Loap your God, nor any string for the which he hath sent me unto you.

22 Now therefore know certainly that ye and by the sword, by the samine, and by panhes, and at Neph, and in the oduntry of the pentilence, in the place whither ye desire to go and to soloura.

The word that came to Jerasmine concernment in all the Jews which well in the land of Egypt, which dwell at Migdel, and at Tabashall die by the sword, by the famine, and by panhes, and at Neph, and in the eduntry of Pathros, saying,

2 Thus saith the Loap of heats, the God

UHAP. XUIII.

Johann carrieth Jeremiah into Egypt.

Jeremiah prophestath the conquest of Egypt the cities of Judah; and behold, this day by the Babytondan. they are a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein;

3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed to proveke me to soger, in that they went to burn incense, and to serve other gods, whom they knew not, neither they, ye, nor your fathers

4 Howbelt, I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early, and sending them, mying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to

hurn no incense unto other geds.

6 Wherefere my fury and mine unger was pourse ferth, nell was thrilled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerus-

lem: and they are wasted and desolate, as at this day. 7 Therefore new thus suith the Loup, the

God of hosts, the God of Israel ; Wherefore 5 But Johanan the son of Kareah and all commit ye this great evil against your souls. In explains of the forces, took all the rem to cut off from you man and woman, claims the earth?

a reprosch.

to remain:

in that ye provoke me unto wrath with curse and a reproach among all the nations of into his mind?

Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have com-mitted in the land of Judah, and in the streets

of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled even unto this you and before your fathers.

Il & Therefore thus saith the Loan of Losts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt : 'hey shall even be consumed by the sword and by the famine : they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine : and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jeru-salem, by the sword, by the lamine, and by the pestilence :

14 So that none of the remnant of Judah. which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there : for none shall return but such as sumed by the sword and by the famine, until shall escape.

15 I Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other rods, and all the women that stood by, a areat multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,

16 At for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the Loap, we will not saith the Loap, that I will punish you in this Learken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn inccuse unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, them that seek his life; as I gave Zeckinh and our princes, to the cities of Judah, and hing of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezin the streets of Jerusalem: for the had we zar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw sought his life. no evil.

13 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drinkofferings unto ber, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 And when we burned incerse to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink-offerings unto ter, without our men?

and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none; all the people which had given him that an

swer, saying,
21 The incense that ye burned in the cities the work of your hands, burning incense of Jucah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, unto other gods in the land of Egypt, while ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your keeps, and, did not out yourselves of, and that ye might be a the Loso remember them, and came it see

22 So that the Lord could no longer bear, I Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your because of the evil of your doings, and befathers, and the wickedness of the kings of cause of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolution, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an

inhabitant, as at this day. 23 Because ve have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Load, and

have not obeyed the voice of the Loan, nor day, neither have they feared, nor walked in walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day. 24 Moreover Jeremiah said upto all the

people, and to all the women. Hear the word of the Loap, all Judah that are in the land of Egypt:
25 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled

with your hand, saying, We will surely per-form our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform YOUR YOWS.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the Loan, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, swith the Lord, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord

God liveth. 27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good; and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be con-

there be an end of them. 28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose word shall

stand, mine, or theirs. 29 T And this shall be a sign unto you. place, that ye may know that my words shall

surely stand against you for evil:

30 Thus saith the Loap; Behold, I will give Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of CHAP. XLV.

1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instruct-

eth and comforteth him.

THE word that Jeremiah the make unto Banke unto Bank HE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah,

saying.
2 Thus saith the Long, the God of Israel,

unto thee, O Baruch; Wo is me now! for

20 Then Jeremian said unto all the pro- 3 Thou didst say. We is me now for the men and to the keep bath added grief to by sorrow;

planted I will pluck up, even this whole sword. land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, suith the Lorn: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places the Loap of hosts. Surely as Tahor is among wnither thou goest.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 The overthrow of Pharach's army. 13 The Jacob comforted in his chastisement.

THE word of the Loan which come to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gentiles:

2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pha-raoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Jusiah king of Judah.

2 Order ve the buckler and shield, and draw

near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your belinets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

and turned away back? and their mighty ones! are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back : for fear was round about, saith the Load.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty zoan escape; they shall stumble, and fall

toward the north by the river Euphrates. 7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, destroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Labyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, that handle and bend the bow.

10 For this is the day of the Lord Gop of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries : and the award shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord God of hosts bath a sacrince in the north count , by the river Euphrates.

11 Go up into Gllead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry bath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and

they are fallen both together. 13 J The word that the Loup spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebucuadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph, and in Tabpanhes: say ye, Stund fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about thre.

they stood not, because the Lond did drive fathers shall not look back to three children

I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest. | 16 He made many to fall, year one fell 4 Thus shalt thou say unto him. The upon another: and they said. Arise, and let Loan saith thus; Behold, that which I have us go again to our own people, and to the built will I break down, and that which I have land of our nativity, from the oppressing

> 17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise; he hath passed the time

> appointed. 18 As I live, saith the king, whose name is

> the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea. so shall he come. 19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt,

conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar. 27 furnish thyself to go into captivity : for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant

20 Egypt is like a very fair helfer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north. 21 Also her hired men are in the midst of raoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by her like fatted bullocks; for they also are the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which turned back, and are field away together: Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the Lord, though it cannot be searched; be-5 Wherefore have I seep them dismayed cause they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of the people of the north.

25 The Loap of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh. and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharach, and all them

that trust in him: 26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babyles, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the Lord.

27 % But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and he not dismayed, O Israel: for behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest, and at case. and none shall make Aim afraid

26 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Loan: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly un-DJLished.

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines. THE word of the Loan that came to Jere-nish the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaohamote Gaza

2 Thus saith the Loan; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land; and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cay, and all the inhabitants of the land shall

towl. 3 At the noise of the stamping of the heafs

of his strong horses, at the susning of his ches 15 Why are thy valuant men swept away? riots, and at the roughling of his whicels, the to remain:

2 In that ye provoke me unto wrath with unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ve be gone to dwell, that ye might princes, and the people of the land, did not the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your because of the evil of your doings, and befathers, and the wickedness of the kings of cause of the abominations which ye have com-Juduh, and the wickedness of their wives, mitted; therefore is your land a desolation, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets

of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled even unto this my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the Loup of Locts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Judah. that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to so, ourn there, and they shall all be consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt: 'hey shall even be consumed by the sword and by the famine: they shall die, from the lend even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine; and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalein, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence :

14 on that none of the remnant of Judah. which are gone into the land of Egypt to rejourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there : for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 T Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other rods, and all the women that stood by, a creat multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the hand of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken

plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw sought his life. no evil.

the queen of heaven, and to pour out drinkofferings unto ber, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and

by the famine.

19 And when we burned incerse to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to wor saying. ship her, and pour out drink-offerings unto her, without our men?

and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none all the people which had given him that an swer, saying,
21 The incense that ye burned in the cities

the works of your hands, burning incense of Jugah, and in the streets of Jerusalem.

ent yourselves of, and that ye might be a the Loap remember them, and came it not ourse and a reproach among all the nations of into his mind? 22 So that the Loan could no longer bear,

and an astonishment, and a curse, without an

inhabitant, as at this day. 23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Load, and have not obeyed the voice of the LURD, nor day, neither have they feared, nor walked in walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women. Hear the word of the Logo, all Judah that are in the land of

Egypt:
25 Thus saith the Lord of bests, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely per-form our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, swith the Lord, that my name shall no mure he named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord

God liveth.

27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good; and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until here be an end of them.

28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose word shall stand, mine, or theirs.

29 T And this shall be a sign unto you. unto us in the name of the Loan, we will not saith the Loan, that I will punish you in this

hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing geeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incause unto the queen of heaven, and give Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the to pour out drink-offerings unto her, as we hand of his enemies, and into the hand of have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, them that seek his life; as I gave Zeckish and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and him of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezin the streets of Jerusalem: for them had we zar king of Babyton, his enemy, and that hand of his enemies, and into the hand of CHAP. XLV.

13 But since we left off to burn incesse to 1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instruct-

cth and comforteth him.

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah. when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the soli of Josiah king of Judah,

2 Thus saith the Long, the God of Israel,

unto thee, O Baruch; 20 Then Jeremich said unto all the poo- 3 Thou didst say, Wo is me now! for

planted I will pluck up, even this whole sword.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seak them not: for behold, I will bring evil upon all fleab, saith the Lord: but thy life | 18 Ar I live, saith the king, whose name is will I give unto thee for a prey in all places the Lord of hosts, Surely as Tahor is among whither thou goest

CHAP. XLVI. 1 The overthrow of Pharaoh's army. 13 The

Jacob comforted in his chastisement. HE word of the Loan which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gen-

tiles; 2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pha-raoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by alt king of Judah.

2 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw

near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; fur-

bish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back : for fear was round about, saith the LORD.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall

toward the north by the river Euphrates. 7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood,

whose waters are moved as the rivers? 8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will

destroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof. 9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye charlots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Libyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, that handle and bend the bow.

10 For this is the day of the Lord Gop of hosts, a day of veugeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries : and the aword shall devour, and it shall be satisfe and made drunk 26 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, with their blood; for the Lord God of hosts saith the Load; for I am with thee; for I bath a sacrifice in the north count , by the river Euphrates.

Il Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 J The word that the 1.5up spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdel, and publish in Noph, and in Tahpannes: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare how). thee; for the sword shall devour round about thee.

they stood not, because the Lonn did drive hatners shall not look back to the children

I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest. 16 He made many to fall, yea, one fell 4 Thus shalt thou say unto him. The upon another: and they said, Arise, and let Loan saith thus: Behold, that which I have us go again to our own people, and to the built will I break down, and that which I have land of our nativity, from the oppressing

17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of

Egypt is but a noise; he hath passed the time

appointed.

the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, so shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar. 27 furnish thyself to go into captivity : for Novh shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant

20 Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north.

21 Also her hired men are in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for they also are the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which turned back, and are fied away together: Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon amote in they did not stand, because the day of their the fourth year of Jeholakim the son of Josi- calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the Lorp, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of

the people of the north.

25 The Loap of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh. and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharaoh, and all them that trust in him:

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babyles, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the Lord.

27 ¶ But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and he not dismayed, O Israel: for behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest, and at case,

and none shall make him afraid.

will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly nupunished.

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines. THE word of the Long that came to Jeremiab the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza

2 Thus saith the Long; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land; and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall

3 At the noise of the stamping of the heo's of his strong horses, at the pushing of his chie 15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? Friots, and at the rumbling of his whoels, the and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none fall the people which had given him that an to remain:

it has ye provoke me unto wrath with the work of your hands, burning incense of Jucah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, unto other gods in the land of Egypt, while ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your ther we be gone to dwell, that ye might princes, and the people of the land; did not cut yourselves of, and that ye might be a the Loso remember them, and came it mot cause and a reproach among all the nations of into his mind?

the earth?

fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have com-mitted in the land of Judah, and In the streets of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled even unto this

day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 % Therefore thus saith the Lorp of losts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah. 12 And I will take the remnant of Judah,

that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sejourn there, and they shall all he consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt: 'hey shall even be consumed by the sword and by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine : and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and

a reproach. 13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by

tke pestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Judah. which are gone into the land of Egypt to remourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 I Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other rods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all the people that Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, and solourn there, shall know whose word shall swered Jeremiah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken

hearken unto thee. 17 But we will certainly do whatsoever

thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn inceuse unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, them that seek his life; as I gave Zecekia's and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we zar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw sought his life. no evil.

13 But since we left off to burn incesse to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drinkofferings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 And when we burned incerse to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink-offerings unto ber. without our men?

ener, saying,
21 The incense that ye burned in the cities

22 So that the Lord could no longer bear, 9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an

inhabitant, as at this day. 23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Load, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lund, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in

his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day. 24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women. Hear the word of the Loan, all Judah that are in the land of

Egypt:
25 Thus saith the Lord of bosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely per-form our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform YOUR YOWS.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the Lorp, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, swith the Lord, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Juda's in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord

God liveth. 27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil. and not for good; and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of sojourn there, shall know whose word shall

stand, mine, or theirs. 29 T And this shall be a sign unto you. unto us in the name of the Load, we will not saith the Load, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall

surely stand against you for evil:
30 Thus saith the Loap; Behold, I will give Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of

CHAP. XLV. 1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instruct-

cth and comfortel him.

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah. when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah,

saying, 2 Thus suith the Long, the God of Israel, unto thee, O Baruch ;

23 I Then Jercmiah said unto all the pool 3 Thou did to say. Wo is me now! for all, to the money and to the money, and to the Lond bath added grief to by sorrow;

I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest.; planted I will pluck up, even this whole sword. land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the Loan: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 The overthrow of Pharach's army. 13 The conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadressar. Jacob comforted in his chastisement.

THE word of the Loan which came to bitant Jeremiah the prophet against the Gentiles;

2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pha-raoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josialt king of Judah.

2 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw

near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your belinets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back : for fear was round about, saith the LORD. 6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the migh-

ty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates.

7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood,

whose waters are moved as the rivers? 8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will destroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Labyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, that handle and

bend the bow. 10 For this is the day of the Lord Gop of bosts, a day of vengennce, that he may avenge him of his adversaries : and the aword shall and none shall make him afraid devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their bloud: for the Lord God of hosts bath a sacrifice in the north count . by the river Euphrates.

11 Go up into Gilead, and take belm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not punished be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and tuy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man bath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 J The word that the 1.5up spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph, and in Tahpannes: say ye, Stan l fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about

Per stood not, because the Loan did drive linners hall not look back to the children

In He made many to fall, yea, one fell 4 Thus shalt thou say unto him, The upon another: and they said, Arise, and let Loan saith thus; Behold, that which I have us go again to our own people, and to the built will I break down, and that which I have land of our nativity, from the oppressing

17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of

Egypt is out a noise; he hath passed the time appointed.

is As I live, saith the king, whose name is the Loan of bosts, Surely as Tabor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sca, so shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt. 27 furnish thyself to go into captivity : for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inha-

20 Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north. 21 Also her hired men are in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, and are fled away together: they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the time

of their visitation. 22 The voice thereof shall go like a serpent;

for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as bewers of wood. 23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the Lorn, though it cannot be searched; be-5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed cause they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of

the people of the north.

25 The Loap of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh. and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharaoh, and all them that trust in him:

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babyles, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the Lord.

27 ¶ But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and he not dismayed, O Israel: for behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest, and at case,

26 Fear theu not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Logn: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly un-

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines. THE word of the Loan that came to Jeremiab the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza.

2 Thus saith the Long; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing shood, and shall overflow the land; and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall

how). 3 At the noise of the stamping of the heo's of his strong horses, at the pushing of his case 15 Why are thy valiant men swept away ? riots, and at the runneling of his wheels, he and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none tall the people which had given him that am

a la that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither we be gone to dwell, that ye might curse and a reproach among all the nations of into his mind? the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives. and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets

of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled even unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 % Therefore thus saith the Lord of losts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Judah. that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all he consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt: with your hand, saying, We will surely per-hey shall such be consumed by the sword form our vows that we have vowed, to burn and by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine : and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusolem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:

14 to that none of the remnant of Judah. which are gone into the land of Egypt to rojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 I Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other rods, and all the women that stood by, a areat multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, sayling,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken

Learken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn inceuse unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, them that seek his life; as I gave Zedekish and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezin the streets of Jerusalem: for the had we zer king of Babylon, his enemy, and that plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw sought his life. no evil.

13 But since we left off to burn incesse to 1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instructthe queen of heaven, and to pour out drinkofferings unto her, we have wanted all things. and have been consumed by the sword and

by the famine. 19 And when we burned incerse to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to wor saying, the her, and pour out drink-offerings unto 2 Thus saith the Loan, the God of Israel,

ber. without our men?

23 Then Jeremiah said unto all the peo- 3 Thou dilet east. Wo is me now? for the the mon and to the Lord bath added grief to my sorrow;

swer, saying,
21 The incense that ye burned in the chies

of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not cut yourselves off, and that we might be a the Loan remember them, and came it not

> 22 So that the Loan could no longer bear, hecause of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an

inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Load, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women. Hear the word of the Logo, all Judah that are in the land of

Egypt :

25 Thus saith the Lond of bosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the Loan, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the Loan, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judab. in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord

God liveth.

27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good; and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until here be an end of them.

28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose word shall stand, mine, or theirs.

29 T And this shall be a sign unto you. unto us in the name of the Loan, we will not saith the Loan, that I will punish you in this

place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil: 30 Thus saith the Loap; Behold, I will sive Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of CHAP. XLV.

cth and comforteth him.

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah. when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judab,

unto thee, O Baruch;

I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest. | planted I will pluck up, even this whole sword.

land. 5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not : for behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places

whither thou goest.

CHAP. XLVI. 1 The overthrow of Pharach's army. 13 The conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadressar. Jacob comforted in his chastisement.

THE word of the Loan which came to bitant. Jeremiah the prophet against the Gentiles:

all king of Judah.

2 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw

near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back : for fear was round about, saith the Lond.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fail toward the north by the river Euphrates.

7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will

destroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof. 9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Loan.

10 The But fear not thou, O my servant Jathe shield; and the Lydians, that handle and

bend the bow. 10 For this is the day of the Lord Gop of bosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries : and the award shall devour, and it shall be satisfe and made drunk 26 Fear then not, O Jacob my servant, with their blood : for the Lord God of hosts saith the Lord : for I am with thee; for I

river Euphrates. Il Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O

virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not

be cured. 12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the Lughty, and

they are fallen both together. 13 J The word that the L.Fun spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdel, and publish in Noph, and in Tabpanhes: say ye, Stund fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about

In He made many to fall, yea, one fell 4 Thus shalt thou say unto him, The upon another: and they said, Arise, and let LORD saith thus; Behold, that which I have us go again to our own people, and to the built will I break down, and that which I have land of our nativity, from the oppressing

> 17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of Egypt is out a noise; he hath passed the time

appointed.
18 As I live, saith the king, whose name is the Lord of hosts, Surely as Tabor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, so shall he come. 19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt,

27 furnish thyself to go into captivity : for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inha-

20 Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north 2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pha-23 Also her hired men are in the midst of the river Bupbrates in Carchemish, which turned back, and are field away together: Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in they did not stand, because the day of their the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josi- calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 The voice thereof shall go like a serpent;

for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as bewers of wood. 23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the Lorn, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be comounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of

the people of the north.

25 The Loap of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh. and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharach, and all them that trust in him:

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the band of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babyles, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it

cob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest, and at case,

and none shall make him afraid.

bath a sacrifice in the north count , by the will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee : but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly unpanished.

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines. THE word of the Lord that came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza

2 Thus saith the Long; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land; and all that is therein; the city, and there that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall

how).

3 At the noise of the stamping of the Levis of his strong horses, at the pushing of his one li Why are thy valiant men swept away? rious, and at the rumbling of his whoels, the they stood not, because the Lond did drive framers shall not look back to fair chades. to remain;

is that ye provoke me unto wrath with ther we be gone to dwell, that we might princes, and your fathers, your kines, and your there we be gone to dwell, that we might princes, and the people of the land, did not out yourselves of, and that ye might be a the Loan remember them, and came it set curve and a reproach among all the nations of into his mind? unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whi- ye, and your fathers, your kings, and

the earth? fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives. and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have com-

mitted in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled even unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

Il & Therefore thus saith the Long of losts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah. 12 And I will take the remnant of Judah,

that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all he consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt : 'hey shall even be consumed by the sword and by the famine : they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine : and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a teproach.

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jeruaniem, by the sword, by the famine, and by

14 so that none of the remnant of Judah. which are gone into the land of Egypt to ropourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other rods, and all the women that stood by, a areat multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,

16 At for the word that thou hast spoken

Learien unto thee.

the pestilence :

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn inceuse unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her, as we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

the queen of heaven, and to pour out drinkofferings unto ber, we have wanted all things. and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 And when we burned incerse to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink-offerings unto ber, without our men?

20 Then Jeremiah said unto all the peoale, to the men, and to the momen, and to the Long buth added grief to by sorrow;

and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none jail the people which had given him that an

swer, saying,
21 The incense that ye burned in the cities the works of your hands, burning incense of Jugah, and in the streets of Jerusalem,

22 So that the Long could no longer bear, 9 Have ye forrotten the wickedness of your because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation,

and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because we have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Loap, and have not obeyed the voice of the Luan, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women. Hear the word of the Loap, all Judah that are in the land of Egypt:

25 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely per-form our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of beaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform

your vows. 26 Therefore hear ye the word of the Loan, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the Lord, that my name shall no more

be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord God liveth. 27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil,

and not for good; and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them. 28 Yet a small number that escape the

sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose word shall stand, mine, or theirs

29 T And this shall be a sign unto you, unto us in the name of the Loan, we will not saith the Loan, that I will punish you in this

place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil: 30 Thus saith the Loan; Behold, I will sive Pharach-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, them that seek his life; as I gave Zedekish and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadreziu the streets of Jerusalem: for them had we zar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that zar king of Babyion, his enemy, and that sought his life. CHAP. XLV.

13 But since we left off to burn income to 1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instruct-

cth and comforteth him.

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of Judah,

say ing. 2 Thus saith the Loan, the God of Israel,

unto thee, O Baruch; Wo is me now! for 3 Thou didst say,

I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest. [

planted I will pluck up, even this whole sword.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself ? seek them not: for behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the Loru: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places

whither thou goest. CHAP. XLVI.

1 The overthrow of Pharaoh's army. 13 The conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar. Jacob comforted in his chastisement.

THE word of the Lond which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gen-

tiles: 2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Duphrates in Carchemish, which the fourth year of Jehoiakim the sou of Josiall king of Judah.

2 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw

near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your belinets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

and turned away back? and their mighty ones and are innumerable. are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back : for fear was round about, saith the LOAD.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall

toward the north by the river Euphrates. 7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood,

whose waters are moved as the rivers? 8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith.

destroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof. 9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye charlots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Labyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, that handle and

bend the bow. 10 For this is the day of the Lord Gon of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries : and the aword shall and none shall make him afraid devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord God of hosts

bath a sacrifice in the north count , by the river Euphrates. 11 Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt

thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not punished.

be cured. 12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry bath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 J The word that the L.san spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the

land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph, and in Tahpanhes: say ye, Stanl fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about thee

15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? rious, and at the running of his whoels, the they stood not, because the Loan did drive fathers shall not look back to their children

le He made many to fall, yea, one fell 4 Thus shalt thou say unto him. The upon another: and they said, Arise, and let Load saith thus; Behold, that which I have us go again to our own people, and to the built will I break down, and that which I have land of our nativity, from the oppressing

17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of

Egypt is but a noise; he hath passed the time

appointed. 18 As I live, saith the king, whose name is the Lord of hosts, Surely as Tabor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, so

shall he come. 19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, furnish thyself to go into captivity : for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inha-

bitant.

20 Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north. 21 Also her hired men are in the midst of

her like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, and are fled away together: Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall murch with an army, and come against her with axes, as bewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the Lorn, though it cannot be searched; be-5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed cause they are more than the grasshoppers,

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of

the people of the north.

25 The Loap of bosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh. and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharaoh, and all them that trust in him:

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the band I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babyles, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, suith the Lord.

27 ¶ But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and he not dismayed, O Israel: for be-hold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest, and at ease,

28 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lord: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee : but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly mi-

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines. THE word of the Long that came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza.

2 Thus saith the Loan; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land; and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall

3 At the noise of the stamping of the Leo's of his strong horses, at the pushing of his chose

howl.

4 Because of the day that cometh to spoil the strong staff broken, and the beautiful rod all the Philistines, and to cut off from Tyrus and Zidon every helper that remainsth: for the Loan will spoil the Philistines, the remmant of the country of Caphtor.

5 Baldness is come upon Gaza; Ashkelon is cut off with the remnant of their valley: how long wilt thou cut thyself?

6 O thou sword of the Lord, hew long will if he ere thou he quiet! put up thyself into

thy scabbard, rest, and be still.
7 How can it be quiet, seeing the Lond hath given it a charge against Ashkelon, and against the sea shore! there hath he appointed it.

CHAP. XLVIII.

1 The judgment of Moab for several corrup-tions: 47 the restoration of Moab.

GAINST Mosb thus saith the Lorp of bosts, the God of Israel; Wo unto Nebo! for it is spoiled: Kiristhaim is confounded and taken: Misgab is confounded and dis-

mayed.

2 There shall be no more praise of Monb: in Hesbbon they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from being a nation. Also thou shalt be cut down, O Mad-

men; the sword shall pursue thee.

3 A voice of crying shall be from Horo-

maim, spoiling and great destruction. 4 Mosb is destroyed; her little ones have

caused a cry to be heard.
5 For in the going up of Lubith continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Horonaim the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Flee, save your lives, and he like the beath in the wilderness

7 T For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be

taken: and Chemosh shall go forth into capti-vity with his priests and his princes together.

8 And the spoiler shall see specific to a shall be spoiler shall see specify, and no city shall see specific to your shall be destroyed, shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the Loan bath spoken

9 Give wings unto Meab, that it may fice and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein. 10 Cursed be be that doubt the work of the

JORD deceltfully, and curred be he that keep-

eth back his sword from blood.

11 ¶ Moab bath been at case from his youth and he bath nettled on his less, and bath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity; therefore his taste remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore behold, the days come, mith the Loro, that I will send unto him wanderers that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles. 13 And Moab shall be askessed of Chemosh,

as the house of Israel was ashamed of Beth-el their confidence.

14 ¶ How say ye, We are mighty and strong en for the war

15 Mosb is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and his chosen young men are gone down to the slaughter, salth the King, whose same to The Loup of bosts.

16 The calamity of Mosh is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.

and a'! we that know his mame, say, How is Long.

18 Thou daughter that dost inhabit Dibon. come down from thy giory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Mosb shall come upon thes,

and he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 O inhabitant of Arcer, stand by the way, and espy; ask him that deeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done?

20 Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in Arnon, that Moab is spoiled.

21 And judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Holon, and upon Jahazah, and upon Mephaath,

23 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo. and upon Beth-diblathaim

23 And upon Kiristhaim, and upon Beth-

gamul, and upon Beth-meon, 24 And upon Kerioth, and upon Bozrak, and upon all the cities of the land of Mosb, far or

певт. 25 The horn of Mosb is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the Lord.

26 ¶ Make ye bim drunken: for be magnified himself against the Lond: Monb also shall wallow in his vomit, and be also shall be in derision.

27 For was not Israel a derision unto thee ! was he found among thieves? for since thou

spakest of him, thou skippedst for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Monb, leave the cities and dwell in the rock, and be like the dove that maketh her past in the sides of the hole's mouth.

29 We have heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arro gancy, and his pride, and the haughtlasse of his heart.

30 I know his wrath, saith the Loan; but # shall not be so, his lies shall not so effect

31 Therefore will I how! for Mosb, and I will cry out for all Moab; mins Asart shall

mourn for the men of Kir-heres.
39 O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach even to the sea of

Jazer: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summerfruits and upon thy vintage.

33 And joy and gladuess is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Monb; and I have caused wine to full from the wine-

presses : none shall tread with shouting : their shouting shall be no shouting 34 From the cry of Heshbon even unto Elealeh, and even unto Jahan, have they ut-

tered their voice, from Zoar even unto Horonaim, as an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nimrim shall be desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Mont alth the Loan, him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incesse to his

gods. 36 Therefore mine beart shall sound for Mosh like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kir-heres: because

the riches that he both gutten are perished.

27 For every head shall be baid, and ever

beard clipped: upon all the hands shall is cuttings, and upon the loins sackeloth.

28 There shall be lamontation generally upon all the house-tops of Mash, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Mesh like 17 All ye that are about him, bemoan him; a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the

30 They shall howl, seging. How is it broken down! how bath Monb turned the back with shame I so shall Moab be a decision and thieves by night, they will destroy till they a dismaying to all them about him,

40 For thus mith the LORD; Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall apread his

wings over Mosb.

are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts in sot. Monb at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

42 And Moah shall be destroyed from being

a people, because he hath magnified Aimseij egainst the Loan.

43 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be apon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the Losn.

44 He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the soure: for I will bring upon it, even upon Moab, the year of their visitation, mith the Loan.

their victation, saith the Loan.

45 They that fled stood under the shadow of Heshbon because of the force: but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and shall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the tumultuous ones.

46 Wo be unto thee, O Moab! the people of Chemosh perisheth: for thy sons are taken exptives, and thy daughters captives.

Yet will I bring again the captivity of Monb in the latter days, saith the Loan. Thus far is the judgment of Moab. CHAP. XLIX.

I The judgment of the Ammonites, 7 of Edom, 23 of Damascus, 28 of Kedar, 30 of Hazor, 34 and of Elam.

ONCERNING the Ammonites, thus saith the Load; Hath Israel no sons! bath he no heir? why then doth their king inherit Gad, and his people dwell in his cities

2 Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Loap, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in Rabbah of the Ammonites; and it shall be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire : then shall Israel e heir unto them that were his beirs, saith the Loan.

3 Howl, O Herhbon, for Ai is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rabbah, gird ye with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by the bedges: for their king shall go into captivity, and his priests and his princes torether.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, saying, Who

shall come unto me!

5 Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, mith the Loap Go of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man right forth; and none shall gather up him that wandereth.

6 And afterward I will bring again th aptivity of the children of Ammon, saith the LORD,

7 T Concerning Edom, thus saith the Loan of bosts, /s wiedom no more in Teman? is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished!

8 Flee ye, turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitauts of Dedan: for I will bring the calamity of Esau upon him; the time that I will visit

3 If grape-gutherers come to thee, would they not leave some gleaning grapes! If have enough.

10 But I have made Essu bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and 41 Kerioth is taken, and the strong holds his brethren, and his seighbours, and he tr

11 Leave thy fatherless children, I will pre-

serve them alive; and let thy widows trust in me. 12 For thus saith the Long; Behold, they whose judgment was not to drink of the sup

have assuredly drunken; and art thou he that shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink of ti

13 For I have sworm by myself, saith the LORD, that Bozrah shall become a desolution. a repreach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual waste

14 I have heard a rumour from the Loap. and an ambassador is sent unto the beathen, saying, Gather ye together, and come against

her, and rise up to the battle.

15 For io, I will make thee small among the heathen, and despised among men

16 Thy terribleness hath decaived thee, and the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the bill : though thou shouldest make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, safth the LORD.

17 Also Edom shall be a descintion; every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and

shall him at all the plagues thereof. 18 As in the overthrew of Sodom and Go-

morrak and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the Loan, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it. 19 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from

the swelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from ber: and who is a chosen man, that I may appeint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time ? and who is a at shepherd that will stand before me !

20 Therefore hear the counsel of the Loup, that he bath taken against Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Temen: Surely the less of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their behitations desolate with

21 The earth is moved at the noise of their fall; at the cry, the noise thereof was heard

in the Red sea 22 Behold, he shall come up and fly as the

igle, and spread his wings over Bozrab: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be as the heart of a woman in ber pangs. 23 T Concerning Damascus. Hamsth is co

founded, and Arpad: for they have beard evil tidings: they are faint-hearted; there to serrow on the sea ; it cannot be quiet.

24 Damescus is waxed feeble, and turneth

herself to fice, and fear bath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a we-

men in travail. 25 How is the city of praise not left, the city

of my joy ! 26 Therefore her young men shall fall in

nd all the men of war shall be i lay, suith the Long of hosts.

erning Kedar, and concerning of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezbylon shall smite, thus saith the ye, go up to kedar, and spoil esat ats and their flocks shall they they shall take to themselves

get you far off, dwell deep, O of Hazor, saith the Lond: for ear king of Babylon hath taken t you, and hath conceived a pur-

et ye up unto the wealthy naelleth without care, saith the hath neither gates nor bars,

h alone. r camels shall be a booty, and of their cattle a spoil: and I nto all winds them that are in orners; and I will bring their all sides thereof, saith the

zor shall be a dwelling for dra-

ford of the Loan that came to prophet against Llam, in the

ith the Loap of hosts; Behold, the bow of Elam, the chief of

in Elam will I being the four e four quarters of heaven, and em toward all those winds; and no nation whither the outcasts of come.

il cause Elam to be dismayed enemies, and efore them that y flerce anger, saith the LORD; d the sword after them, till 1

ill set my throne in Elam, and from thence the king and the the Loap.

shall come to pass in the latter will bring again the captivity of flee every one to his own land. ie Loru

CHAP, L

The judgment of Babylon. 4, 17, ie redemption of Israel.

that the Lord spake against Bai against the land of the Chalmish the prophet.

re among the nations, and pubp a standard; publish, and con-Babylon is taken, Bel is con-

f the north there cometh up a

4 T in those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the children of Israel shall come, ill kindle a fire in the wall of they and the children of Judah together, goi it shall consume the palaces of ing and weeping : they shall go, and seek the Long their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, saying, Come, and let us join ourselves to the Loan in a perpetual co-

venant that shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go c tray, they have turned them away on the moun and all their vessels, and their tains : they have gone from mountain to hill, ey shall cry unto them, Fear is they have forgotten their resting-place

All that found them have devoured them : and their adversaries said, We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, the habitation of justice, even the Loan, the hope of their fatbers.

8 Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and

be as the he-goats before the flocks.

9 T For lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows shall be as of a mighty expert man; none shall return in vain.

10 And Chalden shall be a spoil : all that spoil ber shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.

evolation for ever: there shall 11 Because ye were glad, because ye re-there, nor any son of man dwell joiced. O ye destroyers of mine heritage; because ye are grown fat as the helfer at grass. and beliow as bulls;

12 Your mother shall be sore confounded; the reign of Zedekiah king of she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations shall be a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert

13 Because of the wrath of the Long it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Bahylon shall be astonished, and hise at all her plagues.

14 Put yourselves in array against Babylon round about : all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the Lord.

15 Shout against her round about: she hath e: and I will bring evil upon given her hand: ber foundations are fallen, her warls are thrown down: for it is the vengeauce of the Lord: take vengeance upon her; as she bath done, do unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that . .ndleth the sickle in the time of barvest : for near of the oppressing sword they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall

17 T Israel is a scattered sheep, the lione have driven Aim away: first the king of As-syria hath devoured him; and last this Nebuchadrezzar king of Babyien hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus suith the Long of hosts the God of Israel; Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria.

19 And I will bring lernel again to his babiixlach is broken in pieces; her tation, and he shall feed on Carmel and Babunded, her images are broken shan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount Ephraim and Gilead.

20 In those days, and in that time, saith the her which shall make her land Long, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought none shall dwell therein: they for, and there shall be none; and the sins of they shall depart, both man Judah, and they shall not be found : for I will.

i pantos them i hom I ceservo

21 T Go up against the land of Merathaim, even against it, and against the inhabitants of and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the Load; Pekod: waste and utterly destroy after them, so shall no man abide there, neither shall any saith the Loan, and do according to all that I son of man dwell therein. have commanded thee.

22 A sound of battle is in the land, and of

great destruction.

23 How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken ! how is Babylon become a desolation among the nations !

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken. O Babylon, and thou wast not a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter aware : thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the Load.

25 The Loud hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the weapons of his indiguation: for this is the work of the Lord Gou of

hosts in the land of the Chaldeans.

26 Come against her from the utmost border, upon her storehouses; cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly : let nothing of her be left.

27 Slay all her bullocks; let them go down is come, the time of their visitation.

28 The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, to declare in Zion the vengeance of the Loap our God, the ven-

geance of his terple.

29 Call together the archers against Babylon : all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape : recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done do unto her: for she hath been proud against the Loan, against the Holy One of Israel.

30 Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut

off in that day, saith the Lond.

31 Behold, I am against thee, O thou most proud, saith the Lord Gop of hosts : for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee.

32 And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

33 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, children of Israel and the children of Judah mere oppressed together; and all that took them captives held them fast; they refused to let them go.

34 Their Redeemer is strong; The Loan of hosts is ble name : he shall throughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and disquist the inhabitants of Bahylon.

35 T A sword is upon the Chaldeans. the LORD, and upon the inhabitunts of Babylon, and upon her princes, and upon her wise men.

36 A sword is upon the liars; and they shall dote: a sword to upon ber mighty men; and

they shall be dismayed.

37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the mingled people that are in the midst of her; and they shall become as women : a sword is upon her treasurer; and they shall be robbed.

38 A drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up : for it is the hand of graven images, and they are med upon their idols.

39 Therefore the wild heasts of the desert with the wift beasts of the islands shall dwell

40 As God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah

41 Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

42 They shall hold the bow and the lance; they are cruel, and will not show morey; their voice shall rour like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, every one put in array, like

of Babylog. 43 The king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble; anguish took hold of him, and pangs as of a wo-

man in travail.

41 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the awelling of Jordan unto the habitation of the strong; but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and to the slaughter: wo unto them! for their day who is that shepherd that will stand before me ?

45 Therefore hear ye the counsel of the Loan, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chaldeans: surely the least of the dock shall draw them out; surely he shall make their babitation desolate with

43 At the noise of the taking of Bahylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations. CHAP. LI.

God's severe judgment against Babylon in revenge of Israel. THUS saith the Load; Behold, I will raise

up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in the midst of them that rise up against me. a destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Babylon fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

3 Against him that bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up in his brigandine; and spare ye not her young men; destroy ye utterly all her 4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the

Chaldeans, and they that are thrust through inher streets.

5 For Israel hall not been forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the Loan of hosts : though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel.

6 Flee out of the midst of Pahylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the Lord's vengeance; he will render unto her a recom-

7 Babylon halk been a golden cup in the Logo's hand, that made all the earth drunken : the nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations are mad.

8 Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take balm for her pain, if so be

she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Babylon, but she there, and the owle shall dwell therein; and is not healed; forsake her, and let us go every it shall be no more, inhabited for ever : nei- one into his own country : for her judgment ther shall it be dress in mem generation to reacheth unto heaven, and is litted up rura to

10 The Loap hath brought forth our right-; the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ashche coursess: come, and let us declare in Zion naz; appoint a captain against her; cause the the work of the Long our God.

11 Make bright the arrows; gather the shields; the Lond bath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device to against Babylon, to destroy it; because it is the vengeance of the Loap, the vengeance of his temple.

12 Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong; set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the Loap bath both devised and done that which

he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon. 13 O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and

the measure of thy covetousness.

14 The Loap of hosts bath sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men, as with caterpillars; and they shall lift up a shout against thee.

15 He hath made the earth by his power, he bath established the world by his wisdom. and bath stretched out the heaven by his un-

derstanding.

16 When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: be maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his trea-

17 Every man is brutish by his knowledge : every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsebood, and

there is no breath in them.

18 They are vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 The Portion of Jacob is not like them: for be is the former of all things: and Israel is the rod of his inheritance: The Loap of hosts is his name.

20 Thou art my battle-axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break

in pieces the charlot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the

maid;
23 I will also break in pieces with thee the break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of exen; and with thee will I break is pieces captains and rulers.

24 And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight,

saith the Load.

25 Behold, I am against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the Loan, which de-stroyest all the earth; and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and rell thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a hurat moun-

26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt he despiate for ever, saith the Loan.

27 Set ye up a standard in the hand, blow the trumpet, among the nations, prepare the

horses to come up as the rough caterpillars

28 Prepare against her the pations with the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

23 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the Loan shall be per-formed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolution without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Babylon have for born to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might bath failed; they became as women : they have bursed her dwelling-

places; her bars are broken. 31 One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken at one

end 32 And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the

men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon is like a threshing-floor, if is time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath wushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he bath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out

35 The violence done to me and to my fiesh be upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say.

36 Therefore thus saith the Loan : Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her

springs dry.

37 And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwelling-place for dragons, an astonishment, and an hissing, without an inhabitant.

38 They shall roar together like lions : they

shall yell as lious' whelps.

39 In their heat I will make their feasts, and will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the Long.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to the

slaughter, like rams with he-goats.

41 How is Sheshach taken! and how is the praise of the whole earth surprised! bow is Babylon become an astonishment among the pations!

42 The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves

tbereof.

43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of men pass

thereby.

44 And I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which be both swallowed up : and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him; yes, the wall of Habylon shall fall.

45 My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the

fierce anger of the Loan.

46 And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the remour that shall be heard in the had; a rumour shall both come one year, and after nations against her, call together against her that he enother year shall came a remoun. and violence in the land, ruler against ruler. 47 Therefore behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon the graven images of

Babylon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her

48 Then the heaven and the earth, and all that is therein, shall sing for Babylon: for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the Load.

49 As Babylon hath caused the stain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of

all the earth.

50 Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the Loan afar off. and let Jerusalem come into your mind.

51 We are confounded, because we have heard represent: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lorp's house.

52 Wherefore behold, the days come, saith the Lorp, that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and turough all her land the

wounded shall groan.
53 Though Babylos should mount up to beaven, and though she should fortify height of her strength, yet from me shall

spoilers come unto her, saith the Loan. 54 A sound of a cry cometh from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the

Chaldeans:

55 Because the Loup hath spelled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

56 Because the spoiler is come upon her, sven upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken: for the Lone God of recompenses shall surely

requite.

57 And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the King, whose name is the Lorp of hosts.

58 Thus saith the Loap of hosts: The broad walls of Bahylon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates shall be burnt with fire; and the people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the

are, and they shall be weary.

59 The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah the son of Neriah, the son of Masselah, when he went with Zedekiab the king of Judah into Babylon in the lem-fourth year of his reign. And this Seraigh 13 was a quiet prince.

60 So Jeremiah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, even all these words that are written against Baby-

61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah. When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words:

62 Then shalt thou say, O Loan, thou hast but that it shall be desolute for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, fast thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Euphrates:

64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon rink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

CHAP. LII.

1 Zedekiah rebelleth. 4 Jerusalem is besieged and taken. 8 Zedekiah's sons killed, &c.

EDEKIAH was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal the daughter of Jeremiah of Liboah.

2 And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the Load, according to all that Jeholakim

had done 3 For through the anger of the LORD it

came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, till he had cast them out from his presence, that Ze-deklah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

4 T And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it, and built forts against it round about.

5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh

year of king Zedekiah.

6 And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the famine was sore in the city so that there was no bread for the people of the land.

7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fied, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Chaldeans were by the city round

about:) and they went by the way of the plain. 8 ¶ But the army of the Chaldeans pursued after the king, and overtook Zedeklah in the plains of Jericho; and all his army-was scatter-

ed from him.

9 Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamsth; where he gave judgment upon him.

10 And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in Ribiah.

If Then he put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound him in chains

and carried him to Babylon, and put him in prison till the day of his death. 12 T Now in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, which war the nineteeath year of Nebuchadvezzar king of Babylon, came Neburar-adan, captain of the guard, which served the king of Babylon, into Jerusa-

13 And burnt the house of the Loap, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jeru-

salem, and all the houses of the great mes, burned he with fire. 14 And all the army of the Chaldeans, that

were with the captain of the guard, brake down

all the walls of Jerusalem round about 15 Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive certain of the poor 62 Then shalt thou say, O Lose, thou hast of the people, and the residue of the people spoken against this place, to cut it off, that that remained in the city, and those that fell one shall remain in it, neither men nor beast, away, that fell to the king of Babylon, and the rest of the multitude.

16 But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left certain of the poor of the land for

vine-dressers and for husbandmen.

17 Also the pillars of brass that mere in the house of the Lorn, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, ring upon her: and they shall be weary, the Chaldeans brake, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon

and the bowls, and the spoons, midst of the city. essels of brase wherewith they

basons, and the firepans, and Babylon to Riblah.

l the caldrons, and the candlegold in gold, and that which was Hamath. ver, took the captain of the guard tive out of his own land.

pillars, one sea, and twelve hat were under the bases, which had made in the house of the iss of all these vessels was with-

cerning the piliars, the height nas eighteen cubits; and a filcubits did compass it; and the col nas four fingers: il mas

hapiter of brass was upon it; re were ninety and six pome-

e captain of the guard took Sef priest, and Zephaniah the seid the three keepers of the door: also out of the city an emuch. charge of the men of war; and them that were near the king's were found in the city; and

rons also, and the shovels, and the people of the land, that were found in the

26 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard

27 And the king of Babylon smote them, and

e spoons, and the cups; that put them to death in Riblah in the land of Thus Judah was carried away cap-

> 28 This is the people whom Nebuchadrezzar carried away captive: in the seventh year, three thousand Jews and three and iwenty:

29 in the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar he carried away captive from Jerusalem

eight hundred thirty and two persons : 30 In the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadrezzar, Nebuzar-adan the captain of the

guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the per-sons mere four thousand and six hundred. of one chapiter was five cut-ork and pomeranates upon the thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiannia nd about, all of bress. The king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the

also and the pomegranates were five and twentieth day of the month, that Evilmerodach king of Babylon in the first year of his reign, lifted up the head of Jeholachin side; and all the pomegranates king of Judah, and brought him forth out of work were an hundred round prison,

32 And spake kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were

with him in Babylon.

33 And changed his prison garments: and he did continually est bread before him all the days of his life.

34 And for his diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of Babylon, every scribe of the host, who mustered day a portion, until the day of his death, all the he land; and threescore men of days of his life.

The LAMENTATIONS of JEREMIAH.

CHAP. I.

nisery for her sins: 12 her comed confession of God's righteous

eat was great among the nations, mong the provinces, how is she ary! eth sore in the night, and her r cheeks: among all her lovers to comfort her: all her friends acherously with her; they are

cone into captivity because of because of great servitude: she ig the heathen, she findeth no persecutors overtook her beits.

of Zion do mourn, because none olemn feasts: all her gates are priests sigh, her virgins are he is in hitterness.

varies are the chief, her enemies the Lord bath afflicted her for for I am become vite. of her transgressions : her chilinto captivity before the enemy. the daughter of Zion all her arted: her princes are become find no pasture, and they are day of his fierce anger. strength before the pursuer.

7 Jerusalem remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her pleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and the city sit solitary that was none did help her: the adversaries saw her, cople! how is she become as a and did mock at her subbaths.

8 Jerusalem hath grievously sinned: therefore she is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because they have seen her nakedness; yea, she sigheth, and turneth buckward.

9 Her filthinese & in her skirts: she remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully : she had no comforter. O Loan, behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified himself.

10 The adversary bath spread out his hand upon all her pleasant things: for she hath seen that the beathen entered into her sanctuary, whom thou didst command that they should not

enter into thy congregation. Il Ali her people sigh, they seek bread; they have given their pleasant things for meat to relieve the soul: see, O Loan, and consider;

12 T Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the Load hath afflicted me in the

13 From above hath he sent fire into my

sprend a net for my feet, he hath turner ther palaces; he hath destroyed his strong holds, e lay.

The volte of my transgressions is bound 6 And he hath violently taken away his ta-bane; they are wreathed, and come bernacle, as if it were of a garden; he hath non my neck; he hath made my strength destroyed his places of the assembly; the is hairi: they are wreathed, and come 11, the Loan hath delivered me into their is, from maum I am not able to rise

The Long hathtrodden under foot all my aty men in the midst of me; he hath called assembly against me to crush my young n : the Losp hath trollen the virgin, the ishter of Judah, as it a gine-press.

For these things I week; mine eye, mine o runneth down with water, because the feast inforter that should relieve my soul is far

im me : my children are desolate, becausel e enemy prevailed.

none to comfort her: the Lord hath com-.. 'ed concerning Jacob', that his adversaes shou'd be round about him: Jerusalem is s a menstruous woman among them. I's " The Lord is righteous; for I have

chelled against his commandment: hear, I may you, all people, and hehold my sorrow: ny virgins and my young men are gone into

t.y.ty. I called for my lovers, but they deceived me : my priests and mine elders gave up e ghost in the city, while they sought their

n eat to relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O Loap; for I am in distresa: my howels are troubled; mine heart is turnof within mu; for I have gricvously rebelat: abroad the sword bereaveth, at home there is as death.

21 They have heard that I sigh : there is fruit thou hast called, and they shall be like un-

22 Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions : for my sight

ere many, and my heart is faint. CHAP. II.

1 Jeremia's lamenteth Jerusulem's reisery, 20 he complaineth thereof to God.

HOW hath the Loan covered the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger, and cast than from heaven unto the earth the beauty of Israel, and remembered not his Coutstool in

the day of his anger !

2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Judah; he hath brought them down to the ground; he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in his florce anger all the horn of Israel: he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he burned against Jacob like a flaming fire, which devoureth round about.

4 He hath beat his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew all that more pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion : he poured

ont his fury like fire.

and it prevaileth against them: be swallowed up Israel, he hath swallowed up all wik : he hath made me desolate and faint and both increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation.

> LORD hath caused the solemn feasts and sahbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hain despired, in the indignation of his anger, the king and the priest.

> 7 The LORD bath cast off his altar, be hath abhorred his sanctuary, he hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palares; they have made a noise in the house of the Lord, as in the day of a solemo

8 The Loan hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion; he hath stretch ed out a line, he bath not withdrawn 😘 17 Zion spreadeth forth her hands, and there hand from destroying: therefore he madethe rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars; her king and her princes are among the Gentiles: the law is no more; her prophets also find no vi-

sion from the Loan.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.

II Mine eyes do fall with tears, my bowcls are troubled, my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings

awoon in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, Where is totle to comfort mer all mine chemics have corn and wine t when they swooned as the heard of my trouble; they are glad that wounded in the streets of the city, when thou hast done it; thou will bring the day their soul was poured out into their mothers' hasam.

> What thing shall I take to witness for thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion! for thy breach is great like the

sea: who can heal thee?

14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment

15 All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hise and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call the Perfection of beauty, the Joy of the whole earth!

16 All thine enemies have opened their

mouth against thee, they hise and gnash the teeth: they say, We have swallowed her up; certainly this is the day that we looked for : we have found, we have seen it.

17 The Loan bath done that which he had

devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused thine enemy to rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the LORD, O wall of the daughter of Zion, let tears run 5 The Lord was as an enemy; he hath down like a river day and night; give thyself

no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease. 30 ft tr good that a man should both hope 19 Arise, cry out in the night: in the be-land quietly wait for the salvation of the Lond. inning of the watches pour out thine heart

like water before the face of the LORD : lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in the top of every street.

20 ¶ Behold, O Long, and consider to whom thou hast done this. Shall the women eat their fruit, and children of a span long? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the

sanctuary of the Loan?

21 The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain them in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed,

and not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solema day my terrors round about, so that in the day of the Lond's anger none escaped nor remained: those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine casmy consumed.

CHAP. III.

The faithful bewall their calamities, be. AM the man that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me, and brought me into darkess, but not tato light.

3 Surely against me is he turned; he turneth his hand against me all the day. 4 My flesh and my skin bath be made old;

he bath broken my bones. 5 He hath builded against me, and compass-

ed me with gall and travail.

6 He hath set me in dark places, as they that be dead of old.

7 He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy.

a Also when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath enclosed my ways with hewn stone, he bath made my paths crooked.

10 He was unto me as a bear lying in wait,

and as a lion in secret places. 11 He hath turned aside my ways, and pun-

ed me in pieces : he hath made me desolate. 12 He bath bent his bow, and set me as a

mark for the arrow. 13 He bath caused the arrows of his quiver

to enter into my reins. 14 I was a derision to all my people; and

their song all the day. 15 He bath filled me with bitterness, he bath

made me drunken with wormwood. 16 He hath also broken my teeth with gra-

vel stones, he hath covered me with ashes. 17 And thou hast removed my soul far off

from peace: I forgat prosperity. 18 And I said. My strength and my hope i-

perished from the Loan:

19 Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall. 20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is humbled in me.

21 This I recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.

22 ¶ It to of the Lond's mercles that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail

23 They are new every morning : great is thy faithfulness.

24 The Lord & my portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.

25 The LORD is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul fast seeketh him.

27 It is good for a man that he bear the

yoke in his youth.

28 He sitiath alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne it upon him.

28 He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

30 He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth

him: he is filled full with reproach 31 For the Lond will not cast off for ever:

32 But though be cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his morcies.

33 For he doth pot afflict willingly nor grieve the children of men.

34. To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth.

35 To turn aside the right of a man before

the face of the Most High, 36 To subvert a man in his cause, the LORD

approveth not. 37 T Who is he that saith, and it cometh to ess, when the Lord commandeth it not.

36 Out of the mouth of the Most High proecedeth not evil and good?

39 Wherefore doth a living man complain, a wan for the punishment of his sins?

40 Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the Loan.

41 Let us lift up our heart with our hands usto God in the houvens.

42 We have transgressed, and have rebelled: thou hast not pardoned

43 Thou hast covered with anger, and perse euled us; thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied. 44 Thou hast covered thyrelf with a cloud.

that our prayer should not pass through 45 Thou hast made us as the off-scouring and

refuse in the midst of the people. avs opened their 46 All our enemies h mouths against us.

47 Fear and a snare is come upon us, deseintion and destruction.

48 Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the destruction of the daughter of my

people.
49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,

50 Till the Loap look down, and behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth mine beart because of all the daughters of my city. \$2 Mine enemies chased me sore, like a bird,

without cause. 53 They have cut off my life in the dungeon,

and cast a stone upon me

54 Waters flowed over mine head; then I said, I am cut off.

55 T I called upon thy name, O Loun, out of the low dungeon.

56 Thou hast heard my voice: kide not

thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.

57 Thou drewest near in the day that I call-

ed upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not. 58 O Long, thou hast pleaded the causes of

my soul; thou bast redeemed my life. \$9 O Load, thou hast seen my wrong: judge thou my caus

50 Thou hast seen all their vengeance and 4!I their imaginations against me.

61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O Loan, and all their imaginations against me;

62 The lips of those that rose up again and their device against me all the day.

63 Behold their sitting down, and their ri-|them; he will no more regard them: they sing up; I am their music.

64 Render unto them a recompense, O Louv, according to the work of their hands.

65 Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse upto them. 66 Persecute and destroy them in anger

from under the beavens of the LOAD. CHAP. IV.

1 Zion's pitiful estate benefied: 13 she confesseth has sine. 21 Edom threatened.

If OW is the gold become dim! how is the most fine gold changed! the stones of the sanctuary are poured out in the top of every

2 The precious some of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter !

3 Even the sea-monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people to become cruel, like the entriches in the wilderness.

4 The tongue of the sucking child eleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the young children ask bread, and no man breaketh if unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in

scarlet embrace dunghills.

6 For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands staved on

7 Her Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubles, their polishing was of mophire:

8 Their visage is blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: their skin bread-eleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is 7 Ou become like a stick.

9 They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain wi h hunger: for these pine away, stricken through for went of the fruits of the field.

10 The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children, they were their ment in the destruction of the daughter of my

people.

11 The Lens bath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out his fierce anger, and hath kindled a fire in Zion, and it bath devoured the foundations thereof.

12 The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jerumiem.

13 T For the size of her prophets, and the signifies of her priests, that have shed the

Baquates to any present a serior product of her, 14 They have wandered as blind men in the streets, they have polluted themselves with blood, so that men could not to be their garments.

16 They cried unto them, Depart ye; if is unclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fled away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They shall no more so shall be turned; renew our days as of old.

Journ there. 16 The anger of the LORD bath divided art very wroth against us

respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.

17 As for us, our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched

for a nation that could not save us.

18 They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are

fulfilled; for our end is come. 19 Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the

wilderness.

20 The breath of our nostrils, the amointed of the Loan, was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the beathen.

21 T Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in the land of Uz; the cup also shall pass through unto thee: thou shall be drunken, and shalt make thyself maked.

22 The punishment of thine iniquity is as complished, O daughter of Zion; he will so more carry thee away into captivity : he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom; he will discover thy sins

CHAP. V.

A pitiful complaint of Zion in prayer to God.

REMEMBER, O Load, what is come upon
us consider, and behold our reproach. 2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our

bouses to alleps.

3 We are orphans and fatherless, our mo-

there are as widows, 4 We have drunken our water for money;

our wood is sold unto us. 5 Our necks are under persecution: we la-

bour, and have no rest.

6 We have given the hand to the Egyptians, and to the Assyrians, to be satisfied with

7 Our fathers have sinned, and are not; and we have borne their iniquities.

8 Servants have ruled over un: there is none that doth deliver x. out of their hand-

9 We get our bread with the peril of our ives, because of the sword of the wilderness. 10 Our skin was black like an oven because

of the terrible famine. Il They ravished the women in Zion, and

the maids in the cities of Judah. 12 Princes are hanged up by their hand : the

faces of elders were not bonoured. 13 They took the young men to grind, and

the children fell under the wood. 14 The elders have ceased from the gate, the

young men from their music.

15 The joy of our beart is censed; our dance is turned into mourning. 16 The crown is fallen from our head : we

unto us that we have sinned! 17 For this our heart is faint; for these

things our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it

19 Thou, O LORD, remainest for ever; thy throse from generation to generation.

30 Wherefore does thou lorget us for ever,

and forsake us so long time ?

21 Turn thou us unto thee, O Loan, and we

22 But thou best utterly rejected us; thou

¶ The Book of the Prophet EZEKIEL.

CHAP. 1 The time of Exektel's prophecy: 4 his vision

of four cherubins, 15 of the four wheels,

26 and of the slory of God.

NOW it came to pass in the thirtieth

Year, in the fourth month, in the
Bith day of the month, as I was among the captives by the river of Chebar, that the heavens were opened, and I saw visious of

2 In the fifth day of the month, which was the fifth year of king Jehoinchin's cap-

tivity.

- 3 The word of the Loan came expressly unto Ezckiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans, by the river Chebar; and the hand of the Load was there upon him.
- 4 ¶ And I looked, and behold, a whirlwind came out of the swith, a great cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness mas about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire.
- 5 Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this mas their appearance; they had the likeness
- 6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.
- 7 And their feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled like the colour of burnished brass

8 And they had the bands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four

had their faces and their wings.

9 Their wings were joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went it. every one straight forward

10 As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side; and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an cagle.

11 Thus mere their faces; and their wings were stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and two cover-

ed their bodies.

12 And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go they went;

and they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of light-

ning.
15 Now as I beheld the living creatures, be hold, one wheel upon the earth by the living

creatures, with his four faces. 16 The appearance of the wheels and their work was like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: and they turned not when they

of eyes round about them four

19 And when the living creatures went, t'e which went by them; and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the

wheels.

21 When those went, there went; and when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

22 And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth

over their Leads above.

23 And under the firmament mere their wings straight, the one toward the other : every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 And when they went I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech as the poise of an host; when they stood they let down their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmsment that mas over their heads, when they

stood, and had let down their wings.

26 T And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne as the appearance of a sapphire stone : and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon

27 And I saw as the colour of smber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even up-wart, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I caw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

28 As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the ap-pearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the Loan. And when I saw if, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

CHAP. II.

| Eschiel's commission: 6 his instructions: 9 the roll of his heavy prophecy.
ND he said unto me, Son of man, stand

A upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

2 And the spirit entered into me when he spake.unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he stid unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me, they and their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this very day.

4 For they are impudent children, and stiffhearted: I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop.

went.

6 And they, whether they will hear, or

18 As for their rings, they were so high that
they were dreadful; and their rings were full rebellious house) yet shall know that there ibath been a prophet among them.

Chap. ili, iv.

Ezekiel cateth

m, neither be afraid of their words, though strong upon me.
rs and thorns be with thee, and thou dost 15 ¶ Then I came to them of

Il among scorpions: be not afraid of their ids, nor be dismayed at their looks, though Chebar, and I sat where they a y be a rebellious house.

And thou shalt speak my words unto in, whether they will hear, or whether

115 But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto se; Be not thou rebellious like that rebel-

sas house: open thy mouth, and eat that I 9 % And when I looked, behold, as hand

as sent unto me; and lo, a roll of a book .mas

10 And he spread it before me: and it was ritten within and without: and there was ritten therein lumentations, and mourning,

CHAP. III.

Excited eateth the roll: 15 God sheweth him

speak unto the house of Israel.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me

to eat that roll.

And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I eat if; and it was in my mouth as honey for sweetness.

4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak

with my words unto them.

5 For thou art not sent to a people of a strange speech and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel:

6 Not to many people of a strange speech 23 Then I arose, and went for and of an hard language, whose words thou plain: and behold, the glory of the I canst not understand. Surely had I sent there there, as the glory which I waw by to them, they would have hearkened unto of Cheber: and I fell on my face. thee.

7 But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me : for all the house of Israel are impudent and

hard-hearted

8 Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads.

9 As an adamant harder than flint, have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither the roof of thy mouth that thou shall be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house

10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine beart, and hear with thine

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord Gon; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 Then the spirit took me up, and I beard behind me a voice of a great rushing, raying, Blessed be the glory of the Loan from his

place.

13 I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing.

It So the spirit lifted me up, and took me and the city; and set thy face a saray, and I went in hitterness, in the heat and it shall be besieged, and t

T And thou, son of man, be not afraid of jof my spirit; but the hand of the

vity at Tel-abib, that dwelt by th mained there extenished among t

16 And it came to pass at the en y will forbear; for they are most rebel-days, that the word of the LORD me, saying.

17 Son of man, I have made the man unto the house of Israel: ther the word at my mouth, and give t ing from me.

18 When I say unto the wicked. surely die; and thou givest him no uor speakest to wars the wicked wicked way, to save his life; the sa man shall die in his iniquity; but will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked. 1 not from his wickedness, nor from way, he shall die in his iniquity; bu

the rule of prophecy, 22 and shutteth and openeth the prophecy much appear of the prophecy mouth.

30 Again, when a righteous man a from his righteousness, and comm eat that thou findest; eat this roll, and go and I by a stumbling-block before his die: because thou hast not given hit he shall die in his sin, and his rig which he hath done shall not b bered; but his blood will I requir

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the

man, that the righteous sin not, ar not sin, he shall surely live, bec warned; also thou hast delivered th

22 T And the hand of the Lorn upon me; and he said unto me; forth into the plain, and I will then

thee.

-24 Then the spirit entered into n me upon my feet, and spake with said unto me, Go, shut thyself wi bouse.

25 But thou, O son of man, bel shall put bands upon thee, and shall with them, and thou shalt not go

tbem.

26 And I will make thy tongue and shalt not be to them a reprover are a rebellious beuse

27 But when I speak with thee, I thy mouth, and thou shalt say u. Thus saith the Lord Gon; He tha let him hear; and he that forbearet forbear: for they ere a rebellious h CHAP. IV.

By the type of a stege is shewed the Jeroboam's defection to the capt HOU also, son of man, take thee L lay it before thee, and portra

the city, even Jerusalem:

2 And lay siege against it, and b against it, and east a mount against i camp also against it, and set balte against it round about.

3 Moreover take thou unto thee at and set it for a wall of iron bets y ancze,

ainst it. This shall be a sign to the raei.

u also upon thy left side, and lay the number of the days that thou on it thou shalt bear their infquity. have laid upon thee the years of ty, according to the number of the hundred and ninety days: so bear the iniquity of the house of

hen thou hast accomplished them, n thy right side, and thou shalt quity of the house of Judah forty ve appointed thee each day for a

are thou shalt set thy face toward Jerusalem, and thine arm shall be and thou shalt prophecy against it. il thou hast ended the days of thy

thou also unto thee wheat, and i beans, and lentiles, and miliet, and put them in one vessel, and bread thereof, according to the the days that thou shalt lie upon hree hundred and aimety days shalt ereof. hy meat which thou shall eat shall

ght, twenty shekels a day: from ie shalt thou eat it. shalt drink also water by measure, part of an hin : from time to time

irink. thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, halt bake it with dung that cometh

, in their sight. the Loan said, Even thus shall the f Israel est their defiled bread Gentiles, whither I will drive

said I, Ah Lord Gop! behold, my not been polluted: for from m even till now, have I not eaten of dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; ne there abominable fiesh into my

y bread therewith.

reover be said unto me, Son of man, vill break the staff of bread in Jeruthey shall eat bread by weight, ire; and they shall drink water by nd with estonishment:

they may want bread and water, onied one with another, and confor their iniquity.

CHAP. V type of hair, 5 is shored the judg-Jerusalem for their rebellion, 12 by word, and dispersion.

101, son of man, take thee a sharp take thee a barber's razor, and) pass upon thine head, and upon then take thee balances to weigh and will break your staff of bread.

the hair. shalt burn with fire athird part in mite about it with a knife : and a have spoken it. hou shalt scatter in the wind; and I nt a award after them.

3 Thou shalt also take thereof a few in num-

ber, and bind them in thy skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; for thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

b Thus saith the Lord Goo; This is Jerumalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her.

6 Apri sae bath changed my judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about her: for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not

walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judg-ments, neither have done according to the shold, I will lay bands upon thee, ments, neither have done according to the alt not turn thee from one side to judgments of the nations that are round about

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God: Behold I, even I, am against thee, and will exceute judgments in the midst of thee, in the

sight of the nations.

9 And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like; because of all thine abominations

10 Therefore the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of they, and the sons shall est their fathers; and I will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord GoD; Surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctus ry with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abeminations, therefore will I also diminish thes; peither shall mine eye spare,

neither will I have any pity.

12 § A third part of thee shall die with the postilence, and with femine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee; and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and I will scatter a third part into all the winds; and I will draw out a sword after them.

13 Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, he said unto me, Lo, I have given and I will cause my fury to rest upon them, dung for man's dung, and thou shalt and I will be comforted: and they shall know that I the LOED have spoken if in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in

> 14 Moreover I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations that ere round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by-

> 15 So it shall be a reproach and a taust, an instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and is fury, and in furious rebukes. I the Lozn have spoken it.

16 When I shall send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you; and I will increase the famine upon you.

17 So will I send upon you famine, and evil beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and pesof the city, when the days of the tilence and blood shall pass through thee; and iffilied: and thou shall take a third I will bring the sword upon thee. I the LORD

> CHAP. VI. I The judgment of Israel for their idolalry

remeant shall be saved. If The faithful; the end is come upon the four corners of the r exhorted to lament their calamities.

ND the word of the Long came unto me, . saying, Son of man, set thy face toward the

intains of largel, and prophesy against

And say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the d of the Lord Gop; Thus saith the Lord to the mountains and to the hills, to the rs and to the valleys; Behold, I, even I, bring a sword upon you, and I will destroy r bigh place

And your alters shall be desolate, and your ges shall be broken; and I will cast down r slain men before your idols.

And I will lay the dead carcases of the dren of Israel before their idols; and I will ter your bones round about your altars. In all your dwelling-places the cities shall laid waste, and the high places shall be plate; that your alters may be laid te and made desoists, and your idels may broken and cease, and your imag be cut down, and your works may be lished.

And the clain shall fall in the midst of you;

ye shall know that I sm the Load.

Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may
e some that shall escape the sword among nations, when ye shall be scattered through countries.

And they that escape of you shall remem me among the nations, whither they il he carried captives, because I am ken with their whorish heart, which both arted from me, and with their eyes ch go a whoring after their idols: and y shall loathe themselves for the evils ch they have committed in all their minations.

) And they shall know that I am the Loan, that I have not said in vain that I would

this evil usto them.

Thus saith the Lord Gon, Smite with ie hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, s. for all the evil abominations of the house rael! for they shall fall by the sword, by famine, and by the pestilence.

I He that is far off shall die of the pestie; and he that is near shall fall by the rd; and he that remainsth and is besieged I die by the famine : thus will I accomplish

fury upon them.

Then shall ye know that I am the Lond. n their sialo mes shall be among their s round about their alters, upon every high , in all the tops of the mountains, and under ry green tree, and under every thick nak, place where they did offer sweet savour to neir idols.

So will I stretch out my hand upon them, make the land devolute, yea, more desothan the wilderness toward Diblath, in all r habitations: and they shall know that f he Loan.

CHAP. VII.

rael's final desolution. . 16 The mouraful pratance of them that escape. 23 Under type of a chain is showed their miserable plivity

OREOVER the word of the Loup came their iniquity. unto me, saying.

Also, thou son of man, thus maith the set it in majesty: but they made the images 1000 unto the land of Israel: As end, of their abominations and of their detect.

land. 3 Now is the end some upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recom-pose upon thee all thine abondmations.

4 And mine eye shall not spare thee, seithe will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that

I am the Lord. 5 Thus saith the Lord God; An evil, an

only evil, behold, is come.

6 An end is come, the end is come: it watcheth for thee; behold, it is come.

7 The morning is come upon thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: the time is come, the day of trouble is near, and not the sounding again of the mountains

8 Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee; and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abomina-

9 And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee ac-cording to thy ways, and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I am the Loap that smiteth.

10 Behold the Cay, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth; the rod hath blomomed, pride hath budded.

11 Violence is risen up into a rod of wicked-ness: none of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor of any of theirs: neither shall there be waiting for them.

12 The time is come, the day draweth near; let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath is upon all the multitude

thereof.

13 For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, although they were yet alive: for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the iniquity of his

14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude

thereof.

15 The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is he the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 T But they that escape of them shell escape, and shall be on the mountains like dover of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity.

17 All hands shall be feeble, and all kneer

shall be weak as water.

18 They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them: and skame shall be upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them

in the day of the wrath of the LORD; they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill the howels: because it is the stumbling-block of 20 T As for the beauty of his ornement, he Jerael's miscrable captivity.

able things therein: therefore have I set it far pable beasts, and all the idols of the house from them 21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the

earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it. 22 My face will I turn also from them, and

23 ¶ Make a chain: for the land is full of loody crimes, and the city is full of vic-

24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses;

25 Destruction cometh; and they shall seek

peace, and there shall be none.

26 Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour; then shall the sek a vision of the prophet: but the law shall serieh from the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with devolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their judge them; and they shall know that I am the Loap. way, and according to their deserts will I

CHAP. VIII.

I Eschiel's viriou of jealoury. 7 The chambers of imagery.

AND it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, se I sat in mine house, and the elders of Judah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord Gop fell there upon me.

2 Then I beheld, and lo, a likeness as the ppearance of fire : from the appearance of loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of bright-

ess, as the colour of amber

3 And he put forth the form of an hand, and took me by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and brought me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; where wer the seat of the image of jealousy, which

provoketh to jealousy.

4 And behold, the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the vision that I saw

in the plain.
5 Then said he unto me, Son of man, Mit up thine eyes now the way toward the worth. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the

6 He mid furthermore unto me, Son of man, sest thou what they do? even the great a-communitions that the house of Israel committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary! But turn thee yet again, and thou shall see greater abominations.

7 ¶ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall 8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now

in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall. behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the

wicked abominations that they do here.

deary form of creeping things, and abomi- ye pity.

of Israel, portrayed upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Janzaniah the som they shall pollute my secret place: for the of Shaphan, with every man his censer robbers shall enter into it, and defile it. in his hand; and a thick cloud of income went

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery! For they say, ...he ill also make the pomp of the strong to Lord seeth us not; the Lord hath forsaken the earth.

13 THe said also unto me, Tura thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the Loap's house which was toward the north; and behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz

15 Then said be unto me, Hast thou seem this, O son of man? Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the Lond's house, and behold, at the door of the temple of the Lord, between the porch and the altar, were about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the Loan, and their faces toward the east; and they

worshipped the sun toward the east.

17 ¶ Then he said unto me, Hast thou seem this, O son of man! Is it a light thing to the bouse of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit here! For they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and lo, they put the

branch to their nos 18 Therefore will I also deal in fury : mine

eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity : and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not bear them. CHAP. IX.

1 A vision whereby is showed the preservation of some, 5 and the destruction of the rest. 8 God cannot be entrasted for them.

HE cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, eaying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his band

2 And behold, six mea came from the way of the higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaughter-weapon in his hand; and one man among them was clothed with lines, with a writer's inkhorn by his side : and they went in, and stood beside the brasen altar.

3 And the glery of the Ged of Larest was gone up from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And be called

to the man clothed with lines, which had the writer's inkhorn by his side;

4 And the Loan mid unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the fore-beats of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst

5 ¶ And to the others be said in mine hearicked abominations that they de here. ing, Go ye after him through the city, and 10 So I went in and saw; and behold smite: let not your eye spare, askher have WAD

not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which were before the house.

7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.

8 7 And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah Lord God! wit thou destroy all the residue of

9 Then said be unto me. The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding great, and the land is full of blood, and the city full of perversences: for they say, The Loan bath forsaken the earth, and the Loan

seeth not. 10 And as for me also, mine eye shall not spere, neither will I have pity, but I will re-

compense their way upon their head. 11 And behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying. I have done as thou hast commanded me.

CHAP. X.

1 The vision of the coals of fire to be scattered over the vity. 8 The vision of the cherubius. THEN I looked, and behold, in the firma-

ment that was above the head of the cherubims, there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

2 And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, even under the cherub, and fill thine hand with coals of fire from between the cherubims, and scatter them over the : My. And he west in in my sight.

3 Now the cherubins stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the sloud filled the inner court.

4 Then the glory of the Lord went up from he cherub, and stood over the threshold of ie house; and the house was filled with the loud, and the court was full of the brightness the Lond's glory.

And the sound of the cherobims' wings is heard even to the outer court, as the voice the Almighty God when he speaketh.

3 And it came to pass, that when he had mmanded the man clothed with linen, say-. Take fire from between the wheels, from nd beside the wheels.

And one cherub stretched forth his hand between the cherubins unto the fire was between the cherubins, and took ecf. and put it into the hands of him that

T And there appeared in the cherubius orm of a man's hand under their wings. and when I looked, behold, the four 5 And the Spirit of the Loap fell upon me, is by the cherubius, one wheel by one and said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the

6 Slay utterly old and young, both maids four sides; they turned not as they went, and little children, and women: but come but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they

> 12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, were full of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, it was cried unto them

in my hearing, O wheel.

14 And every one had four faces; the first face was the face of a cherub, and the second face was the face of a man, and the third the Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an

> 15 And the cherubime were lifted up. This is the living creature that I saw by the river

of Chebar.

16 And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them; and when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 When they stood, there stood; and when they were lifted up, these lifted up themselves also: for the spirit of the living creature was in them.

18 Then the glory of the Loan departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood

over the cherubins

19 And the cherubims lifted up their wings and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also were beside them, and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the Lord's house; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above.

20 This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar, and I knew that they were the cherubims.

21 Every one had four faces spiece, and

every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings.

22 And the likeness of their faces was the same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves: they went every one straight forward.

CHAP. XI.

1 The princes' presumption: 4 their sin an judgment. 14 God's purpose in saving a remnant, 21 and punishing the wicked.

MOREOVER the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto the east gate of the LORD's house, which looketh eastward; and behold at the door of the gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Jaazaniah the son ween the cherubims; then he went in, and of Azur, and Pelatiah the son of Benaiah.

princes of the people.

2 Then said be unto me, Son of man, these are the men that devise mischief, and give

wicked counsel in this city:
3 Which say, & is not near; let us build clothed with linen: who took if, and went bouses: this city is the caldron, and we be the flesh.

4 Therefore prophesy against them, pro-

phesy, O son of man.

th, and another wheel by another cherub: Loap; Thus have ye said, O house of Israel: he appearance of the wheels was as the for I know the things that come into your r of a peryl stope.
And as for their appearances, they four
the likeness, as if a wheel had been in the and ye have filled the atreets thereof with the property of a wheel.

God preserveth a remnant. Israel's coptivity

alain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they are the flesh, and this city is the caldron: but I will bring you forth out of the midst

of it.

8 Ye have feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord God.

9 And I will bring you out of the midst

thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and will execute judgments among you.

10 Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge ou in the border of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

Il This city shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the fiesh in the midst thereof; shell will judge you in the border of Israel; 12 And ye shall know that I see the Lonn:

for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but have done after the manners of the heathen that are round

about you.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when I prophe-seed, that Pelatiah the son of Benaish died. Then fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lord Gon! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel ?

14 T Again the word of the Loan came unto

me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Israel wholly, are they unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, Get ye far from the Loup: unto us is this land twilight, and I bare it upon my shoulder in given in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus salth the Lord GoD; Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God, I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye

have been scattered, and I will give you the

tand of Israel.

18 And they shall come thither, and they shall take away all the detestable things thereof, and all the abominations thereof from thence.

19 And I will give them one beart, and I will put a new spirk within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

20 That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them; and they shall be my people, and I will be their shall die there. God

21 But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detectable things and their abominations, I will recompense their way upon their own beads, saith the Lord

22 Then did the cherubins lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above.

23 And the glory of the Lord west up from the midst of the city, and stood upon the mountain which is on the east side of the

24 T Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in vision by the Spirit of God into Chalden, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me.

25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the Lord had shewed me.

CHAP. XIL 1 The type of Exchicl's removing, 8 showeth the captivity of Zedekiah. 17 Exchicl's trembling showeth the Jens' desolution.

THE word of the Load also came unto me.

saying,

2 Bon of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious bouse, which have eyes to see,

and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear

not : for they are a rebellious house. 3 Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thee stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they se a rebel-

lious bouse. 4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight: as they that go forth into captivity.

5 Dig thou through the wall in their sight.

and carry out thereby.

6 In their aight shalt thou bear if upon thy shoulders, and carry if forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: for I have set thee for a sign unto the source of Israel.

7 And I did so as I was commanded. I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for cap tivity, and in the even I digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought it forth in the

their sight.

8 ¶ And in the morning came the word of the Lord auto me, saying,
9 Son of man, bath not the house of Israel,

the rebellious house, said unto thee, What doest thou ? 10 Say thou unto their Thus suith the Lord

Son; This burden concernets the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that are among them.

11 Say, I am your sign : like as I have done.

so shall it be done unto them: they shall re-

move and go into captivity.

13 And the prince that is among them shall bear upon Ats shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face.

that he see not the ground with Air eyes.

13 My set also will I spread upon him, and
he shall be taken in my snare: and I will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Chaldeans; yet shall be not see it, though he

14 And I will scatter toward every wind all that are about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will draw out the sword after

15 And they shall know that I am the LORD.

when I shall scatter them among the nations. and disperse them in the countries 16 But I will leave a few men of them from

the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abe-minations among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that I am th

Lozo. 17 T Moreover, the word of the Loan came

e, myi 18 Son of man, est thy bread with quaking. and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness.

9 And say unto the people of the land, ple, neither shall they be written in the wri-us with the Lord Gop of the inhabitants of iting of the house of Israel, neither shall they usalem, and of the land of Israel; They il eat their Bread with carefulness, and ak their water with astonishment, that her I may be desolate from all that is therein. ause of the violence of all them that ell therein.

0 And the cities that are inhabited shall be i waste, and the land shall be desciate; and shall know that I am the LORD.

I I And the word of the Load came unto

saying, 2 Son of man, what is that proverb that have in the land of Israel, saying, The s are prolonged, and every vision faileth ! 3 Tell them therefore, Thus mith the Lord D; I will make this proverb to ceme, and y shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel say unto them. The days are at hand, and

effect of every vision.

4 For there shall be no more any vain ion nor flattering divination within the ise of Tarael.

5 For I am the Long: I will speak, and : word that I shall speak shall come to pass; shall be no more prolonged: for in your 78, O rebellious house, will I say the word, i will perform it, saith the Lord Gon.

5 ¶ Again the word of the Lord came to

, saying, 17 Son of man, behold, they of the house of ael say, The vision that he seeth is for madays to come, and he prophesisth of the ies that are far off.

:8 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the rd Gon; There shall none of my words be longed any more, but the word which I

CHAP. XIII.

The reproof of lying prophets, 10 and their intempered mortar. 17 Of the prophetesses, and their pillows.

ND the word of the Loan came unto me,

saying,

Son of man, prophery against the prophets Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto m that prophesy out of their own hearts, ar ye the word of the LORD;

Thus saith the Lord Goo; We unto the lish prophets, that follow their own spirit.

I have seen nothing!

O Israel, thy prophets are like the foxes the deserts.

RT)

. Ye have not gone up into the gaps, neier made up the hedge for the house of Isil to stand in the battle in the day of the

They have seen vanity and lying diviion, saying. The LORD saith: and the de olders to hope that they would confirm

not spoken a lying divination, and have say. The Long mith #; albeit I have not sken? ' Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have

Therefore thus eaith the Lord Gon; Beuse ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, refore behold, I am against you, saith the rd Gop.

And mine hand shall be upon the proy shall not be in the assembly of my peo-

ester into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

10 T Because, even because they have asduced my people, saying, Peace; and there was no peace; and one built up a walt, and lo, others daubed it with untempered morter :

11 Say unto them which daub it with un-tempered movier, that it shall fall: there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend (f.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where is the daubing where-

with ye have daubed if?
13 Therefore thus saith-the Lord Gop; 1 will even read it with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hallstones in my fury to consume if

14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered mortar, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered mertar, and will say unto you, The wall is no more, neither they that

daubed it; 16 To wil, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace. mith the Lord Gop.

17 T Likewise, thou son of man, set thy we spoken shall be done, saith the Lerd face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and

prophesy thou against them,

13 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; We
to the women that sew pillows to all sim-holes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of
every stature to hunt souls! Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive that come unto you?

19 And will ye pollute me among my people for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear your lies?
30 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt to make them fly.

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand; and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted: and ye shall know that I am the Loan.

22 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sed: and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he abould not return from

his wicked way, by promising him life: 23 Therefore ye shall see no more vanky, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XIV.

1 God answereth idolaters according to their on heart. 13 God's irrevocable sentence. 22 A remnant shall be raved. 23

s certain of the elders of Israel sneither sons nor daughters, but they only shall

and sat before me. ord of the Loap came unto me,

, these men have set up their

neart, and put the stumbling-iniquity before their face: ulred of at all by them? speak unto them, and may unto th the Lord God; Every man Israel that setteth up his idols id putteth the stambling-block before his face, and cometh ; I the Lord will answer him cording to the multitude of his

ay take the house of Israel in th their idols. re say unto the house of Israel, : Lord Gop; Repent, and turn n your idols; and turn away n all your abominations.

one of the house of Israel, nger that sojourneth in Israel, th himself from me, and setteth n his heart, and putteth the k of his iniquity before his face, a prophet to inquire of him : I the Lord will answer him

i set my face against that man, s him a sign and a proverb, it him off from the midst of id ye shall know that I om the

prophet be deceived when he thing, I the Loan have deceived and I will stretch out my band will destroy him from the midst

shall bear the punishment of the punishment of the prophet as the punishment of him that

house of Israel may go no more s, neither be polluted any more transgressions; but that they ople, and I may be their God, Gop.

ord of the Loan came again to

man, when the land sinneth respassing grievously, then will mine hand upon it, and will of the bread thereof, and will on it, and will cut off man and

here three men, Noah, Daniel, in it, they should deliver but is by their righteousness, saith

ause noisome beasts to pass ad, and they spoil it, so that it be no man may pass through betasta:

these three men were in it. as I Lord Gon, they shall deliver

and beast from it:

be delivered themselves. 19 T Or if I send a pestilence into that land,

and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast: 20 Though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in

it, as I live, saith the Lord Gon, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but deliver their own souls by their righteous-

21 For thus saith the Lord Gen; How much more when I send my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the poisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast ?

22 T Yet behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, both sons t, because they are all estranged and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be conforted con-cerning (the svil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, even concerning all that I have

brought upon it. 23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not done without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord Gop. CHAP. XV.

2 By the unfitness of the vine-branch for any work, 6 is shewed the rejection of Jerusalem. A ND the word of the Loan came unto me, saying,

2 Soz of man; What is the vine-tree more than any tree, or them a branch which is among the trees of the forest

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? Or will mon take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon !

4 Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the are devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. Is it meet for any work?

5 Behold, when it was whole, it was meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for any work, when the fire hath devouged it, and it is burned?

6 T Therefore thus saith the Lord GoD; As the vine-tree among the trees of the forest which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 7 And I will set my face against them; they

shall go out from one fire, and mother fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I am the Load, when I set my face against them.

8 And I will make the land desolate. because they have committed a trespass, saith the Lord Gop.

CHAP. XVI. By a wretched infant is showed the state of Jerusalem: 6 God's love to her.

GAIN, the word of the Loan came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, cause Jerusalem to know her

abominations,
3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God usto
Jerusalem; Thy birth and thy sativity is of
the land of Canaan; thy father was an Amorite, and thy mother an Hittle.

or daughters; they only shall be the land shall be desolate.

Where the land shall be land sh

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these these three men were in it, as unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; e Lord Goo, they shall deliver but thou west cast out in the open and to he loathing of thy person, in the day that the day that the and bare, and wast polluted in thy blood.

hou wast born. 6 ¶ And when I passed by thee, and saw hee polluted in thine own blood, I said unto hee when thou wast in thy blood, Live; yes, said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood,

7 I have caused thee to multiply as the bud f the field, and thou hast increased and waxn great, and thou art come to excellent rnaments: thy breasts are fashioned, and hine hair is grown, whereas thou wast naked nd bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked pun thee, behold, thy time was the time i love; and I spread my skirt over thee, nd covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware nto thee, and entered into a covenant with hee, saith the Lord GoD, and thou becamest

nine. 9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I broughly washed away thy blood from thee, and I anointed thee with oil.

10 I clothed thee also with broidered work, nd shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded bee about with fine linen, and I covered thee rith silk.

Il I decked thee also with ornaments, and put bracelets upon thine hands, and a chain

n thy neck.

12 And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and ar-rings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown

pon thine head.

our, and honey, and oil: and thou wast ex-eeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper into kingdom.

14 And thy renown went forth among the eathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect brough my comeliness, which I had put upon

bee, saith the Lord Gon.

15 ¶ But thou didst trust in thine own beau-

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of

18 And tookest thy broidered garments, and tions, and by the blood of thy children, overedst them: and thou hast set mine oil and which thou didst give unto them;

20 Moreover, thou hast taken thy sons and see all thy nakedness. ly daughters, whom thou best born unto ie, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them

vered them to cause them to pass through e fire for them?

horedoms thou hast not remembered the bare. iys of thy youth, when thou wast na-

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (wo, we unto thee! saith the Lord

Gon;)
24 That thou hast also built unto thee an high

place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy brauty to be abborred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed forpication with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredome, to

provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of

thy lewd way.

28 Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; wea.

thou hast played the barlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan unto Chalden;

and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith. 30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord Gop, seeing thou doest all these things, the

work of an imperious whorish woman; 31 In that thou buildest thine eminent

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and place in the head of every way, and ma liver; and thy raiment was of fine line, and lik, and hyroidered work; thou didst eat fine by them as an harlot, in that thou accornect hire ;

32 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her hus-

33 They give gifts to all whores: but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

y, and playedst the harlot because or try own, and pouredst out thy fornications on very one that passed by; his it was followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and 16 And of thy garments thou diest take, in that thou givest a reward, and no reward in deckedst thy high places with diversion of the complete the harlot thereupon: grary.

1. His things shall not come, neither shall it

36 Thus The Lord Gop; Because thy 1y gold and of my silver, which I had given filthiness was poured out, and thy makedness nee, and madest to thyself images of men, and discovered through thy whoredoms with the idea commit whoredom with them,

ine incegse before them.

19 My meat also which I gave thee, fine lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, our, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed and all them that thou hast loved, with all tee, thou hast even set it before them for a them that thou hast hated; I will even gather veet savour: and thus it was, saith the Lord them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may

> 38 And I will judge thee, as women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and

he devoured. Is this of thy whoredoms a I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy, nall matter,

21 That thou hast stain my children, and de- and they shall throw down thine eminent place. and shall break down thy high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall 22 And in all thine abominations and thy take thy fair jewels, and leave thee maked and

40 They shall also bring up a company

against thee, and they shall stope thee with iters of Syria, and all that are round about her-atones, and thrust thee through with their the daughters of the Philistines, which despise swords. 41 And they shall burn thine houses with

fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women : and I will cause thea to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also

shalt give no hire any more.

42 So will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more

angry. 43 Because thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore, I also will recom, case thy way upon thise head, saith the Lord Gop: and those shalt not commit this lewdness above all thing spominations.

44 T Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use this proverb against thee, saying, As

is the mother, so is her daughter. 45 Thou est thy mother's daughter, that beatheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of thy sisters, which loath-

Amorite. 46 And thine older sister is Samaria, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand : and

thy younger gister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, to Sodom and her daughters. 47 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways. nor done after their abominations; but, as # that were a very little thing, thou wast cor-cupted more than they in all thy ways.

48 As I live, suith the Lord Gon, Sodom thy ster hath not done, she nor her daughters, as

thou hast done, thou and thy daughters. 49 Behold; this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor

and needy.

50 And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good.
51 Neither hath Samarla committed half of

thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and bast justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which

thou hast done. 52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame, for thy this that thou hast committed more abominable than they :

they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy shaters. 53 When I shall bring again their captivity, the captivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Emmaria and her daughters, then will I bring again the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them:

55 When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Samaria and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate.

56 For thy sister Sodom was not mentioned

by thy mouth in the day of thy pride,

thee round about. 58 Thou hast borne thy lewdness and thing

abominations, saith the Lord.

59 For thus saith the Lord Gos; I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast despised the oath in breaking the cove-

pant 60 T Nevertheless I will remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee an everleating covenant.

61 Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for daughters, but not by thy covenant.

62 And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt knew that I am the LORD:

63 That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and never open thy mouth an thou art the sister of thy sisters, which lostle more because of thy shame, when I am pacted their husbands and their children: your fied toward thee for all that thou hast dome, mother was an Hittite, and your father an saith the Lord God-

CHAP. XVII.

1 By two sagles and a vine, 1) is sheped God's judgment upon Jerusalem. 22 God promis-

cth to plant the cedar of the gospel.

ND the word of the Loan came unto me. A saying,

2 Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a perable unto the house of Israel:

& And say, Thus saith the Lord Gon; A great eagle with great wings, long-winged, full of feathers, which had divers colours, came unto Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the cedar.

4. He cropped off the top of life young twigs and carried it into a land of traffic; he set it in a city of merchants.

5 He took also of the seed of the land, and planted it in a fruitful field; he placed if by great waters, and set it as a willow tree.

6 And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

7 There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him. and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

8 It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus mith the Lord Gon; Shall it prosper? Shall be not pull up the 54 That thou mayest bear thine own shame, roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, and mayest be confounded in all that thou that it wither? It shall wither in all the leaves hast done, in that thou art a comfort unto of her spring, even without great power them. thereof.

10 Yea behold, being planted, shall it prosper? Shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? It shall wither in the fur-

rows where it grew. 11 T Moreover, the word of the Loan came

unto me, raying, 57 Before thy wickedness was discovered, 12 Say now to the rebellious house, know as at the time of the represent of the daugh we not what these things mean? Tell them, ld, the king of Babylon is come to Jeru-, 4 Beheld, all souls are mine; as the soul of , and bath taken the king thereof, and the father, so also the soul of the son is mine. rinces thereof, and led them with him to the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

Aud hath taken of the king's seed, and a covenant with him, and hath taken an of him: he hath also takes the mighty of

That the hingdom might be base, that it t not lift itself up, but that by keeping of

ovenant it might stand.

But he rebelled against him in sending imbassadors into Egypt, that they might him horses and much people. Shall he per? Shall he escape that doeth such s? Or shall he break the covenant, and be rered ?

As I live, saith the Lord God, surely in place where the king dwelleth that made king, whose cath he despised, and whose anant he brake, even with him in the midst

abyton he shall die.

Neither shall Pharaoh, with his mighty y and great company make for him in the by casting up mounts, and building forts,

ut off many persons:
Seeing he despised the oath by breaking covenant, when lo, he had given his hand. hath done all these things, he shall not

Therefore thus suith the Lord God, As I , surely mine oath that he hath despised, my covenant that he hath broken, n it will I recompense upon his own

) And I will spread my net upon him, and hall be taken in my snare, and I will bring to Babylon, and will plead with him there his trespass that he hath trespassed against

And all his fugitives with all his bands Il fall by the sword, and they that remain Il be scattered toward all winds; and ye il know that I the LORD have spoken it. 2 ¶ Thus saith the Lord Gon; I will also e of the highest branch of the high ce-, and will set it: I will crop off from the of his young twigs a tender one, and will at if upon an high mountain and emi-

3 in the mountain of the height of Israel I I plant it : and it shall bring forth boughs, bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar : and ler it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in iniquity of his father, be shall surely live. shadow of the branches thereof shall they ell

4 And all the trees of the field shall know t I the Lorp have brought down the high e, have exalted the low tree, have dried up | 19 T Yet say ye, Why? Doth not the son green tree, and have made the dry tree bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hourish: I the Loap have spokes and have hath done that which is lawful and right, and

CHAP. XVIII.

tod reproveth the unjust parable of sour rapes: 25 he defendeth his justice, 31 and shorteth to repentance.

THE word of the Loup came unto me

gain, saying,

101

What mean ye, that ye use this proverbacerning the land of Israel, saying. The here have eaten sour grapes, and the chilin's teeth are set on edge re occasion any more to use this proverb in not die

9 But if a man be just, and do that which

is lawful and right,

6 And hath not eaten upon the mountains neither bath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, seither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, neither buth come near to a menstruous woman.

7 And hath not oppressed any, but both re-stored to the debtor his pledge, bath spoiled none by violence, bath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;

8 He that hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, bath executed true judgment between man and man.

9 Hath walked in my statutes, and bath kept: my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, he shall surely live, saith the Lord Gon.

10 I If he beget a son that is a robber, a shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to any

one of these things,

If And that doeth not any of those duties,
but even bath eaten upon the mountains, and

defiled his neighbour's wife, 12 Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols,

hath committed abomination, 13 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall be then live? He shall not live; he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon

14 T Now lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he bath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like.

15 That hath not eaten upon the mountains neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife.

16 Neither hath oppressed any, bath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, but bath given his bread to the hungry, and bath covered the maked with a gar-

ment, 17 That hath taken off his hand from the port, that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the

18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spailed his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people,

lo, even he shall die in his iniquity.

hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. son shall not bear the iniquity of the father neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son : the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

27 But if the wicked will turn from all his sine that he bath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is At I live, saith the Lord Gon, ye shall not ful and right, he shall surely live, he shall

22 All his transgressions that he both cour-

BZERTEL. The slory of Israel's rebellione.

Patable of the Ron's whelps. mitted, they shall not be mentioned unto him; and brought him to the king of Babylon; in his righteousness that he bath done he shall they brought him into holds, that his voice

23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die! saith the Lord Gou; and

live? 24 ¶ But when the righteous turneth away

from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abomiations that the wicked man doeth, shall be live! All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he bath trespassed, and in his ain that he bath

sinned, in them shall be die.

25 ¶ Yet ye say, The way of the Load is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel; Is

not my way equal! are not your ways une- them. qual 1 26 When a righteous men turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity.

and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die. 27 Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath com-

mitted, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his roul alive. 28 Because he considereth, and turneth

away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not 29 Yet saith the house of Israel, The way

of the Loap is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal? 30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith

the Lord Gop. Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin. 31 T Cast away from you all your trans-

gressions whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

33 For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord Gon: wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye. CHAP. XIX.

A lamentation for the princes of Israel, under the parable of Hone' whelps taken in a pit.

#OREOVER, take thou up a lamen stion

IN for the princes of Israel. 2 And say, What is thy mother? A lioness: them, to bring them forth of the land of Egypt, she lay down among lions, the nourished her into a land that I had espled for them, flowing

whelpt among young lions. 3 And she brought up one of her whelps:

it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the pray; it devoured men.

chains unto the land of Egypt.

sed her hope was lost, then she took another

of her whelps, and made him a young lion:

6 And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young iton, and learned to eatch the prey, and devoured men. 7 And he knew their desolate paleces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the neise of his rearing.

8 Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net aver him: he was taken in their pit.

8 And they not him in ward in chains, late the wilderness.

should no more be heard upon the mountains of Israel 10 Thy mother is like a vine in thy

not that he should return from his ways and blood, planted by the waters: she was fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters. 11 And she had strong rode for the sceptres

of them that bare rule, and her stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her beight with the multitude of ber branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken and withered; the fire consumed

13 And now she is planted in the wilderness.

in a dry and thirsty ground. 14 And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to raie. This is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation. CHAP. XX.

l God refuseth to be consulted by the elders of Israel: 4 the story of their rebellions: 32 he promiselk to gather them ND it came to pass in the seventh year,

A in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that certain of the elders of Israel larael came to inquire of the Loan, and sal before

2 Then came the word of the Loan unto

me, mying 3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Are ye come to inquire of me! As I live, saith the Lord Gop, I will not be inquired of

by you 4 T Wilt thou judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? Cause them to know the abominations of their fathers:

5 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gon; In the day when I chose Israel, and lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I am the Loap your God: 6 In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto

with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands : 7 Then said I unto them, Cart ye away

every man the abominations of his eyes, and 4 The nations also heard of him; he was defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: taken in their pit, and they brought him with I am the Loan your God.

8 But they rebelled against me, and would 5 Now when she saw that she had waited, not hearken unto me: they did not every man

cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt: then I said, I will pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt.

9 But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be poliuted before the beathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them

forth out of the land of Egypt.

10 T Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them

11 And I gave them my statutes, and show-thill, and all the thick trees, and they offered

12 Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, Die a sign between me and them, that they ight know that I am the Loan that manetify iem 13 But the house of Israel rebelled against

ie in the wilderness: they walked not in my atutes, and they despined my judgments, bich if a man do, he shall even live in them:

id my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then said, I would pour out my fury upon them the wilderness, to consume them.

14 But I wrought for my name's sake, that should not be polluted before the heathen, whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also I litted up my hand unto them the wilderness, that I would not bring them ito the land which I had given them, flowing ith milk and honey, which is the glory of all

16 Because they despised my judgments, nd walked not in my statutes, but polluted my abbaths: for their heart went after their ols.

17 Nevertheless mine eye spared them from e-troying them, neither did I make an end f them in the wilderness

illerness, Walk ye not in the statutes of or defile yourselves with their idols:

19 I am the Lord your God; walk in my atutes, and keep my judgments, and do iem;

And hallow my sabbaths; and they 20 hall be a sign between me and you, that ye

lay know that I am the Load your God.
21 Notwithstanding the children rebelled sainst me: they walked not in my statutes, either kept my judgments to do them, hich is a man do, he shall even live in em; they polluted my sabbaths: then I aid, I would pour out my fury upon them, accomplish my anger against them in the ilderness.

22 Nevertheless, I withdrew mine hand, and rought for my name's sake, that it should not e polluted in the sight of the heathen, in

hose sight I brought them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them, also in ne wilderness, that I would scatter them aong the heathen, and disperse them through ie countries;

24 Because they had not executed my judg-ients, but had despised my statutes, and had olluted my sabbaths, and their eyes were afer their fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore I gave them also statutes ist were not good, and judgments whereby ney should not live;

26 And I polluted them in their own gifts, that they caused to pass through the fire all 1st openeth the womb, that I might make sem desolate, to the end that they might know at I am the Lorp.

27 Therefore, son of man, speak unto the ouse of I-rael, and say unta them. Thus saith ie Lord Gon; Yet in this your fathers have lasphemed me, in that they have committed

ive it to them, then they may every high here committed

id them my judgments, which if a man do, he there their sacrifices, and there they present-hall even live in them. they made their sweet savour, and poured out there their drink-offerings.

29 Then I said unto them, What is the high place whereunto ye go! And the name there-

of is called Barsah unto this day.

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord Gop; Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations ?

31 For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your some to pems through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idels, even unto this day: and shall I be inquired for by you, O house of Israel? As I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be inquired of

by you.

32 And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries,

to serve wood and stone. 33 ¶ As I live, saith the Lord Gon, surely with a mighty bend, and with a stretched-out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule

over you: 34 And I will bring you out from the peo-18 But I said unto their children in the ple, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand our fathers, neither observe their judgments, and with a stretched-out arm, and with fury

poured out. 35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will I plead with you

face to face 36 Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead

with you, saith the Lord God. 37 And I will cause you to pass under the

rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant:

38 And I will purge out from among you the rebeis, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they rojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Lersel: and ye shall know that I am the Loup.

39 As for you, O bouse of Israel, thus saith the Lord God; Go ye, serve we every one his idols, and hereafter also, if we will not hearken unto me: but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your

idols.

40 For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord Gop, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land; serve me: there will fe-accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the first-fruits of your oblations, with all your holy things.

41 I will accept you with your sweet myour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and I will be sanctified

in you before the beather.

42 And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country or the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers.

43 And there shall ye remember your trespars against me.

28 For when I had brought them into the been defied; and you shall leathe yourselves and, for the which I lifted up mine hand to in your own night ion all your evals that rewhen I have wrought with you for my name's and smite thins hands together, and let the sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor sword be doubled the third time, the sword according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of the stain : it to the sword of the great see

of Israel, saith the Lord Gen.

45 T Moreover, the word of the Lond came unto me, saying,

46 Son of man, set thy face toward the guinst all their gates, that ficer heart may south, and drop thy word toward the south, faint, and their ruins be multiplied: ah! and prophesy against the forest of the south it is made bright, it is wrapped up for the Seld :

47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear he word of the Lozn; Thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold I will kindle a fire in thee, and It shall devour every grean tree in thee, and every dry tree; the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

48 And all flesh shall see that I the Loun

have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.

49 Then said I, Ak Lord Gop! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables?

CHAP. XXI. Esskiel prophesieth against Jermalen. 8 The sharp and bright sword.

A ND the word of the Loan came unto me, saying.

2 Son of man, set thy face toward Jerusa-lem, and drop sky word toward the holy places, and prophesy against the land of large!

3 And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the Loan; Behold, I am against thee, and will

draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked. 4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee

the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against ali esh from the south to the north :

5 That all flesh may know that I the Lorn have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath:

it shall not return any more.

6 Sigh therefore, thou soe of man, with the

before their eyes.
7 And it shall be, When they say unto thee,
Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shall enswer, For the tidings' because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak as water: behold it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord Gop.

8 ¶ Again the word of the Long came unto

me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Loan; Say, A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished:

10 It is sharposed to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? It contempets the rod of

my son, as every tree.

11 And he hath gives it to be furbished, that it may be handled; the sword is sharpened. and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of

the slayer.

12 Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it shall be upon all the prin-ces of Israel: terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people : smite therefore upon thy thigh.

13 Because of is a trial, and what if the spord contemn even the sod? it shall be so

more, saith the Lord Gop.

that are stain, which entereth into their privy chambers.

15 I have set the point of the sword s-

slaughter. 16 Go thee one way or other, either on the right hand, or on the left, whithersoever the

face is set

17 I will also smite mine hands together, and I will cause my fury to rest : I the LORD have sald ff.

18 The word of the Lorn came unto me

again, saying,
19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee twe
ways, that the sword of the king of Babylos may come; both twain shall come forth out of one land : and choose thou a place, choose # at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced.

21 For the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the two ways to use divination: he made air arrows bright, he consulted with images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the distinction for Jerusalem, to appoint captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to lift up the voice with shouting, to appoint beffering rams against the gates, to cast a mount and

to build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, to them that have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance

the injusty, that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord Goes:

Because ye have made your iniquity to be reaking of thy loins, and with bitterness sigh remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, I say, that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

25 ¶ And thou, profane wicked prince of lerael, whose day is come when iniquity shall have an end,

26 Thus saith the Lord Gon; Remove the

diadem, and take off the crown; this shall not be the same : exalt him that is low, and abase him that is high. 27 I will overture, overture, everture it :

and it shall be no more, until he come whose

right it is; and I will give it Aim.

28 % And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord Gop concerning the Ammonites, and concerning their reproach, even say thou, The sword, the sword is drawn : for the slaughter if is furbished, to consume because of the glittering :

29 While they see vanity unto thee, while they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of them that are slain, of the wicked, whose day is come, when their iniquity shall

have so ead.

30 Shall I cause & to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of thy sativity.

31 And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will blow against thes in the hand of brutish men, and skilful to destroy. 32 Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land, thou

shalt be no more remembered: for I the Loan have spoken #. CHAP. XXII. I'A catalogue of sine in Jerusalem. 17 will burn them as drave in his furnace.

MOREOVER, the word of the LOAD came unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, wilt thou judge, wift thou judge the bloody city? Yea, thou shalt show her all her shominations.

3 Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord GoD; The city sheddeth blood in the midst of it-that her time may come, and maketh idols against berself to defile herself.

4 Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idole which thou hast made; and thou hast caused thy days to draw near, and are come even unto thy years: therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the heathen, and a monking to all countries.

5 Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee which art infamous

and much vexed. 6 Behold, the princes of Israel, every one were in thee to their power to shed blood.

7 In thee have they set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt by oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed the fatherless and the widow.

8 Thou hast despised mine holy things, and

bast profaned my sabbaths. 9 In thee are men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewd-

10 In thee have they discovered their fa-ther's nakedness: in thee have they humbled

ber that was set apart for pollution 11 And one bath committed abominution with his neighbour's wife; and another hath lewdly defiled his daughter-in-law; and ano-ther in thee hath humbled his sister, his fa-

ther's daughter. 12 In thee have they taken gifts to shed blood; thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extortion, and hast forgotten me,

saith the Lord Gop.

13 T Behold, therefore I have smitten mise hand at they dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee.

14 Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? I the LORD have spoken if, and will

15 And I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and

will consume thy fithiness out of thee. 16 And thou shalt take thine inheritance in Shyself in the sight of the heathen, and thou shalt know that I am the Loan.

17 ¶ And the word of the Loap came unto

me, saying,
18 Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they are brass, and tim, and fron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the dross of silver.

19 Therefore thus with the Lord Gop . Be-

fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the fore I will rather you into the midst of Jeruseiem 20 As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the

furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you. 21 Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be

melted in the midst thereof.

22 As silver is melted in the midst of the

furnace, so shall we be melted in the midstr thereof; and ye shall know that I the Loan have poured out my fury upon you.

23 ¶ And the word of the Loan came unto

me, saying,
24 Son of man, say unto her. Thou art the

land that is not cleansed, nor raised upon in the

day of indignation 25 There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring ilon ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst

thereof. 26 Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things: they have put no difference between the boly and pro-iane, neither have they shewed difference be-tween the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my subbaths, and I am profa-

ned among them.

27 Her princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.
28 And her prophets have daubed them

with untempered morter, seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord Gop, when the Lord buth not

29 The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and seedy; yes, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully.

30 And I sought for a man author them that should make up the bedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not de-

stroy it; but I found none. 31 Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have

I recompensed upon their heads, mith the Lord Gop.

CHAP. XXIII.
The wheredoms of Aholah and Aholibah: 22 Aholibah is to be plagued by her levers: 45 their judgments.

THE word of the Loan came again unto me. saying,

2 Son of man, there were two women, the daughters of one mether:

3 And they committed whoredome in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the tests of their virginity

4 And the names of them were Abolah the ekler, and Aholibah her sister; and they were mine, and they bare some and daughters. Thus were their names; Samerla is Abolah, and Je-

rusalem, Aholibah. 5 And Abolah played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on the Assyrians her neighbours.

cause ye are all become dross, behold, there- 6 Which were clothed with blue, captales.

-s, all of them-desirable young men, riding upon horses. she committed her whoredown with

heir idols she defiled herself. her left also her who redoms brought pt: for in her youth they lay with poured their whoredom upon her. refore I have delivered her into the er lovers, into the hand of the Assy-

on whom she doted. we discovered her nakedness: they sons and her daughters, and siew her sword: and she became famous among for they had executed judgment upon

I when her sister Aholibah saw this, more corrupt in her inordinate love and in her whoredoms more than her her whoredoons.

doted upon the Assyrians her seigh-

en I saw that she was defiled, that they

i one way,

I that she increased her whoredoms : a she saw men portrayed upon the images of the Chaldeans portrayed

ded with girdles upon their loins, exnces to look to, after the manner of desolation, with the cup of thy sister Sa-lonians of Chalden, the land of their maria.

das soon as she saw them with her e doted upon them, and sent messenthem into Chaldea.

i the Babylonians came to her into the ve, and they defiled her with their n, and she was polluted with them, aind was alienated from them.

she discovered her whoredoms, and d her nakedness: then my mind was from her, like as my mind was alienaber sister.

she multiplied her whoredoms, in remembrance the days of her youth. ie had played the harlot in the land

she doled upon their paramours, i is as the flesh of asses, and whose : the issue of horses.

thou calledst to remembrance the thy youth, in bruising thy teats by ans for the papa of thy youth.
refore, O Abolibah, thus saith the

Behold, I will raise up thy lovers , from whom thy mind is alienated, ring them against thee on every

abylonians, and all the Chaldeans, Shee, and Koa, and all the Assyem; all of them desirable young deckeds thyself with ornaments, 18 and rulers, great lerds and reof them riding upon horses.

by shall come against thee with ggons and wheels, and with an people, maich shall set against sod shield and belmet round will set judgment before them, I judge thee according to their and beautiful crowns upon their heads.

and they shall deal furiously with thee : they shall take away thy nose and thine cars; and th all them that were the chosen men thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall in, and with all on whom the doted: take thy some and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

25 They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels.
27 Thus will I make thy lewdness to cesse

from thee, and thy whoredom brought from the land of Egypt : so that thou shall not lift a thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt

any more.

28 For thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand of them whom thou batest, into the hand of them from whom

thy mind is alienated
29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully,
and shall take away all thy labour, and shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered. both thy lewdness and thy whoredome.

30 I will do these things unto thee, because anytains and rulers clothed most gor thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, horsemen riding upon horses, all of and because thou art polluted with their idols irable young men.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy

sister; therefore will I give her cup into thine band. 32 Thus saith the Lord Gop: Thou shalt

drink of thy sister's cup deep and large : thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derisson; it containeth much. 33 Thou shalt be filled with druptenness

in dyed attire upon their heads, all of and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and

34 Thou shalt even drink it and suck if out. and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thine own breasts: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord Gon.

35 Therefore thus saith the Lord Goo; Because thou hast forgotten me, and cast me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy

lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 The LORD said moreover unto me; Son of man, with theu judge Aholah and Aholibah? Yea, declare unto them their abominations,

37 That they have committed adultery, and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery; and have also caused their seas, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire, to devour them.

38 Mereover, this they have done unto me:

they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have profa: p my sabbaths. 39 For when they uad slain their children, to their idels, then they came the same day jato my sanctuary to profane it; and lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house.

40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far, unto whom a messa-ger was sent; and lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash thread, paintedst thy eyes, and

41 And sattest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon theu hast set.

mine incense and mine oil 43: And a voice of a multitude being at ease

was with her; and with the men of the commen sort were brought Sabeans from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands,

42 Then said I unto Acr that wer old in-

eries. Will they now commit whoredoms any more, till I have caused my fury to rest ner, and she with them? Yet they went in unto her, as they go to a woman that playeth the harlot; so they in unto Aholah and unto Aholibah,

wd women. And the righteous men, they shall them after the manner of adulteresses, frer the manner of women that shed

because they are adulteresses, and is in their hands. For thus saith the Lord Gon, I will

up a company upon them, and will hem to be removed and spoiled. And the company shall store them with

and disputch them with their swords; irn up their houses with fire. Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out

: land, that all women may be taught do after your lewdness.

And they shall recompense your lewdipon you, and ye shall bear the sine of idols: and we shall know that I can the

CHAP, XXIV.
a boiling pot, 6 is shewed Jerusalem's truction. 15 By Exchiel's not mourning his mife, 19 is showed the Jews' calamity e beyond all sorrow

AIN in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, ord of the Loan came unto me, saying, on of man. Write thee the name of the even of this same day : the king of Babyt himself against Jerusalem this same day. Ind utter a parable unto the rebellious ; and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord ; Set on a pot, set if on, and also pour wa-

Gather the pieces thereof into it, even y good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; with the choice bones.

Take the choice of the flock, and burn ale bones under it, and make it boil well. et them seethe the bones of it therein. T Wherefore thus saith the Lord God;

to the bloody city, to the pot whose soum erein, and whose scum is not gone out of ring it out piece by piece; let no lot fall For her blood is in the midst of her; she

it upon the top of a rock; she poured it spon the ground to cover it with dust; That it might cause fury to come up ake vengeance; I have set her blood the top of a rock, that it should not be ered.

Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop: Wo ie bloody city! I will even make the pile

Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones surned.

Then set it empty upon the coals therethat the bress of it may be not, and may a, and that the filthiness of it may be ten in it, that the scum of it may be

: She bath wearled herself with lies, and great scum went not forth out of her: scum thall be in the fire.

In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I e purged thee, and thou wast not purged, the men of the east for a possession, and they a shall set their palaces in thee, and make their ball set their palaces in thee, and make their

upon thee. 14 I the Lord have spoken if; it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the

Lord Gop. 15 ¶ Also the word of the Loup came unte me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke : yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears run down.

17 Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, blad the tire of thise read upon shall slay their sons and their daughters, thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not thy lips, and eat not the bread

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died; and I did in

the morning as I was commanded. 19 7 And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so ?

20 Then I answered them, The word of the

Loud came unto me, saying, 21 Speak unto the house of ferrel, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold, I will profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword.

22 And ye skall do as I have done: ye shall not cover your lips, nor eat the breat of men.

23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet : ye shall not mourn nor weep; but ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another.

24 Thus Ezekiel is upto you a sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, ye shall know that I am the Lord Gop.

25 Also, thou son of man, shall if not be in the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters;

26 That be that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with

litine cars ? 27 In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb : and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the LOAD.

CHAP. XXV.

God's vengeance on the Ammonites for their insolence against the Jews, &c.

THE word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against the Am-

monites, and prophesy sgainst them:

3 And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the
word of the Lord Gor; Thus saith the Lord
Gor, Because thou saidst, Ahe, against my
suncturery, when it was profuned; and against
the landed larsel, when it was decolate; and
sainst the house of lurish, when they want against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity ;

4 Behold therefore, I'will deliver thee to the men of the east for a possession, and they

wellings in thee: they shall out thy fruit, acraps ber dust from her, and make her like.

nd they shall drink thy milk.

5 And 1 will make Rabbah a stable for cabr flocks: and ye shall know that I am the Lord

6 For thus mith the Lord Gon; Because thou hast chapped these hands, and stamped with the feet, and rejoiced in heart with all

out of the countries. I will destroy thee, and

thou shall know that I am the Lord. 8 T Thus mith the Lord GoD; Because that Monb and Seir do say, Behold, the house of Ju-dah & like unto all the heathen;

9 Therefore behold. I will open the side of Monb from the cities; from his cities which are on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Betheshimoth, Basi-meon, and Kiriathaim

10 Unto the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them in possession, that the Ammonites may not be remembered among the nations

11 And I will execute judgments upon Moub; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

12 Thus saith the Lord Goo; Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah, by

taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them:

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord Goo; I will also retch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Teman, and they of De-

dan shall fall by the sword.

14 And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people srael: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and ac-

cording to my fury; and they shall know my wengeance, saith the Lord Gob.

15 T Thus saith the Lord God; Because the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to de-

stroy it for the old hatred;
16 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; 16 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaugh-Behold, I will stretch out mine hand upon ter is made in the midst of thee!

the Philistines, and I will cut off the Che-

rethims, and destroy the remnant of the sea coast.

them with furious rebukes; and they know that I am the Lord, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Tyrus, for insulting against Jerusalem, is threatened: 7 Nebuchadressar's power against her: 15 the mourning for her.

ND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the

word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Sen of man, because that Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, Aha, she is broken the was the gates of the people: she is turned unto me: I shall be replenished, now she is laid waste:

hold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, and will shall cover thee cause many nations to come up against thee,

the sea causeth his waves to come up.

the top of a rock. 5 It shall be a place for the spreading of nets sels, and the Ammorites a couching-place in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken it.

saith the Lord Gou: and it shall become a spoll to the nations.

6 And her daughters which ere in the field shall be slain by the sword; and they shalf

know that I am the LORD.

thy despite against the land of Israel;

7 Behold therefore, I will stretch out mine I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchairezzer hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a spoil to the heather; and I will cut thee off north, with horses, and with chariots, and from the people, and I will cause thee to perish with horsessen, and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field; and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee.

9 And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break

down thy towers.

10 By rea-on of the abundance of his horse their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the borsemen, and of the wheels, and of the charlots, when he shall onter into thy gates, as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the book of his horses shall be tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong garrisons

shall go down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy thy pleasant houses; and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the water.

f3 And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease: and the sound of thy harps shall be

no more heard.

14 And I will make thee like the top of a rock; thou shalt be a place to spread nots upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the Loan have spoken it, salth the Lord Gop.

15 Thus saith the Lord God to Tyrus; Shall not the isles shake at the sound of the

16 Then all the princes of the sea chall come down from their thrones and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered gar-17 And I will execute great vengeance upon monts: they shall clothe themselves with sem with furious rebukes; and they shall trembling; they shall ait upon the ground, now that I am the Lorn, when I shall lay my and shall tremble at egery monneat, and be astonished at thee.

17 And they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art theu destroyed that wast inhabited of sea-faring menthe renowned city which wast strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their

terror to be on all that haunt it!

18 New shall the isles trouble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea

shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord Gos; When I shall make thee a desolute city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall 3 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; Be-bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters

20 When I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, with the 4 And they shall destroy the wails of Ty-people of old time, and shall set thee in the

eld/with them that go down to the pit, that a the had of the fiving;

21 I will make thee a terror, and thou shalt he'ne more: though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, suith the Lord Gop.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The rick supply of Tyrus: 26 the great and irrecoverable fall thereof.

me, mying, 2 Now, thou son of man, take up a lamenta-

tion for Tyrus : 3 And say unto Tyrus, O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, which art a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus aith the Lord Goo; O Tyrus, thou bast said,

I am of perfect beauty. 4 Thy borders are in the midst of the seas. thy builders have perfected thy beauty.

5 They have made all thy ship-boards of fir-trees of Senir: they have taken cedars from Lebanon to make masts for thee.

6 Of the ceks of Bashan have they made thine ours; the company of the Ashurites have made thy benches of ivory brought out of the isles of Chittim.

7 Fine linen with broidered work from Egypt, was that which theu spreadest forth to be thy sail; blue and purple from the isles of

Elishah was that which covered thee.

8 The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad were thy mariners: thy wise men, O Tyrus, that

were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of Gebal, and the wise men hereof were in thee thy calkers: all the hips of the sea with their mariners were in

hee to occupy thy merchandise.

10 They of Persia, and of Lud, and of Phut, ere in thine army thy men of war: they unged the shield and helmet in thee; they

t forth thy comeliness. II The men of Arvad with thine army were on thy walls round about, and the Gammans were in thy towers: they hanged their ields upon thy walls round about; they have le thy beauty perfect.

2 Tarshish was thy merchant by reason the multitude of all kind of riches; with er, fron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy

3 Javan, Tubal and Meshech, they were

merchants: they traded the persons of and vessels of bress in thy market. They of the house of Togarman traded by fairs with houses, and horsemen, and

The men of Dedan were thy merchants: r isles were the merchandise of thine hand : brought thee for a present borns of ivory boay.

Syria was thy merchant by reason of the tude of the wares of thy making: they ied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, ofdered work, and fine lines, and coral, ate

udah. and the had of Israel, they were erchants: they traded in thy market of Mismith and Passag, and honey, and i balm.

amancus was thy merchant in the mulof the wares of thy making, for the mulf all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a

reol.

19 Dan also and Javan, going to and fro, oc thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory in cupied in thy fairs; bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.

20 Decan was thy merchant in precious

clothes for chariots

21 Arabia, and all the princes of Kedar, they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats; in these were they thy merchants. 22 The merchants of Sheba and Raamah, they were thy merchants; they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all

precious stones, and gold. 23 Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of Shebs, Asshur, and Chilmad, were

thy merchants.

24 These were thy merchants in all sorts of things, in blue clothes, and broidered work,

and in cheets of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of coder, among thy merchan-25 The ships of Tarshish did sing of thee in thy market : and thou wast replenished, and

ade very glorious in the midst of the sea 26 Thy rowers have brought thee into reat waters : the east wind bath broken thee

in the midst of the seas. 27 Thy riches and thy fairs, thy merchan-dise, thy mariners, and thy pijots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war that ere in thee, and in all thy company, which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day

of thy ruin. 28 The suburbs shall shake at the sound of

the cry of thy pilots.

29 And all that handle the our, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land ;

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads; they shall wal-

low themselves in the ashes: 31 And they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth; and they shall weep for thee with bitterness

of heart and bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying, What city is like Tyrus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea .

33 When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people; thou did enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches, and of thy merchandles

34 In the time when thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters, thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.

35 All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid they shall be troubled in their countenance.

36 The merchants among the people shall him at thee; thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt be any more.

CHAP. XXVIII. 1 God's judgment upon the prince of Tyrus. 20 The judgment of Zidon.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, say unto the prince of Ty-rue, Thus saith the Lord God; Because thine

god, I sit is the seat of God, in the midst of

the seas: yet then ert a man, and not God. though thou set thine heart as the heart of God : 3. Behold, thou art wiser than Daniel; there

is no secret that they can hide from thee : 4 With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten then riches, and hast

gotten gold and silver into thy treasures : 5 By thy great wisdom and by thy traffic hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches: 6 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon : Be-

cause thou hast set thine heart as the heart of Gon 7 Behold therefore, I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beau-

ty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness. 8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain

in the inidst of the seas. 9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slay-eth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man. and no god, in the hand of him that slayeth

10 Thou shalt die the deaths of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have

spoken it, saith the Lord Goo. 11 T Moreover, the word of the Loan came

unto me, saying,
" 12 Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus maith the Lord Gop : Thou sealest up the sum ; full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

13 Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbunele, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

14 Thou er! the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou bast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was

found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God : and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, theu hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that

may behold thee.

18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, an of thy traffic; therefore will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee; and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the peode shall be astonished at thee; thou shalt be a

me, saying,
21 Son of man, set thy face against Ziden, of Ethiopia.

and prophery against it,

22 And may, Thus saith the Lord Gop: Be-hold, I am against thee, O Zidon: and I will be glorified in the midst of thee; and the shall know that I am the Lond, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be sanctified in her.

23 For I will send into her postilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall he judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know

that I am the Lord.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor any griev ing thorn of all that are round about them that despised them; and they shall know that I am the Lord Gon.

25 Thus saith the Lord Gop: When I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to my servant Jacob.

26 And they shall dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that despise them round about them; and they shall know that I am the Long their God.

CHAP. XXIX

The judgment of Pharach, &c.

IN the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the

Loan came unto me, mying, 2 Fon of man, set thy face against Pharach

king of Egypt, and prophecy against him and against all Egypt. 3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord Gon, Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that Heth in the midst

of his rivers, which bath said, My river to mine own, and I have made it for myself. 4 But I will put books in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales; and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy

rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee (Aroun into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy ri-vers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: I have given thee for ment to the bearts of the field, and to the fewis of the beaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the Long, because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel.

"Ween they took hold of thes by thy blad, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GoD;

cut off men and beast out of the

9 And the land of Egypt shall be desciate and waste; and they shall know that I am the Load : because he bath salt. The river is mine, and I have made #.

10 Behold therefore, I am against thee, so I Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, while make the me, saying,

Il No loor of man shall pass through the

t of beast shall pass through it, neither | Syene shall they fall in it by the sword, saith

be inhabited forty years.

nd I will make the land of Egypt deu the midst of the countries that are :, and her cities among the cities that waste shall be desolate forty years: and will disperse them through the

Yet thus saith the Lord Gop: At the forty years will I gather the Egyp-om the people whither they were

·.1: nd I will bring again the captivity of and will cause them to return inte ion; and they shall be there a base

shall be the basest of the kingdown; shall it exalt itself any more above the : for I will diminish them, that they

 more rule over the nations. nd it shall be no more the confidence house of Israel, which bringeth their y to remembrance when they shall look spoken ff. em: but they shall know that I am the

And it came to pass in the seven and ith year, in the first month, in the first the mosth, the word of the Loap came

e, saying, on of man, Nebuchadrezzar king of in caused his army to serve a great serainst Tyrus; every head ras made baid, ery shoulder mas peeled; yet had be no nor his army for Tyrus, for the service

had served against it: herefore thus saith the Lord Gon; I, I will give the land of Egypt unto hadrezzar king of Babylon; and he ke her prey; and it shall be the wages army.

have given bim the land of Egypt for our wherewith he served against it, bethey wrought for me, saith the Lord

In that day will I cause the horn of the of Israel to bud forth, and I will give e opening of the mouth in the midst a; and they shall know that I am the

CHAP, XXX.

ilesolation of Egypt, and her helpers the arm of Bahylan shall be strengthened

tak the arm of Egypt. i word of the LORD came arain unto me.

n of man, prophesy and say, Thus with rd Gop; Howlys, Wo worth the day! r the day is near, even the day of the snear, a cloudy day; it shall be the the heathen

d the sword shall come upon Egypt, at pain shall be in Ethiopia, when the all fall in Egypt, and they shall take er multitude, and her foundations shall en down.

riopia, and Libya. and Lydia, and all gled people, and Chub, and the men of I that is in league, shall fall with them sword.

the Lord Gop. 7 And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are

8 And they shall know that I am the LORD,

when I have set a fire in Egypt, and when all her helpers shall be destroyed

9 In that day shall messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless Ethiopians afraid, and great pain shall come upon them, as is the day of Egypt: for lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord Gop; I will also

make the multitude of Egypt to cease by the

hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylou. Il He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain.

12 And I will make the rivers dry, and sall the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the Loan have

13 Thus saith the Lord Gon; I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of Noph; and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: and I will

put a fear in the land of Egypt.

14. And I will make Pathros desolate, and will set fire in Zoan, and will execute judg-

ments in No. 15 And I will pour my fury upon Sin, the strength of Egypt; and I will cut of the multi-

tude of No. 16 And I will set fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent assunder,

and Noph shall have distresses daily.

17 The young men of Aven and of Phibeseth shall fall by the sword : and these cities shall go into captivity.

18 At Tehaphnehes also the day shall be darkened, when I shall break there the yoke of Egypt : and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover

her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 Thus will I execute judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I am the LOAD

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the eleventh rear, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, seying,

21 Son of man, I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and lo, it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; Be hold, I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the sations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my sword is his hand: but I will break Pharach's arms, and he shall group before him with the grounings of a deadly wounded men

25 But I will strengthen the arms of the us saith the Loap; They also that king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharach E43 pt shall fall; and the pride of her shall fall down; and they shall knew that I shall come down: from the tower of an the Loap, when I shall put my swerd into BERKIEL

fell of Avyric

the hand of the king of Babylon, and be shall mourning: I covered the deep for him, and atracts it out upon the land of Egypt.

1 restrained the floods thereof, and the great 28 And I will scatter the Egyptians among waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon to the nations, and disperse them among the mourn for him, and all the trees of the field countries; and they shall know that I am the fainted for him. LOIR

CHAP. XXXI.

1 A relation unto Pharach. 3 of the glory of Assyria, 10 and the fall thereof for pride:

18 the like destruction of Egypt.

ND it came to pass in the eleventh year. in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto

me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak unto Pharnoh king of
Egypt, and to his multitude; Whom art thou

like in thy greatness?

3 T Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her little rivers

unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore his beight was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters when he shot

6 All the fowls of beaven made their nests n his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by

at waters.

B The cedars is the garden of God could not hide him: the fir-trees were not like his boughe, and the chesput-trees were not like his branches; not any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude f his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; Secause thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he bath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; be shall surely deal with him : I have driven him

out for his wickednes

12 And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

13 Upon his ruin shall all the fewls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field

shall be upon his branches.

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exait themselves for their beight, seither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, saither their trees stand up in their beight, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the mather parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the

14. Thus saith the Lord Goo; Is the day

of thy fall.

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations, all of them: and they shall spoil th pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof when he went down to the grave I caused a shall be destroyed.

trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon. all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nother parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with him unto them that be alain with the sword; and

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound

of his fall, when I east him down to hell with

them that descend into the pit : and all the

they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in the midst of she heathen

18 § To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? Yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumclosed with them that be slain by the sword. This is Pharach and all his multitude, saith the

CHAP. XXXII

A lamentation for the fearful fall of Egypt.

ND it came to pass in the twelth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto

me, saying, 3 Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaob king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou art as a whale in the seas : and thou

camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy seet, and fouledst their

Lord Gop.

rivers. 3 Thus saith the Lord Gon; I will therefore spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net,

4 Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee

5 And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

\$ I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimmest, even to the mountains:

and the rivers shall be full of thee. 7 And when I shall put thee out, I will cover

the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of heaven will I make

dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord Gop.

9 I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not keown

10 Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be herribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day

11 T For thus saith the Lord Gop: The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon

from beside the great waters; neither shall them that go down to the pit. the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the

Lord Gop.

15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know that I am the Loan.

16 This is the lamentation wherewith they hall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, even for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord Gop.

17 It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word

of the Lorn came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

19 Whom dost thou pass in beauty? Go down, and be thou laid with the uncircum-

cised. 20 They shall fall in the midst of them of al are slain by the sword: she is delivered to the

sword: draw her and all her multitudes. 21 The grong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that belp him: they are gone down, they lie un-circumcieed, slain by the sword.

22 Asshur is there and all her company: his raves are about him: all of them slain, lallen

by the sword:

23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave : all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land of the living

24 There is Elam and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living ; ret have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a bed in the midst of. the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcise', slain by the sword, though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.

29 There is Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them upcircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of

the living.

27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that I arael !

are slain with the aword.

princes, which with their might are laid by ness of the righteous shall not deliver him firm that were stain by the sword: they in the day of his transgression: as for the

13 I will destroy also all the brasts thereof, shall lie with the uneiscometaed, and with 30 There is the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone

down with the siain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie un-circumcised with them that he siain by the sword, and beer their shame with them that down to the pit.

31 Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his multitude, even Pharach and all his army slain by the sword, saith the

Lord Gop.

32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are slain with the sword, even Pherson and all his mul-titude, saith the Lord Gep.

CRAP. XXXIII.

1 By the duty of a watchman, 7 Eschiel is admonished of his day. 10 God showeth the justice of his mays.

A GAIN the word of the Long came unto

me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and sat him for their watchman :

3 If when he seeth the swerd come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the

people;

4 Then whoseever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head.

b He heard the sound of the trumpet, as took not warning; his blood shall be upo him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver

his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword cor and blow not the trumpet, and the people he not warned; if the sword come, and take at person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

7 ¶ So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; there fore thou shalt bear the word at my mouth, and

warn them from me.

8 When I say upto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warm the wisked from his way, that wicked mas shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thins hand.

9 Nevertheless, if theu warn the wicked o his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou

hast delivered thy soul.

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Lernel; Thus ye speak, saying. If our transgressions and our sins be upon us, and we pine away in them, how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord Goo, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your avil ways; for why will ye die, O house of

12 Therefore, thou son of man, my unte 29 There is Edom, her kings, and all her the children of thy people. The righteous-

240

ezekiel. Bad skepherds reproved.

The justice of God's ways. wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall the walls, and in the doors of the houses thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live, if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousness shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right;

5 If the wicked restore the pledge, give gain that he had robbed, walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die. 16 None of his sins that he bath committed

shall be mentioned unto him: be hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely 17 T Yet the children of thy people say.

The way of the LORD is not equal: but, as for them, their way is not equal. 18 When the righteous turneth from his

righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby 19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

20 Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, I will judge you

every one after his ways.

21 ¶ And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.

22 Now the hand of the Lord was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth

opesed, and I was no more dumb. 23 Then the word of the Lond came unto

me, saying, 34 Son of man, they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: but we are many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them. Thus saith the Lord Goo; Ye cat with the blood, and ifft up and shall ye possess the land

26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every one his neighboar's wife: and shall ye possess the land?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the

Lord Gon; As I live, surely they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that to in the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that be in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pesti-

28 For I will lay the land most desolate and the pomp of her strength shall cease: and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.

29 Then shall they know that I am the Loan, when I have laid the land most desolate, because of all their abominations which they

have committed.

The first thou sou of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by day.

and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the Lord. 31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew much love, but their heart goeth after their

covetousness. 32 And lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that bath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they

hear thy words, but they do them not. 33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them. CHAP. XXXIV.

1 The shepherds reproved: 7 their judgment. 11 God's providence for his fleak. 20 The kingdom of Christ.

ND the word of the Loun came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, prophesy against the shep-

herds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them. Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds; Wo be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! Should not the shapherds feed the flocks?

3 Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you, with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.

4 The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sich, neither have ye bound up that which mee broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye cought that which was lost; but with force and with

cruelty have ye ruled them. 5 And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scat-

6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them.

7 Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lone; 8 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely

because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood; because there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the Long;

10 Thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, I am against the shepherds, and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepberds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

11 T For thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out.

12 As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places a here they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark God's providence for his flock. Chap, EXEV. EXEV. The judgment of mount Setr.

13 And I, will bring them out from the peothem upon the mountains of Israel by the ri- Lord Goo. vers, and in all the inhabited places of the

country. 14 I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause

them to lie down, saith the Lord Gon. 16 I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick:

but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment. 17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the hegoats.

18 Seemeth it a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good parture, but ye must kread down with your feet the residue of your pastures! and to have drunk of the

your feet ? 19 And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God unto them; Behold, I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean

cattle. 21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horss, till ye have scattered them

abroad: 22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between cattle and cattle.

23 And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall **be** their shepherd.

24 And I the Lord will be their God, and my servant David a prince among them; I the Long have spoken it.

25 And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to

cease out of the land; and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the

26 And I will make them and the places round about my hill a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be showers of blessing.

27 And the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I am the Load, when I have O mount Seir, and all Idumea, even all of it; broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that served themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a Plant of renown, and they shall be no more con- enemy had said against you, Aha, even sumed with hunger in the land, neither bear succeed high places are ours in possession. the shade of the heathen any more

30 Thus shall they know that I the LORD ple, and gather them from the countries, and their God om with them, and that they, even will bring them to their own land, and feed the house of Israel, are my people, saith the 31 And ye my flock, the flock of my pas-

ture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord Gon. CHAP. XXXV.

The judgment of mount Scir for their haired of Intacl.

MOREOVER the word of the Lond came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, set thy face against mount

Seir, and prophesy against it,

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord God;
Behold, O snount Seir, I am against thee, and

I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and will make thee most desolate. 4 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt

be desolate, and thou shalt know that I am the Lord. 5 Because thou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast shed the blood of the children of Is-

rael by the force of the sword in the time of their calamity, in the time that their iniquity had an end : 6 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord Gon, deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood

shall pursue thee: sith thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee. 7 Thus will I make mount Beir most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out

and him that returneth.

8 And I will fill his mountains with his stain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain

with the sword. 9 I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: and we shall

know that I am the Load. 10 Because thou hast said, These two nations

and these two countries shall be mine, and we

will possess it; whereas the Load was there:

11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord Gos,
I will even do according to thine anger, and
according to thine envy which then hast used
out of thy hetred against them; and I will
make myself known among them, when I have judged thee.

12 And thou shalt know that I am the LORD,

and that I have heard all thy biasphemics which then hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume. 13 Thus with your mouth ye have beested rainet me, and have multiplied your words

against me : I have heard them. 14 Thus saith the Lord Gon; When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee devolate.

15 As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desoiste, and they shall know that I am the Loud.
CHAP. XXXVI.

1 The land of Israel is comforted by the hon-

then's destruction, 8 and God's blessing. LSO, thou son of man, prophesy unto the

A mountains of Israel, and say, Ye moun tains of Israel hear the word of the LORD: 2 Thus saith the Lord Gon; Because th

enemy had said against you, Aha, even the

8 Therefore prophery and may, Thin all

Israel revenged,

he Lord Gon; Because they have made yes; countries: according to their way, and as solate, and swallowed you up on every le, that ye might be a possession unto the fide, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, and ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and are an infamy of the people:

4 Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear he word of the Lord Gon: Thus saith the Lord Gop to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes, and to the cities that are for-taken, which became a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that are round about.

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; Surely in the fire of my josiousy have I spo-kes against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea, which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of all their heart, with despiteful minds, to cast

並 out for a prey.

6 Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, be-cause ye have borne the shame of the beathen: 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; I

have lifted up mine hand, Surely the heathen that are about you, they shall bear their shame.

8 T But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of Israel; for they are at hand to come

9 For behold, I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown: 10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, even all of it; and the cities shall be inhabited, and the wester shall be builded:

il And I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, an will do better unto you than at your begin-

nings: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.
12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, even my people Israel; and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more beneaforth bereave them

men.

13 Thus mith the Lord Gop; Because they say unto you, Thou land devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations;

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations any more,

saith the Lord Goo.

15 Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy na-tions to fall any more, saith the Lord Gop.

16 ¶ Moreover, the word of the Loan came

unto me, saying,

17 Sou of man, when the house of Israel dwelt is their own land, they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me as the uncleanness of a removed

18 Wherefore I poured my fury spoe them for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols wherewith they had polluted it :

19 And I scattered them among the beabes. and they were dispersed through the cording to their doings, I judged th

20 And when they entered unto the beathen, whither they went, they profuned my holy name, when they said to them, These are the people of the Loan, and are gone forth out of his land.

31 ¶ But I had pity for mine holy name which the house of Israel had profused among

the heathen, whither they were

22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord Gon, I do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy

name's sake, which ye have profused among the beathen whither ye west.

23 And I will sanctify my great name which was profused among the beathen, which ye have profused in the midst of them; and the beathen shall know that I am the Loan, saith the Lord Gop, when I shall be sanctified in

you before their eyes.

24 For I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and

will bring you into your own land.

25 ¶ Then will I sprinkle clean water
upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all
your fithiness, and from all your idols, will l cleanes you.

36 A new heart also will I give you, and e new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh,

and I will give you an heart of Sess.

27 And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and we shall

keep my judgments, and do firm.

26 And ye anall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

29 I will also save you from all your uncleannesses: and I will call for the corn, and

w'll increase it, and lay no famine upon you.

30 And I will multiply the fruit of the tre and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen.

31 Then shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good, and shall leathe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominution

32 Not for your sakes de I this, saith the Lord Gon, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Ierael.

33 Thus saith the Lord Gon; In the day that I shall have cleaned you from all your iniquities I will also cause you to dwell an the cities, and the wastes shall be builded.

34 And the desolate land shall be tilled

whereas it lay desolate in the eight of all that passed by. 35 And they shall say, This lead that was

desolate is become like the garden of Eden and the waste and desolate and ruined citted

ere become feaced, and are inhabited.

36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I'the Loub build the ruled places, and plact that that was desolate: I the Loub have spoken 4f, and I will do #.

37 Thus saith the Lord Gon; I will yet for this be inquired of by the house of Israel, to do it for them: I will increase them with men like a flock.

36 As the holy fock, eathe flock of Jerusa-

The resurrection of dry bones. Chap. xxxvii, xxxviii. The promise of Christ's kingdom.

lem in her solemn feasts, so shall the waste; 19 Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord cities be filled with flocks of men; and they God; Behold, I will take the stick of Joseph,

shall know that I am the Load. CHAP. XXXVII. 1 By the resurrection of dry bones, 11 the dead

hope of Israel is revived. VHE hand of the Lorn was upon me, and L carried me out in the spirit of the Loan, and set me down in the midst of the valley

which was full of bones, 2 And caused me to pass by them round about : and behold, there more very many in

the open valley; and lo, they were very dry. 3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these

bones live? And I answered, O Lord Gon, thou knowest. 4. Again he said unto me, Prophesy upon these bones, and say unto them. O ye dry

bones, hear the word of the Loan. 5 Thus saith the Lord Gop unto these bones; Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you,

and ye shall live: 6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I am the Loap. 7 So I prophesied as I was commanded: and

as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.

8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but there was no breath in

them. 9 Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the

wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord Gop; Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.

10 So I prophesied as he commanded me. and the breath came into them, and they lived, and atood up upon their feet, an exceeding

great army.

11 Then be said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel : behold, they say, Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts.

12 Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Goo, Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into

the land of Israel. 13 And ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I have opened your graves,

O my people, and brought you up out of your graves.

14 And shall put my apirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the LORD have spoken it, and performed it, saith the LORD.

15 The word of the Lond came again unto me, saying,

16 Moreover, thou son of man, take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Judah, and for the children of Israel his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim, and for all the bouse of Israel his companions:

17 And join them one to another into one

stick; and they shall become one in thine band. 18 ¶ And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, Wilt thou not

sher us what thou meanest by these?

mine band. 20 ¶ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand before their eyes. 21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the

tribes of Israel his fellows, and will put them with him, even with the stick of Judah, and

make them one stick, and they shall be one in

22 And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king to them all; and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall

they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all : 23 Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detest-able things, nor with any of their transgres-sions: but I will save them out of all their dwelling-places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my

people, and I will be their God. 24 And David my servant thall be king over them; and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and

observe my statutes, and do them.

25 And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell there-in, even they, and their children, and their children's children for ever: and my servant David shall be their prince for ever. 26 Moreover, I will make a covenant of

peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 My tabernacie also shall be with them, yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

28 And the heathen shall know that I the LORD do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore. CHAP. XXXVIII

1 The army, 8 and malice of Gog; 14 God's judgment against him

A ND the word of the Lorn came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech

and Tubal, and prophesy against him, 3 And say, Thus suth the Lord Gon; Be-

hold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Mcshech and Tubal: 4 And I will turn thee back, and put books

into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemun, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling words:
5 Persia, Ethlopia, and Libya with them:

all of them with shield and belmet :

6 Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands : and many people witt: 'bec.

7 Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and he thou a guard unto them.

8 ¶ After many days thou shall be visited:

in the latter years thou shalt come into the Aa

The malice of Gog.

land that to brought back from the sword, and great hallstones, fire, and brimstones and to gathered out of many people, against 23 Thus will I manify myself, and sancti the mountains of Israel, which have been fy myself; and I will be known in the eyes of always waste: but it is brought forth out of

the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them. 9 Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm. thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land. thou, and all thy bands, and many people with

thee. 10 Thus saith the Lord Gon; It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought:

11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the

land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars for gates.

12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the

midst of the land.

13 Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof. shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? Hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey! to carry away aliver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great

spoil? 14 Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog. Thus saith the Lord Goo; In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth

safely, shalt thou not know 427 15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a

great company, and a mighty army : 16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes

17 Thus saith the Lord Gon; Arf thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied the Lord Gon. in those days many years, that I would bring

thee against them 18 And it shall come to pass at the same time, when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord God, that my fury shall come up in my face.

19 For in my jealousy, and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of

20 So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the

21 And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord Gen: every man's sword shall be against his

brother.

22 And I will plead against him with peatllence and with blood; and I will rain upon
lim, and doon his bands, and upon the many
people that are with him, an overflowing rain,

Assa

Ramonah. Thus shall they cleanse the land.

fire, and brimstone. many nations, and they shall know that I am the Load. CHAP. XXXIX.

1 God's judgments upon Gog. 8 Israel's vic-fory. 17 The feast of the forms. THEREFORE, thou son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith the

A against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord Goo; Behold, I sm against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

2 And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel:

3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of

thy right hand. 4 Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee: I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every sort, and to the beasts of the field to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon the open field: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord Gop.

C And I will send a fire on Magog, among them that dwell carelessly in the isles:

and they shall know that I am the LORD To will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them poliute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I am the Loan, the

Holy One in Israel.

8 ¶ Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith

the Lord Gop; this is the day whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Larael shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the hucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn

them with fire seven years:
10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire : and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea : and it shall stop the noses of the passengers : and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude : and they shall

call it, The valley of Hamon-gog.

12 And seven months shall the house of Is-

rael be burying of them, that they may cleame the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that I shall be glorified, saith the Lord

the earth, and all the men that are presence.

face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the modutains shall be thrown down, and through the steep places shall fall, and every wall land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleaned it: after the end of seven months shall they

search. 15 And the passengers that pass through the

17 ¶ And thou, son of man, thus saith the and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink

18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fattings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice

which I have sacrificed for you.

20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and charlots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord

21 And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon them:

22 So the house of Israel shall know that I am the Lord their God from that day and

forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore hid I my face from them, and gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24 According to their uncleanness and ac-cording to their transgressions have I done

unto them, and hid my face from them. 25 Therefore thus saith the Lord

Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name :

26 After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespessed against me, when they dwelt safely in their land, and none made them afraid.

27 When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them in

the sight of many nations;

28 Then shall they know that I am the Loan their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have athered them unto their own land, and have gate mere fifty cubits. left none of them any more there.

29 Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have poured out my Spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord Gon.

CHAP. XL.

1 The time, manner, and end of Exektel's vision. 33 Eight tables, 44 the chambers,

48 the porch of the house.

N the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after that the city was smitten, in the selfsame day the hand of the LORD was upon me, and brought me thither.

2 In the visious of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me upon a very high mountain, by which was as the frame of a

city on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and behold, there was a man, whose appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, Son of man, Lord Gon; Speak unto every feathered fowl, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew them unto thee art thou brought hither: declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

5 And behold, a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long by the cubit and an hand-breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the

height, one reed.
6 ¶ Then came he unto the gate which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad; and the other threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad.

7 And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate within was one reed.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate

within, one reed.

9 Then measured be the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward.

10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

12 The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side : and the little chambers mere six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door.

14 He made also posts of threescore cubits. even unto the post of the court round about

the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance, unto the face of the porch of the inner

16 And there were parrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches: and windows were round about inward: and upon each post were palm-trees.

17 Then brought he me into the outward court, and lo, there were thambers, and a pavement made for the court round about; thirty

chambers were upon the pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the lower pavement. 19 Then he measured the breadth from the

fore-front of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward.

20 ¶ And the gate of the outward court, that looked toward the north, he measured the

length thereof, and the breadth thereof. 21 And the little chambers thereof were

three on this side, and three on that side; and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate ezek lel of the tempte.

Exercel's acteription the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the the

breadth five and twenty cubits. 22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm-trees, were after the measure of the eight tables, whereupon they slew their sacri-

gate that looketh toward the east; and they fices. went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches

thereof were before them. 23 And the gate of the inner court was over

against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.

24 T After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south:

and he measured the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures.

25 And there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the

breadth five and twenty cubits. 26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had palm-trees, one on this side, and

another on that side, upon the posts thereof. 27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south : and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits. 28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures;

posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures : and there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about : if was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty eubits broad.

29 And the little chambers thereof, and the

30 And the arches round about were five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits broad 31 And the arches thereof were toward the

euter court; and palm-trees were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight

32 T And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five

and twenty cubits broad 34 And the arches thereof were toward the outward court; and palm-trees were upon the

posts thereof, on this side and on that side:

and the going up to it had eight steps.

35 ¶ And he brought me to the north gate, and measured if according to these measures: 36 The little chambers thereof, the posts

thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. 37 And the posts thereof were toward the

outer court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

38 And the chambers, and the

thereof, were by the posts of the gates, where they washed the burnt-offering.

39 ¶ And in the porch of the gate were two

tables on this side, and two tables on that side, slay thereon the burnt-offering, and the sin-Tering, and the trespass-offering.
40 And at the side without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, were two

42 And the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt-offering, of a cubit and an half

the porch of the gate, were two tables-41 Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate

long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the in-struments wherewith they slew the burnt-

offering and the sacrifice. 43 And within were hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about : and upon the tables was the flesh of the offering. 44 T And without the inner gate were the chambers of the singers in the inner court,

which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south; one at the side of the east gate, having the prospect

toward the north. 45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the 48 And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the altar : these are the sons

47 So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, four square, and the altar that was before the house. 48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured cach post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits

of Zadok, among the sons of Levi, which come near to the LORD to minister unto him.

on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side. 49 The length of the porch mas twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and he brought me by the steps whereby they went

up to it; and there were pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side. CHAP. XLI. The measures, parts, chambers, and ornaments

of the temple.

FTERWARD he brought me to the tem-A ple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on

tabernacle 2 And the breadth of the door was ten cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereo; forty cubits: and the breadth, twenty cubits. 3 Then went be inward, and measured the

post of the door (we cubits ; and the door six enhits; and the breadth of the door seven cubits.

4 So he measured the length thereof, twenty

the other side, which was the breadth of the

cubits; and the breadth twenty cubits, before the temple; and he said unto me, This is the most holy place. 5 After he measured the wall of the house six cubits; and the breadth of every side cham-

ber, four cubits, round about the house on every side.

6 And the side chambers were three, one

over another, and thirty in order; and they entered into the wall, which n is of the house for the side chambers round about, that they might have hold, but they had not hold in the

wall of the house. 7 And there was an enlarging, and a wind-

ing about still upward to the side chamber : | doors of the temple, cherubins and palufor the winding about of the house went still spward round about the house : therefore the breadth of the house was still upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the ghest by the midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house round about: the foundations of the side chambers

were a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without, was five cubits: and that which was left was the place of the side chambers that were within.

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the

house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one door to-ward the north, and another door toward the south : and the breadth of the place that was left was five cubits round about

12 Now the building that was before the separate place at the end toward the west building was five cubits thick round about, and

the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred

cubits long;
14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an

bundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which was behind it, and the galleries thereof on the one side, and on the other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the porches of the court:

16 The door-posts, and the narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, ceiled with wood round about, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were from the outer court. covered:

inner house and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by measure.

18 And if was made with cherubines and palm-trees, so that a palm-tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had two faces

19 So that the face of a man was toward the palm-tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm-tree on the other side: if mas made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door were cherubims and palm-trees male, and on

the wall of the temple.

The posts of the temple were squared, and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other.

22 The altar of wood was three cubits high,

and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, This is the table that is before the boly.

14 When the priests enter therein, then

23 And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had two leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And there were made on them, on the the people. 557

trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there were thick plants upon the face of the porch without.

26 And there were parrow windows and palm-trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and woon the side chambers of the house, and thick planks. CHAP. XLII.

The priests' chambers: 13 the use thereof.
19 The outward court measured.
THEN he brought me forth into the outer L court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into the chamber that was over against the separate place, and which was be-

fore the building toward the north. 2 Before the length of an hundred cubits was the morth door, and the breadth was fifty

cubits.

3 Over against the twenty cubits which were for the inner court, and over against the pavement which was for the outer court, wasgallery against gallery in three stories.

4 And before the chambers was a walk of

ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit;

and their doors toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers were shorter: for the galleries were higher than these, than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.

6 For they were in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore the building was straitened more than the low-

est and the middlemost from the ground-7 And the wall that was without over against the chambers, toward the outer court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof

was fifty cubits.
8 For the length of the chambers that were

in the outer court was fifty tubits: and lo, be-

fore the temple were an hundred cubits 9 And from under these chambers was the

entry on the east side, as one goeth into them 10 The chambers were in the thickness of

17 To that above the door, even unto the the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate place, and over against the building.

11 And the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they: and all their goings out were both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

12 And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the south was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth

into them.

13 Then said be unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which are before the separate place, they be hely chambers, where the priests that approach unto the Loap shall eat the most hely things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and the meat-offering, and the sin-oliering, and the trespass-offering; for the place is

when the priests easer therein, taken shall they not go out of the holy place into the outer court, but there they shall lay their gaments wherein they minister; for they are holy; and shall put on 'other garments, and shall approach to those things which are for

is T Now when he had made an end of forth toward the gate whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east side with the measuring reed, ave hundred reeds, with the

measuring reed round about.

17 He measured the north side five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about. 18 He measured the south side five hundred

reeds, with the measuring reed. 19 He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds, with the measur-

log reed. 20 He measured it by the four sides : it had a wall round about, five hundred reeds long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the pro-

CHAP. XLIII

fane place.

1 The returning of the glory of God into the temple. 7 The sin of Israel hindereth God's presence.

FTERWARD he brought me to the gate, A even the gate that looketh toward the east:

2 And behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and his voice was like a noise of many waters: and the

earth shined with his glory.

3 And it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the vision that I saw when I came to destroy the city: and the visions were like the vision my face.

And the glory of the Loan came into the house by the way of the gate whose pros-

pect is toward the east.

5 So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and behold, the glory of the Lore filled the house.

6 And I heard him speaking unto me out of

the house : and the man stood by me.

7 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, and the place of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy name shall the house of Israel no more defile, neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by the carcases of their kings in their high places.

8 In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have con-

saturd them in mine anger.

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcases of their kings far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for

10 Thou son of man, show the house

to the house of Israel, that they may be asha-

the pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, show them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof, and write it in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them

12 This is the law of the house; Upon the measuring the inner house, he brought me top of the mountain, the whole limit thereof round about shall be most holy. Behold, this is the law of the house.

13 And these are the measures of the ultar after the cubits. The cubit is a cubit and an hand breadth; even the bottom shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the edge thereof round about shall

be a span : and this shall be the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom upon the ground even to the lower settle shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit, and from the lesser settle even to the greater settle shall be four cu-

bits, and the breadth one cubit.

15 So the, alter shall be four cubits; and from the altar and upwards shall be four

16 And the altar shall be twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in the four squares

17 And the settle shall be fourteen cubits iong and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof: and the border about it shall be half a cubit: and the bottom thereof skall be a cubit about : and his stairs shall look toward the east

18 ¶ And he sald unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord God, These are the ordinances of the aftar, in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, and to

sprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to the priests the that I saw by the river Chebar: and I fell upon Levites that be of the seed of Zadok, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord God, a young bullock for a sin-offer

ing. 20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof. and put if on the four horns of it; and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin-offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house without the sauc-

tuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin-offering: and they shall cleanse the altar, as they do cleanse it with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing it, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without

blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before the Long, and the priests shall cast sait upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt-offering unto the Lord.

25 Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin-offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the

flock without blemish.

26 Seven days shall they purge the altar med of their iniquities : and let them measure and purify it; and they shall consecrate themselves.

27 And when these days are expired, it shall be, that upon the eighth day, and so forward, the priest shall make your burnt-offerings upon the altar, and your peace-offerings : and I will accept you, saith the Lord Gap. CHAP. XLIV

The east gate assigned only to the prince.

9 Idolaters incopable of the priest's office 17 Ordinances for the priests

553

The priests reproved. Chap. zìv. THEN he brought me back the way of the

looketh toward the east; and it was shut.

2 Then said the Loap unto me, This gate shall be shut, is shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it: because the Load and within. the God of Israel bath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

ŧ

3 It is for the prince: the prince, he shall sit in it to eat bread before the Loan; he shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate, and

shall go out by the way of the same 4 Then brought he me the way of the north

gate before the house : and I looked, and beold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: and I fell upon my face. 5 And the Loup said unto me, Son of man,

mark wall, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the Loan, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary. 6 And thou shalt say to the rebellious, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord

God, O ye bouse of Israel, let it suffice you of all your abominations, 7 In that ye have brought into my sanc-tuary strangers uncircumcised in heart and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to poliute it, even my house, when ye offer my bread, the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant, because of all your

abominations. 8 And ye have not kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my charge in my sanctuary for your elves.

9 ¶ Thus the Lord Gon; No stranger,

uncircumeised in heart, nor uncircumeised ther, or for sister that bath had no husband,

10 And the Levites that are gone away far from me, when I rael went airay, which went astray away from me after their iduls; they shall even bear their iniquity. 11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanc-

tuary, having charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; therefore have I lifted up mine hand against them, saith the

Lord Goo, and they shall bear their iniquity. 13 And they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my boly things, in the dough, that he most holy place: but they shall bear their in thine house, shame, and their abominations which they 31 The price have committed

14 But I will make them keepers of the charge of the house for all the service thereof, and for all that shall he done therein.

15 But the priests the Levites, the soms of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary,

when the children of Israel went astray from Lord Gop:

16 They shall enter into my senctuary, and they shall come near to my table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge.

IEN he brought me back the way of the 17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that when gate of the outward sanctuary, which they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, while they minister in the gates of the inner court,

Ordinances for them.

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins: they shall not gird themselves with any thing that causeth sweat. 19 And when they go forth into the outer court, even into the outer court to the people,

they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their garments. 20 Neither shall they shave their heads.

nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads.

21 Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away; but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow that had a priest before.

23 And they shall teach my people the dif-firence between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and 24 And in controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it according

to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies; and they shall hallow my sabbatks. 25 And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for bro-

in flesh, shall enter into my ram tuary, of any they may defile themselves.

stranger that is among the children of Israel. 26 And after he is cleansed, they shall reakon unto him seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer his sin-offering, saith the Lord God.

28 And it shall be unto them for an inheritance: 1 am their inheritance: and ye shall shall slay the burnt-offering, and the sacrifice give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession.
29 They shall eat the meat-offering, and

the sin-offering, and the trespuss-offering; and every dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs 30 And the first of all the first-fruits of all things, and every oblation of all, of every

sert of your oblations shall be the priests': ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your

dough, that he may cause the blessing to rest 31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

CHAP. XLV.

1 The portion of land for the sanctuary, 6 for the city, 7 and for the prince. MOREOVER, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an me, they shall come near to me to minister oblation unto the Loan, an holy portion of unto me, and they shall stand before me to the land: the length shall be the length of five offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the and twenty thousand reeds, and the breadth skall be ten thousand. This shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary ave hundred in length, with five hundred in

MARKER. The prince's inheritance.

breadth, square round about; and fifty oubits stouch, is the first day of the month, thou round about for the suburbs thereof. 3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and

The division of the land.

the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuary and the most holy place.

4 The holy portion of the land shall be for

the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the Loan; and it shall be a place for the sanctuary.

5 And the five and twanty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breath, shall seems to the sanctuary.

also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for twenty chambers 6 % And ye shall appoint the possession of

the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion: it shall be for the whole house of Israel.

7 And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the posses-sion of the city before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: and the length shall be

over against one of the portions, from the

west border unto the east border. 8 In the land shall be his possession in Israel: and my princes shall no more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their Tribes. 9 Thus saith the Lord Gon; Let it suffice:

you, O princes of Israel: remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, take away your exactions from my people, mith the Lord Gob. 10 Ye shall have just-balances, and a just Ophah, and a just bath. 11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one

measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer. 12 And the shekel shall be twenty gerals: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fif-

teen shekels, shall be your maneh.

13 This is the oblation that ye shall offer;
the sixth part of an ephsh of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of barley.

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, ye shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is an homer of ten

Daths; for ten baths are an homer: 15 And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel; for a meat-offering, and for a burnt-offering, and for peace-offerings, to make reconciliation

for them, saith the Lord Gon.

16 All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel.

17 And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings, and drink-offerings, in the feasts, and in the

new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemnities of the bouse of Israel: he shall prepare the sin-offering, and the meat-offering, and the burnt-offering, and the peace-offerlogs, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and cleanse the sanctuary: 19 And the priest shall take of the bload of the sin-offering, and put if apon the posts of the home, and upon the four corners of the settle of the alter, and upon the posts of

the gate of the inner court.

the month for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of 21 In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall

be eaten. 28 And boon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land a bullock for a sin-offering 23 And seven days of the feast he shall pre-

pare a burnt-offering to the Loan, seven bul-locks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and a kid of the goats daily for a sin-offering.

24 And he shall prepare a meat-offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a

ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah.

26 In the seventh moult, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall be do the like in the feast of the seven days, according to the sin-offering, according to the burnt-offering, and according to the mest-offering, and according to the oil. -

CHAP. XLVI. 1 Ordinances for the prince in his worship, 9 and for the people. THUS shift the Lord Gon; The gate of the inner sourt that look ath toward the the inner court that look ath toward the

east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.

2 And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priest shall prepare his burnt-offering, and his peace-offer-ings, and he shall worship at the threshold of

the gate: then he shall go forth: but the gate shall not be shut until the evening. 3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the LORD in the sabbaths and in the new moons. 4 And the burnt-offering that the prince

shall offer unto the Lord in the sabliath day shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish. 5 And the meat-offering shall be an ephala

for a ram, and the meat-offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give, and an him of oil to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without

blemish. 7 And he shall prepare a meat-offering, 22 ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram,

and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah. 8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate. and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 T But when the people of the land shall come before the Lord in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north 18 T'un math the Lord Gon; In the first gate to worship shall go out by the way of

the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the : te whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth,

shall go forth.

11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meat-offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an

12 New when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt-offering or peace-offerings voluntarily unto the Load, one shall then open him the gate that looketh towards the east, and he shall prepare his burnt-offering and his peace-offerings, as he did on the sabbath-day: then he shall go forth: and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

13 Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt-offering unto the Lord of a lamb of the first year with-out blemish: thou shalt prepare it every

morning. la And thou shalt prepare a meat-offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat-offering continually by a perpetual ordinance unto the

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the mest-offering, and the oil, every morning

for a continual burst-offering.

16 Thus saith the Lord Gon; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons, it shall be their possession by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the for them.

18 Moreover, the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give river cometh. his sons inheritance out of his own possession: hat my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

19 T After he brought me through the entry, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked towards ing many. the north; and behold, there mas a place on the

two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall boil the trespass-offering and the sin-offering, where they shall bake the meat-offering; that they bear them not out into the outer court, to sanctify the people.

21 Then he brought me forth into the outer court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and behold, in every corner of the court there nos a court.

22 In the four corners of the court there were courts joined of forty cubils long and

. .

23 And there was a row of building round about in them, round about them four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows round about.

24 Then said he unto me, These are the places of them that boil, where the ministers CHAP. XLVII.

The vision of the maters.

I The vision of the holy maters: 6 the virtue of them. 13 The borders of the land.

A FTERWARD he brought me again unto

the door of the bouse; and behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the fore-front of the house stood towards the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the outer gate by the way that looketh eastward; and behold, there ran out

waters on the right side.

3 And when the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the waters were to the ancles 4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought

me through the waters; the waters were to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters were to the

loins

5 Afterwards be measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

6 T And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.

7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river were very many trees on the

one side and on the other. 8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea: which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be

healed. 9 And it shall come to pass that every thing year of liberty; after it shall return to the that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' river shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the

> 10 And it shall come to pass that the fishers shall stand upon it from En-gedi even unto En-egiaim; they shall be a piece to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the great sea, exceed-

> 11 But the miry places thereof and the marshes thereof shall not be healed; they shall

be given to salt.

12 And by the river upon the benk thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed:

it shall bring forth new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for mest, and the leaf thereof for medicine.

13 Thus mith the Lord Goo: This shall be thirty broad: these four corners were of one the border whereby ye shall inherit the land measure.

shall have two portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another; concerning the which I lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And this shall be the border of the land of the house shall boil the merifice of the peo- toward the north side from the great sea, the way of Hethica, as men go to Zeded;

Ai5

EZEKIEL. The different portions

16 Hamath, Berothah, Sibraim, which is be- the south five and twenty thousand in length tween the border of Damascus, and the border; and the sanctuary of the Loup shall be in the of Hamath; Hazar-hatticon, which is by the midst thereof. coast of Hauran. 17 And the border from the sea shall be Ha-

zar-enan, the border of Damascus, and the north northward, and the border of Hamath. And this is the north side. 18 And the east side ye shall measure from Hauran, and from Damascus, and from Gilead,

and from the land of Israel by Jordan, from border of the Levites. the border unto the east sea. And this is the

east side. 19 And the south side southward, from Ta-mar even to the waters of strife in Kadesh, the

river to the great sea. And this is the south side southward. 20 The west side also shall be the great sea

from the border, till a man come over against This is the west side. Hamath. 21 So shall ye divide this land unto you ac-

cording to the tribes of Israel. 22 And it shall come to pass, that ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Israel: they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel.

23 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, saith the Lord Gon.

CHAP. XLVIII. 1, 23 The portions of the twelve tribes, 8 of the sanctuary, &c.

way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath; for these are his sides east and west, a portion for Dan.

2 And by the border of Dan, from the

cast side unto the west side, a portion for

Asher. 3 And by the border of Asher, from the east

side even unto the west side, a portion for Naphtali. 4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the cast side unto the west side, a portion for

Manasseh. 5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the cast side unto the west side, a portion for

Ephraim. 6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the rast side even unto the west side, a portion for

Reuben. 7 And by the border of Reuben, from the

east side unto the west side, a portion for Judah. 8 ¶ And by the border of Judah, from the

east side unto the west side, shall be the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and is length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side : and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, even for the priests, shall he this holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand is length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east side unto the west side, Israelar a the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward portion.

11 It shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok; which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites

went astrav. 12 And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a thing most holy by the

13 And over against the border of the priests the Levites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thou-

14 And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the first-fruits of the land for it is holy unto the LORD.

15 And the five thousand that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be a profane place for the city; for dwelling, and for suburbs; and the city shall be in the midst thereof. 16 And these shall be the measures thereof :

the north side four thousand and five hundred. and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred. 17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and

toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty. 18 And the residue in length over against From the north end to the coast of the the oblation of the holy portion shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy portion; and the increase there-of shall be for food unto them that serve the

city. 19 And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel.

20 Ali the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand, by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation four-square, with the possession of the city. 21 And the residue shall be for the prince.

on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand over against the five and the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; and the sanctuary of the house shall be in the midst

thereof.

being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince. 23 As for the rest of the tribes from the east side upto the west side. Benjamis shall have a

22 Moreover, from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city,

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side, Simeon shall have

a portion.
25 And by the border of Simeon, from

cast side unto the west side, Zebulun a portion

27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side, Gad a portion.

2d And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Dan. Tuniar unto the waters of strife in Kadesh, and to the river toward the great sea.

29 This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their portions, saith the Lord

30 And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

31 And the gates of the city shall be after day shall be, The LORD is there.

26 And by the border of Issachar, from the the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred : and three gates; one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures : and three gates; one gate of Simuon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali.

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the city from that

The Book of DANIEL.

CHAP. I.

8 they, refusing the king's portion, do presper with pulse and water: 17 their excellency in misdom

N the third year of the reign of Joholakim king of Judah came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged

2 And the Loan gave Jeholakim king of and he brought the vessels into the treasurebouse of his god.

3 And the king spake unto Ashpenaz the master of his ensuche, that he should bring certain of the children of Israel, and of the king's seed, and of the princes;

4 Children in whom was no blemish, but well-favoured, and skilful in all wildom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and whom they might 17 As for these four children, God gave teach the learning and the tongue of the Chalthem knowledge and skill in all learning and

5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meet, and of the wine which he drank: so nourishing them three rears, that at the end thereof they might stand before the king.

6 Now among these were of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hausniah, Mishael, and Azariah :

7 Unto whom the prince of the cunuchs gave names: for he gave unto Daniel the name Azariah, of Abed-nezo.

8 ¶ But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank; therefore he requested of the prince of the cumuchs that he might not define ! Nebuchadnezzar forgetteth his dream. 14 himself.

Daniel findeth it. 31 The dream, 36 and

9 Now God had brought Daniel into favour and tender love with the prince of the eu-

nuchs. 10 And the prince of the cunuchs said ed dreams, wherewith his spirit was troubled unto Daniel. I fear my lord the king, who and the sleep brake from him.

I. for why should be see your faces worse liking 3 Ashpenes taketh than the children which are of your sort? I Jeholokim's capitality. 3 Ashpenas taketh than the children which are or your sort:
Dantel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Atariah; then shall yo make me endanger my head to the king.

11 Then said Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the enpuchs had set over Daniel. Hananiah, Mishael, aud Azariah,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days: and let them give us pulse to ext, and

water to drink. 13 Then let our countenances be looked Juliah into his hand, with part of the vessels upon before thee, and the countenances of of the bouse of Goo; which he carried into the children that eat of the portion of the the land of Shinar to the Louse of his god; king's meat; and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter.

and proved them ten days. 15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of

the king's meat. 16 Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should

drink; and gave them pulse. 17 As for these four children, God gave

wis cm: and Daniel had understanding in all visious and dreams. 18 Now at the end of the days that the king

had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar. 19 And the kirly communed with them; and

among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azarlah: therefore stood they before the king.

20 And in all matters of wisdom and underof Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, of Sha-standing that the king inquired of them, be drach; and to Mishael, of Meshach; and to found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers that were in all his realm.

21 And Daniel continued even unto the

first year of king Cyrus. CHAP. II.

interpretation thereof.

ND in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadaezzir, Nebuchadaezzar dream-

hath appointed your meat and your drink: | 2 Then the king commanded to call the A a 6

magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for to shew the king his dream. So they came and stood before the

3 And the king sald unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in Syriach O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will show the inter-

5 The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, The thing is gone from me : if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be eut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill.

6 But if ye shew the dream, and the inter-pretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and rewards and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will

show the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of eartainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me

the dream, there is but one decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof. 10 The Chaldeans answered before the

king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter : therefore there is no king, lord, nor ruler, that ask-ed such things at any magician, or astrologer,

or Chaldean. II And it is a rare thing that the king reuireth, and there is none other that can shew it before the king, except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all

the wise men of Babylon.

13 And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and they sought Daniel and his fellows to be slain.

14 Then Daniel answered with counsel and wisdom to Arioch the captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise

15 He answered and said to Arioch, the king's captain, Why is the decree so hasty from the king? Then Arioch made the thing

known to Daniel.

16 Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king the interpreta-

17 Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah bis companions :

18 That they would desire mercies of the God of heaven concerning this secret; that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon.

19 Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in a night vision. Then Daniel blessed the God of heaven.

20 Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the earth. name of God for ever and ever; for window and might are his :

21 And he changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understand-

Daniel findelh il.

ing:
22 He revealeth the deep and secret things:

light dwelleth with him.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast made known unto me now what we desired of thee; for thou hast now made known unto us the king's

matter. 24 T Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise mes of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise sees of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will show unto the king the interpretation.

25 Then Arioch brought in Daniel before the king in heste, and said thus unto him, I have found a man of the captives of Judah, that will make known unto the king the inter-

pretation.

26 The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof?

27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded cannot the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew

unto the king:

28 But there is a God in beaven that revealcth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter Thy dream, and the visions of thy head

upon thy bed, are these;
29(As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh knews to thee what shall come

to pass.

30 But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, but for their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy

hearth Thou, O king, sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the

form thereof mas terrible.

32 This image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass.

33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and

part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which amote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the bram, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshing floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole

36 T This to the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

37 Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, of the provinces, to come to the dedication of power, and strength, and glory.

38 And wheresoever the children of men gwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven bath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou art this head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all

the earth.

40 And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forsemuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subducth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potter's clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, foresmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with the miry

clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron and part of elay; so the kingdom shall be hereken.

partly strong, and partly broken. 43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men : but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom which shall never be destroyed; and the kingdom shall not he left to other people, but it shall break in places and consume all these kingdoms, and

it shall stand for ever.

45 Foresmuch as thou sewest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter : and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof 91118

46 Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation and

sweet adours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon.

49 Then Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of the province of Babyles: but Daniel sat in the gate of the king.

CHAP. III.

1 Nebuchadnearar dedicateth a golden tmage in Dura. 8 Shadrach, Methach and Abed-

nego are Accused. NEBUCHADNEZZAR the king made an image of gold, whose height was three-score cubits, and the breadth thereof s. cu-

province of Bubylon. 2 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to

and the captuins, the judges, the tremurers, the golden image which thou best set up.

the image which Neduchadnezzar the king had set up.

3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set

4 Then an herald cried aloud, To you is is commanded, O people, nations, and lan-

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, pealtery, dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Ne-buchadnezzar the king hath set up. 6 And whose falleth not down and worship-

peth shall the same hour be cast into the midst

of a burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, pealtery, and all kinds of music, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

8 Wherefore at that time certain Chal-

deans came near, and accused the Jews.

9 They spake and said to the king Nebu-

chadnezzar, Oking, live for ever-10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree; that every man that shall bear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, shall fall

down and worship the golden image:
11 And whose falleth not down and worship-

peth, that he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

12 There are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego; these men, O king, have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

13 Then Nebuchadnezzar in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach. and Abed-nego. Then they brought these

men before the king.

14 Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, Is if true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

15 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of numic, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be east the same hour into the midst of a burning flery furnace: and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands ?

16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, answered, and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, we are not careful to answer thee in

this matter.

17 If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furbits: he set it up is the plain of Dura, in the nace, and he will deliver we out of thine hand, O king

18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, gather together the princes, the governors, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship

565

and the form of his visage was changed against generation to generation.

19 Then was Nebuchadaezzar full of fury, lasting kingdom, and his dominion is from Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego: therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated.

20 And he commanded the most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, and to cast them

into the burning flery furnace.

Nebuchadaessay's dream.

21 Then these men were bound in their coats, their bosen, and their hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning flery furnace.

22 Therefore, because the king's commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceed-ing hot, the figme of the fire slew those men that took up Shadrach, Mesuach, and Abed-

23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning flery furnace.

24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonled, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors. Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire! They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth

is like the Son of God.

26 Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, ye servants of the most nigh God, come forth, and come hither. Then Shadrach. Meof the fire

27 And the princes, governors, and cap-tains, and the king's coun-cilors, being gathered together, naw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an

on there.

28 Then Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, who hath sent his angel, not serve nor worship any god, except their the earth. own God.

29 Therefore I make a decree, That every and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and cople, nation, and language, which speak any let seven times pass over him. people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, shall be cut in pie-ces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill; because there is no other God that can deliver after this cort.

30 Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon.

in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders that the high God bath wrought toward me.

4 ¶ I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine

bouse, and flourishing in my palace:
5 I saw a dream which made me afrajd, and the thoughts upon my bed, and the visions of

my head troubled me. 6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all

the wise men of Babylon before me, that they

might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream. 7 Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did

not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name was Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, and in whom is the spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told the dream, saving,

9 O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the boly gods ir in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visious of my dream that I have seen,

and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus were the visions of mine head is my bed; I saw, and behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the

sight thereof to the end of all the earth. K The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: the beasts of the field had shadow un-der it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in shach, and Abed-nezo, came forth of the midst the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of

> 13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and behold, a watcher and an holy one came down from heaven;

14 He cried aloud, and said thus, Hew down bair of their head singed, neither were their the tree, and cut off his branches, shake of coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed his leaves, and scatter his fruit : let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from

his branches.

15 Nevertheless, leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a hand of iron and delivered his servants that trusted in and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and him, and have changed the king's word, let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let and yielded their bodies, that they might his portion be with the beasts in the grass of

16 Let his heart be changed from man's.

17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.

18 This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have en. Now thou, O Belteshazzar, declare CHAP. IV.

4 Nebuchadnezzar's dream: 19 Daniel interpretation thereof, forasmuch as all preteth it: 28 the story of the event.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR the king, unto all make known unto me the interpretation: but how are all specific and the story of the story of the specific and the story of the story of the specific and the story of the st in! .e

19 Then Daniel, whose name mas Belteshazzar, was astonied for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king wake,

3 How great are his signs! and how mighty and said, Bell'eshamzar, let not the dream, are his wonders! his kingdom tr an ever-jor the interpretation thereof frouble thes.

dream be to them that hate thee, and the inter- dom is from generation to generation: pretation thereof to thine enemies. 20 The tree that thou sawest, which grew,

earth;
21 Whose leaves were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their babitation:

22 It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong : for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the

end of the earth.

23 And whereas the king saw a watcher and an boly one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him:
24 This is the interpretation, O king, and

this is the decree of the Most High, which is

come upon my lord the king :

25 That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to est grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, till thou know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever be will.

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree-roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have

known that the heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break of thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

28 T Ali this came upon the king Nebuchadaezzar.

29 At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon.

30 The king spake and said, Is not this great Bahylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the he nour of my majesty?

31 While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saying. O king Netuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken; The

kingdom is departed from thee,

32 And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling stall be with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to cat grass as exen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoover he will.

33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and his nails like birds' claws.

34 And at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto beaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the Most High, and I praised and bonoured him that liveth for ever, whose do- the days of thy father light and understand.

Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, the iminion is an everlasting dominion, and his king-

35 And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and he doeth according to and was strong, whose height reached unto his will in the army of heaven, and among the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou !

> 36 At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my king-dom, and excellent majesty was added unto

> me. 37 Now 1 Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

> > CHAP. V.

Relshazzar's impious feast: 5 a hand writing troubleth him: 17 Daniel reproveth him,

25 and interpreteth the writing.

DELSHAZZAR the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lurds, and drank wine

before the thousand.

2 Belshazzar, while he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of the temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might drink therein.

3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jerusalem; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines,

drank in them.

4 They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood,

and of stone.

5 % In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candiestick upon the plaster of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the king's countenance was changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his loins were loosed, and his knees

smote one against another.

7 The king cried aloud to bring in the astro-logers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of Babylon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and show me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's wise men: but they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation

9 Then was king Belshazzar greatly troubled, and his countenance was chauged in him, and his lords were astonied.

10 ¶ Now the queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords, came into the banquet house: and the queen spake, and said, O king, live for ever; let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be

changed: 11 There is a man in thy kingdom, in whom is the spirit of the holy gods; and in ing and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nebuchad-nezzar thy father, the king, I say, thy father, made master of the magicians, astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers:

12 Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Belteshazzar: now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the

interpretation. 13 Then was Daniel brought in before the And the king spake and said unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of the children of the captivity of Julah, whom the king

my father brought out of Jewry ? 14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that light and

understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.

15 And now the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not show the interpretation of the thing:

16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third

ruler in the kingdom.

17 Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation.

18 O thou king, the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a kingdom, and ma-

jesty, and glory, and honour:

19 And for the majesty that he gave him,
all people, nations, and languages, trembled
and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he put down.

20 But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory

from him:

21 And he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses; they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and that he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though shou knewest all

23 But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified.

24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him, and this writing was written.

25 ¶ And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.

26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God bath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.

27 TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

28 PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 T In that night was Belshazzar the king

of the Chaldeans slain.

31 And Darius the Median took the kingdom, being about threescore and two years

CHAP. VI.

1 Daniel's preferment: 16 he is east into the den of Hons, 18 and saved.

T pleased Darius to set over the kingdom an hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;

2 And over these three presidents; of whom Daniel was first: that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage.

3 Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set

him over the whole realm.

4 Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault : forasmuch as he was faithful. neither was there any error or fault found in

5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find it against him concerning the law of his

6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto

him, King Darius, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whoseever shall ask a petition of any god or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians,

which altereth not.

9 Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and the decree.

10 ¶ Now when Daniel knew that the wriing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber to-ward Jerusalam, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and making supplication before

his God.

12 Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any god or man within thirty days, save of thee, O

king, shall be cast into the den of lious? The king answered and said. The thing is true, ac-parits, and in the reign of Cyrus the Persians, CHAP. VII. which altereth not.

13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Daniel, which is of the children of the captivity of Judah, regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but unketh his petition three times a day

14 Then the king, when he heard there words, was sore displeased with himself, and at his heart on Daniel to deliver him; and he laboured till the going down of the sun to

deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king. and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians is. That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast Man into the den of Hous. Now the king spake and said unto Da-Thy God whom thou servest continually,

he will deliver thee.

17 And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

passed the night fasting: neither were instruments of music brought before him: and his

sleep went from him. 19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of fore it; and it had ten horns. lions.

with a lamentable voice unto Daniel : and the More whom there were three of the first horns king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, ser-plackel up by the roots: and b. * id, in this vant of the living God, is thy God, whom thou hath stare eyes like the eyes of man, and a servest continually, able to deliver thee from mouth speaking great things.

9 \$\mathbb{T}\$ 1 beheld till the thrones were cast down,

21 Then said Daniel unto the king, O king,

live for ever.

shut the lions' mouths, that they have not the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning hart me : forasmuch as before him innocency fire. was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken set, and the books were opened up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was God.

21 T And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, they had their dominion taken away: yet their children, and their wives; and the lions their lives were prolonged for a sesson and had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.
25 T Then king Darius wrote unto all peo-

ple, nations and languages, that dwell in all and they brought him near before him. the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

26 I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he is the living God, dominion is an everlagting dominion, which and steadfact for ever, and his kingdom that shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion which shall not be destroyed. shall be even unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in head troubled me. earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions.

28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of

1 Daniel's vision of the four beasts, 9 of God's kingdom: 15 the interpretation thereof.

N the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon. Daniel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters.

2 Daniel spake and said, I maw in my vision by night, and behold, the four winds of the

heaven stroye upon the great se 3 And four great beasts came up from the

sea, diverse one from another. 4 The first was like a lion, and had eagles! wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked and it was lifted up from the earth.

man's heart was given to it.

5 And behold, another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three-ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it : and they said thus unte it, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and lo, another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads;

and dominion was given to it. 7 After this I saw in the night visions, and 18 Then the king went to his palace, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible,

and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were be-

8 I considered the horns, and behold, there 20 And when he came to the den, he cried came up among them another little horn, be-

and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the bair of his 22 My Gol bath sent his angel, and bath head like the pure wool: his throne was like

10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten him, and commanded that they should take thousand stood before him; the judgment was

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the found upon him, because he believed in his great words which the horn spake: I beheld, even till the beast was slain, and his body de-

stroyed, and given to the burning flame. 12 As concerning the rest of the beasts,

13 I saw in the night visions, and behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds

of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, 14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his

15 ¶ I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the visions of my

16 I came near unto one of them that stood iby, and asked him the truth of all this. So The vision of God's kingdom.

tion of the things. 17 These great beasts which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth.

18 But the saints of the Most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were

of iron, and his nails of brass; which devour-ed, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet 20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and

before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very

reat things, whose look was more stout than his fellows. 21 I beheld, and the same horn made war

with the saints, and prevailed against them; 22 Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the Most High; and the time came that the saints pos-

resed the kingdom. 13 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall; be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and

break it in pieces.

24 And the ten borns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another sha'l rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings

25 And he shall speak great words against the Most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High, and think to change times a mail teast down the truth to the ground; and it laws: and hey shall be given into his hand practised, and prospered. until a time and times and the divising of time.

26 But the judyment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to

costroy if unto the end.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the sain's of the Most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting king tom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

23 Hitherto is the east of the matter. for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me : but

I kept the matter in my heart. CHAP. VIII.

of Ulai.

1 Daniel's vision of the ram and he-goal. 13 The two thousand three hundred days of sa-

crifice. N the third year of the reign of king Belshazzar, a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Daniel, after that which appeared unto me at the first.

2 And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at Shushan in the palace, which is in the province of Elam; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two borns; and the two borns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts

he told me, and made me know the interpreta- any that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, an the goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and the goat had a notable horn between his

eyes. 6 And he came to the ram that had two

horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns : and there was no power in the rain to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his band.

8 Therefore the he-goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.

9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great. toward the south, and toward the east, and

toward the pleasant land. 10 And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon

11 Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

12 And an host was given him egainst the dally sacrifice by reason of transgression, and

13 Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which -pake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of devolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be tradden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thou-

sand and three hundred days; then shall the

sanctuary be cleaned.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, come I Daniel, had seen the vision, and sought for the meaning, then behold, there stood before me as the appearance of a man.

16 And I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ulai, which called, and said, Gabriel, make this man to understand the vi-

17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came I was afraid, and fell upon my. face : but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man : for at the time of the end shall be the vision.

18 Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground:

but he touched me, and set me upright. 19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee

know what shall be in the last end of the lodignation: for at the time appointed the cad shall be.

20 The ram which thou sawest having two horns, are the kings of Media and Persia.

21 And the rough goat is the king of Green: and the great horn that is between his eyes is the first king.

23 Now that being broken, whereas four might stand before him, neither was there stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand when the transgressors are come to the full, a sinned against him. king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

and shall destroy the mighty and the holy Jerusalem.

people.

25 And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.

26 And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for

many days.

27 And I Daniel fainted, and was sick cor fain days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood #. CHAP. IX.

3 Daniel confesseth his sins, 16 prayeth for the restoration of Jerusalem: 20 Gabriel inform-eth him of the seventy weeks, uc.

N the first year of Darius the son of Aha-sucrus, of the seed of the Medes, which was made king over the realm of the Chal-

deans:

- 2 In the first year of his reign, I Daniel understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of the Loan came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolutions of Jerusaiem.
- 3 ¶ And I set my face unto the Lord God. to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sack loth, and ashes:
- 4 And I prayed unto the Long my God, venant and mercy to them that love him, them that keep his commandand . to menta:
- 5 We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have reduity, and have cone wickerry, and have re-belled, even by departing from thy precepts, tain of my God; and from thy judgments:

 21 Yea, while I may speaking in prayer,
- 6 Neither have we hearkened onto the serto our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.
- 7 O Lord, rightcoustess belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth this day; to the men of Judah, and to the to give thee skill and understanding. inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, that are near, and that are far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee,

8 O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

9 To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him:

10 Neither have we obeyed the voice of the Long our God. Whalk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

Il Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon threescore and two weeks: the street shall be

up out of the nation, but not in his power, us, and the oath that is written in the law of 23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, Moses the servant of God, because we have

12 And he hath confirmed his words. which he spake against us, and against our 24 And his power shall be mighty, but not judges that judged us, by bringing upon us by his own power: and he shall destroy a great evil: for under the whole heaven wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, hath not been done as bath been cone upon

> 13 As it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: yet made we not our prayer before the Lord our God, that we

> might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

> 14 Therefore hath the Lord watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for the Lord our God to righteous in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not his voice.

> 15 And now, O Lord our God, that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and hast gotten thee renown, as at this day; we have sinned,

we have done wickedly

16 T O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people are become a re-

proach to all that are about us 17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctu

ary that is devolate, for the Lord's sake. 18 O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city which is called by the name: for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, hearken, and do; defer not, for thine own the great and dreaded God, keeping the co-|sake, O my God: for thy city and thy people

are called by thy name.

20 T And unile I was speaking, and graying, and confessing my sin, and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the Lord my God for the holy moun-

even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in Statter have we married in thy name the vision at the occurring, occupants the prophets, which spake in thy name the vision at the occurring, occupants the time of the evening oblation.

22 And he informed me, and talked with

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew thee; for thou art greatly heloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision.

24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophery, and to anoint the Most Holy.

25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself. and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week : and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolute, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

CHAP. X. I Daniel, having humbled himself, seeth a vision: 10 being troubled with fear, he is

comforted by an angel. N the third year of Cyrus king of Persia, a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar; and the thing was true, but the time appointed was long: and he understood the thing, and had under-

standing of the vision. 2 In those days I Daniel was mourning three

full weeks.

3 1 ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great

river, which is Hiddekel;

Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a certain man clothed in linen. whose loins were girded with flue gold of Uphaz:

6 His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a mul-

7 And I Daniel alone saw the vision; for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that

they fled to hide themselver.

& I herefore I was left alone, and saw this me: for my comeliness was turned in me into the four winds of heaven; and not to his poscorruption, and I retained no strength.

y Yet heard I the voice of his words: ami then I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward the ground

10 ¶ And behold, an hand touched me, which set me upon my knees and upon the

palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I peak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling.

12 Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself there times. before thy God, thy words were heard, and I

Michael, one of the chief princes, came to them, and shall prevail: help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia

14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days. for yet the vision is for many days. 15 And when he had spoken such words un-

to me, I set my face toward the ground, and I

became dumb

lo And behold, one like the similitude of the sons of men toucked my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

17 For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord ? For as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither

is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and touched me one like the appearance of a men, and be strengthened me,

19 And said, O man greatly beloved, fear not peace be unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grecia shall

2i But I will show thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth : and there is none that holdeth with me in these things, but Michael your prince

CHAP. XI. The overthrow of Persia by the king of Gre-cla. b Kings of the north and south. 30 The

invesion and tyranny of the Romans. LSO I in the first year of Darius the Mede. A sven I, stood to confirm and to strengthen

him. 2 And now will I show thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of

3 And a mighty king shall stand up. that shall rule with great dominion, and do accord-

ing to his will.

Grecia.

4 And when he shall stand up, his kingdom great vision, and there remained no strength in shall be broken, and shall be divided toward termy, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others besides those.

5 And the king of the south shall be strong, and one of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion

shall be a great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm: neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and he that begat her, and he that strengthened her a

7 But out of a branch of her roots shall ene am come for thy words.

13 But the prince of the kingdom of Persia army, and shall enter sate the fortress of withstood me one and twenty days: but lo, the king of the north, and shall deal against

> 8 And shall also carry captives into Egypt their gods, with their princes, and with their

precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he

9 So the king of the south shall come into

10 But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces; and one shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return, and be stirred up, even to his fortress.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north : and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

12 And when he hath taken away the multisude, his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall east down many ten thousands: but he shall

not be strengthened by it.

13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come after certain years with a great army and with much riches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take the most feaced cias; and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand

16 But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, corrupting her: but she shall not stand on his side, meither be for him

18 After this shall be turn his face unto the foles, and shall take many : but a prince for his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause if to turn upon him.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and

fail, and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battle.

21 And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

22 And with the arms a flood shall they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the league made with him, he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up,

and shall become strong with a small people. his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter anong into the countries, and shall overflow and them the prey, and spoil, and riches: yea, and pass over. he shall forecast his devices against the strong bolds, even for a time.

25 And he shall stir up his power and his shall continue more years than the king of the courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and Ats kingdom, and shall return into his own mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall

overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for yet the end shall be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart shall be against the holy covenant; and he shall do exploits, and

return to his own land.

29 At the time appointed he shall return and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

30 T For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the boly covenant : so shall be do; be shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that maketh

devolate.

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be

strong, and do exploits.

33 And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fail by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall

cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And some of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end : be-

cause it is yet for a time appointed.

36 ¶ And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak mar-vellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accum-plished: for that that is determined shall be done.

37 Neither shall be regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above

38 But in his estate shall be honour the God

of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall be honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the most strong holds

with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory; and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

40 And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king 24 He shall enter peaceably even upon the of the north shall come against him like a fattest places of the province; and in shall whirlwind, with charlots, and with horsedo that which his fathers have not done . : or men, and with many ships; and he shall enter

> 41 He shall enter also into the glorious land. and many countries shall be overthrown:

but these shall escape out of his hand, even and seal the book, even to the time of the Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children [end: many shall run to and fro, and know-

of Ammon. 42 He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall be at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him : therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly

to make away many.

palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain: yet he shall come to his end, and none shall bely him.

CHAP. XII.

1 Michael shall deliver Israel from their troubles. 5 Daniel is informed of the times.

ND at that time shall Michael stand up, children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation, even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the

life, and some to shame and everlasting con-

3 And they that be wise shall shine as the to the thousand three hundred and five and brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for

ever and ever. 4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, of the days.

ledge shall be increased. 5 % Then I Daniel looked, and behold,

there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

6 And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in lines. which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that 45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his liveth for ever, that it shall be for a time. times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the boly

people, all these things shall be finished.

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of

these things?

9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for A the great prince which standeth for the the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but

the wise shall understand.

11 And from the time that the daily sacri-2 And many of them that sleep in the dust fice shall be taken away, and the abomination of the earth shall awale, some to everlasting that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh

thirty days.

13 But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end

¶ HOSEA.

CHAP. I. Jezreel, 8 Lo-ruhamah, 8 and Lo-anmi. 10 by borsemen.

The restoration of Judah and Israel.

THE word of the LORD that came unto Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the days of Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the days of

Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son

of Joash, king of Israel.

2 The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And the LORD said to Hosea, Go, take unto the a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for the land bath committed great whoredom, departing from the there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the LORD.

3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare him

4 And the Loun said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little while, and I will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, and will cause to cease the 1 The idolatry of the people. 6 God's judg-kingdom of the house of Israel.

5 And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Israel in the valley of

Jezreel.

6 ¶ And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name Lo-ruhamah: for I will no more have racrey upon the house of Israel; but I will utterly take them away.

7 But I will have mercy upon the house!

of Judah, and will save them by the Loan 1 Hosea, to shew God's judgment for spiritual their God, and will not save them by bow, whoredom, taketh Gomer, 4 and hath by her wor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor

8 ¶ Now when she had weaned Lo-rubamah,

she conceived and bare a son.

9 Then said God, Call his name Lo-ammi; for ye are not my people, and I will not be

your God.

10 Y Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them. Ye are not my people, sons of the living God.

11 Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the sund: for great shall be the day of Jezreel.

CHAP. II.

concritation with them

SAY ye unto your brethren, Ammi; and to

your sisters, Rubemah.

2 Plead with your mother, plead for she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her therefore put away her whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts:

3 Lest Latrip her naked, and set her as in

the day that she was born, and make ner as ! slay her with thirst.

And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they be the children of whore-

5 For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shame- they shall say, Thou art my God. fully: for she said, I will go after my lovers, that give me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my drink.

6 T Therefore, behold, I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.

7 And she shall follow after her lovers. but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them : then shall she say, I will go and return to my first husband; for then was it better with me than now.

8 For she did not know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver

and gold, which they prepared for Raal.

9 Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and I will recover my wool and my flax gives to cover her nakedness.

10 And now will I discover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deli-

ver her out of mine hand. 11 I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.

12 And I will destroy her vines and her figtrees, whereof she hath said. These are my rewards that my lovers have given me: and I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the

field shall eat them. 13 And I will visit upon her the days of Baslim, wherein she burned incense to them. and she decked herself with her ear-rings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and

forgat me, saith the LORD.

14 ¶ Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the wilderness, and speak comfortably unto her.

15 And I will give her her vineyards from

thence, and the valley of Acbor for a door of (heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days, be taken away. of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt.

16 ¶ And it shall be at that day, saith the

Loap, that thou shalt call me Ishi; and shalt

call me no more Baali.

17 For I will take away the names of Basim out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their nam

18 And in that day will I make a covenant for the with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground: and I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to lie down safely.

19 And I will betroth thee unto me for ever: yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteon: ness, and in judgment, and in loving-kindness,

and in mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and thou shalt know the Lorp.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, I will hear, saith the Load, I will hear the beavens, and they shall hear the earth:

22 And the earth shall bear the corn, and a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear Jezreel.

23 And I will sow her unto me in the earth: and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people; and

CHAP. III. 1 By the expiation of an adulteress, 4 is shewed the desolution of Israel before their restoration.

THEN said the Load unto me, Go yet, love a woman beloved of her friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the Loan toward the children of Israel, who look to other gods, and love flagors of

2 So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of tilver, and for an homer of barley, and an half homer of barley : 3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for

me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot. and thou shalt not be for another man : so will Laiso be for thee.

a For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and without teraphim:

5 Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Loap their God, and David their king; and shall fear the Loan and his goodness in the latter days CHAP. IV.

1 God's judgments against the sine of the peo-15 Judah is exple, 6 and of the priests. horted to take warning by Israel's calamity. EAR the word of the Load, ye children of Israel: for the Load hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge

of God in the land. 2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break

out, and blood toucheth blood. 3 Therefore shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of

4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people are as they that strive

5 Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and

the prophet also shall fail with thee in the night, and I will destroy thy mother.

6 T My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me : seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

7 As they were increased, so they sinned against me : therefore will I change their glory into shame.

6 They eat up the sin of my people, and they set their heart on their iniquity.

9 And there shall be, like people, like priest: and I will punish them for their ways, and reward them their doings

10 For they shall est, and not have enough; they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase; because they have left off to take heed to the Loss.

1036A. Exhotiation to repentance

m and wine and new whoe take to be ask counsel at their stocks, I declareth unto them: for the edoms hath caused them to err; gone a whoring from under their

erifice upon the tops of the d burn incense upon the hills, d poplars and elms, because the f is good: therefore your daughmit whoredom, and your spouses multery. to punish your daughters when whoredom, nor your spouses minit adultery: for themselves with whores, and they sacrifice

therefore the people that doth d shall fall. th theu, Israel, play the harlot, Jah offend; and come not ye unto r go ye up to Beth-aven, nor

ORD liveth.

rel slideth back as a backsliding the LORD will feed them as a lamb ce.

a is iolned to idols: let him

rink is sour: they have commitm continually: her rulers with e., Give ye, all hath bound her up in her wings, all be ashamed because of their

CHAP. V.

ments against the priests, the peoe princes of Israel, for their ma-, 15 until they repent. this, O priests; and bearken, ye

of Israel; and give ye ear, O house for judgment is toward you, beto been a snare on Mizpah, and a pon Tabor.

revolters are profound to make hough I have been a rebuker of

Ephraim, and Israel is not hid or now, O Ephraim, thou commitom, and Israel is defiled.

ill not frame their doings to turn Fod: for the spirit of whoredoms idst of them, and they have not

pride of Israel doth testify to his ore shall Israel and Ephraim fall juity; Judah also shall fall with

iall go with their flocks and with to seek the Lord; but they shall ; he hath withdrawn himself from

ive dealt treacherously against the they have begotten strange chilshall a month devour them with 08.

e the cornet in Gibeah, and the Ramah: cry aloud at Beth aven, Denjamin.

n shall be desolate in the day of ong the tribes of Israel have I that which shall surely be.

inces of Judah were like them that bound: therefore I will pour out on them like water.

en is oppressed and broken in vened.

m and wine and new wine take judgment, because he willingly walked after the commandment.

12 Therefore will 1 be unto Ephraim as a moth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness.

13 When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah saw his wound, then went Ephraim to the Assyrian, and sent to king Jareb: yet could be not heal you, nor cure you of your

d fur include the first will be unto Ephraim as a lion, and fir good: therefore your daughint whoredom, and your spouses I, will tear and go away; I will take away,

and none shall rescue him.

15 ¶ I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early.

CHAP. VI.

I An exhortation to repeniance. A A complaint of their untomardness and intquity.

COME, and let us return unto the Load:

COME, and let us return unto the LOAD: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

2 After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

3 Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the Loan: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth.

4 ¶ O Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your goodness is as the morning cloud, and as the

early dew it goeth away.

5 Therefore lave I bewed them by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my mouth; and thy judgments are as the light that

goeth forth.

6 For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God mora than burnt-

offerings.
7 But they, like men, have transgressed the covenant: there have they dealt treacherous-

ly against me.
8 Gilead is a city of them that work iniquity.

and is polluted with blood.

9 And as troops of robbers wait for a man.

so the company of priests murder in the way by consent; for they commit lewdress. 10 I have seen an herrible thing in the house of Israel: there is the whoredom of Ephraim

Israel is defiled.

11 Also, O Judah, he hath set an harves for thee, when I returned the captivity of my people.

CHAP. VII.

1 A reproof of manifold sins. 11 God's walk

against them for thest Ayrortis A WHEN I would have healed Israel, thes the iniquity of Ephraim was discovered and the wickedness of Samaria: for the commit falsehood; and the thief cought is and the troop of robbers spotteth without

2 And they consider not in their hearts the.
I remember all their wickedness: now thei,
own doings have beset them about; they are

before my face.

3 They make the king glad with their wick-

edness, and the princes with their lies.

4 They are all adultierers, as an oven heated by the baker, rho ceaseth from nising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be lestened.

5 In the day of our king the princes have made him sick with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners.

6 For they have made ready their heart like an oven, while they lie in wait: their haker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it

burneth as a flaming fire.
7 They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen: there is none among them that calleth utito me.

8 Ephraim, he both mixed himself among

the people; Ephraim is a cale not turned.
9 Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth it not: yea, gray hairs are here and there upon him, yet he knoweth

10 And the pride of Israel testifieth to his face : and they do not return to the Loan

their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 T Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart : they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria.

12 When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them,

as their congregation hath heard.

13 Wo unto them! for they have fled from me: destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me : though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me.

14 And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their

heds; they assemble themselves for corn and the bread of mourners; all that eat thereof wine, and they rebel against me.
15 Though I have bound and strengthened

their arms, yet do they imagine mischief Loan. against me. 16 They return, but not to the Most High:

they are like a deceitful bow : their princes shall fall by the sword for the rage of their tongue: this shall be their derision in the land of Egypt.

CHAP. VIII. 1, 12 Destruction is threatened for their impicty, 5 and idolatry.

CET the trumpet to thy mouth. Loan, because they have transgressed my cothe great hatred.

The watchman of Ephraim was with my trenant, and trespassed against my law.

2 Israel shall cry unto me, My God, we know thee.

3 Israel hath east off the thing that is good: God the enemy shall pursue him.

4 They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew if not: of their silver and their gold have they made sins them idols, that they may be cut off.

5 Thy calf, O Samaria, hath cast thee off; mine anger is kindled against them: how long will if he ere they attain to innocency?

6 For from Israel was it also: the workman made it; therefore it is not God : but the calfof Famaria shall be broken in pleces

7 For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it bath no stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield,

the strangers shall swallow it up. 8 Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles as a vessel wherein is

uo plessure.

2 For they are rone up to Assyria, a wild a pleasant place: but Ephraim shall bring as since by himself: Ephraim hath Mired forth his children to the murderer. lovers.

10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of the king of princes. 11 Because Ephraim bath made many alters

to sin, alters shall be unto him to sin.

12 I have written to him the great things

of my law, but they were counted as a strange

thing.

13 They marriage flesh for the parriages of mine offerings, and eat #: but the Lord action of the marriages and the second of the seco cepteth them not; now will be remember their iniquity, and visit their sins : they shall re-

turn to Egypt.
14 For Israel bath forgotten his Maker. and buildeth temples; and Judah bath mul-tiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palares thereof.

CHAP. IX. The distress and captivity of Israel for their sins and idolatry.

RF LICE not, O Israel, for joy, as other people: for thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a reward upon every corn-floor.

2 The floor and the wine-press shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her.

3 They shall not dwell in the Loan's land; but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and they

shall eat unclean things in Assyria.

4 They shall not offer wire-offerings to the LORD, neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices shall be unto them as shall be polluted: for their bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the

5 What will ye do in the soleran day, and

in the day of the feast of the LORD

6 For lo, they are gone because of destruction: Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant places for their silver, nettles shall possess them: thorns shall be in their tabernacles.

7 The days of visitation are come, the days of recompense are come; Israel shall know ET the trumpet to thy mouth. He shall it: the prophet is a fool, the spiritual man is come as an eagle against the house of the mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and

God: but the prophet is a snare of a fonler in all his ways, and hatred in the house of his

9 They have deeply corrupted themselves, as in the days of Gibeah: therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their

10 I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness: I saw your fathers as the first ripe in the fig-tree at her first time: but they went to Baal-peor, and separated themselves unto that shame; and their abominations were accord-

ing as they loved.
If As for Ephraim, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the

womb, and from the conception.

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, that there shall D be a man left: yea, wo also to them when I depart from them!
13 Ephraim, as I saw Tyrus, & planted in

11 Give them, O Loan; what will thou Вь

give? give them a miscarrying womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness is in Gilgal: for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more; all their princes are revolters.

16 Ephralm is smitten, their roet is dried

up, they shall bear no fruit : yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay even the beloved

fruit of their womb.

17 My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall

be wanderers among the nations. CHAP. X. Israel is reproved and threatened for their

impicty and idolatry. SRAEL is an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit be hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly images.

2 Their heart is divided; now shall they be found faulty; he shall break down their altars,

he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the Loap; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment spring-

eth up as hemlock is the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the calves of Beth-aven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and the priests thereof that rejoiced on it, for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

6 It shall be also carried unto Assyria for a present to king Jareb: Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed of his own

counsel.

7 As for Samaria, her king is cut off as the

foam upon the water.

8 The high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the and the house of Israel with deceit : but Judah thistle shall come up on their altars; and they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to saints. the hills, Fall on us.

9 O Israel, thou hast sinned from the days of Gibeah: there they stood: the battle in Gibeah against the children of iniquity did not

overtake them.

10 It is in my desire that I should chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows

11 And Ephraim is as an heifer that is taught, and loveth to tread out the corn; but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make Ephraim to ride; Judah shall plow, and Jacob shall break his clods.

12 Sow to yourselves in righteourness, reap in mercy; break up your failow ground: for 4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and if is time to see: the Loan, till he come and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication

rain righteousness upon you.

13 Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, an I all thy fortresses shall be spoiled as Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of buttle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon Asr children.

15 So shall Beth-ol do unto you because of your great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of Israel utterly be cut off.

CHAP. X1. 1 The ingratitude of Israel unto God for his

benefits: 5 their judgment. WHEN Israel mar a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt.

2 As they called them, so they went from them: they sacrificed unto Baslim, and burned incense to graven images.

3 I taught Ephraim also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew not that I healed them.

4 I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them.

5 T He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be his king, be-

cause they refused to return. 6 And the sword shall abide on bis cities.

and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are best to backsliding from me: though they called them to the Most High, none at all would exalt him.

8 How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? hom shall I deliver thee, Israel! how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zeboim? Mine heart is turned within me. my

repentings are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ephraim: for I am God, and not man; the Holy One in the midst of thee; and I will not enter into

the city.

10 They shall walk after the Loap: he shall not then the roar like a lion; when he shall roar, then the

children shall tremble from the west. 11 They shall tremble as a bird out of

Egypt, and as a dove out of the land of Assyria: and I will place them in their houses, saith the Lorp. 12 Ephraim compasseth me about with lies yet ruleth with God, and is faithful with the

CHAP. XII.

1 A reproof of Ephraim, Judah, and Jacob 6 An exhortation to repentance.

PHRAIM feedeth on wind, and followeth after the east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; and they do make a co-venant with the Assyrians, and oil is carried into Egypt.

2 The Loan hath also a controversy with Judan, and will punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will be recompense him.

ircre sin.

3 THe took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he had power with

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and unto him: he found him in Beth-el, and there he spake with us;

5 Even the Load God of hosts; the Load is his memorial.

6 Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep

mercy and judgment, and walt on thy God continually.

7 ¶ He is a merchant, the balances of de-

celt ere in his hand: he leveth to oppress. And Ephraim said, Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: is all my labours they shall find none iniquity in me that Ephraim's glory vanisheth. " "Chap. xiii, xiv. Blessings promised on repentance.

9 And I that am the Loro thy God from 11 I gave thee a sing in mino the land of Pgypt, will yet make thee to dwell took him away in my wrath.

12 The iniquity of Ephraim is bound up feasts.

10 I have also spoken by the prophets, and t have multiplied visions, and used similitudes,

by the ministry of the prophets.

11 Is there iniquity in Gilead? Surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal; yea, their altars are as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 And Jacob fied into the country of Syria, and Israel served for a wife, and for a wife be

kept sheep. is And by a prophet the Lord brought

Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he preserved. 14 Ephraim provoked him to anger most bitterly: therefore shall be leave his blood upon him, and his repreach shall his Lord're-

tur**a unto** hi**m**. CHAP, XIII.

1 Ephraim's glory, by reason of idotatry, va-nisheth. 5 God's anger for their mattha-ness. 9 A promise of God's mercy. 15 A judgment for rebellion. W HEN Ephraim spake trembling, he ex-alted himself in Israel; but when he of-

fended in Baal, he died.

2 And now they sin more and more, and have made them molten images of their sil-ver, and idols according to their own under Loan: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, standing, all of it the work of the craftsmen ; and receive as graciously : so will we render they say of them. Let the men that sacrifice the calves of our lips. kiss the calves.

cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of merc

the chimney.

4 Yet I am the Lord thy God from the land them freely : for mine anger is turned away of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me : from him for there is no saviour besides me.

5 I did know thee in the wilderness, in the

land of great drought.

6 According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they forgotten me. 7 Therefore I will be unto them as a li-

them

6 I will meet them as a bear that is bereav ed of her whelps, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like

a lion; the wild beast shall tear them. 9 ¶ O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself;

but in me is thine help.

10 I will be thy king: where is any other that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy

and princes !

CHAP. 1. torieth to observe them, 8 and to mourn: 14 he prescribell a fast.

THE word of the Lord that came to Joel another generations

the son of Pethuel.

all ve inhabitants of the land.

Il I gave thee a king in mine anger, and

his sin is hid. come upon him: he is an unwise son; for he

13 The sorrows of a travailing woman shall

should not stay long in the place of the breaking forth of children.

M I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death. O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will

be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid

from mine eyes. 15 Though he be fruitful among his bre-

thren, an east wind shall come, the wind of the Loan shall come up from the wilderness.
and his spring shall become dry, and his
fountain shall be dried up: be shall spoil the treasure of all pleasant vessels

16 Samaria shall become desolate; for she hath rebelled against her God; they shall fall by the sword: their infants shall be dashe I in pieces, and their women with child shall be

ripped up.

CHAP. XIV. 1 An exhortation to repentance. 4 A promite of God's blassing.

ISRAEL, return unto the Load thy God; of for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity.

3 Assbur shall not save us; we will not 3 Therefore they shall be as the morning ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: for in thee the fatherless findeth

I will heal their backsilding, I will love

5 I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily, and cast forth his toots as Lc-

6 His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive-tree, and his smell as

Lebanon.

7 They that dwell under his shadow shall on: as a leopard by the way will I observe return; they shall revive as the corn, and grow as the vine: the scent thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon.

8 Ephraim shall say, What have I to do we more with idols? I have heard him, and any more with idols? I have heard him, and observed him: I am like a green fir-tree. From me is thy fruit found

9 Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the Loan are right, and the judges of whom thou saids, Give me a king just shall walk in them; but the transgressors shall fall therein.

T JOEL.

been in your days, or even in the days of your 1 Joel, declaring sundry judgments of God, ex-fathers!

3 Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children

the son of Pethuel.

Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, hath the boust eaten; and that which the lye inhabitants of the land. Hath this locust hath left buth the canker-ome eat-Вьз

erpill**ar eaten.**

me ; for it is out off from your even to the years of many generations.

ation is come up upon my land, without number, whose teeth are a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth

h laid my vine waste, and barked . he hath made it clear bare, and the branches thereof are made

int like a virgin girded with sackhusband of her youth.
'at-offering and the drink-offering om the house of the Loap; the

LORD's ministers, mourn. eld is wasted, the land mourneth;

is wasted: the new wine is dried

anguisheth. ishamed, O ye hushandmen; bowl, ressers, for the wheat and for the cause the harvest of the field is

rine is dried up, and the fig-tree the pomegranate-tree, the palm-d the apple-tree, even all the trees

are withered : because joy is av from the sons of men. ourselves, and lament, ye priests:

inisters of the alter: come, lie sackcloth, ye ministers of my vithholden from the house of your

your God, and cry unto the

or the day! for the day of the and, and as a destruction from the all it come.

the mest cut off before our eyes, giadness from the house of our

ed is rotten under their clods, the laid desolate, the berns are broken he corn is withered.

to the beasts grown! the herds of replexed because they have no :a, the flocks of sheep are made

:D, to thee will I cry: for the fire ed the pastures of the wilderness, ie hath burned all the trees of the

beasts of the field cry also unto he rivers of waters are dried up, thath devoured the pastures of the

CHAP II.

bleness of God's judgments: 12 he to repentance, 15 prescribeth a fast, omiseth a blessing thereon.

e the trumpet in Zion, and sound rm in my holy mountain: let all

of darkness and of gloominess, a among the heathen:

t which the capter-worm bath last, day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains a great ye drunkards, and weep; and people and a strong; there buth not been ever e drinkers of wine, because of the like, neither shall be any more after it,

> 3 A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall

4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall

they run.

5 Like the noise of charlots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a fiame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a

strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much

pained: all faces shall gather blackness.
7 They shall run like mighty men; shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path : and when they fall upon the sword they shall not be

wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon snall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their

shining:

11 And the Loup shall utter his voice before his army : for his camp is very great : for he ctify ye a fast, call a solemn is strong that executeth his word: for the ather the elders. and all the in-day of the Loan is great and very terrible; if the land, into the house of and who can abide it?

12 Therefore also now, saith the Long, Turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with

mourning:

13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Loun your God : for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the

14 Who knoweth if he will return and re-pent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a mest-offering and a drink-offering unto the LORD your God ?

15 T Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a

fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Loan, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God!

18 Then will the Loan be jealous for his land, and pity his people.

19 Yea, the LORD will answer and my unto . ints of the land tremble : for the his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and LORD cometh, for if is nigh at wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied there with : and I will no more make you a repres

east sea, and his hinder part toward the ut-most sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill sayour shall come up, because he bath done great things.

21 ¶ Fear not, O land: be glad and rejoice:

for the LORD will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig-tree and the

vine do yield their strength. 23 Be glad then, ye children of Zlon, and rejoice in the Lond your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first

mouth. 24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the canker-worm, and the caterpillar, and the palmer-worm, my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall est in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the Loan your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be arhamed.

27 And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the Lord your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashemed.

28 T And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all fiesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams. your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

30 And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

smoke. 31 The sun shall be turned into darkness. and the moon into blood, before the great and

the terrible day of the Loan come. 32 And it shall come to pass, that whose-ever shall call on the name of the Loap shall be delivered : for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the Lord bath said, and in the remuent whom the Lord shall call.

CHAP. III.

I God's judgments against the enemies of his people: 18 his blessing upon the church.

OR behold, in those days, and in that time,

when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem.

2 I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehosha-plat, and will plead with them there for my people, and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

3 And they have cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

20 But I will remove far off from you the O Tyre, and what have ye to do with menorthern army, and will drive him into a land O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts of barran and desolate, with his face toward the Palestine? will ye reader me a recompense? and if we recompense me, swiftly and speed-ily will I return your recompense upon your own head;

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my

goodly pleasant things:

6 The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto the Greclans, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return

your recompense upon your can head:
8 And I will sell your sons and your despiters into the head of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the Sabeans, to a people far off: for the Loan bath spoken it. 9 T Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles;

Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come

10 Best your plew-shares into swords, and your prusing-hooks into spears: let the weak say, I am strong.

li Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye beathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O Long.

13 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehenhaphat: for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get ye down: for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the Loan is near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be darkered,

16 The Loan also shall rour out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalom; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the

heavens and the carra mans many; out the Loan will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of larnel.

17 So shall ye know that I am the Loan your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be hely, and there shall no strangers pass through her any

more. 18 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the Long, and shall water the valley of Shittim.

19 Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence against the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Judah shall dwell for ever, and Je-

rusalem from generation to generation.
21 For I will cleanse their blood that I ave not cleansed: for the Long dwelleth in Zion.

CHAP. I.

upen Ammon.

HE words of Amos, who was among the berdmen of Tekon, which he saw concerning Lerael in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboum the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the earthquake.

2 And he said. The Loap will roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the labitations of the shepherds shall mourn,

and the top of Carmel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the Loan; For three transgressions of Damascus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof: because they have threshed Gilead with threshing instruments of iron:

4 But I will send a fire into the house of Mazzel, which shall devour the palaces of

Ben-hadad.

5 I will break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house of Eden: and the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto Kir, saith the Lord.

6 7 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four, I will not furn away the punishment thereof: because they carried away captive the whole captivi-

ty, to deliver them up to Edom:
7 But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza,

which shall devour the palaces thereof:

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that boldeth the sceptre from Ashkelon, and I will turn mine hand against Ekron: and the remnant of the Philistines

shall perish, saith the Lord Gon.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Loap; For three transgressions of Tyrus, and for four, I will not tirn away the punishment thereof: because they delivered up the whole captivity to Eminm, and remembered not the protherly covenant:

10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Tygue, which shall devour the palaces thereof.

11 Thus saith the Loun; For three trans-gressions of Edom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof: because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and did cost off all pity, and his anger did tear per-petually, and kept his wrath for ever:

12 But I will send a fire upon Teman, which

shall devour the palaces of Bozrah.
13 ¶ Thus saith the Loan; For three transpressions of the children of Ammon, and for Gur, I will not turn away the punishment thereof: because they have ripped up the women with child of Gilead, that they might enlagge their border

14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces there-of, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind:

15 And their king shall go into captivity, ne and his princes together, saith the Load. CHAP. II.

1 God's wroth against Moab, 4 upon Judah, 5 and upon Israel. 9 God complaineth of their unthankfulness.

THUS saith the Lorn: For three trans-1 God's judgments upon Sprin, 6 upon the Phi- I gressions of Mond, and for four, I will littines, 9 upon Tyrue, 11 upon Edom, 13 not turn away the punishment thereof: because he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime

2 But I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of Kirioth: and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and

with the sound of the trumpet :

3 And I will cut off the junge from the mirst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.

4 Thus saith the Loan; For three trans-gressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have despised the law of the Long, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked:

5 But I will send a fire upon Judah, and It

shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.

6 Thus saith the Loan; For three transgreasions of Israel, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof: because they sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of abous;

7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and turn aside the way of the meek: and a man and his father will go in unto the same maid, to profane my holy

напае:

8 And they lay themselves down upon clothes laid to pledge by every altar, and they drink the wine of the condemned in the bouse of their god.

9 T Yet destroyed I the Amorite before them, whose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from becenth.

10 Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the

Amorite. Il And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for Nazarites.

Is if not even thus, O ye children of Israel! saith the Loap.

12 But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink ; and commanded the prophets, saying, Pro-

phesy not.

13 Behold, I am pressed under you, as a

cart is pressed that is full of sheaves 14 Therefore the flight shall perish from

the swift, and the strong shall not strongthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself. 15 Neither shall be stand that handleth the

bow, and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself: neither shall be that rideth the borse deliver himself.

is And he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away maked in that day. saith the Load.

CHAP. III.

1 The necessity of God's judgments against Is-rael: 9 the publication and causes of th. HEAR this word that the Load hath spo-ken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying, 2 You only have I known of all the fa-

.for all your iniquities.

3 Can two welk together, except they be

agreed ?

4 Will alion roar in the forest, when he hath o prey? will a young lion cry out of hm den, if he have taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fall in a spare upon the earth, where no gia is for him? shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing city, to d.ink water; but they were not satisat all ?

6. 6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in

a city, and the Losn hath not done it?
7 Surely the Lord Gov will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the

prophets. 8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear! the Lord Gon buth spokes, who can but pro-

phesy!
9 Publish is the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Samaria, and behold the great tumults in the Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of of your camps to come up unto your nostrib. Samaria, and behold the great tumults in the yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the midst beneat the oppressed in the midst Loan. thereof.

10 For they know not to do right, saith the Lord, who store up violence and robbery in

their nalaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; An adversary there shall be even round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled.

12 Thus saith the Loun; As the shepherd taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Israel be taken out that dwell in Samuria ic the corner of a bed, and in Damascus in a Couch.

. 13 Hear ye, and testify in the house of Ja-cob, saith the Lord Gon, the God of hosts. 14 That in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon him I will also visit the altars of Beth-el: and the borns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite the winter-boase with the summer-house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the Lond

CHAP. IV.

1 He reproacheth Israel for oppression, 4 for idolatry, 6 and for their incorrigibleness.

HEAR this word, ye kine of Bashan, that
are in the mountain of Samaria, which

oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us

2 The Lord God hath sworn by his holiness. that lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away with books, and your posterity with fish-hooks.

3 And ye shall go out at the breaches, every con at that which is before her; and ye shall east them into the palace, saith the LORD.

Gilgal multiply transgression; and bring your 8 Seek him that maketh the seven stars and services every moralog, and your tithes af-Orion, and turneth the shadow of death into ter three years:

leaven, and proclaim and publish the freeofferings: for this liketh you, O ye children earth: The Long is his name: of Israel, saith the Lord Gon.

million of the earth; therefore I will punish you; is all your places; yet have ye not returned

unto me, saith the LORD.

7 And also I have withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three months to the barvest: and I caused it to r.'n upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city : one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two or three cities wandered unto one fied : yet have ye not returned unto me, saith

the Loan.

9 I have smitten you with blasting and mildew; when your gardens and your vineyards, and your fig-trees, and your olivetrees increased, the palmer-worm devoured them: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Loan.

10 I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the aword, and have taken away your horses: and I have made the stink

. Il I have overthrown some of you, as God overthrew Sodom and Gemorrah, and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Loan.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee,

prepare to meet thy God, O Israel.

13 For lo, he that formeth the mountains. and createth the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought, that maketh the morning darkners, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, The Loap, the God of hosts, is his name.

CHAP. V. A lamentation for Israel. 4 An exhortation

to repentance. 21 God rejecteth their hypocritical service. EAR ye this word which I take up against

you, even a Lamentation. O house of 2 The virgin of Israel is fallen; site shall no more rise : she is forsaken upon her land:

there is none to raise her up. 3 For thus saith the Lord Gon; The city

that went out by a thousand shall leave an hurdred, and that which went forth by athundred shall leave ten, to the house of Israel

4 % For thus saith the Long unto the house of Israel, Seek ye me, and ye shall live :

5 But seek not Beth-el, nor enter into Glizal. and pass not to Beer-sheba; for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and Beth-el shall come to nought.

6 Seek the Loap, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Joseph and devour it, and there be none to quench il in Beth-el.

7 Ye who turn judgment to wormwood, and 4 T Come to Beth-el, and transgress; at leave off righteousness in the earth,

the morning, and maketh the day dark with 5 And other a sacrifice of thanksgiving with night: that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the

9 That strengtheneth the spoiled against the .6 ¶ And I also have given you cleanness of strong, so that the spelled shall come against teeth in all your cities, and want of bread the fortress. Bb 4

to They hate kim that rebuketh in the gate, and they abbor him that speaketh up-

rightly.

il Forasmuch therefore as your treading is upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: ye have built houses of hewn stone. but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine

12 For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take a brike, and they turn aside the poor in the gate from their right.

13 Therefore the prudent shall keep silence

In that time; for it is an evil time.

14 Seek good, and not evil, that ye ma live : and so the Loan, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken.

15 Hate the evil, and leve the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it may be that the Lord God of bosts will be gracious unto

the remnant of Joseph.

16 Therefore the Loan, the God of hosts. the Lord, saith thus; Wailing shall be in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the hus-bandman to mourning, and such as are skilful of lamentation to walling.

17 And in all vineyards shall be waiting:

for I will pass through thee, saith the Loan.
18 We usto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end is it for you! the day of the Loan is carkness, and not light.

19 As if a man did five from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit

20 Shall not the day of the Loan be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no

brightness in it'

21 ¶ I hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not smell in your solemn assemblies.

22 Though ye offer me burst-offerings, and your meat-offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the peace-offerings of

your 'nt bearts. 23 A ske thou away from me the noise of thy soms; for I will not hear the molody of

thy viole.

24 But let judgment run down as waters,

and righteousness as a mighty stream.

25 Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Israel!

26 But ye have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chlun your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.

Therefore will I cause you to go into emptivity Levend Damascus, suith the Load, whose name is The God of hosts.

CHAP. VI.

1 The maintenances of Israel, 7 shall be played with desolution: 12 their incorrigibleness. WO to them that are at ease in Zion,

and trust in the mountain of Samaria, which are named chief of the rations, to whom the house of Israel came!

2 Pass ye unto Calueh, and see; and from thence go ye to Hamath the great; then go down to Gath of the Philistines: be then better than these kingdoms? or their border greater shall not be, saith the Lord Gon. than your border?

3 Ye that put far away the evil day, and

4 That lie-upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the hombe out of the flock, and the cuives out of the midst of the stall;

5 That chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of music.

like David:

6 That drink wine in bowls, and smoint themselves with the chief olutments; but they are not grieved for the affliction of Joseph. 7 Therefore new shall they go captive

with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 The Lord Gon hath sworn by himself, saith the Loan the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all that is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that hurneth him, to bring out the bone out of the house, and shall say upto him that fo by the sides of the house, Is there yet a with thee! and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, Hold thy tongue : for we may not make mention of the name of the Loun.

II For behold, the Long commandeth, and be will smite the great house with breaches,

and the little bouse with clefts, 12 T Shall herses run upon the rock! will one plow there with oxen! for ye have turned

judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into berelock :

13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nonghi, which say, Have we not taken to us borns by our own strength?

14 But behold I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the Loap the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of the wilderness.

CHAP. VIL

1 The judgments of the gravehoppers, 4 and of the fire, are diverted by the proper of Amos. 7 By a wall and plumb-line is signified the rejection of Israel: 10 Amorian complaineth of Amos. 16 Amazinh's judgment

THUS bath the Lord Goo shewed who me; and behold, he formed gramhoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said. O Lord Gop. forgive, I beseech thee ; by whom shall Jacob arise ? for he

is small. 3 The Lord repented for this: It shall not

be, saith the Long. 4 T Thus both the Lord Gop shewed unto me : and behold, the Lord Gon called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep,

and did eat up a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord Gop, cease, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

6 The Lorn repeated for this: This also

7 Thus he showed mer and beheld, the Loub stood upon a wall made by a plumb-line with a plumb-line in his hand.

? And the Lone said unto me, Amos, what it shall rise up wholly me a frond; and it shall seem thou? And I said, A plumb-line. Then be cast out and drowned, as by the flood of said the Loap, Behold, I will set a plumb-ligypt. line in the midst of my people Israel: I will not again pass by them any more:

9 And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be the clear day : laid waste; and I will rise against the house of

Jaroboam with the sword.

10 Then Amaziah the priest of Beth-el sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus Amos saith, Jeroboum shall die by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led

away captive out of their own land.

13 Also Amaziah said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there cat bread, and prophesy there.

13 But prophesy not again any more at

Amaziah, I was no prophet, neither was I a manner of Beer-sheba liveta; even they shall prophet's son; but I was an herdman, and a fall, and never rise up again. gatherer of sycamore fruit:

15 And the LORD took me as I followed the flock, and the Loap said unto me, Go, prophe-

sy unto my people Israel.

16 T Now therefore hear thou the word of the Loan : Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Israel, and drop not thy word against the house

of Isaac.

17 Therefore thus saith the Lozo; Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land : and Israel shall surely Bo into captivity forth of his land.

me: and behold a basket of summer-them: Cruit. 2 And he said, Amos, what seest thou?

And I said, A basket of summer-fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, The end is come upon set m my people of Israel; I will not again pass by good. them any more.

3 And the songs of the temple shall be how!-

A. T. Hear this, O ye that swallow up the 6 It is he that buildeth his stories in the needy, even to make the poer of the land to beaven, and hath founded his troop in the

5 Saying, When will the new moon be gone,

that we may sell corn? and the sabbath, that ,we may set forth wheat, making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and falsifying the balances by deceit

6 That we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; yes, and sell the

meluse of the wheat?

7 The Loap bath sworn by the excellency their works.

8 Shall not the had tremble for this, and saith the Loro. every one moure that dwelletistherein? and a For it, I will command, and I will east

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord Gov, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackeloth upon all loiss, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only sea, and the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 T Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but

of hearing the words of the Loan :

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the Loap. and shall not find it.

13 In that day shall the fair visgian and

13 But properly not again may mouse at the life of the state of the st

CHAP. IX.

The certainty of the devolation. 11 T storing of the tabernacie of David. 11 There SAW the Lord standing upon the altar : and

he said, Smite the lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: and cut them in the head. all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the swerd: he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

2 Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; though they climb to heaven, thence will I bring them

down:

CHAP. VIII.

1 By a basket of summer fruit is akined fermel's top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they had from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence THUS hat the Lord Gop shewed unto will I command the serpent, and he shall bite

4 And though they go into captivity be-fore their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for

5 And the Lord Goo of hosts is he that toucheth the land, and it shall melt, and all logs in that day, saith the Lord Goo: there that dwell therein shall mourn; and it shall be many dead bodies in every place; rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be they shall cast these forth with silence.

A. T. Hear this, O ye that awallow up the 6 It is he that builded his stories in the

earth; he that calleth for the waters of the sea. and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The Loan is his name.

7 Are ye not as children of the Ethiopians: unto me, O children of Israel ? saith the Loan. Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt? and the Philistines fram Caphtor,

and the Assyrians from Kir?

8 Behold, the eyes of the Lead Sop are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy of Jacob, Suzely I will never forget any of it from off the face of the earth; saving that E will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob,

grain fall upon the earth.

10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The evil shall not over-

take nor-prevent us.

14 And I will bring gain the captivity of
15 In that day will I raise up the tamy people of Israel, and they shall build the
bernacle of David that is failen, and close up plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof;
this ruins, and I will build it as in the days of
they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit
oid:

12 That they may possess the remnant of 15 And I will plant them upon their land, Edom, and of all the heathen, which are and they shall no more be pulled up out of

the bouse of Israel among all actions, like as: 13 Behold, the days come, saith the Lorn, corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least that the plowman shall overtake the resper, and the treader of grapes him that soweth seed and the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and

all the hills shall melt.

called by my name, saith the Loan, that doeth their land which I have given them, saith the Loan thy God.

T OBADIAH.

F. The destruction of Edom, 3 for their pride, | 12 But thou shouldest not have looked on:
10 and for their unnatural behaviour in Ja-the day of thy brother in the day that he be-

heard a rumour from the Loap, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us zice up against her in

battle. 2 Behold, I have made thee small among the

heathen: thou art greatly despised.

3 ¶ The pride of thine heart bath decaived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high; that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground !

4 Though thou exalt thyself as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the

LUAD.

5 If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? If the graperatherers came to thee, would they not leave

some grapes?
6 How are the things of Euro searched out! had not been.

how are his hidden things sought up!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the border: the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; they that 18 And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee: and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in

11 In the day that thou stoodest on the Camanites, even unto Zarephath; and the capother side, in the day that the strangers (tivity of Jerusalem, which is in Sepharad, carried, away captive his forces, and for shall possess the cities of the south veigners, entered into his gates, and cast loss 21 And saviours shall come up on mounts. upon Jerusalem, even thou wart as one of Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the rem.

cob's distress. 17 The salvation and victo- came a stranger; neither shouldest thou have rice of Jacob.

FIHE vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the day of their destruction; neither shouldLord God concerning Edom; We have est thou have spoken proudly in the day of rejoiced over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; neither shoulddistress.

13 Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calami-ty; yea, thou shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their substance in the day

of their calamity:

14 Neither shouldest thou have stood in the cross-way, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.

15 For the day of the Loan is near upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall bedone unto thee: thy reward shall return upon-

thine own head. 16. For as ye have druck upon my bely mountain, so shall all the beathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they

17 T But upon mount Zion shall be deltverance, and there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions.

Page 1 none understanding in him.

8 Shalt I not in that day, saith the them, and devourthem; and they shall kindle in Loran, even destroy the size was out of the any remaining of the house of Essu; for item, and understanding out of the mount of the Loran hath spoken it:

neum, and undesstanding out of the mount of the Lond hath spoken it.

9 And thy mighty men, O Teman, shall be mount: of Easu; and they of the plain the cismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Easu; and they shall possess the fields nount of Easu; and they shall possess the fields of Figure 10 Temperature 10 Temperature 10 Temperature 10 Temperature 11 In the day that thou stoodest on the Camenines, green unit Zarecheths, and the camenines.

21 And saviours shall come up on mount kingdomenall be the Loan's.

I Jonah, sent to Ninevek, Aceth to Tarshish: 4 1 The prayer of Jonah: 10 he is delivered he is bewrayed by a tempest, 11 thrown into the sea, 17 and smallowed by a fish.

OW the word of the Loap came unto Jo-

Now the word of the Lord Came and off and the son of Amittai, saying,

2 And said, I cried by reason of mine affic
2 Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and thou unto the Lord, and he heard me; out of

cry against it: for their wickedness is come up the helly of hell cried I, and thou heardest

3 But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of the Loan, and went down to Joppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereat, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the presence of the Lord.

4 T But the Loan sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in weeds were wrapped about my head. the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them. But Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was (ast asleep.

6 So the ship-master came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise. call upon thy God, if so be that God will think

upon us, that we perish not

upon us, that we person no-7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they east lots, and the lot fell-upon Jonah.

8 Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us! What is thing occupation! and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou?

9 And he said unto them, I am an Hebrew; and I fear the Loxu, the God of heaven,

which hath made the sea and the dry land. 10 Then were the men exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this?

J'at the men knew that he fied from the pre-

somee of the LORD, because he had told them. 11 Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may be calm

unto us? For the sea wrought, and was temper-

calm unto you: for L know that for my sake them. this great tempest is upon you.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, life, and lay not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O Loan, hast done as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jonah; and cast him let them turn every one from his evil way, with into the sea: and the sea ceased from her and from the violence that is in their forth into the sea: and the sea ceased from her

raging.
16 Then the men feared the Loan exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice unto the Loan. and made vows

michts...

from the fish. THEN Jonah prayed unto the LORD his

God out of the fish's belly,

my voice.

3 For thou had to cust me into the deep, in the midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and thy waves.

passed over me. 4 Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight;

yet I will look again toward thy holy temple. 5 The waters compassed me about, even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the

6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me

for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life from corruption, O Loan my God. 7 When my soul fainted within me I re-membered the Loan; and my prayer came in

upto thee, into thine bely temple.

8 They that observe lying vanities forsake

their own mercy.

9 But I will sacrifice unto thee with the

voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the Lozp. 10 T And the Loup spake unto the fish, and

it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land. CHAP. 111.

Jonah, sent again, preacheth to the Nine-

pites: 5 upon their repentance, 10 God repenteth.

ND-the-word of the Loan came unto Jo-

A nah the second time, saying,
2 Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city,
and preach unto it the preaching that I bid

3 So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh. according to the word of the LORD. Now Nineveh was an exceeding great city of three days' journey.

4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a

day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown.

5 T So the people of Nineveh believed God. 12 And he said unto them, Take me up and and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth.

6 For word came unto the king of Nine-13 Nevertheless, the men rowed hard to veh, and he arese from his throne, and he laid bring if to the land; but they could not: for his robe from him, and covered Aim with the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against sackcloth, and sat in askes.

7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and

published through Nineveh by the decree of and said, We beseech thee, O I.oan, we be the king and his nobles, saying, Let neither seech thee, let us not perial for this man's man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing? let them not feed, nor drink water :

8. But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yes,

bands. 9 Who can tell if God will turn and repent. and turn away from his florce anger, that we perish not?

12 Thou the Loan had prepared a great 10 Than God saw their works, that they said to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in turned from their evil way; and God repented the belly of the fish three days and three of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them, and he did if not.

CHAP. IV. by the type of a gourd.

But it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and

he was very angry.

2 And he prayed unto the Long, and said, I pray thee, O Long, mar not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore i flud before unto Tarshish: for I knew that thou art a gracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repeatest thee of the evil

3 Therefore now, O Long, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for it is better for me to die than to live.

4 Then said the Loan, Boest thou well to be angry?

5 Se Jonah went out of the city, and sat on he east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the

6 And the Lord Gon prepared a gourd, and their right hand and their left hand; and also. made if to come up over Jonah, that it might much cattle?

be a shadow over his head, to deliver him Jonah, repining at God's mercy, 4 is reproved from his grief. So Jonah was exceeding glad

of the gourd. 7 But God prepared a worm when the morn-

ing rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a venement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah. that he fainted, and wished in himself to die. and said. It is better for me to die than tolive.

9 And God said to Jonah, Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd ? And he said, I do well

to be angry, even unto death.

10 Then said the LORD, Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for the which thou bast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which came

up in a night, and perished in a night:

11 And should not I spare Nineveh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons that cannot discern between

T MICAH.

CHAP. L l Micah sheneth the wrath of God against fa-ceb for idolatry: 10 he exharteth to mourning. TITLE word of the Lord that came to

I Micah the Momethite in the days of Jotham, Abaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem

2 T Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is: and let the Lord Goo be witness against you, the Loap from his holy

3 For behold, the Long cometh forth, out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth.

4. And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are pour-

ed down a steep place.

5 For the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What is the transgression of Jacob? is it not Samaria? and what are the high places of Judah? are they not Jerusalem?

6 Therefore I will make Samerta as an heap of the field, and an plantings of a vineyard: acit I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will discover the foundations

T And all the graven images thereof shall Be besten to pieces, and all the hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idels theneof will I lay desolate : for she gathered it of the hire of an heriot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

8 Therefore I will wait and howl, I will so stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the dregons, and mourning as the

owls.

9 For her wound is thousable; for it is come unto Judah; he is come upto the gate of my people, even to Jerusalem.

to T Declare ye if not at Gath, weap ye not at all: in the house of Aphrah roll thyself

He Poss ye array, those inhabitant of Sar Lores.

phir, having thy shame miked: the inhabitact of Zaanan came not forth in the mour ing of Beth-ezel; he shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully for good : but evil came down from the

Loan unto the gate of Jerusalem.

13 O thou inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she is the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zion : for the

transgressions of Israel were found in thes.
14 Therefore shalt thou give presents to Moresheth-gath: the houses of Achaib shall

be a lie to the kings of Israel. 15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of Mareshah: he shall come unto

Adultan the glory of Erack

16 Make thee bald, and poli thee for thy
delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the engle; for they are gone into captivity from

thee. CHAR IR 1 Against oppression. 4 A lamentation. 7 A reproof of injustice and idulatry. 18 A

reproof of injustice and idulatry. 18 A promise of restoring Jacob.
W O to them that devise insignity, and work will upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the

power of their hand.

2 And they covet fields, and take them by violence: and houses, and take them away: so they oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

3 Therefore thus saith the Donn; Behold, against this family do I devise an evil, from which ve shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily : for this time is evil

4 % in that day shall one take up a parable against you, and lament with a doleful lamanuation, and say, We be utterly spoiled: he hath changed the pertion of my people: how hath he removed if from ma a turning away he hath divided our fields.

a Therefore thou shall have none that shall cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the

6 Prophesy ye not, say they to them that and the priests thereof teach for hire, and the rophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, prophets thereof divine for money: yet will Ass they shall not take shame.

7 TO thou that art named the house of Jacob, is the spirit of the Long straitened! are us these his doings? do not my words do goed to him that walketh uprightly?

8 Even of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse

from war.

9 The women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, and depart; for this is not your rest: because it is polluted, it shall destroy

you, even with a sore destruction.

.11 If a man walking in the spirit and false hood do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

12 T I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold; they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men.
13 The breaker is come up before them:

they have broken up and have passed through the gale, and are gone out by it: and their they learn war any more.

king shall pass before them, and the Loan on the head of them.

4 But they shall at every man under his the head of them. the head of them.

CHAP. III.

1 The cruelty of the princes. 5 The falsehood of the prophets. 8 Their ill-grounded security. the prophets. 8 Their ill-grounded security. 5 For all people will walk every one in A ND I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of the name of the god, and we will walk in A Jacob, and we ninces of the bounce of the name of the same of the god, and we will walk in

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them; and

their flesh from oil their bones;

3 Who also eat the firsh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the cal-

4 Then shall they cry unto the Loan, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have be-

haved themselves ill in their doings.

5 T Thus mith the Loan concerning the prophets that make my people err, that bite with their teath, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth net into their mouths, they even prepare war against him :

6 Therefore night shall be unto you, that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark anto you, that ye shall not divine; and the

sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

7 Then shall the seers be ashapped, and all cover their lips; for there is no answer of from the hand of thine enemies.

8 T But truly I am full of power by the against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and spirit of the Lozp, and of judgment, and of jet our eye look upon Zion.

might, to declare used Jacob his transpossion.

12 But they know not the thearths of the and to Israel his sin.

and (0 learning is pray yes, ye heads of the for he bouse of Jacob, and princes of the bouse of floor. largel, that abhor judgment, and pervert all 13 equity. 10 They build up Zion with blood, and Jo

pusalem with initially.

they lean upon the Loan, and say, he not the Lone among us! none evil can come upon

12 Therefore shall Zion for your sake beplowed as a neld, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest

The plory, 3 peaks, 6 standom, 11 and vic-tory of the church.

DUT in the last days it shall come to pass that the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the Loan, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the Loan from

Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many people, and rebute strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into plow-shares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall

make them afraid : for the mouth of the Load

of bosts bath spoken 44.

In Jacob, and ye princes of the house of the name of the Loap our Ged for ever and Israel; Is it not for you to know judgment? ever.

6 In that day, saith the Long, will I as-semble her that halteth, and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afficted:

7 And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far of a strong nation: and the Lord shall reign over them. in mount Zion from benceforth, even for

ever.

8 T And thou, O tower of the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem.

9 New why dost thou cry out aloud? to there no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished! for pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail.

. 10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a weman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt 7 Then shall the seers be sehamed, and go even to Babylon; there shalt thou be de-the diviners confounded: yes, they shall livered: there the Lond shall redeem thee

12 But they know not the thoughts of the Loan, neither understand they his coursel: for he shall gather them as the sheaves into the

13 Arise and threeh. Odzighter of Blon : for I will make thine born from, and I will 10 They build up Ziou with blood, and he make thy hoofs bress: and thou shalt bret in spicers, with industry.

Safety with industry.

The Leytis thereof judge for reward, orate their gain unto the boxt, and their in the content of sub-tince upto the Losp of the whole for the Losp hath a controversy with his peoearth. CHAP. V.

conquest. TOW gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us:

they shall smite the Judge of Israel with a rod upon the check.

2 But thou, Beth-lehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

3 Therefore will he give them up, until the time that she which travaileth hath Lord, and bow myself before the high God? brought forth: then the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of

Larael. 4 % And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the Loan, in the majesty of the name of the Loan his God, and they shall

abide : for now shall be be great unto the ends

of the earth. 5 And this man shall be the peace, when the Assyrian shall come into our land; and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and

eight principal men. 6 And they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of Nimrod in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver us from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our

borders. 7 And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a dew from the LORD, as the shovers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of

8 ¶ And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep; who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine encinies shall be cut off.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lorn, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy

thy chariots: 11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land,

and throw down all the strong holds. 12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of

thine hand; and thou shalt have no more sooth-

13 Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee : so will I destroy thy cities.

15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have

not heard. CHAP. Vt.

1 God's controversy for untindness; 6 for igno-rance, 10 for injustice, 10 and for idoloby. TEAR ye now what the Lond saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

ple, and he will plead with Israel. 3 O my people, what have I done unto thee ! 1 The birth of Christ: 4 his kingdom: 8 his and wherein have 1 wearled thee! testify against me,

4 For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of

servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam.

5 O my people, remember now what Balak king of Mosb consulted, and what Balamm the son of Beor answered him from Shittim unto Gilgal; that ye may know the righteousness

of the Loan. 6 I Wherewith shall I come before the

shall I come before him with burnt-offerings, with calves of a year old? 7 Will the Lorn be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of

oil! shall I give my first-born for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul? 8 He bath showed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Long require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

9 The Lond's voice crieth unto the city,

and the man of wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it. 10 ¶ Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure that is abominable !

11 Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful

weights? 12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tougue is deceitful in their

mouth 13 Therefore also will I make thee sick in smiting thee, is making thre desolate because of thy sins.

la Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and that which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword

15 Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoigh thee with oil; and sweet wise, but shalf not drink wine.

IC Tor the statutes of Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of Aliab, and ye walk in their counsel; that I should make thee a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing : therefore ye shall bear the reproach o(my people.

CHAP. VII.

I The church, complaining of her small num ber, 3 and the general corruption, 5 pulleth

her confidence in God. WO is me I for I am as when they have gathered the summer-fruits, as the grape gleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to est : my soul desired the first-ripe

fruit. 2 The good man is perished out of the earth and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they bust every man

his heather with a net.

3.7 That they may do evil with both bands

2. Hear ye, O-mountains, the Donots control carnestly, the prince asketh, and the justee stary, and he strong foundations of the earth hardeth for a reversity and the great man, ha 20

uttereth his mischievous desire : so they wrap , from sea to sea, and frest mountain to mouse it up. 4 The best of them is as a brier : the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge; the day

of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity. 5 Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not con-

Adence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

6 For the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the thughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; a man's enemies are the man of his own

Therefore I will look unto the Loap; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God

will hear me.

8 ¶ Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy : when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the Loup shall be a light unto me.

9 I will bear the indignation of the Long, because I have sinned against bim, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: be will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness.

to Then she that is mine enemy shall see it. and shame shall cover her which said unto me. Where is the Loan thy God! mine eyes shall behold her : now shall she be trocden down as

the mire of the streets.

If In the day that thy walls are to be built, a that day shall the decree be far removed.

and from the fortress even to the river, and old.

13 Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

14 T Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily to the wood, in the midst of Carmel: let them feed in Bashan and Gilead, as in the days of

15 According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Egypt will I show unto him

marvellous things. 16 The nations shall see and be confounded at all their might: they shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be

deaf. 17 They shall lick the dust like a serpest. they shalf move out of their holes like worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of

18 T Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remuant of his heritage? He retaineth not his anger for ever, because he

19 He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cant all their sins into the depths

of the sea.

delighteth in morcy.

20 Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, i2 Is that day also he shall come even to and the mercy to Abraham, which thou thee from Assyria, and from the fortified cities, hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of

T NAHUM.

CHAP. R.

The majesty of God in goodness to his people, and severity against his enemies.

THE burden of Nineven. The book of the

vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.

2 God is jealous, and the Lord revengeth; the Loan revengeth, and is furious; the Loan will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his ene-

3 The Loan-is, slow to anger, and great in nower, and will not at all acquit the micked: the Loan hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.

4 He rebuketh the cea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebenon languisheth.

5 The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks pass through thee; he is utterly cut off. are thrown down by him.

in him.

8 But with an over-running flood he will darkness shall pursue his enemies.

& What do ye imegine against the Logo ?!

he will make an utter end : affliction shall not rise up the second time. 10 For while they be folden together as

thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they shall be devoured as stubble fully

M. There is one come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the Loap, a wicked counsellor. 12 Thus saith the Lond; Though they be

quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For new will I break his yete from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

J4 And the Loap hath given a commandment cohorning thee, that no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave : for thou art vile.

15 Behold upon the mountains the feet of therein.

the We-can-stand before his indignation? and peace? O Judah, keep thy solemn fears, per-who can shide in the feaceness of his angar? Form; thy, vows: for the wicked shall no more

CHAP. M. 7. The Lond is good, a strong hold in the The fearful and victorious armies of God day of trouble; and he knoweth tham that trust against Nineveh.

If that dasheth in pieces is come up before the face : keep the munition, watch the make an etter end of the place thereof, and way, make thy loins strong, fertify thy power mightily.

2 For the Loan bath turned away the ex-

seliency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel : for the emptiers have emptied them out, and Loan of hosts; and I will discover thy sacred their vine branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valuet men are in scarlet: the chariots shall be with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the Ar-trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad ways: they shall seem like terches, they shall

run like the lightnings.

5 He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make harte to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be prepared.

The gates of the rivers shall be opened,

and the palace shall be dissolved.

7 And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead Aer as with the voice of doves, tabering upon their breasts.

8 But Nineveh to of old like a pool of water : et they shall flee anay. Stand, stand, shall

they ery; but none shall look back.

9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for there is none end of the store and glory out of all the pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and rold, and waste: and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain is in all ibins, and the faces

of them all gather blackness.

Il Where is the dwelling of the lions, and the feeding-place of the young tions, where the lion, even the old lion walked, and the lion's whelp, and none made them afraid!

12 The item did tear in pieces enough for his

whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his boles with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of bosts, and I will burn her charlots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

CHAP. III.

The miserable rain of Ninevek. and robberies; the proy departeth not; 2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of the

rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both the bright

sword and the glittering spear : and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpora; they stumble upon their corpses:

4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the well-favoured harlot, the mistress of

Crafts.

5 Behold, I am against thee, saith the tions thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And I will cast abominable fifth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a

gazing-stock.

7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee shall nee from thee, and say, Nineveh is laid waste: who will be mount her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better than populous No, that was situate among the rivers, that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was the

sea, and her wall was from the sea?

9 Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; Put and Lubim were thy belpers.

10 Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also she went were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets; and they cast lots for her bonourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the

epensy.

12 All thy strong holds shall be like fig-trees with the first-ripe figs? if they be sbaken. they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women; the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies : the fire shall

deveur thy bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the

mortar, make strong the brick-kiln.

15 There shall the fire devour then; the word shall cut thee off, it shall est thee up like the canter-worm : make thyself many as the canter-worm, make thyself many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the canker-worm-

spoileth, and flieth away.

17 Thy crowned are as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges is the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are.

18 Thy shepherds slumber. O king of Assyria: thy nobles shall dwell in the dust: thy people is scattered upon the mountains, and no.

man gathereth them.

19 There is no healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit o witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her thee shall clap the bands over thee : for upo whoredoms, and families through her witch-twhom bath not thy wichedness passed contimustly ?

T HABAKKUK.

CRAP. I. lance, and thou wilt not save!

Undo Hobektak, complaining of the iniquity, and go the land, h is should the fearful vengence came me to behold grievance! for spoiling and the California. I Unto Balaktuk, complaining of the iniquity the Chaldrans.

THE burden which Habakhuk the prophet raise up strife and contention. did see.

violence are before me : and there are that

4 Therefore the law is elapted, and 2 O Lonn, how long shall I cry, and thou judgment doth perce go forth: for the will not hear! such ery out onto thee of vie- wicked deth compass about the rightn-

bus; therefore wrong judgment proceedeth. [thereth unto him all mations, and heapeth unto 5 ¶ Behold ye among the heathen, and reard, and wonder marvellously: for I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be told now.

6 For lo, I raise up the Chaldeans, that bitter and harry nation, which shall march ladeth himself with thick clay! through the breadth of the land, to possess the

dwelling-places that are not theirs.

7 They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of them-elves.

8 Their horses also as swifter than the leopants, and are more Gerce than the evening wolves: and their borsemen shall aprend themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat.

9 They shall sume all for violence : their faces shall sup up as the east wind, and they

shall gather the captivity as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the prince shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap when and take #.

11 Then shall Air mind change, and he shall passover, and offend, imputing this his power

anto his god.

12 ¶ Art thou not from everlasting, O Lond my God, mine Holy Ore! we shall not die. O Loro, thou hast or med them for judgment; and, O mighty God, thou hast established them for correction.

13 Those art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity : wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treachbrously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked deventeth the man that is afore righteous than he?

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea. me the creeping thiugs, that have no ruler over

them! 15 They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their not, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and are

glad. 16 Therefore they sacrifice unto their net. and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion is fat, and their meat plen-

toous 17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and

not spare continually to slay the nations? CHAP. II. 1 Unto Habakbuk, mailing for an answer, 2 is

shewed that he must mail by fatth. 5 The fudgment upon the Chaldrans WILL stand upon my watch, and set me

upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I wa reproved.

2 And the Lord mewered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

3 For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will

surely come, it will not tarry.

4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him : but the just shall live by his

faith. 5 T Yez also, because he transgresseth by home, who entargeth his desire as hell, and of his praise.

him all people: 6 Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against

him, and say, Wo to him that increaseth that maich is not his! how long? and to him that

7 Shall they not rise up suidenly that shall bite ther, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for bootles unto them?

8 Because thou hast spoiled many mations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwall thereis

9 Two to him that coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the

power of evil!

It Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast sinced against thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall. and the beam out of the timber shall answer it. 12 T We to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!

13 Behold, is it not of the Loan of hosts

that the people shall labour in the very fire.

and the people shall weary themselves for very vanity? 14 For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lond, as the

waters cover the sea 15 T Wo unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that puttest thy bottle to Aim, and makest Aim drunken also, that thou mayest

look on their nakedness! 16 Thou art filled with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be upcovered: the cup of the Lond's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spew-

ing shall be on thy giory.

17 For the violence of Lebeson shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, which made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof bath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb

19 We upto him that saith to the wood, Awake: to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and there is no breath at all in the midst of it.

20 But the Loan is in his boly temple. let all the earth keep slience before him.

CHAP. III. 1 Habakkuk, in his prayer, trembleth at God's majesty: 17 the confidence of his fatth.

PRAYER of Habakkuk the prophet upon

Shigionoth. 2 O Loan, I have heard thy speech, and

was afraid: O Loap, revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember

mercy.
3 ¶ Ged came from Teman, and the Holy
Baren. Selah. His glory One from mount Paran. Selah. His glor wine, he is a proud man, neither keepeth at covered the heavens, and the earth was full

true douth, and cannot be satisfied, but ga- 4 And his brightness was as the light, he

had horns coming out of his hand; and there was the hiding of his power. 5 Before him went the pestilence, and burn-

ing coals went forth at his feet.

6 He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual bills did bow : his ways are everlasting.

7 I saw the tents of Cushan in affliction: and the curtains of the land of Midian did tremble.

8 Was the Loan displeased against the rivers? was thine anger against the rivers? mar thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses and thy chariots of salvation?

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, according to the oaths of the tribes, even thy word. Selah. Thou didst cleave the earth with

10 The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overriowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, and litted up his the stalls: hands on high.

11 The sun and moon stood still in their habitation: at the light of thire arrows they went,

and at the shining of thy glittering spear.

12 Thou didst march through the land in anger.

13 Thou westest forth for the selvation of thy people, even for salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages: they came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing was as to devour the poor secretly.

15 Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, through the heap of great waters

16 When I heard, my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice : rottemess entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, that I might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will invade them with his troops.

17 T Although the fig-tree shall not blos som, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the clive shall fail, and the fields shall yield no mest; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in

18 Yet I will rejoice in the Loan, I will joy in the God of my salvation

19 The Lord Gon is my strength, and he will make my feet like hinds' feet, and he will make me to walk upon mine high places. indignation, thou didst thresh the heathen in To the chief singer on my stringed instru-Deptis.

T ZEPHANIAH.

.CHAP. I,

THE word of the Loap which came unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hizkish, in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 I will utterly consume all things from off

the land, saith the LORD.

3 I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumbing-blocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; the wine thereof.

and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, and the name of the Chemariuss with the priests;

5 And them that worship the host of heaven upon the house-tops; and them that worship and that swear by the Loap, and that swear by Maicham;

6 And them that are turned back from the onu; and those that have not sought the Long, nor inquired for him.

7 Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord Gon: for the day of the Lord is at hand: for the Lord hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath hid his guests.

8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the Lorn's sacrifice, that I will punish the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel.

master's houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, that dwell in the land.

saith the Loud, that there shall be the noise God's severe judgments against Judah for of a cryfrom the fish-gate, and an howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 Howl, ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off.

12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are rettled on their less : that say in their beart. The Loan will not do good, neither will he do evil.

13 Therefore their goeds shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build bouses, but not inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, but not drink

there bitterly.

15 That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desclation, a day of darkness and gloominess.

a day of clouds and thick darkness, 16 A day of the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the Loan: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung.

18 Neither their silver por their gold shall he able to deliver them in the day of the In the same day also will I punish all those Lond's wrath; but the whole land shall be dethat leap on the threshold, which fill their voured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them

CHAP. II.

1 An exhortation to regentance. 4 The judg-ment of the Philistines, 8 of Moab, and Am-non, 12 of Ethiopia, 13 and Assyria. 4 The judg-

GATHER yourselves together, yea, gather together, O nation not desired;

2 Refore the decree bring forth, before the day pass as the chaff, before the fierce anger of the Loan came upon you, before the day of the Loro's anger come upon you.

3 Seek ye the Lozu, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousnes, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the Lozu's anger.

4 T Por Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ash-Relon a desolation: they shall drive out Ashdod at the noon day, and Ekron shall be rooted

5 We unto the inhabitants of the sea coasta, the nation of the Cherethites! the word of the Loan is against you; O Ca-man, the land of the Philistines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitaut.

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and them: but they ress early, and corrupted all eottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ashkelon shall they he down in the evening: for the Loan their God shall visit them and turn away their captivity.

8 T I have heard the reproach of Moab, and the revilings of the children of Ammon,

9 Therefore as I live, salth the Loap of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely Monb shall be as Sodom, and the children of Ammon as Go-morrah, even the breeding of nettles and salt-pits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue med for all thy doings, wherein thou hast of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant transgressed against me: for than I will of my people shall possess them.

10 This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the Lond of tain.

11 The Land will be terrible unto there; for he will famish all the gods of the earth; and men shall worship him, every one from his place, even all the isles of the heathen.

12 T Ye Ethiopians also, ye shall be slain

by my sword. 13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy Assyria; and will make Nineveh a desolation, and dry like a wilder-

14 And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the beasts of the nations: both the cormorant and the bittern shall lodge in the upper lintels of it; their voice shall sing in the windows; desolution shall be in the thresholds: for he shall uncover the cedar

15 This is the rejoicing city that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, I am, and there is none besides me > how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her shall hise, and wag his hand.

CHAP. 111.

l A sharp reproof of Jerusalem for divers sins. 595

of Israel, 14 and to rejoice for their salvation by God. O to her that is flithy and polluted, to the

oppressing city! 2 She obeyed not the voice; she received not correction; she trusted not in the Loan; she draw not near to her God.

3 Her princes within her are rearing lions; her judges are evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 Mor prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have pelluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law.
5 The just Lond is in the midst thereof; he

will not do iniquity: every morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not; but the unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations : their towers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inbabitant.

7 I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not be cut off, however I punishe

their doings

8 F Therefore wait ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that Frise up to the prey: for my determination is to gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce inger: for all the earth shall be devoured with

the fire of my jealousy.

9 For then will I turn to the people a pure language, that they may all call upon ple, and magnified themselves against their thou to name of the Loun, to serve him with one border.

10 From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed,

take away out of the midst of thee them that rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty because of my hely moun-

12 I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust

in the name of the Lord.

13 The remnant of Israel shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make them afraid.

14 T Sing, Q daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart,

O daughter of Jerusalem.

15 The Loap bath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: the king of larnel, even the Loap, is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more.

16 In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem,

Fear thou not; and to Zion, Let not thine hands be slack.

17 The Loan thy God in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing.

18 I will gather them that are sorrowful for the solemn assembly, who are of thee, to whom the reproach of it was a burden.

19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that 8 An exhortation to wait for the restoration afflict thee: and I will save her that halteth,

and gather her that was driven out; and I will; in the time that I gather you: for I will make get them praise and fame in every land where you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity bethey have been put to shame.

20 At that time will I bring you again, even fore your eyes, saith the Lond.

T HAGGAI.

CHAP. 1.

promiseth God's assistance therein.

N the second year of Darius the king, in the I sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the Lord by Haggai the prophet unto Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel governer of Judah, and to Joshua the son of the Loan by the prophet Haggal, saying,
Jose lech, the high priest, saying,

2 Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of S

2 Thus speaketh the Lond of bosts, say ing, This people say, The time is not come,

the time that the Lord's house should be built. 3 Then came the word of the Loan by Hag-

gal the prophet, saying,

4 Is it time for you. O ye, to dwell in your

ceiled houses, and this house its waste?

5 Now therefore thus saith the Loan of

bosts; Consider your ways.

6 Ye have sown much, and bring in little; e eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages, carneth wages to put it into a bag with holes.

7 Thus saith the Long of hosts: Consider

FOUR WEVE

8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be gierisled, saith the Load.

9 Ye looked for much, and in, it came to hittle; and when ye brought it home. I lid blow upon it. Why? saith the Load of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every men unto his own house.

10 Therefore the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the carth is stayed from her

11 And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn. and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.

12 Then Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the Lord their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the Loan their God had sent him, and the people did four before the Lond.

13 Then spake Haggai, the Lond's messen-

ger in the Loan's message unto the people, enying, I am with you, saith the Loan. 14 ¶ And the Loan stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; and they came and did work in the house of the Lord of bosts, 'their God,

15 In the four and twentieth day of the LORD : sixth month, in the second year of Darius the

'hing.

CHAP. II.

1 Hagge, reproving the people's negligence, 1 He encourageth the people to mork, by 7 incitith them to build the house, 12 and promise of greater glore to the second tempromise of greater glory to the second temple than was in the first. 10 He sheweth that their sine hindered the work. 20 God's promise to Zerubbabel.

N the seventh mouth, in the one and twentieth day of the mosth, came the word of

2 Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of Sheal-

tiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying,

3 Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? Is it not in your eyes in comparison

of it as nothing?
4 Yet now be strong, O Zerubbabel, saith the Lown; and be strong, O Jeshus, son of Josedech, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the Loan, and work: for I am with you, mith the Loan of bosts:

5 According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, so my spirit remainsth among you : fear ye not.

6 For thus saith the Loan of hosts, Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the

dry land.
7 And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Loap of hosts.

8 The silver is mine, and the gold is mine,

saith the LORD of hosts.

9 The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the Long of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the Loan of hosts.

10 T In the four and twentieth day of the ninth worth, in the second year of Darius. came the word of the Loun by Haggai the

prophet, saying,

Il Thus saith the Loup of hosts: Ask now

the priests concerning the law, saying,
12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his
garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be boly? And the priests answered and said,

13 Then said Haggal, If our that is unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said,

it shali be unclean.

14 Then answered Haggai, and said, So is this people, and so is this nation before me. saith the Long; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, consider from this day and upward. from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the

16 Since those days were, when one came to an heap of twenty measures, there were but ten; when one came to the press-fat for to came unto Harmai in the four and twentieth draw out fifty vessele out of the press, there day of the month, saying, were but twenty.

17 I smote you with blasting, and with mil-dew, and with hall in all the labours of your hands; yet ye furned not to me, saith the

18 Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentleth day of the

ninth mouth, even from the day that the foundation of the Loun's temple was laid, consider #.

19 Is the feed yet in the barn? yes, as yet the vine, and the fig-tree, and the poraegranate, and the olive-tree, bath not brought forth : from this day will I bless you.

20 % And again the word of the Long the Long of hosts.

21 Speak to Zerubbabel, governor of Ju-

dah, saying, I will shake the beavens and the

22 And I will overthrow the throne of

kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen, and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come dows, every one by the sword of his brother.

23 Is that day, mith the Loap of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbahel, my servant, the son of Sheaftfel, saith the LORD, and will make thee as a signet : for I have chosen thee, saith

T ZECHARIAH.

CHAP. I.

are made to Jarusalem. 18 The vision of

the four horns and the four corpenters.

In the eighth mouth, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the Load unto Zechariah, the sen of Barachiah, the son of

Iddo the prophet, saying, 2 The Loap hath been sore displeased with

your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the Loap of hosts; Turn ye unto me, saith the Loap of hosts, and I will turn unto you, suith the Lond of bosts.

4 Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the Loan of hosts; Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearkes unto me, saith

b But my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did yet be spread abroad; and the Loan shall they not take hold of your fathers; and they yet comfort Zion, and shall yet shoose fretuned and said, Like as the Loan of hosts; all they get comfort Zion, and shall yet shoose fretuned and said, Like as the Loan of hosts allem. and according to our doings, so bath he dealt with us

7 T Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the Lord unto Zechariah, the son of Barachiah, the son of Iddo the prophet,

mying,

8 I saw by night, and behold a man riding upon a red borse, and he stood among the myrtle trees, that were in the bottom; and behind him were there red horses, speckled, and white.

9 Then said I, Oh my lord, what are these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will show thee what these be.

10 And the man that stood among the myr-the trees answered and said. These are they whom the Loan hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

11 And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtic trees, and and behold a man with a measuring-line in said, We have walked to and fro through the his hand. earth, and behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 Then the angel of the Loxu answer-1 Zechariah exheriela to repeatance. 7 The jed and said, O Load of hosts, how long vision of the horses. 12 Comfortable promises wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou bast had indignation these threescore and ten

> 13 And the Loan answered the angel that talked with me with good words and com

fortable words. 14 So the engel that communed with me

said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus with the LORD of bosts; I am jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy.

15 And I am very sore displeased with the heathen that are at case: for I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the

affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the Long; I am returned to Jerusalem with mercies, my house shall be built in it, saith the Load of hosts, and a line shall be stretched forth

18 T Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw,

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered

me. These are the horus which have scattered Judab, Israel, and Jerusalem. 20 And the Loap shewed me four ear-

penters.

21 Then said I, What come these to de? And he spake, saying, These are the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lifted up their born over the land of Judah to scatter it.

CHAP. II.

1 The vision of an angel sent to measure Jorusalem, and its flourishing state under God's protection forciold. 6 The people warned to quit Babylon before its fall. 10 The promise of God's presence.
LIFTED up mine eyes again, and looked.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, To measure Jerusalem, to see length thereof.

me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, Jerusalem shall be inhabited as towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein:

5 For I, saith the Load, will be unto ber a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory

in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho, ho, come forth, and fiee from the land of the north, saith the Lond: for I have spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, seith the Lond.

7 Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest

wift the daughter of Babylon.

8 For thus saith the Lond of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For behold, I will shake mine band upon

them, and they shall be a spoil to their ser-

hosts hath sent me.

10 ¶ Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for lo, I come, and I will dwell in the midst

of thee, saith the Loan.

Il And many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the Loan of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the Lord shall inherit Judah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose

Jerusalem again.

13 Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is raised up out of his holy habitation.

CHAP. III.

1 Under the type of Joshua the nigh priest receiving clean garments, 6 and a covenant of promise from God, 8 Christ, the Branch and corner-stone is foretold.

A ND he showed me Joshua the high priest stanuing before the angel of the Lord, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.

2 And the Loan said unto Satan, The Loan rebuke thee, O Satan; even the Loap that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this a brand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now Joshua was clothed with filthy gar-

ments, and stood before the angel.

said, nenoid, i mave caused time inquiry to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee with change of raiment.

5 And I said, Let them set a fair mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with gairneauts. And the angel of the Lord stood by.

6 And the angel of the Loan profested unto

Joshua, saying.

7 Thus saith the LORD of nosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by.

what is the breadth thereof, and what is the S T Hear now, U Junious the sit before thee; thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee; will bring forth my servant the hold, I BRANCH.

9 For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone shall be seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the Loap of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land

in one day.
10 In that day, saith the Lorp of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour under the vice and under the fig-tree.

CHAP. IV 1 By the golden candlestick is foreshewn the good success of Zerubbabel's foundation. 11 By the two olive-trees, the two anointed

ones.

A ND the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, What seest thou! And
habeld a candle-

I said, I have looked, and behold a candlevants: and ye shall know that the Lord of stick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of hosts hath sent me. pipes to the seven lamps which were upon the top thereof;

3 And two olive-trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the

left side thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these,

my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the Loan unto Zerubbabel, saying. Not by might nor by power, but by my Spirit, saith the Loan of hosts.

7 Who art thou, O great mountain? be-fore Zerubbabel thou shall breame a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the Loan came

unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zerubbabel have laid
the foundation of this house; his hands
shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts bath sent me unto

10 For who hath despised the day of small 4 And he answered and spake unto those things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see that stood before him, saying, Take away the the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabal filthy garments from him. And unto him he with those seven; they are the eyes of the said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity Loan, which run to and fro through the whole

11 Then answered 1, and said unto him, What are these two olive-trees upon the right side of the condication and upon the left side thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knewest thou not what these be? And I said, No. my lord.

14 Then said he. These are the two apointed ones, that stand by the Long of the whole carth

The Kingaom of Carist.

· CHAP. V. thicres and swearers. 5 Babylon's min. THEN I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying roll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the

length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he wate me, This is the curse

that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for every one that stealeth shall be cut off or on this wide according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off as on that side according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the Lond of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the bouse, of him that sweareth falsely by my name , and it shall remain in the midst of his house, and shall consume it

5 Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up row thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth

6 And I said, What is it? And he said, This is an ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover. This is their resemblance through all the

7 And behold, there was lifted up a talent of lead: and this is a woman that sitteth in the

midst of the epith.

8 And he said, This is wickedness. he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mice eyes, and looked, and behold, there came out two women, and the wind was in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork; and they lifted up the ephan between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the

eohah?

11 And he said unto me, To build it an house in the land of Shinar: and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base. CHAP. VI.

4 The vision of the four chariote. 9 By the crowns of Joshua are shewed the temple and kingdom of Christ the Branch.

A ND I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold, there came-four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of

2 In the first chariot were red horses; and in the second charlot black horses;

3 And in the third chariot white horses; and in the fourth chariot grisled and bay horses

4 Then I answered and said unto the appet that talked with me, What are these, my

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before the Logo of all the earth.

6 The black horses which are therein to toward the south country. .

7 And the bay west forth, and sought to go 1 By the flying roll to showed the curse of that they might walk to and fro through the earth; and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my spirit in the

porth country.

9 % And the word of the LCRD came unto me, saying,

10 Take of them of the captivity, even of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of Zephaniah;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Joshua.

the son of Josedech the high priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus with the timber thereof and the stones there- speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, Behold the of. shall grow up out of his place, and he shall

build the temple of the LORD:
13 Even he shall build the temple of the
LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and
shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne; and the counsel of peace shall be between them

both.

14 And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and to Hen the son of Zephaniah, for a memorial in the tem-

ple of the LORD.

15 And they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the Lorn, and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. And this shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the Lorn your God.

CHAP. VII.

1 The Jews having sent to inquire concerning the set faste, 4 Zechariah reproveth the hypocrisy of their fasts. 8 They are exhoried by repentance to remove the cause of their calamity.

A ND it came to pass in the fourth year of king Durius, that the word of the Loan came unto Zechariah in the fourth day of the uinth month, even in Chisleu;

2 When they had sent unto the bouse of God Sherezer and Regem-melech, and their men, to peay before the LOAD,

3 And to speak unto the priests which mere in the house of the Loan of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, should I weep in the fifth mouth, reparating myself, as I have done these so many years?

4 ¶ Then came the word of the Loap of

hosts unto me, saying,
5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and moursed in the fifth and seventh month, even those seventy years, did ye at all fast unto me, even to me!

6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat for yearselves, and drink

for nonrecives?

7 Should ye not hear the words which the Long hath cried by the former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosforth into the north country; and the white go perity, and the cities thereof round about forth after them; and the grisled go forth her, when men inhabited the south and the plain?

8 T And the word of the Loan same unto jout or came in because of the affliction, for

Zechariah, saying,
9 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, Execute true judgment, and show mercy and compassions every man to his bro-

10 And oppress not the widow, nor the fatheriess, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in

your heart. 11 But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that

they should not heaf.
12 Yea, they made their hearts as an adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the Loup of bosts bath sent in his Spirit by the former prophets; therefore came a great wrath from the Load of

13 Therefore it is come to pass, that as he eried, and they would not hear; so they cried. and I would not hear, saith the Loan of

14 But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the pleasant land desolate.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Thevestordion of Jerusalem. 9 The people are encouraged to build the temple by a promise of God blessing. 16 Truth and justice required of them 18 Joy and enlargement of the church promised.

GAIN the word of the Loap of hosts

 came to me, saying,
 Thus saith the Lond of hosts, I was jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury.

3 Thus saith the Lord. I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem, and Jerusalem shall be called, A city of truth; nd the mountain of the Lord of bosts. The holy mountain.

Thus saith the Lord of hosts. shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his

staff in his hand for very age.

5 And the streets of the city shall be fulf of boys and girls playing in the streets

6 Thus saith the Long of bosts, If it be marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the Loan of bosts.

7 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, 1 will save my people from the east country,

and from the west country;
8 And I will bring them, and they shall swell in the midst of Jerusalem; and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness.

9 Thus saith the Loap of hosts. Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of the prophets, which were in the day that the foundation of the house of the Lorp of hosts was laid, that the temple might be

hire for man, nor any hire for beast; nei- as the mire of the streets. ther was there any peace to him that went!

I set all men every one against his neigh-11 But now I will not be unto the residue

of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 For the seed shall be prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the

remnant of this people to possess all these things.

13 And it shall come to pass, that as ye were a curse among the heathen. O house of Judah. and bouse of Israel; so will I save you, and ye shall be a blessing; fear not, but let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the Long of hosts, As I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the Loan of bosts.

and I repented not : 15 So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jerusalem and to the house of

Judah : fear ye not.

16 These are the things that ye shall do: Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; execute the jacgment of truth and peace in your gates:

17 And let none of you imagine evil in your

bearts against his neighbour; and love no false oath : for all these are things that I hate, saith

the LORD. 18 And the word of the Loan of hosts came

unto me, saying, 19 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, The fast of the fourth month, and the fact of the fifth, and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Judah joy and glariness, and cheerful feasts; therefore love

the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the Lone of bosts, It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people,

and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of one city aball ro to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the Loan, and to seek the Loan of boets: I will go also.

22 Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the Long of hosts in Jeru-

salem, and to pray before the Lord.

23 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, In those days it shall come is pass, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the wirt of him that is a Jew, asping, We will go with you: for we have heard that God is with YOU.

CHAP. IX.

1 Amidst the judgments of the neighbouring nations God will defend his church. 9 Zion removes over must agreed his church. 9 Zion is exhorted to rejoice for the coming of Christ and his peaceable hisgedom. 12 God's promises of visiony and defence.

THE burden of the word of the Loud in the land of Hadrach, and Danmanus.

the land of Hadrach, and Damascus shall be the rest thereof; when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, shall be toward the LORD.

2 And Hamath also shall border thereby;

Tyrus, and Zidon, though it be very wise.
3 And Tyrus did build berself a strong hold 10 For before these days there was no and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold

4 Behold, the Lond will sent her out, and

shall be devoured with fire.

5 Ashkelon shall see it, and fear; Gaza also shall see it, and be very sorrowful; and Ekron, for her expectation shall be assumed; and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited.

6 And a bastard shall dwell in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of the Philistines.

7 And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jebusite.

8 And I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now have P seen with mine

9 ¶ Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem : behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an

10 And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle-bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak peace unto the heathen; and his dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river were to the ends of the earth.

11 As for thee also, by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy prisoners out of

the pit wherein & no water.

12 Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even to-day do I declare that I will render double unto thee;

13 When I have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O Greece. man.

14 And the Loap shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord Gon shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south.

15 The Lord of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and subdue with slingstones; and they shall drink, and make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, and as the corners of the

16 And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for they shall be as the stones of a crown, lifted up as an ensign upon his land.

17 For how great is his goodness, and how great is his beauty! sorn shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the maids.

CHAP. X.

1 God is to be sought unto, and not idols. As he visited his flock for sin, so will he save and restore them.

A SK ye of the Lord rain in the time of the latter rain; so the Lord shall make themselves not guilty: and they that sell bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, them say. Blessed be the Lord for I am to every one grass in the field.

2 For the idols have spoken vanity, and not. the diviners have seen a lie, and have told

601

he will smite her power in the sea; and she false dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they were troubled, because there was no shep-

> 3 T Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the goals: for the Lord of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Judah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle.

> 4 Out of him came forth the corner, out of him the pail, out of him the battle-bow, out

of him every oppressor together.

5 T And they shall be as mighty men, which tread down their enemies in the mire of the streets in the battle; and they shall fight, because the Loan is with them, and the riders on horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Jeseph, and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I am the Lord their God, and will hear.

them.

7 And they of Ephraim shall be like a mighty man, and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their chil ren shall see if and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the Lord.

8 I will hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them: and they shall in-

crease as they have increased.

9 And I will sow them among the people: and they shall remember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again.

10 I will bring them again also out of the land of Egypt, and gather them out of Assyria; and I will bring them into the land of Gilead and Lebanon; and place shall not be found for them.

Il And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the and made thee as the sword of a mighty sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the sceptre of Egypt shall depart away.

12 And I will strengthen them in the Loan; and they shall walk up and down in his name. saith the Lord.

CHAP. XI.

1 The destruction of Jerusalem. 4 Under the type of Zechariah is showed Christ's care for the flock, the Jews; and their rejection for ingratitude and light estimation of him.

The type and curse of a foolish shepherd.
PEN thy doors, O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy cedars.

2 Howl, fir-tree; for the cedar is fallen, because the mighty are spoiled: bowl, O ye oaks of Bashan; for the forest of the vintage is come down.

3 There is a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young Hons; for the pride of Jordan is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the Lond my God; Feed the

flock of the slaughter;

rich: and their wan shepherds pity them

6 For I will no more pity the inhabitents

The repeniance of Jerusalem.

of the land, saith the Lorn: but lo, I will deliver the men every one into his neighbour's their heart, The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall band, and into the hand of his king: and they be my strength in the Load of hosts their shall smite the land, and out of their hand I God. will not deliver them.

7 And I will feed the flock of slaughter, even vou, O poor of the flock. And I took! unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called Bands; and I fed the

8 Three shepherds also I cut off in one month; and my soul loathed them, and their

soul also abhorred me. 9 Then said I, I will not feed you: that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one

the flesh of another. 10 ¶ And I took my staff, even Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people.

If And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the Load.

12 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. they weighed for my price thirty pieces of

13 And the Lord said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prized at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house

· of the Lord. 14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, even Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

15 ¶ And the Loan said unto me, Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd.

16 For lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 We to the idle shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

CHAP. XII. .

1 Jerusalem a cup of trembling, and a burden-some stone to her adversaries. 6 The victorious restoring of Judah. 10 The repentance of Jerusalem.

THE burden of the word of the Lord for Israel, saith the Long, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and formeth the spirit of man the names of the idels out of the land, and within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of trembling unto all the people round about, when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem:

3 And in that day will I make Jerusalem a hurdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered and his father and his mother that begat weither against it.

4 In that day, saith the Lorn, I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open the prophets shall be ashamed every one of mine eyer upon the house of Judah, and will his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither smite every Lorse of the people with blindarss.

5 And the governors of Judah full say in

6 In that day will I make the governors of Judah like a flearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, coes

in Jerusalem. 7 The Lord also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnify themselves against Judah.

8 In that day shall the Loan defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, as the angel of the Loan before them.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem.

10 T And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem. the spirit of grace, and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for kis first-lorg.

11 In that day shall there he a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadad-rimmon in the valley of Megiddon.

12 And the land shall mourn, every family apart: the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart ;

13 The family of the house of Levi apart. and their wives apart; the family of Shimei apart, and their wives apart;

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The fountain of purgation for Jerusalem. 2 The extirpation of idulatry and false prophecy. 7 The death of Christ, and the saving

of a third part after a severe trial.

N that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for unclean-

2 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Load of hosts, that I will cut off they shall no more be remembered; and also I will cause the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, that when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for speakest lies in the name of the Lorn; him shall thrust him through when be pro-

phesieth. 4 And it shall come to rass in that day, that shall they wear a rough garment to deceive:

Chap. xiv.

5 But he shall say, I am no prophet, I am an husbandman; for man taught me to keep earth; in that day shall there be one Loan, cattle from my youth.

6 And one shall say unto him, What are 10 All the land shall be turned as a plain these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall from Geba to Rimmon, south of Jerusalem:

the house of my friends.

7 Awake O sword, against my shep-berd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Loan of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little be no more utter destruction; but Jerusalem ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, that in all

9 And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will reine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them:

13 And it shall come to pass in that day,
I will say, It is my people; and they shall that a great tubult from the Loap shall be say, The Load is my God. CHAP. XIV.

1 The destroyers of Jerusalem destroyed. 4 The coming of Christ, and the graces of his

BEHOLD, the day of the Lord cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst

2 For I will gather all nations against taken, and the houses rifled, and the wo- of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as men ravished; and half of the city shall go this plague. forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

day of battle.

4 ¶And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which to before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Oliver shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal : yea, ye shall flee, like my God shall come, and all the saints with nacles. thee.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the light shall not be clear, nor dark:

7 But it shall be one day which shall be known to the Lord, not day, nor night : but it shall come to pass, that at evening time it shall be light.

winter shall it be

9 And the LORD shall be king over all the and his name one.

answer. Those with which I was wounded in and it shall be lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner-gate, and from the tower of Hananeel unto the king's wine-

11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall

shall be safely inhabited.

12 And this shall be the plague wherewith the land, saith the Loap, two parts therein the Loap will smite all the people that have shall be cut off sad die; but the third shall be fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall left therein. consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

> among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neigh.

bour.

14 And Judah also shall fight at Jerusalem; and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the plague of the horse, Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and

16 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which 3 Then shall the Lord go forth, and fight came against Jerusalem shall even go up against those nations, as when he fought in the from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacies.

17 And it shall be, that whose will not come up of all the families of the earth unto It usalem to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the Loan will 5 And ye shall flee to the valley of the smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacies.

19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, as ye fled from before the earthquake in the and the punishment of all nations that days of Uzzlah king of Judah: and the Lord come not up to keep the feast of taber-

> 20 In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD's house shall be like the bowls before the

21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the Loan of B And it shall be in that day, that living hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall aters shall go out from Jerusalem: half of come and take of them, and seethe therewaters shall go out from Jerusalem: half of come and take of them, and seethe there-them toward the former sea, and half of them in: and in that day there shall be no more toward the hinder sea; in summer and in the Canaanite in the house of the Lorp of bosts.

CHAP. I.

Malachi complaineth of Israel's unkindness, 1 He reproveth the priests for neglecting their 6 irreligion, 12 and profuneness.

THE burden of the word of the Loun to Israel by Malachi.

2 I have loved you, saith the Loan. Yet ve say. Wherein hast thou loved us? Was

yet I loved Jacob.

wilderness. 4 Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness,

5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The Lord will be magnified from the border

of Israel.

6 ¶ A son honoureth his father, and a servant his master: if then I be a father, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear? saith the Loap of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy pame?

7 Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; In that ye say, The table of the Loan is con- of ho-ts.

temptible.

8 And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will be be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the Lord of

9 And now, I pray you, beseech God that he will be gracious unto us: this bath been

guith the Logn of hosts.

10 Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought? neither do ye kindle fire on mine altar for nought. 1 have no pleasure in you, saith the Lond of hosts, neither will I accept an offering at your hand.

11 For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Loan of bosts.

12 T But ye have profaned it. in that ye sny, The table of the Lord is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contempible

13 Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness is it! and ye have snuffed at it, saith the Long of hosts; and ye brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: Should I accept this of your hand ! eaith the Lorp.

14 But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth and sacri- he the residue of the spirit. And wherefore faceth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for I am a great King, saith the Lord of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the heatheli

covenant, 11 and the people for idolatry, 14 adultery, 17 and infidelity.

ND now, O ye priests, this command-ment is for you.

2 If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Load : if to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the Lord of hosts, I will even send a curse 3 And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains upon you, and I will curse your blessings : yea, and his heritage waste for the dragons of the I have cursed them already, because ye do not lav il to heart.

3 Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and spread dung upon your faces, even the dung places; thus saith the Lond of hosts, They of your solemn feasts; and one shall take you

away with it.

4 And ye shall know that I have sent this and, The people against whom the Lord bath commundated not you, that my covenant indignation for ever.

5 My covenant was with him of life and peace; and I gave them to him for the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid be-

fore my name.

6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did turn many away from iniquity.

7 For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lorse

8 But ye are departed out of the way; ye have caused many to stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but

have been partial in the law.

10 Have we not all one father? hath not one by your means: will he regard your persons? God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?

11 ¶ Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah bath profaned the holiness of the Lord which he loved, and hath married the daughter of a strange

12 The Loro will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacle of Jacob, and him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of

13 And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the Loap with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your

14 ¶ Yet ye say, Wherefore ! Because the Long hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously : yet is she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

15 And did not he make one? Yet had one? That he might seek a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously, against the wife of his youth.

16 For the Loup, the God of Israel, saith! that he hateth putting away: for one covereth sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that fruit before the time in the field, saith the

ye deal not treacherously. 17 T Ye have wearied the Lorn with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the Lorn, and he de-

lighteth in them; or, Where is the God of

judgment?

CHAP. III. 1 Of the messenger, majesty, and grace of Christ.

7 Of the rebellion, 8 sacrilege, 13 and infidelity of the people. 16 The promise of blessing to them that fear God.

BEHOLD, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to

his temple, even the messenger of the cove-nant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts. 2 But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth?

for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers 50ap: 3 And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in right-

eousness. 4 Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerry

salem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years. And I will come near to you to judgment;

and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against faire swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lond

of hosts. 6 For I am the Lorpa I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not con-

sumed. 7 T Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the Loan of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we re-

8 ¶ Will a man rob God? yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

9 Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have

robbed me, even this whole nation. 10 Bring ye all the tithes into the store-bouse, that there may be meat in mine bouse,

and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord there shall not be room enough to receive it.

Loru of bosts. 12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a delightsome land, saith the Lord

13 ¶ Your words have been stout against

11 And I will rebuke the devourer for your

me, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee ! 14 Ye have said, It is vain to serve God:

and what profit is if that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the Loap of hosts? 15 And now we call the proud happy; yea.

they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered.

16 Then they that feared the Lord spake often one to another: and the Lord hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Loan, and that thought upon his name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him

CHAP. .IV.

I God's judgment on the wicked, 2 and his blessing on the good: 5 he telleth of Elijah's coming. Poli behold, the day cometh, that shall

burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble; and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Loru of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

2 ¶ But unto you that fear my name, shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. 3 And we shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet

in the day that I shall do this, saith the LORD of hosts. 4 I Remember ve the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judg-

5 T Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Loru:

6 And he shall turn the heart of the fathers of hosts, if I will not open you the windows to the children, and the heart of the children of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

A TABLE OF SCRIPTURE-MEASURES.

Measures of Length.		Fice	Dec	Measures of Liquids.		Gall	9	Sol. In.
A Cubit,		1	* 888	1		7	-	7
A Span,	half Cub.	0	10 944	The Homer or Cor,		75	5	7,6
A Hand-breadth.	614	0	3 648	The Bath.	10th Hom.	7	4	15.2
A Finger,	241/4	0	0 912	The Hin.	60 <i>th</i>	1	2	2,5
A Fathom,	4	7	3 552	The Log.	7201h	lol	0	24,3
Ezekiel's Reed.	6	10	11 328	The Firkin (Metretes)	1	l öl	7	4,9
The Measuring Line,	08	145	11 040) _	<u> </u>	_].	
		-				B	٠1	ъ
		NH.	D 12	= a Pint, nearly.	į.	184	اۃ	Pints
10.00		=	Feet o	Measures of things dry	}	15	-	~
Sabbath-day's journ	2000	0 7	29 3	The Homer,		3	U	1,6
The Eastern Mile.	4000	1 4		The Lethec,	half Hom.	4	eį	0,8
Stadium or Furloug.	400	0.1	45 4.6	The Ephah.	10/Å	0	3	3,4
Day's Journey,	96000	33 1	72 4	The Seah,	30th	l d	1	1,1
				The Omer.	1007/	Ü	ol	5,1
Note, 5 Feet=1 Pag	e. 1056 Pac	es=	I Mile.	The Cab,	18014	0	C	2,9

A TABLE OF WEIGHTS AND MONEY.

WEIGHTS.		16.	Or.	Dat.	Gr.	MONEY. A Shekel of Gold, A Talent of Gold.		ST. L. 1 5464	S. 10	D. 5,1 8,6
A Shekel.		0	0	9	2,6	Golden Darie or Dram.		1		10.3
The Manch,	60 Shek.	2	3	6	10,3	The state of the s	1	_	-	
A Talent,	3000	113	10	1	10,3	Control of the Contro		8.	D	F.
			_		-	Piece of Silv. (Drachm)		0	7	3
MONEY.		I,		S.	D.	Trib. Mon. (Didrachm)	2 Drac.	1	3	2
A Suckel,	-		0	2	3,3	Piece of Silv. (Stater)	4	2	7	0
The Bekah.	half Shek		0	1	1,7	Pound (Mina)	100.	64	7	0
The Zuza.	at/L		0	0	6,8	Penny (Denarius)		0	7	3
The Gerah.	20th		0	0	1,4	Farthing (Assarium)	20th Den	0	0	1,5
Manch or Mina	50		5	13	10	Farthing (Quadrans)	40th	0	0	0,8
Talent,	3000		111	10	4,3	Mite,	41001A	1 0	0	0.4

A TABLE OF TIME.

		** - *******	O1 11,112	•	
1 Nisan, or Abib.	(Meach. April.	5 Ab.	(July. August.	9 Chialéu.	(November. December.
2 Ijar, or Zif.	(April. May.	6 Elul.	(August. September.	10 Tebeth.	(December. January.
3 Sivan.	(May. June.	7 Tisri, or Ethanim.	(September. October.	11 Shebat.	(January. February
4 Thamuz.	(June. July.	8 Marchesvan, or Bul.	October. November.	12 Adar.	(February. March.
		13 Veadar, is	etercolary.		

Days of the Week.

I day of the week, Sunday, Monday, 3.1 day, Tuesday, 4th day, Wednesday, 5th day, Friday, 7th, or 5 Abbash.

Hours of the Day.
The day, reckoning from sunstrise, and the night from sunset, were each divided into twelve equal parts, called The 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th, &c. hours.

Bratches.

Friday. The 1st watch, from sunset Saturday. to the 2d hour of the night.

Watches.

The 2d, or middle watch, from the 3d hour to the 6th.

The 3d watch, or cock-crowing, from the 6th to the 9th.

The 4th, or morning watch, from the 9th hour to sunrise.

THE

NEW TESTAMENT

0 7

OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST.

TRANSLATED

OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES;

AND

WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS

DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED.

STERROTTPED BY M. AND J. COLLEGE, NEW-YORK.

BOSTON:

PUBLISHED BY WEST AND RICHARDSON, No. 75 CORNHILL

J. H. A. Frost, Printer

1818



THE NEW TESTAMENT.

The GOSPEL according to ST. MATTHEW.

CHAP. I.

1 The genealogy of Christ: 18 his conception and birth: 21, 23 his names, with their interpretation.

THE book of the generation of Jesus took unto him his wife: Christ, the son of David, the son of

Abraham. 2 Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Juda and his brethren:

Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom bega: Aram;

4 And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab begat Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon;

Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed hegat Jesse; 6 And Jesse begat David the king; and Da-vid the king begat Solomon of her that had been the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, the mife of Urias;

7 And Solomon begat Roboam; and Roboam begat Abia; and Abia begat Asa;

8 And Asa begat Josaphat; and Josaphat

begat Joram; and Joram begat Ozias;
9 And Ozias begat Joatham; and Joatham
begat Achaz; and Achaz begat Ezekias;

10 And Ezekias begat Manasses; and Manasses begat Amon; and Amon begat Josias;

II And Josias begat Jechonias and h. bre-Judea: for thus it is written by the prophet, thren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon:

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel; and Salathiel begat rule my people Israel. Zorobabel:

13 And Zorobabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor;

14 And Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat

Achim; and Achim begat Eliud;

15 And Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob; 16 And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of

17 So all the generations from Abraham to

David are fourteen generations; and from Daviduntil the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations.

18 T Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.

man, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to put her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife; for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy seek the young child to destroy him. Ghost.

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou and his shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save Egypt: his people from their sins.

fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egy, t prophet, saying,

23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and

name Emmanuel; which being interpreted, is, God with us

24 Then Joseph, being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth her first-born son: and he called his name JESUS.

CHAP. II.

3 And Judas begat Phares and Zara of 1 The wise men, coming to Christ, 11 worship him, and offer their presents. 14 Joseph flect's into Egypt with Jesus and Mary.

OW when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea, in the days of Herod the king, be-5 And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and hold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusaiem,

Where is he that is born King of

and are come to worship him.

3 When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him. In Bethlehem of

6 And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall

7 Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, inquired of them diligently what

time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said. Go and search diligently for the young child: and when we have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they de-Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called parted: and lo. the star, which they saw in the Christ.

over where the young child was. 10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced

with exceeding great joy.

11 And when they were come into the house. they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being warned of God in a dream that 19 Then Joseph her husband, being a just they should not return to Herod, they departed

into their own country another way.

13 ¶ And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will

14 When he arose, he took the young child

and his mother by night, and departed into

15 And was there until the death of Herod: 22 Now all this was done, that it might be that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of have I called my son.

16 Then Herod, when he saw that he was shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his mocked of the wise mon, was exceeding v roth,

and sent forth, were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, ac-cording to the time which he had diligently inquired of the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying,

18 In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

19 But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Jo-

seph in Egypt, 20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's

21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of l∢rael:

22 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Juden in the room of his father Herod. he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called

a Nazarene.

CHAP. III. I John preacheth: 4 his apparel, meat, and

baptism. 7 The fruits of repentance. Christ baplized by John in Jordan. N those days came John the Baptist, preach-

ing in the wilderness of Judea. 2 And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom

of heaven is at hand. and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest 3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one cry- at an ing in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of stone.

the Lord, make his paths straight. 4 And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his

honey.
5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all

Judea, and all the region round about Jordan. 6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, con-

fe- ing their sins. 7 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Saldwees come to his baptism, he said un othem, O generation of vipers, who hath wirned you to fiee from the wrath to

come! 8 Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repemance:

We have Abraham to our father: for I say [lee: unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up chibiren unto Abraham.

10 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees; therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and car into the tire.

11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that council after me miniti in then I, where shoes I am not worthy the are he shall baptize you with the doly Ghost, and with fire:

12 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will through the pane his floor, and gather his wheat 17 % From that time Josus began to preach, into one garrent but he will burn up the chast and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven

* La gaquenenchible fire. 11 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to

and slew all the children that | Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. 14 But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to

15 And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered

16 And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the

Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: 17 And lo, a voice from heaven, saying. This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

CHAP. IV. 1 Christ fasteth, is tempted, and overcometh: 17 beginneth to preach, and calleth some to be

his disciples. THEN was Josus led up of the spirit into the wilderness, to be tempted of the devil.

2 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred 3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that

these stones be made bread. 4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by

every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. 5 Then tue devil taketh him up into the

hely city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, 6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee:

at any time thou dash thy foot against a 7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exloins: and his meat was locusts and wild ceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the giory of them;

9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship 10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee

house, Satan: for it is written. Thoushalt worhip the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

11 Then the dovil leaveth him, and behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

12 ¶ Now when Jesus had heard that John 9 And think not to say within yourselves, was cast into prison, he departed into Gali-

13 And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephtha-

14 That it might be fulfilled which was

spoken by Esains the prophet, saying, 15 The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, by the way of the sca, beyond Jor-

dan, Galilce of the Gentiles: 16 The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to the which sat in the region

and sha low of death light is sprung up.

is at hand. 18 7 And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter. and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the

sea: for they were fishers. 19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and

I will make you fishers of men. 20 And they straightway left their nets, and

followed him. 21 And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and

John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets: and he called

them. 22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

23 And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among

24 And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatic, and those that had the palsy; and he healed

them. 25 And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judea, and from

beyond Jordan. CHAP. V.

3 Who are blessed. 13 The Apostles are the salt of the earth, and light of the world. A ND seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mount in: and when he was sat, his dis-

ciples care unto him. 2 And he opened his mouth, and taught

them. saying, 3 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs

is the kingdom of heaven. 4 Blessed are they that mourn: for they

shall be comforted. 5 Blewed are the meek: for they shall in-

herit the earth. 6 Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after rightcousness: for they shall be

filled. 7 Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

9 Blessed are ti - peace-makers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10 Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

11 Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all man-

ner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

12 Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for

great is your reward in beaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you. 13 T Ye are the salt of the earth: but it the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but

men. 14 Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the bouse.

16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the your Father which is in heaven.

17 Think not that I am come to destrow the law or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

18 For verily I say unto you, Till heavern and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the la., till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of

these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the

kingdom of heaven. 20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteoneness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case

enter into the kingdom of beaven.
21 Ye have heard that it was said by them
of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judg-

ment: 22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall-be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in dan-ger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

23 Therefore, if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath aught against thee,

24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, and ro thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, while thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing. 27 9 Ye have heard that it was said by

them of old time. Thou shalt not commat adultery: 28 But I say unto you; That whosoever

looketh on a woman to just after her, hath committed adultery with her already in his beart. 29 And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck

it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish. and not that thy whole body should be cast into

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast if from thee; for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 It hath been said. Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

32 But I say unto you, That whosever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whoseever shall marry ber that is divorced. to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of committed adultery.

33 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not for-swear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 But I say unto you, Sweer not at all. neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool:

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or earth as it is in heaven:

black: 37 But let your communication be, Yea.

yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than our debtors: these, cometh of evil. 38 Ye have heard thát it hath been said, An

eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: 39 But I say unto you. That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy

right cheek, turn to him the other also

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloak

41 And whoseever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

42 Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou

43 Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy:

44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which de-

spitefully use you and persecute you; 45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publi-

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what

do ye more than others? do not even the pub-Licans so? 48 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Fa-

ther which is in heaven is perfect. CHAP. ÝI.

1 Of alms, 5 grayer, 14 for viveness. 19 Out treasure. 24 God and mammon. **VAKE** heed that ye do not your alms hefore men, to be seen of them: otherwise

ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven. 2 Therefore when thou doest thise alme, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets.

that they may have glory of men. V Verily 1 3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left

hand know what thy right hand doeth: 4 That thine alms may be in secret : and thy

Father, which seeth in secret, himself shall reward thee openly.

5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: fc. they love to pray standing in the synazogues, and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen they toll not neither do they spin: Verily I say unto you, They have of men their reward.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut the door, pray to thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall thear. thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions. as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

6 no not ye therefore like unto them; for your Facher knoweth what things ye have need tiles seek;) for your leavenly Father knoweth of, before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Pather, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy 10 Thy kingdom come: thy will be done, in 11 Give us this day our daily bread:

ST. MATTREW.

12 And forgive us our debts, as we forgive

13 And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: for thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever.

14 For, if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 ¶ Moreover, when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they distigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you,

They have their reward. 17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine

head, and wash thy face; 18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward

thee openly.

19 | Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will our heart he also.

22 The light of the body is the eve : if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light:

23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what we shall put on Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Rehold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they? thera.

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature!

28 And a by take ye thought for raiment? Consider the filles of the field, how they grow;

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomen in all his glory was not arrayed like one of

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the reld, which to-day is, and to-morrow is east into the oven, shall he not much more clothe vonto ye of little faith!

31 Therefore take no thought, saring, What thall we cat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed!

that we have need of all these things

33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God. and his rightcousness; and all these things shall be ladded auto you

Chap. vii, viii.

Do beware of false prophets.

34 Take therefore no thought for the mor-, and in thy name have cast out devils? row: for the morrow shall take thought for the and in thy name done many things of itself. Sufficient unto the day to the evil thereof.

CHAP. VII.

1 Christ, ending his sermon on the mount, re-proveth rash judgments, 6 forbiddeth to cast holy things to dogs, 7 exhorteth to prayer, 13 to enter in at the strait gate, 15 to ben'are of fulse prophets, 21 and not to be hearers a rock. only, but doers of the word.

UDGE not, that we be not judged. 2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye

mete, it shall be measured to your in. 3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the

beam that is in thine own eye ! 4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let

behold, a beam is in thine own eye? 5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy bro-

ther's eye. 6 ¶ Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lost

they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you. 7 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and

re shall find; knock, and it shall be opened

8 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knock-

eth it shall be opened. 9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his

son ask bread, will he give him a stone? 10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a ser-

pent ! 11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more

shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him? 12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye

would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the pro-13 T Enter ve in at the strait gate: for wide &

thereat: 14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life; and few there

Le that find it. 15 Beware of false prophets, which come to

you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves: 16 Ye shall know them by their fruits.

men eather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? Leven so every good tree bringeth forth

good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth

evil fruit. 13 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit. neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good

fruit, is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know

them. 21 7 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which kingdom of heaven:

is in heaven. 22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, cast out into utter darkness: there shall be Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name! weeping and grashing of teeth.

wonderful works? 23 And then will I profess unto them, 1 ne-

ver knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity

24 Therefore whoseever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon 25 And the rain descended, and the floods

came, and the winds blew, and best upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock. 26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and deeth them not, shell be

likened unto a toolish man, which built his house upon the sand: 27 And the rain descended, and the floods me pull out the mote out of thine eye: and came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall-

> 28 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine :

> 29 For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes CHAP. VIII 2 Christ cleanseth the leper, 5 healeth the cen-

> turion's servant, 14 Peter's mother-in-law, 16 and many other diseased; 19 sheneth how he is to be followed; 23 stilleth the tempest on the sea; 23 driveth the devils out of the two men possessed, 31 and suffereth them to go into the swine. WHEN he was come down from the

him. 2 And behold, there came a Jeper and wor. shipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 3 And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched

mountain, great multitudes followed

him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. 4 And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no

men; but go thy way, show thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to 5 % And when Josus was entered into Caper-destruction, and many there be which go in naum, there came unto him a conturion, be-4 seeching him, 6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home

sick of the palsy, gricvously tormented. 7 And Jesus saith unto him. I will come and

heal him. 8 The centurion answered and said, Lord,

I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he roeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

10 When Joses heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

11 And I says unto you. That many shall come from the cast and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Issac, and Jacob, in the

12 But the children of the kingdom shall be

13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; are as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

14 ¶ And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick

of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her : and she arose, and ministered unto them.

16 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esains the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

18 ¶ Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart

unto the other side. 19 And a ceftain scribe came, and said unto him. Master, I will follow thee whithersoever

thou gnest. 20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the hirds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his

head.

him. Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my

22 But Jesus said unto him, Follow me;

and let the dead bury their dead.

23 And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

24 And behold, there arose a great tempest ! in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered cian, but they that are sick. with the waves: but he was asleep.

him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.

26 And he saith unto them, Why are ve fearful? O ye of little faith! Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a

great calm. 27 But the men marvelled, saying, manner of man is this, that even the winds and

the sea obey him!

met him two possessed with devils, coming out tast. of the tombs, exceeding tierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

29 And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us be-

fore the time?

30 And there wis a good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding.

32 And he said unto them, Go.

31 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of

swine.

of swine; and behold, the whole herd of swine she shall live. ran violently down a steep place into the sea. and perished in the waters

33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing;

devils.

34 And behold, the whole tity came out to meet desus: and when they saw him, they besought him that he would depart out of their Coasts.

CHAP. IX.

2 Christ cureth the palsy, 9 calleth Matthem. 10 eateth with publicans and sinners.

A ND he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city. 2 And behold, they brought to him a man

clck of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus, seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.

3 And behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth.

4 And Jesus, knowing their thoughts, said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts!

5 For whether is easier to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk? 6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power in earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.

7 And he arose, and departed to his house. 8 But when the multitudes saw it, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given

such power unto men.

9 ¶ And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

21 Ard another of his disciples said unto in the house, behold, many publicans and sinnors came and sat down with him and his dis-

ciples.

11 And when the Pharisees saw tt, they said unto his disciples. Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

12 But when Jesus beard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physi-

13 But go we and learn what that meaneth, I 25 And his disciples came to him, and awoke will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to

repentance. 14 Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft,

but thy disciples fast not?

15 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the 28 ¶ And when he was come to the other days will come, when the bridegroom shall side, into the country of the Gergesenes, there be taken from them, and then shall they

> 16 No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment; for that which is put in to fill it up tateth from the garment, and the rent is made worse.

> 17 Neither do men put new wine into old botiles; else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.

13 ¶ While he spake these things unto them. behold, there came a certain ruler and worship-And when ped him, saving, My daughter is even now they were come out, they went into the herd dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and -

13 And Jesus arose and followed him, and so did his disciples.

20 ¶ (And behold, a woman, which was dis eased with an issue of blood twelve years, came and what was becallen to the possessed of the behind him, and touched the hem of his garment:

> 21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

> 23 But Jesus turned him about; and where he saw her, he said, Daughter, he of good comfort; thy faith bath made thee whole And the woman was made whole from thet (hour)

Chap. E. lo do miraeles.

23 And when Jesus came into the ruler's idead, cast out devils : freely ye have received, house, and saw the minstrels and the people freely give.

making a noise, 24 He said unto them, Give place; for the in your purses:

maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorp.

25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the

maid arose. 26 And the same hereof went abroad into all

that land. 27 ¶ And when Jesus departed thence, two

blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou son of David, have mercy on us. 28 And when he was come into the house,

the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Relieve ye that I am able to do

this? They said unto nim, Yea, Lord. 23 Then touched he their eyes, saying, Ac-

cording to your faith be it unto you. 30' And their eyes were opened: and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, See that no man know it.

31 But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his tame in all that country.

32 ¶ As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil

33 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled,

saying, It was never so seen in Israel.

34 But the Pharisees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils-35 And Jesus went about all the cities and

villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and heal-ing every sickness and every disease among the people.

36 T But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.

37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few. 38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the har-

vest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest. CHAP. X.

1 The aposties are sent to do miracles, and to preach.

ND when he had called unto him his A twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness, and all manner of di sase.

2 Now the names of the twelve spostles are these: the first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of

Zebeoce, and John his brother; 3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Al-

pheus; and Lebbeus, whose surname was Thaddeus : 4 Simon the Canaanite; and Judas Iscariot, body in hell.

who al≅o betrayed him. 5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of

the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans cuter ye not: 6 But go rather to the lost sheep of the house

of Israel.

7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdeni of heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the ther which is in beaven

9 Provide neither gold, nor tilver, nor brass,

10 Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat. 11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall

enter, inquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, salutes

13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you. 14 And whoseever shall not receive you.

nor bear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet. 15 Verily I say unto you, it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah

in the day of judgment, than for that city.

16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as ser-

pents, and harmless as doves. 17 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues:

18 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles. 19 But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak; for it

shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. 20 For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

21 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child; and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death. 22 And ye shall be hated of all mes for my

name's sake; but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

23 But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel till the Son of man be come.

24 The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord. 25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as

his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household? 26 Fear them not therefore: for there is

nothing covered that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that

28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and

preach ye upon the house-tops.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

30 But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

31 Fear ye not therefore; ye are of more

value than many sparrows. 32 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Fa-

33 But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deay before my Father which

is in heaven. 34 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth; I came not to send peace, but a

35 For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. 36 And a man's foes shall be they of his own

household.

27 He that loveth father or mother more than me, is not worthy of me; and he that loveth son or daughter more than me, is not worthy of me.

38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

39 He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it. 40 THe that receiveth you, receiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that

sent ine. 41 He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet, shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man, shall re-

ceive a righteous man's reward.

42 And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold nate: only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, He shall in no wise lose his reward. CHAP. XI.

2 John send th his disciples to Christ. 7 The testimony of Christ concerning John. 20 Christ upbraidely the unthankfulness and impenitence of Chorasin, Bethsaida, and Caper-

naum, 25 and praiseth his Father's wisdom in revealing the gospel to the simple.

ND it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach

in their cities. 2 Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his dis-

ciples, 3 And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another?

4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do

Lear and see:

5 The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the cospel preached to them.

6 And blessed is he whosoever shall not be

offended in me.

7 ¶ And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John. What went ye out into the wilderness to see ! A reed shahen with the wind?

clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophot? yea, I say unto you, and more than a

proplet. 10 For this is he, of whom it is written. Behold, I send my messenger before thy face,

which shall prepare thy way before thee 1) Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist : notwithstande, he that is least in the kingdom of heaven they that were with him: is greater than he.

12 And from the days of John the Bantist until now, the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

13 For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John

14 And if ye will receive it, this is Elies which was for to come.

15 He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. 16 T But whereunto shall I liken this

generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fel-

17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned

you, and ye have not lamented.

18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil.

19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a wine-bibber, a friend of publicans and -inners; but wisdom is justified of her children.

20 Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done.

because they repented not:
21 Wo unto thee, Chorazin! wo unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works which were done in you had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ego in sackcloth and ashes.

22 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judg-

ment, than for you.

23 And thou. Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalf be brought down to bell: for if the mighty works which have been done in thee had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.

24 But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of

judgment, than for thee.

25 \$\ At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unio babes.

26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good. in thy sight.

27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; peliber knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him.

28 T Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart; and ye

shall that rest unto your souls. 20 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is

light. CHAP. XII.

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man 1 Christ reprove to the blindness of the Phartsees concerning the breach of the sabbath. 31 Of blasphemy against the Holy Ghost.

T that time Jesus went on the sabbath-day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungered, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to cat.

2 But when the Pharisces saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabhath-day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read what Daviddid, when he was an hungered, and 4 flow he entered into the house of God, and did cat the shew-bread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were, and he that gathereth not with me scattereth with him, but only for the priests?

5 Or have ye not read in the law, how that, profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

6 But I say unto you, That in this place is

one greater than the temple.
7 But if ye had known what this meaneth, I' will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbat h-day.

9 \ And when he was departed thence. he went into their synagogue: 10 And behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, say-

ing, Is it lawful to heal on the subbath-days? that they might accuse him. 11 And he said unto them, What man shall

there be among you, that shall have one sheep. and if it .!! into a pit on the sabbath-day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out? 12 How much then is a man better than a

sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on! the sabbath-days. 13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth And he stretched it forth; and it thine hand.

was restored whole, like as the other. 14 ¶ Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy

15 But when Jesus knew it, he withdrew

himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

16 And charged them, that they should not make him known: 17 That it might be fulfilled which was

spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, 18 Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my Spirit upon him, and he shall

shew judgment to the Gentiles. 19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall

any man hear his voice in the streets. 20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send

forth judgment unto victory. 21 And in his name shall the Gentiles trust. 22 Then was brought unto him one pos-

sessed with a devil, blind and dumb; and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David?

21 But when the Pharisees heard it, they

suid. This fallow doth not cast out devils, but

by Boelzebub the prince of the devils. 25 And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city

or house divided against itself shall not stand: 26 And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?

27 And if I by Beelzebuh cast out devile, by whom do your children cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges.

23 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto

29 Or else, how can one enter into a strong manys Fouse, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man! and then he will

30 He that is not with me is against me;

abroad 31 T Wherefore I say unto you, All manner

on the sabbath-days the priests in the temple of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Hole Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. 32 And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but

whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come. 33 Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his

fruit. 34 O generation of vipers! how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

35 A good man, out of the good treasure of the heart, bringeth forth good things; and an evil man, out of the evil treasure, bringeth forth evil things. 36 But I say unto you, That every idle word

that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. 37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified.

and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 T Then certain of the scribes and of the

Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas: 40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of

man be three days and three nights in the heart of the carth. 41 The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn

because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and behold, a greater than Jonas is here. 42 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall

condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is here. 43 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a

man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished. 45 Then goeth he, and taketh with bimself

seven other spirits more wicked than himself. and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

46 T While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desi-

ring to speak with thee. 48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and brother, and sister, and mother. CHAP. XIII. 3 Of the sower and the seed; with other parathorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of

bles. 12 Why Christ taught in parables. 63 Christ contemued by his countrymen. THE same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea-side.

2 And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the

3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to 80W:

4 And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured

5 Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they aprung up, because they had no deepness of

6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they

withered away. 7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns

sprung up and choked them. 8 But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an hundred-fold, some sixty-fold, some thirty-fold.

9 Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto them. him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?

11 He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of neaven, but to them it is

not given.

13 For whosoever hath, to him shall be given. and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever bath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them in parables. because they seeing, see not; and hearing they hear not; neither do they understand.

14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

15 For this people's heart is waxed gross. and their cars are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they ahould see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart. and should be converted, and I should heal

16 But blessed are your eyes, for they see:

and your ears, for they hear.

17 For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

ROWAL

19 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth if not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he wnich re-

ceived seed by the way side. 20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word,

and anon with joy receiveth it:

21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but this world.

50 For whosoever shall do the will of my dureth for a while; for when tribulation or Father which is in heaven, the same is my persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended. 22 He also that received seed among the

23 But he that received seed into the good

fruitful.

ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundred-fold, some sixty, some thirty.

riches, choke the word, and he becometh un-

24 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying. The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares

27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not theu sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares!

28 He said unto them. An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou

then that we go and gather them up?
29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with

30 Let both grow together until the harvest : and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather

the wheat into my barn. 31 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard-seed, which a man took and sowed

in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all reeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 Another parable spake be unto them: The kingdom of beaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures

of meal, till the whole was leavened. 34 All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable

spake be not unto them: 35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables, I will utter things which have been ker secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house : and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He 18 Hear ye therefore the parable of the that seweth the good seed is the Son of

> 38 The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil: the harvest is the end of the world; and the respons are the angels.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do pleased Herod. iniquity; 42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire:

there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. 43 Then shall the righteous shine worth as

the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who head in a charger. hath ears to hear, let him hear. 44 Again: The kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a

man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof oeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. 45 Again: The kingdom of heaven is like

unto a merchant-man seeking goodly pearls: 46 Who, when he had found one pearl of

great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it. 47 Again: The kingdom of heaven is like

unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind:

48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the end of the world : the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,

50 And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and guashing of toeth.

51 Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea. Lord.

52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven, is like unto a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure thisgs new and old.

53 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed

64 And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were as onished, and and, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works?

55 Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us?

Whence then bath this man all these things 57 And they were offended in him. Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not with-

out honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And he did not many mighty works there, because of their unbelief. CHAP. XIV

1 Herod's opinion of Christ. 3 John Baptist beheaded. 15 Five thousand fed.

A T that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus,

2 And said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist: he is risen from the dead and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

3 For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife.

4 For John said unto him, It is not lawful for thee to have her.

5 And when he would have put him to death, 30 But when he saw the wind boisterous, he feared the multitude, because they counted was afraid; and beginning to sink, he sawhe

6 But when Herod's birth-day was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and

7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask. 8 And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's

9 And the king was sorry: nevertheless for he oath's sake, and them which sat with him at

meat, he commanded it to be given her. 10 And he sent and beheaded John in the

prison. Il And his head was brought in a charger. and given to the damsel: and she brought if to

her mother. 12 And his disciples came and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus. 13 T When Jesus heard of it, he departed

thence by a slip into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard thereof, they followed him on foot out of the cities

14 And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick. 15 ¶ And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place,

and the time i now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. 16 But Jesus said unto them, They need

not depart; give ye them to eat. 17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 He said. Bring them hither to me. 19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven,

he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multi-20 And they did all eat, and were filled; and

they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full. 21 And they that had eaten were about five

thousand men, besides women and children. 22 ¶ And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the mul-

titudes away. 23 And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he

was there alone. 24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with a aves! for the wind was con-

trary. 25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea.

26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a

spirit; and they ciled out for fear.

27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them,
raying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

28 April Peter answered him and said. Lord. if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the

29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on

the water, to go to Jesus.

his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt? 32 And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God. 34 ¶ And when they were gone over, they

cance into the land of Gennesaret. 35 And when the men of that place had

knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased;

36 And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole. CHAP. XV.

2 God's commandments, and man's traditions. 10 What diffilet's a man.

THEN came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saving, 2 Why do thy disciples transgress the tradi-

tion of the elders! for they wash not their ban is when they eat bread. 3 But he answered and said unto them. Why do ye also transgress the communiment of

God by your tradition? 4 For God commanded, saying, Honour thy father and mother: and, He that curseth fa-

ther or mother, let him die the death. 5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his

father, or his mother, It is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;

And honour not his father or his mother, he stall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tra-

7 Ye hypocrites, well did Esajas prophesy of you, saving,

their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. 10 ¶ And he called the multitude, and said

unto them. Hear, and understand: 11 Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the

mouth, this defileth a man. 12 Then came his disciples, and said unto

him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Jather hath not planted, shall be rooted up.

14 Let them alone: they be blind leader: of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

15 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.

16 And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding?

17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly,

and is cast out into the draught? 18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and

they de ile the man. 19 For out of the heart proceed evil shew them a zign from heaven. thoughts, musters, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

20 These are the things which defile a man : the sky is red.

man. 21 Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidost 22 And behold, a woman of Canaan came

out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of Divid; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. 23 But he answered her not a word.

his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. 24 But he answered and said, I am not

sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of 25 Then came she and worshipped him.

saying, Lor I, help me. 26 But he answered and said, It is not meet

to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs 27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs

eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. 23 Then Jesus answered and said unto her. O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thes

even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

29 A #1 Jesus departed from thence, and

came nigh unto the sea of Galilee; and weat up into a mountain, and sat down there.

30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and he healed them:

31 Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to sec: and they glorified the God of Israel. 32 ¶ Then Jesus called his disciples water

him, and said. I have compassion on the multi-8 This people draweth nigh unto me with tude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude? 34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many

loaves have ye! And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes 35 And he commanded the multitude to sit

down on the ground. 36 And he took the seven loaves and the

fishes, and gave thanks, and brake them. and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the inultitude.

37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was leit, seven baskets full.

33 And they that did eat were four thousatel men, besides women and children.

39 And he sent away the multitude, and took

ship, and came into the coasts of Magdala. CHAP. XVI.
Jonas. 6 The leaven of the

4 The sign of Jonas. Pharisers and of the Sadducees. 21 Christ foreshemeth his death.

THE Pharisees also and the Sadducees came, and tempting, desired him that he would

2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for

3 And in the morning, It will be foul weather to-day: for the sky is red and lowering. O ye it: and whosoever will fee his hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the

4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given soul? unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jones. And

he left them, and departed.

5 And when his disciples were come to the

other side, they had forgotten to take bread. 6 Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of

the Sadducees. 7 And they reasoned among themselves, say-

ing, It is because we have taken no bread. 8 Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O re of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no

9 Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how

many baskets ye took up? 10 Neither the seven loaves of the four thou-

gand, and how many baskets ye took up ? 11 How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning bread, that we should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees Lord, it is good for us to be here and of the Sadducees?

12 Then understood they how "at he bade them not beware of the leaven of blead, but of Elias. the doctrine of the Pharisces and of the Sadducees.

13 T When Jesus came into the coasts of Cesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I, the Son of man

14 And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist; some, Elias; and others,

Jeremias, or one of the prophets. 15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

16 And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

17 And Jesus answered and said unto him. Blessed art thou, Simon-Barjona.: for flesh and blood bath not revealed "unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.

18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter; and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

20 Then charged he his disciples, that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

21 From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying. Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thec.

23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thes behind me, Satan; thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

24 ¶ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If parted out of him: and the child w any man will come after me, let him deny him- that very hour.

25 For whosoever will save I shull find it.

26 For what is a man profit gain the whole world, and lose or what shall a man give in ea

27 For the Son of man shai

giory of his Father with his ange shall reward every man ac works

28 Verily I say unto you, 7 standing here which shall not till they see the Son of man con dom.

CHAP. XVII. 1 The transfiguration of Christ. the lunatic.

ND after six days Jesus James, and John his brothe them up into an high mountain as 2 And was transfigured before

face did shine as the sun, and h white as the light. 3 And behold, there appear

Moses and Elias, talking with hir 4 Then answered Peter, and w let us make here three tab for thee, and one for Moses,

5 Wille he yet spake, beh cloud o ershadowed them; and b out of the cloud, which said, T loved Son, in whom I am well ye him.

6 And when the disciples bear on their face, and were sore afraic 7 And Jesus came and touch

said, Arise, and be not afraid. 8 And when they had lifted u they saw no man, save Jesus only

9 And as they came down from Jesus charged them, saying, Tel no man, until the Son of man l from the dead.

10 And his disciples asked Why then say the scribes that E

11 And Jesus answered and sa Elias truly shall first come, an

things. 12 But I say unto you, That already, and they knew him not, I

unto him whatsoever they liste shall also the Son of man suffer of 13 Then the disciples unders

spake unto them of John the Bapti 14 ¶ And when they were con titude, there came to him a certai ing down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my is lunatic, and sore vexed: he falleth into the fire, and water.

16 And I brought him to thy

they could not cure him-17 Then Jesus answered and sa and perverse generation! how h with you? how long shall I suffer him hither to me.

18 And Jesus rebuked the dev

Christ leacheth to be humble. ST. MATTHEW. How oft to forgive.

and said, Why could not we cast him out? dred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, 20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth our unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye into the mountains, and seeketh that which is have faith as a grain of mustard-seed, ye shall gone astray? say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yon-13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say

prayer and fasting. 22 ¶ And while they shode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be be-

der place, and it shall remove; and nothing

shall be impossible unto you.

trayed into the hands of men;

23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

24 & And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received tribute-money came to Peter, and said, Doth not your Master pay

25 He with, Yes. And when he was come into the house. Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute! of

their own children, or of strangers? 26 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus

saith unto him. Then are the children free 27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when

for me and thee HAP. XVIII. 1 Christ leacheth to be humble. 7 Touching

offences, 21 and forgiving one another.
The same time came the disciples unto

A Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? 2 And Jesus called a little child unto him.

and set him in the midst of them. 3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except re be converted, and become as little chil-

dren, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of beaven. 4 Whoseever therefore shall humble himself

as this little child, the same is greatest in the | thousand talents: kingdom of heaven.

5 And whose shall receive one such little child in my name, receiveth me.

6 But whose shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his

neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved the sea. 7 ¶ We unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come;

but we to that man by whom the offence cometh!

8 Wherefore, if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into dife halt or thou owest maimed, rather than having two hands, or two

feet, to be cast into everlasting fire. 9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather him into

than having two eyes to be cast into hell debt fire 10 Take heed that we despise not one of these little ones : for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my

Father which is in heaven. 11 For the Son of man is come to save that

which was lost. 12 How think ye? If a man have an hun-

astray. 21 Howbeit, this kind goeth not out but by

than of the ninety and nine which went not 14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones

unto you, He rejoiceth more of that sheep

should perish.

15 ¶ Moreover, if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between

thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother. 16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth

of two or three witnesses every word may be established. 17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell if unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen

man and a publican. 18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth, shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth, shall be

loosed in heaven. 19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my piece of money: that take, and give unto them | Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered toether in my name, there am I in the midst of

21 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?

22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times; but, Until seventy times 23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven

likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him which owed him ten 25 But forasmuc' > he had not to pay, his

lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26 The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience

with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave

him the debt. 28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his ferow-servants, which owed him an hundred pences and he laid hands on him, and

took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that 29 And his fellow-servant fell down at his

feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with mc, and I will pay thee all. 30 And he would not; but went and cast prison, till he should pay the

31 So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told

unto their lord all that was done. 32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou de-

siredst me 33 Shouldest not thou also have had com16 How

passion on thy fellow-servant, even -I had mit adultery. Thou shalt not steal. Thou shalt pity on thee? 34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered

him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive lack I yet?

not every one his brother their trespasses. 21 Jesus CHAP. XIX.

2 Christ healeth the sick. 3 Answereth the Pharisecs touching divorcement.

to attain everlasting life. NB it came to pass, that when Jesus had inished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judea, be-

yond Jordan. 2 And great multitudes followed him; and

he healed them there.

3 The Pflarisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning, made them male and fe-

5 And said. For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife : and they twain shall be one flesh?

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God bath joined

together, let no man put asunder.
7 They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement,

and to put her away ?

8 He saith unto them, Moses, because of the hardness of your hearts, suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

9 And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery : and whose marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.
10 His disciples say unto him. If the case

of the man be so with his wife, it is not good

11 But he said unto them, All men cannot receive his saving, save they to whom it is

given.

12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's wom!): and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men; and there be eunuchs, wich have male themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it. let him receive #.

13 Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked

them.

14 But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not to come unto me; for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid his hands on them, and de-

parted thence.

16 And behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do. that I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good! there is none good but one, that is, Sod: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the ommandments.

18 He saith unce him, Which? Jesus said, hou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not com-

not bear false witness.

19 Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself

20 The young man saith unto him, All these 35 So likewise shall my heavenly Father do things have I kept from my youth up: what

21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be per-

fert, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven; and come and follow me.

22 But, when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great pos-essions.

23 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall

hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. 24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle. than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom

of God. 25 When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can

26 But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but with

God all things are possible. 27 Then answered Peter, and said unto him.

Behold, we have forsaken all, and thee : what shall we have therefore ?: 28 And Jesus said unto them, Venunto you, That ye which have follow

the regeneration, when the Son of man it in the throne of his glory, ye all the methall vit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes

of Israel. 29 And every one that hath forsaken houses.

or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundred-fold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

30 But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first

CHAP. XX

1 Of the labourers in the vineyard. 20 Christ teacheth his disciples to be lawly.

OR the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a-day, he sent them into his

vineyard. 3 And he went out about the third hour, and

saw others standing idle in the market-place, 4 And said unto them, Go ye also into the

vineyard; and whatsoever is right, I will give And they went their way

5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out.

and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idic? 7 They say unto him, Because no man hath

hired us. He saith unto them, Go ve also into the vineyard; and whatseever is right, that shall ye receive.

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward. Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that mere hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a

penny. 10 But when the first came, they were Christ leacheth his ST. MATTHEW disciples to be lovely.

that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny

11 And when they had received if, they murmured against the good man of the house,

12 Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us. which have borne the burden and heat of the

day. 13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou

agree with me for a penny? 14 Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? is thine eye evil because I am good?

16 So the last shall be first, and the first last : straightway he will send them.

for many be called, but few chosen. 17 ¶ And Jesus going up to Jerusalem, took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said

unto them. 18 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall con-

demn him to death, 19 And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and

the third day he shall rise again. then came to him the mother of Ze-

thren with her sons, worshipping ring a certain thing of him. said unto her, What wilt thou? to him, Grant that these my two

, the one on thy right hand, and on the left, in thy kingdom.

Jesus answered and said, Ye know

what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I-am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able 23 And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to

is prepared of my Father.
24 And when the ten heard #, they were moved with indignation against the two bre-

25 But Jesus called them unto him, and said,

Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

26 But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him

be your minister; 27 And whosoever will be chief among you,

let him be your servant:

28 Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give

his life a ransom for many. 29 ¶ And as they departed from Jericho, a

reat multitude followed him. 30 And behold, two blind men sitting by

the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.

31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord,

thou son of David. 32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and

said, What will ye that I shall do unto you? 33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes

may be opened.

34 So Jesus had compassion on them, touched their eves: and immediately their

eyes received sight, and they followed him. CHAP. XXI. 1 Christ rideth into Jerusalem on an.ass, 13

and casteth out the bayers and sellers. ND when they drew nigh unto Jerusa-A lem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Oines, then sent Jesus two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them. and bring them unto me.

3 And if any man say aught unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and

4 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

5 Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them.

7 And brought the ses, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strewed them in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Biessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the

10 And when he was come into Jerusalem. all the city was moved, saying, Who is this? 11 And the multitude said, This is Jesus the

prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. 12 T And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the

money-changers, and the seats of them that give, but it shall be given to them for whom it sold doves, 13 And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but

ye have made it a den of thieves. 14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them.

15 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying,

Hosanna to the son of David; they were sore displeased. 16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what

these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea: have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise ! 17 ¶ And he left them, and went out of the

city into Betnany; and he lodged there. 18 Now in the morning as he returned into

the city, he hungered.

19 And when he saw a fig-tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow

on thee henceforward for ever. And present ly the fig-tree withered away. 20 And when the disciples saw il, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig-tree wi-

thered away ! 21 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ve.

rily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done

The parable of the vineyard. to the fig-tree, but also if ye shall say unto head of the corner; this is the Lord's doing,

. 3

3

east into the sea; it shall be done.

22 And all things whatsoever ye shall sak

in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.
23 ¶ And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and

said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell nie, I in like wise will tell you by what autho-

rity I do these things. 25 The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From

haiven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet. 27 And they anwered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these

28 T But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and

said, Son, go work to-day in my vineyard. 29 He answered and said, I will not; but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go,

sir; and went not. 31 Whether of them twain did the will of Air father! They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the

kingdom of God before you. 32 For John came unto you in the way of righteourness, and ye believed him not; but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 ¶ Hear another parable: There was a certain bouseholder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a wine-press in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far

country: 34 And when the time of the fruit drew near,

he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it 35 And the husbandmen took his sérvants,

and beat one, and killed another, and stoned apother.

36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first; and they did unto them likewise.

'37 But last of all he sent unto them his son,

saying, They will reverence my son.

38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves. This is the heir;

come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inberi.ance.

of the vineyard, and slew him.

40 When the lord therefore of the vineard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen 1

41 Tuey say unto him. He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out his vine eard unto other husbandmen, which men. snell render him the fruits in their seasons

gon! in the scriptures. The stone which the

this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou and it is marvellous in our eyes! 43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a mation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44 And whoseever shall fall on this stone shall be broken; but on whomeover it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests and Pharisces had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

CHAP. XXII. The marriage of the king's son. 9 The calling of the Gentiles. 11 The 'eredding-gar-

ment. 21 Tribute ought to be paid to Cesar 23 Christ confuteth the Sadducees. ND Jesus answered, and spake unto them

again by parables, and said, The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his

3 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come. 4 Again, he sent forth other servants, say-

ing, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready. come unto the marriage 5 But they made light of it, and went their

ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: 6 And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them.

7 But when the king heard thereof he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 Then saith he to his servants. The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage. 10 So those servants went out into the high-

ways, and gathered together all, as many as they found, both bad and good: and the weddiag was furnished with guests.

11 ¶ And when the king came in to see the

guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding-garment: 12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how cameet thou in hither, not having a wedding-

garment? And he was speechless. 13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and

cast him into utter darkness: there shall be weeping and grashing of teetb.

14 For many are called, but few are chosen.
15 ¶ Then went the Pharisees, and took 39 And they caught him, and cast kim out counsel how they might entangle him in kie

16 And they seat out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for an man: for thou regardest not the person of

17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou f 43 Jesus saith unto them. Did ye never Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cesar, or cot?

18 But Jeans perceived their wickednes builders rejected, the same is become the and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites:

10 Show me the tribute-manay. And they brought unto him a penny.

20) And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription?

21 They say unto him, Ceear's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the things which are Cesar's; and unto God the things that are God's.

22 When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23 The same day came to him the Sad ees, which say that there is no resurrection,

and asked him, 24 Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, fraving no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased; and, having no issue, left his wife

unto his brother : 26 Likewise the second also, and the third.

unto the seventh. 27 And last of all the women died also.

28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her. 23 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye

do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the poner of God. 30 For in the resurrection they neither

marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven. 31 But as touching the resurrection of the

dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying, 32 I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not

the God of the dead, but of the living. 33 And when the multitude heard this, they

were astonished at his doctrine. 3.1 But when the Pharisees had heard that

he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together. 35 Ther one of them, which med a lawyer. asked him a question, tempting him, and

asying, 36 Master, which is the great commandment

37 Jesus said unto him. Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all

thy soul, and with all thy mind. 38 This is the first and great commandment. 39 And the second to like unto it, Thou

shalt love thy acighbour as thyself. 40 On these two commandments hang all the

law and the prophets.
41 ¶ While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them,

12 Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The sea of David. 43 lie saith unto them, How then doth Da-

vid in spirit call him Lord, saying,

41 The Lead said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies t by footstool? 45 If David then call him Lord, how is he

his son ? 4; And no man was able to answer him a rord, peither durst any man from that day

forth ask him any more questions.

CHAP, XXIII. 1 The scribes and Pharisces' good doctrine, but evil examples of life. 24 The destruction of Jerusalem forefald.

h disciples.

2 Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' scat. 3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not.

4 For they bind heavy burdens, and griev-ous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoul-

ders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 Rut all their works they do for to be

seen of men: they make broad their phylactories, and enlarge the borders of their garments, 6 And love the uppermost rooms at feasts,

and the chief seats in the synagogues, 7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.

8 But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren.

9 And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in beaven.

10 Neither be ye called masters : for one is your Master, even Christ. 11 But he that is greatest among you shail

be your servant.

12 And whoseever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble blunself

shall be exalted. 13 T But we unto you, acribes and Pherisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men : for ye neither go in vourselves, neither suffer ye them that are

entering, to go in. 14 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and

for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. 15 We unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more the child of hell than

yourselves. 16 We unto you, we blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing: but whosoever shall swear by the

gold of the temple, he is a debtor.

17 Fe fools and blind; for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that senctifieth the gold

18 And, Whosoever shall awear by the altar, it is nothing; but whoseever swearsth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.

19 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater.

the gift, or the alter that sanctifieth the gift f

20 Whose therefore shall swear by the altarsweareth by it, and by all things thereon. 21 And whose shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth

thereon.

22 And he that shall swear by heaven. sweareth by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth therein.

23 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and an and cummin, and have omitted the weightler matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

24 Ye blind guides, which strain at a guat,

and swallow a camel. 25 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of

the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess. 26 Thee blind Pharises! cleanse first that

mkich is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

27 We unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hy pocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of aft uncleanness.

20 Even so ye also outwardly appear rightcoun unto men, but within ye are full of hypo

orisy and iniquity.

29 We unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hy-pocrites! because ye L'.ild the tembs of the prophets, and garnish the sepuichres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the pro-

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto your selves, that ye are the children of them which

killed the prophets.

32 Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.

33 Te serpents, ye generation of vipors! how

ean ye escape the damnation of hell? 31 T Wherefore behold, I send unto you

prophets, and wise men, and scribes; and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye acourge in your syna-gogues, and persecute them from city to city: 36 That upon you may come all the right-

cous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zucharius. son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the

temple and the alter.

35 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.
37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, theu that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a ben gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye false prophets, and shall shew great signs and would not!

not yet.

38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.

39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me benceforth, till ye shall my, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord. CHAP. XXIV

1 The destruction of the temple foretold.

Of Christ's coming to judgment.

ND Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? Verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 T And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately. saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and

of the end of the world? 4 And Jesus answered and said unto them.

Take heed that no man deceive you: 5 For many shall come in my name, saying,

I am Christ; and shall deceive many. 6 And ye shall hear of wars, and rumours

7 For nation shell rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestileness, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.

9 Then shall they deliver you up to be af dicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many he offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

13 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved

*14 And this cospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world, for a witness unto all rations; and then shall the end come.

15 When ye therefore shall see the abomi-

nation of desolation spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whose readeth, let him understand,

16 Then let them which be in Judez flee

into the mountains :

17 Let him which is on the house-top not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes

19 And we unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days !

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the

winter, neither on the sabbath-day : 21 For then shall be great tribulation, such

as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be 22 And except those days should be shorten-

ed, there should no sesh be saved: But for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo. here is Christ, or there; believe if not.

24 For there shall arise false Christs, and wonders; insomuch that (if it were possible)

they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

25 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: be hold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

27 For as the lightning compets out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens sball be sbaken :

30 And then shall appear the sign of the Fox of man in heaven: and then sha!! all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with nower and great glory.

31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather torether his elect from the four winds, from one

end of heaven to the other.

32 New learn a parable of the fig-tree: of warm; see that ye be not troubled; for all When his branch is yet tender, and puttoth these things must come to pass, but the end is forth leaves, ye know that summer suigh.

33 as likewise ye. when ye shall see alf.

these things, snow that it is near, even at the go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for

31 Verily I say unto you, This generation 35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but

my words shall not pass away

36 W But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

37 But as the days of Noe were, so shall also

the coming of the Fon of man be.

38 For as in the days that were before the flood, they were eating and drinking, marry ing and giving in marriage, until the day that Noc entered into the ark.

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of

the Son of man be.

40 Then shall two be in the field; the one

shall be taken, and the other left.

41 Two women shall be grinding at the mill: the one shall be taken, and the other

42 ¶ Watch therefore; for ye know not

what hour your Lord doth come.

43 But know this, that if the good man of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken

44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as we think not the Son of man

cometh.

45 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his house-

hold, to give them meat in due season? 46 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord,

when he cometh, shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming:

49 And shall begin to smite his fellow-serrants, and to cat and drink with the drunken; 50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of.

5) And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there

shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. CHAP. XXV.

1 The parable of the ten virgins, 14 and of the talents. 31 Also the description of the last

judgm mt. THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to most the bride-

groom. 2 And five of them were wise, and five were

foolish.

3 They that were foolish took their lamps. and took no oil with them:

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lames.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and elect.

6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Bebold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose and trimmed their lamps

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

9 But the wire answered, mying. Not so: that there be not enough for us and you : but

yourselves. 10 And while they went to buy, the brideproom came; and they that were ready went

in with him to the marriage; and the door was shut.

· Il Afterward came also the other virging, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say

unto you, I know you not.
13 Watch therefore, for ye know meither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

14 T For the king | m of heaven is as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his

goods.

15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five : dents.

17 And likewise he that had received two, he

also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one, went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money. 19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five falen's came, and brought other five talents, saving, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained besides them five talents

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of

thy lord. 22 He also that had received two talents came, and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two

other talents besides them. 23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord

24 Then he which had received the one talent came, and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strewed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth; lo, there thou hast that is

26 His lord enswered and said unto him,

Thus wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strowed:

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my com-ing I should have received mine own with

26 Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance; but from him that bath not, shall be taken away even

that which he hath. 30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into utter darkness: there shall be weeping and guarting of teeth.

31 T When the Son of man shall come in

Chap. XXVi.

his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory : 32 And before him shall be gathered all na-

tions; and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right

hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 For I was an hungered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick,

and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye

came unto me. Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungered, and

fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink ! 38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took

thee in! or maked, and clothed thee! 39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison,

and came unto thee ?

40 And the King shall answer, and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, masmuch as ye have done if unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done if unto me.

Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting are, prepared for the devil and his

42 For I was an hungered, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and vo took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Thee shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungered, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee !

45 Then shall he answer them, saving, Verily I say unto you, inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to

46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteeus into life eternal.

CHAP. XXVI.

3 The rulers conspire against Christ: 14 Judas selleth him. 17 Christ eateth the passover. ND it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his dis-

ciples, 2 Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to

be crucified.

Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Calaphas,

4 And consulted that they might take Jesus

by subtilty, and kill him.

5 But they said, Not on the feast-day, lest there he an uproar among the people. 6 T Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the

house o Simon the lever.

7 There came unto him a women having an alabaster-box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head as he sat at meat.

8 But when his disciples saw il, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste? 220

9 For this ointment might have been sold for

much, and given to the poor. 10 When Jesus understood ff, he said unto

them. Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

1) For ye have the poor always with you:

but me ye have not always.

12 For in that she hath poured this cintment

on my body, she did it for my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you. Wheresoever this gospel shell be preached in the whole world, farre shall also this, that this woman hath donc, be told for a memorial of her.

14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas

Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, 15 And said unto them, What will ye give

me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.
17 % Now the first day of the feast of up-

leavened bread, the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we pre-

pare for thee to eat the passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him. The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy

house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jesus had ap pointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20 Now when the even was come, he sat

down with the twelve. 21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say

unto you, that one of you shall betray m 23 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and

began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I 23 And he answered and said, He that dipeth his hand with me in the dish, the same

shall betray me 24 The Son of man goeth, as it is written of

him; but we unto that man by whom the Son, of man is betrayed! it had been good for that

man if he had not been born. 25 Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it 1? He said unto

him, Thou hast said. 26 ¶ And as they were enting, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and hake it, and gave it

to the disciples, and said, Take, est; this is my body.

27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave if to them, saying, Drink ye all

of it;
29 For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of

29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom

30 And when they had ming an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

3i Then saith Jesus anto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the Shepheriand the sheep of the flock shall be scattered

abroad. 32 But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee.

33 Peter answered and said unto him, Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet

will I never be offended. Dd3.

34 Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto: thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35 Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray

37 And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and

very heavy.

38 Then saith he urto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me.

33 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Pather, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me; nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt. 40 And be cometh unto the disciples, and

findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? 41 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation; the spirit indeed is willing, but

the flesh is weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them saleep

again: for their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same MOUZE

45 Then cometh he to his disciptes, and suith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rize, let us be going: behold, he in at

hand that doth hetray me.

47 ¶ And while he yet spake, le, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

43 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kies, that

same is ne; hold him fast.

43 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Mail, Master; and kiesed him.

50 And Jesus said unto him, Friend, where-

fore art theu come? Then came they and laid tiands on Josus, and took him.

51 And behold, one of them which were with Jesus, stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, an I smote off his car.

52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take

the sword shall perish with the sword

33 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels!

i But how then shall the scriptures be ful-

filled, that thus it must be?

35 In that same hour said Jesus to the multi-111 tos, Are ye come out as against a thief with words and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me

56 But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all

the disciples forsook him, and fied.

57 T And they that had laid bold on Jesus. led him away to Calaphas the high priest where the scribes and the elders were were rebled

58 But Peterfollowed him afar off, unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants to see the end.

59 Now the chief priests and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death: 60 But found none: yea, though many fal-e

witnesses came, yet found they none.

last came two false whoever,

of And said, This fillow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days. 62 And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which

these witness against thee? 63 But Jesus held his peace And the high priest asswered and said unto him, I adjust

thee by the living God, that thou tell us what her

thou be the Christ, the Son of God.
64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said. nevertheless, I say unto you, Herenfter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of beaven

65 Then the high priest rent his clothes, say-

ing, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behald, now ye

have heard his blasphemy. 66 What think ye! They answered and said.

He is guilty of death.

87 Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and othe a mote him with the palme of their hands.

68 Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ,

Who is no that smote thee?

69 T Now Peter sat without in the palace; and a dameel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jeans of Galilee.

70 But he denied before them all, saying, I

know not what thou sayest.

71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth.

72 And sea in he denied with an eath. I do not

know the man.

73 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth

74 Then began he to curse and to swear, raying, I know not the man. And immediately

the cosk crew.

75 And Peter remembered the words of Lesus, which said unto him, Refore the cock crow, thou shalt deay me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Christ delivered to Pilate. 5 Judas hangeth

WHEN the morning was come, all the chief himself. 35 Christ is erucified.

priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death.

2 And when they had bound him they led him away, and delivered him to Pontins Pilate the governor.

3 Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condenned, re-pented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elder a.

Saying, I have sinned, in that I have And they said, betraved the innocent blood. What is that to us? see thou to that.

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and banged

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said. It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood

7 And they took counsel, and bought with lown raiment on him, and led them the potter's field, to bury strangers in

8 Wherefore that field was called, The field

of blood, unto this day. 9 (Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children

of Israel did value; 10 And gave them for the potter's field, as

the Lord appointed me.)
11 ¶ And Jesus stood before the governor; and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto

him, Thou sayest.
12 And when he was accused of the chief

priests and elders, he answered nothing.

13 Then saith Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against

thee? 14 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled

greatly.
15 Now at that feast the governor was wont 'to release unto the people a prisoner, whom

they would.
16 And they had then a notable prisoner.

called Barabbas. 17 Therefore when they were gathered toge-ther, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus,

which is called Christ! 18 For he knew that for envy they had

delivered him.

19 ¶ When he was set down on the judgmentseat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have him thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream now, if he will have him; for because of him.

20 But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude, that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.

21 The governor answered and said upto them. Waether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Burabbas.

22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus, which is called Christ? They

all say unto him, Let him be crucified. 23 And the governor said, Why? what evil bath he done? But they cried out the more,

saying, Let him be crucified.

24 T When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tunnult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.

26 Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children.

Then released be Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered tom; and the earth did quake, Aim to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto bodies of saints which slept aros him the whole band of soldiers.

38 And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.

29 ¶ And when they had pla of thorns, they put if upon his reed in his right hand; and the knee before him, and mocked Hail, King of the Jews!

30 And they spit upon him. reed, and smote him on the head

31 And after that they had they took the robe off from him crucify him.

32 And as they came out, the:

of Cyrene, Simon by name: h pelled to bear his cross.

33 ¶ And when they were place called Golgotha, that is to of a skuil.

34 They gave him vinegur to: with gall: and when he had tast

would not drink.

35 And they crucified him. a garments, casting lots: that it mi: which was spoken by the prophet my garments among them, and ture did they cast lots.

36 And sitting down, they

there:

37 And set up over his head written, THIS IS JESUS TH THE JEWS.

38 Then were there two this with him; one on the right hand on the left.

wagging their heads,
wagging their heads,
Thou that c

40 And saying, Thou that c temple, and buildest if in thre thyself. If thou be the Son o down from the cross

41 Likewise also the chief pr him, with the scribes and elders, 42 He saved others, himself he

If he be the King of Israel, let I down from the cross, and we

43 He trusted in God: let hir the Son of God.

of The thieves also, which to with him, cast the same in his ter 45 Now from the sixth hour th

ness over all the land unto the ni 46 And about the minth hou with a loud voice, saying,

sabachthani? that is to say, My why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood they heard that, said, This me Elias.

48 And straightway one of t took a sponse, and filled it wit put if an a reed, and gave him to

49 The rest said, Let be, let : Elias will come to save him

50 ¶ Jesus, when he had crie loud voice, yielded up the ghos 51 And behold, the vail o

was rent in twain from the to rent;

42 And the graves were one

53 And came out of the gr resurrection, and went into the appeared unto many.

54 Now when the centurion, and they that; were with him watching Jesus, saw the his reiment white as snow. earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was shake, and became as dead mea,

ministering unto him;

Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the lay : mother of Zebedee's children.

57 When the even was come, there came a also himself was Jesus' disciple:
59 He went to Pliete, and begged the body

of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body

to be delivered. 59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he

wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

60 And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had bewn out in the rock: and he relied a reat stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed

the other Mary, sitting over against the

sepulchre.

62 ¶ Now the next day that followed the thy of the preparation, the chief priests and that were done. Pharisces came together unto Pilate,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that ciders, and had taken counsel, they gave large deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After money unto the soldiers,

three days I will rise again.

64 Command therefore, that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the 15 So they took the money, and did as dead: so the last error shall be werse than the they were taught: and this saying is comtirst.

65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch; day. go your way, make if as sure as ye can.

66 So they went and made the sepulchre sure, scaling the stone, and setting a watch.
CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Christ's resurrection: 9 he appeareth to the reomen, 16 and to his disciples, 19 and sendeth trem to baptize.

IN the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn and in earth, towards the first day of the week, came: 19 Go ye,

the sepulchre

2 And behold, there was a great earthrature from the door, and sat upon it.

3 His countenance was like lightning, and

4 And for fear of him, the keepers did

5 And the angel answered and said unto the 35 And many women were there beholding women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye see a afar off, which followed Jesus from Galilee, Jesus, which was erucified.

6 He is not here; for he is risen, as he 56 Among which was Mary Magdalene, and said. Come, see the place where the Lord

And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and behold, he

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy, and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All haii And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be port afraids go tell my brethren, that they go into

51 And there was Mary Magdalene, and Galilee, and there shall they see me.
11 Tow when they were going, behold, pulchre. shewed unto the chief priests all the things

12 And when they were assembled with the

money unto the soldiers.

13 Baying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him area while we slept.

And if this come to the governor's cars.

we will persuade him. and secure you.

monly reported among the Jews until this

16 T Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.

17 And when they saw him they worshipped bim : but some donkted.

18 ¶ And Jesus came and spake unto them. saying, All power is given unto me in heaven

19 Go ye, therefore, and teach all nations. Mary Magaziene and the other Mary to see baptizing them in the name of the Father, and

of the Son, and of the Holy Chost;

20 Teaching them to observe all things make: for the angel of the Lord descended whatsoever I have commanded you: and lo, from heaven, and came and rolled back the I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

The GOSPEL according to ST. MARK.

CHAP. L

73 templed, 14 preacheth, 16 calleth Peter confossing their simulated others, 32 and cureth many.

6 And John was

I rend my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

3 The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his

paths straight. 1 John did haptize in the wilderness, and Ghost. preach the haptism of repentance for the

remission of sius. 5 And there west out unto him all the land baptized of John in Jordan.

of Judea, and they of Jerusalem, and were I Jolin Bapitat's office, 9 Jesus baptised: 12 he all haptized of him in the river of Jordan,

6 And John was clothed with camel's bair. THE beginning of the gospel of Jesus and with a girdle of a skin about his loiss; and
L. Christ, the Son of God; the first and will honey;
2 As it is written in the prophets, Behold, 7 And preached, saying, There comets one

he did eat locusts and wild honey;
7 And preached, saying, There cometh one
mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 I indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you with the Holy

9 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was

632

19 And straightway coming up out of the rater, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit, like a dove, descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from heaven. saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom i am well plomed.

12 And immediately the spirit driveth him into the wilderness.

13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days tempted of Satan; and was with the wild beasts: and the angels ministered unto him.

14 Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

15 And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at band: repent ye, and be-

lieve the gospel 15 Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, junto him, If thou wilt, thou ca be saw Simon, and Andrew his brother, cast-clean ing a net into the sea. (for they were fish-

(: er9 . e:) / 17 And Jesus said unto them. Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of

18 And straightway they forsook their nets,

ap ! followed him. 19 And when he had gone a little further

thence, he saw James the saw of Zehodee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets. 20 And straightway be called them; and they

lest their tather Zobodee in the ship with the hired segrants, and went after him. 21 And they went into Capernaum; and

straight way on the subbath-day be entered into the lynightue, and taught.

22 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 ¶ And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried

24 Saying, Let us alone; what have we-to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us ! I know thee who thou art. the Holy One or God.

25 And Justis rebuked him, mying, Holdthy peare, and come out of him.

23 And when the unclean spirit had torn him. and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him

27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, eaying, What thing is this? what new doctrine is this? for with authority commandeth he even the uncieus spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abroad proughout all the region round about Gali-

9 And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John.

30 But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her.

31 And he came and took her by the hand. nd lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were accessed with devils.

33 And all the city, was gathered tegether at

ide door.

34 And he besied many that divers diseases, and cast out man suffered not the devils to speak, knew him.

35 And in the morning, risin while before day, he went out,

into a solitary place, and there pr 36 And Simon, and they that we

followed after him. 37 And when they had found h unto him, All mea seek for thee.

38 And he said unto them, Let sext towns, that I may preach th therefore came I forth.

39 And he preached in their throughout all Galilee, and cast or

40 And there came a leper to h ing him, and kneeling down to his

41 And Jesus, moved with conforth his hand, and touched him, s him, I will; be thou clean.

42 And as soon as he had spoker ly the leprosy departed from hir cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged his with sent him aways

44 And saith unto him, See the to any man; but go thy way, she the priest, and offer for thy ch things which Moses commanded

meny unto them.
45 But he went out, and began

much, and to blaze abroad the much that Jesus could no more ter into the city, but was with places; and they came to him quartee.

CHAP. II.

3 Christ healeth the palsy, 14 call 15 and eateth with publicans a: ND again he entered into A after some days; and it was s was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gether, insomuch that there was receive them, no, not so much door: and he preached the word

3 And they come unto him, brit of the palsy, which was borne of 4 And when they could not cor him for the press, they uncove where he was: and, when they I up, they let down the bed where

the palsy lay.

5 When Jesus saw their faith, the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sin

6 But there were certain of the

ting there, and reasoning in their 7 Why doth this man thus sp mies! who can forgive sins but Go 9 And immediately, when Jes

in his spirit that they so reasoned selves, he said unto them, W these things in your hearts?

9 Whether is it easier to say the palsy, Thy sine be forgiven th Arise, and take up thy bed, and a

10 But that ye may know that the hath power on earth to forgive ! to the sick of the palsy,)

Il I say unto thee, Arise, and bed, and go thy way into thine he R d 5.

bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch heal him on the subbata-day, that they might that they were all amazed, and glorified God, accuse him. saying, We never new it on this fashion.

13 7 And he went forth again by the sea-side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he

12 And immediately he arose, took up the

taught them.

14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the sea of Alpheus, sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose, an I followed him.

15 T And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sin-pers sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed other.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said him, how they might destroy him. unto his disciples. How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard the saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physitarice.

Pharisees used to fast; and they come and say unto him. Why do the disciples of John ship should wait on him, because of the muitand of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast

19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that came unto him. filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

23 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottics, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred, but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 T And it came to pass, that he went through the corn-fields on the subbath-day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the der;) cars of corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the subbath-day that which is not lawful

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungered, he, and they that were with him? 26 How he went into the house of God, in the

days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the sizew-bread, which is not lawful to eat, but for the priests, and gave also to them which were is beside himself. with him !

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for men, and not men for the sab-

leath: the subbath

CHAP. 171.

I The withered hand healed. 13 The twelve that kingdom cannot stand. apostles chosen. 31 Who are Christ's bro-

ther, and sister, and mother. A ND he entered again into the symmorne;

and there was a man there which had a Fritesed hand 27 No mue can enter into a strette men's

3 And he saith unto the man which had the

withered hand, Stand forth.

2 And they watched him, whether he would

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil! to save life, or to kill! But they held their

5 And when he had looked round about on "iem with anger, being grieved for the har! ness of their hearts, he saith unto the mun. Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretc: if out and his hand was restored whole as the

6 And the Pherisons went forth, and straight-way took counsel with the Herodians against

7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galifee followed him, and from Judea.

8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumes cian, but they that are sick: I came not to and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre call the righteous, but sinners to repen- and Sidon, a great multitude, when they ha! heard what great things he did, came us

tude, lest they should throng hime.

10 For he had healed many, insonsuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as

many as had plaques. 11 And unclean spirits, when they saw him. fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou

art the Son of God. 12 And he straitly charged them that they

should not make him known. 13 ¶ And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth

to preach, 15 And to have power to heal aicknesses, and

to cast out devils.

16 And Simon he surnamed Peter. 17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; (and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thun-

19 And Andrew, and Philip, and Barthelemew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the

Cansanite, 19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed

him: and they went into an house. 20 T And the multitude cometh together

again, so that they could not so much as est 21 And when his friends heard of it, they

went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He

22 ¶ And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Buelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils

23 And he called them wate Aim, and said 28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out

24 And Ma kingdom be divided against itself,

26 And if a house he divided against itself,

that house cannot stand. 26 And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

and the meaning thereof.

Bouse, and spoil his goods, except he will taketh away the word that was sown in their first bind the strong man; and then he will

spoil his house. 28 Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies

wherewith soeve they shall blaspheme: 29 But he that shall blaspheme against the

Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation : 30 Because they said. He bath an unclean

epirit. 31 T There came then his brethren and his

mother, and standing without, sent unto him. 32 And the multitude sat about him; and

they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

35 For whospever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAP. IV.

1 The parable of the somer: 14 the meaning thereof. 26 Of the seed growing secrelly, 30 and of the mustard-seed.

ND he began again to teach by the sea-A side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multi-libear shall more to given. tude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearsen; Behold, there went out a sower \$6 50W:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way-side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth.

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorehed, and because it had no root, it withered

away. 7 And some fell among thems, and the thorns grew up and choked it, and it yielded

8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up, and increased and brought forth, some thirty, and some staty,

and some an hundred. 9 And he said unto them, He that bath ears to hear, let him hear.

And when he was alone, they that were about him, with the twelve, asked of him the parable.

Il And he said unto them. Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: hut unto them that are without; all

their things are done in parables:
13 That seeing they may see, and not pereive; and bearing they may hear, and not anderstand; lost at any time they should be converted, and their six should be forgiven

13 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 ¶ The sower soweth the word:

15 And these are they by the way-side, and the w where the word is sown; but, when they now full? here beard, Setan cometh immediately, and 38 And he was in the hinder part of the

hearts. 16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have

heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness; 17 And have no root in themselves, and so

endure but for a time; afterward, when afflic-tion or persecution ariseth for the word's sake,

immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirty-

fold, some sixty, and some an hundred. 21 T And he said unto them, Is a candle. brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed, and not to be set on a candle-

stick? 22 For there is nothing bid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad

23 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

24 And he said unto them. Take heed what With what measure ye mete, it ye hear. shall be measured to you: and unto you that

25 For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that bath not, from him shall be taken evon that which he hath

26 T And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should east seed into the ground:

27 And should sleep and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the car, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 And he said, Whereunto shall we liken he kingdom of God! or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mustard-seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than ail

the seeds that be in the earth:

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it. 33 And with many such parables spake he

the word unto them, as they were able to bear it. 34 But without a parable spake he not upto

hem; and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side. 36 And when they had sent away the multi.

tude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little stric 37 And there arese a great storm of wind,

and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was

D.c.s

12 And immediately be arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch heal him on the subbath-day, that they might that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 ¶ And he went forth again by the sea-side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he

taught them.

14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the see of Alpheus, sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose, an i followed him.

15 T And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sin-pers sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and singers, they said unto his disciples. How is it that he eateth and

drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard to he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repen-

13 And the disciples of John, and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast

not ?

19 And Jesus said unto there, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then

shall they fast in those days,

2) No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

23 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will to cast out devils.

be married but new wine must be put into new 16 And Simon hottles.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, that he went through the corn-fields on the subbath-day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the cars of corn

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabhath-day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungered, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God, in the days of Abiethar the high priest, and did eat the snew-bread, which is not lawful to cat, but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him ?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for men, and not man for the sab-

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the subbath,

CHAP. 111. 1 The withered hand healed. 13 The levelve that kingdom cannot stand. aposttes chosen. 31 Who are Christ's brother, and sister, and mother.

A ND he entered again into the symmome; ND he entered again into the symptome: 25 And if Satan rise up against kimeelf, and a net there was a man there which had a be divided, he cannot stand, but both an end.

secon hand

2 And they wetched him, whether he would accuse him.

3 And he saith usto the man which had the

withered hand, Stand forth 4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to

do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill! But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on nem with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched if out : and his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 And the Phorisoes went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jesus withdrew Muself with his disci-

ples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judea, 8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumes, and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had

heard what great things he did, came un'o

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him, because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

10 For he had healed many, knowned that they presed upon him for to touch him, as

many as had plagues.

1) And unclean spirits, when they saw him. fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

12 And he straitly charged them that they

should not make him known.

13 ¶ And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him. 14 And he ordained twelve, that they should

be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,
15 And to have power to heal alcknesses, and

16 And Simon he surnamed Peter.

17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; (and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thurs-

der;) 19 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the sos of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite,

19 And Judge Iscariot, which also betraved

him: and they went late an house. 20 7 And the multitude cometh togethe again, so that they could not so much as eat

2) And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He

is beside himself. 22 ¶ And the scribes which cause down from

Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils

23 And he called them unto him, and mid unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out

Satan 7 24 And Ma kingdom be divided against shelf.

26 And if a house be divided against itself. that house cannot stand.

27 No mus can enter into a streng man's

and the meaning thereof.

first bind the strong man; and then he will hearts. spoil his house.

28 Verity I say unto you, All aims shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies

wherewith soove they shall blaspheme: 29 But he that shall bisspheme against the

Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation : 30 Because they said. He bath an unclean

spirit. 31 T There came then his brethren and his

mother, and standing without, sent unto him, 32 And the multitude sat about him; and

they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

35 For whospever shall do the will of God. the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAP. IV.

1 The parable of the some: 14 the meaning thereof. 26 Of the seed growing secretly, 30 and of the mustard-seed.

ND he began again to teach by the sea-A side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multi- bear shall more to given. tude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Bohold, there went out a sower \$0 30W:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth.

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorehed, and because it had no root, it withered

away. 7 And some fell among thems, and the thorns grew up and choked it, and it yielded

8 And other fell on good ground, and did

yield fruit that sprang up, and increased and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.

9 And he said unto them. He that bath cars

to hear, let him hear. And when he was alone, they that

were about him, with the twelve, asked of hir may lodge under the shadow of it. him the parable.

Il And he said unto them. Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without; all

there things are done in parables:

12 That seeing they may see, and not perecive; and hearing they may hear, and not perecive; and the same day, when the even was anderstand; less at any time they should be come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over converted, and their sin should be forgiven

13 And he seld unto them, Know we not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 ¶ The sower soweth the word:

15 And these are they by the way-side, where the word is sown; but, when they hate beend, Satan cometh immediately, and

house, and spell his goods, except he will taketh away the word that was sown in their

16 And these are they likewise which are

sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness; 17 And have no root in themselves, and so

endure but for a time; afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake.

immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as bear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it

becometh unfruitful. 20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and

receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred. 21 T And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or un-

der a bed, and not to be set on a candlestick? 23 For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept

secret, but that it should come abroad. 23 If any man have ears to hear, let him

hear. 24 And he said unto them, Take beed what

With what measure ye mete, it ye bear. shall be measured to you: and unto you that

25 For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

26 T And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should east seed into the ground;

27 And should sleep and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the car, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the nickle, because the harvest is come.

30 ¶ And he said, Whereunto shall we lilten the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mustard-seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than ail

the seeds that be in the earth:

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the 33 And with many such parables spake he

the word unto them, as they were able to hear il. 34 But without a parable spake he not usto

unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other ship. little strip

37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it a arnow full.

38 And he was to the binder part of the

12 And immediately he arose, took up the that they were all amazed, and glorified God, accuse him.
saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

3 And Me

13 % And he went forth again by the sea-side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he

taught them.

14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the sea of Alpheus, sitting at the receipt of custom, peace. and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose, an I followed him.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his bouse, many publicans and sin-ners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed other. him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and

drinketh with publicans and sinners? 17 When Jesus heard the he salth unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to

call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. 13 And the disciples of John, and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast

not ? 19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot

fast. 20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then

shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

23 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marrows but new wine must be put into new hottles.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, that he went through the corn-fields on the subbath-day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the |der;)

cars of cora.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbeth-day that which is Ant lawful

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and him; and they went into an house.

was an hungered, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God, in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the snew-bread, which is not lawful to cat, but for

the priests, and gave also to them which were with him? 27 And he said unto them. The sabbath was

made for men, and not man for the sabbath:

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lordalso of the subbath.

CHAP. 111.

I The withered hand healed. 13 The twelve apostles chosen. 31 Who are Christ's brother, and sister, and mother.

ND he entered again into the symmothe; lesed hand

2 And they watched him, whether he would bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch heal him on the subbath-day, that they might

> 3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill! But they held their

5 And when he had looked round about on "iem with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched if out : and his hand was restored whole as the

6 And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Heredians against

him how they might destroy him.

7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from

Galifee followed him, and from Judea. 8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumea, and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto

him. 9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him, because of the multi-

tude, lest they should throng him. 10 For he had healed many, issumuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as

many as had plagues

1) And unclean spirits, when they saw him. fell down before him, and cried, saying. Thou art the Son of God.

12 And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 ¶ And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heel sicknesses, and to cast out devils.

16 And Simon be surnamed Peter.

17 And James the ros of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; (and he surmaned them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thun-Boanerges, which is,

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite,

19 And Judge Iscariot, which also betrayed

20 7 And the multitude cometh togethe again, so that they could not so much as eat bread

21 And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold our him: for they said, He

is beside himself. 22 ¶ And the scribes which came down from

Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebue, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils 26 And he called them mate him, and said

unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan? 24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself,

that kingdom cannot stand.

25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

ND he entered again into the symptome; 25 And if Sstan rise up against himself, and and there was a man there which had a be divided, he cannot stand, but hathan end. 27 No mus can enter into a straig man's

and the z Chap. iv.

Source, and spoil his goods, except he will taketh away the word that we first bind the strong man; and then he will hearts. spoil his house.

28 Verily I say unto you, All ains shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies

wherewith source they shall blaspheme:

29 But he that shall blaspheme against the

Holy Chost bath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation : 30 Because they said. He bath an unclean

epirit.

31 T There came then his brethren and his mother, and standing without, sent unto him,

ealling him. 32 And the multitude sat about him; and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and

thy brethren without seek for thee. 33 And he answered them, saying, Who is

my mother, or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on them

which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

35 For whomever shall do the will of God. the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAP. IV.

1 The parable of the somer: 14 the meaning thereof. 26 Of the seed growing secretly, 30 and of the mustard-seed.

ND he began again to teach by the sea-A side: and there was guthered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower

And it came to pers, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up. 5 And some fell on stony ground, where it

had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth.

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched, and because it had no root, it withered

7 And some fell among therns, and the thoras grew up and choked it, and it yielded

8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up, and increased and brought forth, some thirty, and some skety, and some an hundred.

9 And he said unto them. He that bath care to hear, let him bear.

10 ¶ And when he was alone, they that were about him, with the twelve, asked of bim the parable.

11 And he said unto them. Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all

their things are done in parables : 12 That seeing they may see, and not per-

seive; and bearing they may bear, and not anderstand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sin should be forgiven unto the other side.

this parable? and how then will ye know all parables? 13 And he said unto them, Know ye not

14 The sower soweth the words

15 And these are they by the way-side, and the waves best into the where the word is sown; but, when they now full." have beend, Satan cometh immediately, and 38 And he was to the h

16 And these are they lil sown on stony ground; heard the word, immediatel;

gladness; 17 And have no root in th endure but for a time; after tion or persecution ariseth fo

immediately they are offended 18 And these are they

among thorns; such as hear t 19 And the cares of this deceitfulness of riches, and things entering in, choke becometh unfruitful.

20 And these are they w good ground; such as hea receive it, and bring forth f fold, some sixty, and some a

21 T And he said unto the brought to be put under der a bed, and not to be

stick? 20 For there is nothing hi be manifested; neither was secret, but that it should con

23 If any man have ears hear.

24 And he said unto them, ye hear. With what mea shall be measured to you: 1 hear shall more *e given.

25 For he that hath, to hi and be that hath not, from I even that which he hath.

26 T And he said, So is God, as if a man should c ground;

27 And should sleep and 1 and the seed should spring knoweth not how

28 For the earth bringeth self; first the blade, then t the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit ! immediately he putteth in ti the harvest is come.

30 ¶ And he said, Wheret he kingdom of God? or with shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mu when it is sown in the east the seeds that be in the earth

32 But when it is sown, it becometh greater than all he out great branches; so that

air may lodge under the shar 33 And with many such

the word unto them, as th bear it. 34 But without a parable

them; and when they were a ed all things to his disciples. 35 And the same day, w come, he saith unto them,

36 And when they had set tude, they took him even ship. And there were also ship.

little strips. 37 And there arese a gre

B.c 6

12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 \ And he went forth again by the sea-side: and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he

taught them. 14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the sea of Alpheus, sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose,

an I followed him. 15 T And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sin-ners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw bim eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and

drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard & he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repenfance.

13 And the disciples of John, and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not !

19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days,

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the

rent is made worse. 23 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottics, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marrow but new wine must be put into new

hottles. 23 ¶ And it came to pess, that he went through the corn-fields on the subbath-day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the cars of corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold,

why do they on the subbath-day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungered, he, and they that were with

26 How he went into the house of God, in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did out the snew-bread, which is not lawful to eat, but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him !

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for men, and not man for the sab-

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lordalso of the subbath.

CHAP. III. I The withered hand healed. 13 The Imelve that kingdom cannot stand. apostles chosen. 31 Who are Christ's bro-

ther, and sister, and mother. ND he entered again into the synagome;

Land there thered band

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the subbath-day, that they might accuse him. 3 And he saith unto the man which had the

withered hand, Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill! But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on "iem with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched if out a and his hand was restored whole as the

other. 6 And the Pherisees went forth, and straightvar took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him

7 But Jesus withdrow himself with his disci-

ples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galifee followed him, and from Judea.

8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumea. and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Bidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him, because of the multi-

tude, lest they should throng him.
10 For he had headed many, issumuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

Il And unclean spirits, when they saw him. fell down before him, and cried, saying. Thou art the Son of God.

12 And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 ¶ And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And be ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to dast out devils.

16 And Simon he surnamed Peter.
17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; (and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thun-

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite,

19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betraved him: and they went into an house.

20 T And the multitude cometh togethe again, so that they could not so much as eat bread

2) And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He

is beside himself. 22 ¶ And the scribes which came down Iron Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the

prince of the devils casteth he out davil 28 And he called them wate him, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out

Satan? 24 And Ma kingdom be divided against itself.

25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

26 And if Sotan rive up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but both un end. 27 No mus can enter into a street man's

was a man there which had a

spoil his house.

wherewith soeve they shall blaspheme: But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost bath never forgiveness, but is in

danger of eternal damnation : 30 Because they said, He bath an unclean

spirit. 31 T There came then his brethren and his

mother, and standing without, sent unto him, ealling him. 32 And the multitude sat about him; and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and

thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is may mother, or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

25 For whospever shall do the will of God. the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAP. IV.

1 The parable of the somes: 14 the meaning thereof. 26 Of the seed growing secretly, 30 and of the mustard-seed.

ND he began again to teach by the sea-A side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multi- hear shall more te given. ande was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower \$6 80W:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way-side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang

up, because it had no depth of earth. 6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched, and because it had no root, it withered

away. 7 And some fell among thems, and the thoras grew up and choked it, and it yielded

8 And other fell on good ground, and did

yield fruit that sprang up, and increased and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred. 9 And he said unto them. He that bath ear:

to hear, let him hear.

10 ¶ And when he was alone, they that were about him, with the twelve, asked of air may lodge under the shadow of it. him the parable.

Il And he said unto them. Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: hut unto them that are without; all these things are done in parables :

13 That seeing they may see, and not per-seive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sip should be forgiven them. 13 And he said unto them, Know ye not

this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 ¶ The sower soweth the word:

15 And these are they by the way-side, and the waves best into the ship, so that it was where the word is sown; but, when they now full. have beard, Setan cometh immediately, and 32 And he was to the histograph cart of the

Bouse, and spoil his goods, except he will taketh away the word that was sown in their first bind the strong man; and then he will hearts. 16 And these are they likewise which are

28. Verify I say unto you, All sins shall be sown on stony ground; who, when they have forgiven unto the sons of med, and blasphamies heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness; 17 And have no root in themselves, and so

endure but for a time; afterward, when afflic-tion or persecution ariseth for the word's sake,

immediately they are offended.
18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it

becometh unfruitful. 20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word. receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirty-

fold, some sixty, and some an hundred. 21 T And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed, and not to be set on a candle-

stick ? 23 For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 If any man have ears to hear, let him

24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear. With what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that

25 For he that hath, to him shall be given: and be that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath

26 ¶ And he said. So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should east seed into the

ground: 27 And should sleep and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he

knoweth not how. 28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself: first the blade, then the car, after that

the full corn in the ear. 29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because

the harvest is come. 30 ¶ And he said, Whereunto shall we lillen the kingdom of God? or with what comparison

shall we compare it? . 31 It is like a grain of mustawd-seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all

the seeds that be in the earth;

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shootett, out great branches; so that the fowls of the

33 And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear it.

34 But without a parable spake he not upin them; and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other ship.

little strip 37 And there arese a great storm of wind,

12 And immediately be arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, accuse him.

aaying, We never saw it on this fashion.

3 And he

13 ¶ And he went forth again by the sea-side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he

taught them.

14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the son of Alpheus, sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose. an i followed him.

15 T And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sin-ners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and singers, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and

drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard is he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repen-

13 And the disciples of John, and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast

19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then

shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

23 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wise doth burst the bottics, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marrow, but new wine must be put into new hottles.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, that he went through the corn-fields on the subbath-day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the subbath-day that which is

not lawful!

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungered, he, and they that were with

him?

26 How he went into the house of God, in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the show-bread, which is not lawful to cat, but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them. The sabbath was made for men, and not man for the sab-

lath:

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the subbath.

CHAP. III.

1 The withered hand healed. 13 The Invite that kingdom cannot stand. apostles chosen. 31 Who are Christ's brother, and sister, and mother.

ND he entered again into the synagome: and there was a man there which had a

second hand

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath-day, that they might 3 And he saith unto the man which had the

withered hand, Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on "iem with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the mun. Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched if out and his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against

Mm, how they might destroy him.
7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his disci-

ples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galffee followed him, and from Judea.

8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumes, and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came use

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him, because of the multi-

tude, lest they should throng him, 10 For he had healed many, issemuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

1) And unclean spirits, when they saw him. fell down before him, and cried, mying. Thou

art the Son of God.

12 And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 ¶ And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him. 14 And he ordained twelve, that they should

be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils

16 And Simon be surpamed Peter.

17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; (and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The some of thun-

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Cansanite, 19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed

him: and they went into an house.

20 T And the multitude cometh togethe again, so that they could not so much as eat

21 And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.

22 ¶ And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils

28 And he called them mate Aim, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out

Satan? 24 And Ma kingdom be divided against itself,

26 And if a house be divided against knelf. that house cannot stand.

26 And if Salan rise up against himself, and be divided, he caunot stand, but hath an end. 27 No mue cen enter into a strume men's

ed the meaning thereof. Parable of the sover, Chap, iv. and spoil his goods, except he will taketh away the word that was sown in their

first bind the strong man; and then he will hearts. spoil his house.

28 Verify I say unto you, All aims shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies

wherewith soeve they shall blaspheme: 29 But he that shall blaspheme against the

Holy Chost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation : 30 Because they said. He bath an unclean

epirit. 31 There came then his brethren and his

mother, and standing without, sent unto him, ealling him.

32 And the multitude sat about him; and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and

thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethran?

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethrea!

35 For whospever shall do the will of God the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAP. IV. 1 The parable of the somer: 14 the meaning thereof. 26 Of the seed growing secretly, 30 and of the mustard-seed.

ND he began again to teach by the sea-A side: and there was gathered unto him ye hear. a great multitude, so that he entered into a shall be m ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multisude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower ts sow : 4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some

fell by the way-side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up. 5 And some fell on stony ground, where it ! had not much earth; and immediately it sprang

up, because it had no death of earth. 6 But when the sun was up, it was scoreh-

ed, and because it had no root, it withered away.

7 And some fell among thems, and the thorns grew up and choked it, and it yielded no fruit. yield fruit that sprang up, and increased and brought forth. some thirty or increased and 8 And other fell on good ground, and did

rought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred. 9 And he said unto them. He that bath cars

to hear, let him hear. 10 ¶ And when he was alone, they the

were about him, with the twelve, asked of him the parable.

Il And he said unto them. Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables :

12 That seeing they may see, and not perseive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sin should be forgiven

13 And he said unto them. Know we not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 The sower soweth the words

is And these are they by the way-side, where the word is sown; but, when they now full.

the seeds that be in the earth:

shall we compare it? 31 It is like a grain of mustand-seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than ail

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shootetle out great branches; so that the fowls of the

16 And these are they likewise which are

sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with

gladness; 17 And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time; afterward, when afflic-

tion or persecution ariseth for the word's sake,

immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as bear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the

deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it

20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and

receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.

der a bed, and not to be set on a candle-stick?

be manifested; neither was any thing

secret, but that it should come abroad. 23 If any man have ears to hear, let him

hear shall more e given.

even that which he hath.

ground:

knoweth not how.

the full corn in the ear.

the harvest is come.

21 T And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or un-

20 For there is nothing bid, which shall not

24 And he raid unto them, Take heed what

25 For he that hath, to him shall be given : and be that bath not, from him shall be taken

26 ¶ And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should east seed into the

27 And should sleep and rise night and day,

29 For the earth-bringeth forth fruit of ber-

29 But when the fruit is brought forth,

immediately he putteth in the sickle, because

30 ¶ And he said, Whereunto shall we lilten the kingdom of God? or with what comparison

self; first the blade, then the car, after that

and the seed should spring and grow up, he

With what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that

becometh unfruitful.

air may lodge under the shadow of it. 33 And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to beer it.

34 But without a parable spake he not upto them; and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multi-tude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other.

little stri 37 And there arese a great storm of wind. and the waves best into the ship, so that it was

32 And he was in the birder part of the

B.& 6

ship, select on a pillow: and they awake him. 20 And he departed, and segment of the Afactor, carest thou not Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for

that we perish? 39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

49 And he said unto them. Why are we so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith?

41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

CHAP. V 1 Christ delivereth the possessed of the legion of devils: 13 they enter into the swinc.

ND they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit;

3 Who had Ms dwelling among the tombe; and no man could bind him, no. not with

- 4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame hims.
- 5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones:

5 But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran

and worthipped him.

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said. What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the most high Ged? I adjure thee by Ged, thou, Who touched me! that theu torment me not.

8 (For he said unto him, Come out of the

man, thou unclean spirit.)

9 And he asked him, What is thy name?

And he answered, saying, My name is Legion; for we are many. 10 And he besought him much that he would

not send them away out of the country.

11 Now there was there, nigh unto the mountains, a great herd of swine feeding.

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine that we may enter into them.

13 And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the syma-into the swine; and the herd ran violently gogue, Be not afraid, only believe. into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand,) and were choked in the

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told if in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was

that was possessed with the devit, and had the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth. region, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind; and they were alraid.

16 And they that saw if told them how it he fel to him that was possessed with the devil,

and also concerning the swine.

17 And they began to pray him to depart out of their cea

18 And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him.

19 Howbeit Jesus suffered him not; but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Ford hath done nishment:

Thee, and both had compassion on thee.

43 And

21 7 And when Jesus was passed over

again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him, and he was nigh worto

the sca.

22 And behold, there comets one of the rulers of the symazogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet.

23 And besought him greatly, saying, M little daught r lieth at the point of death; pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed, and she shall live

21 And Jesus went with him; and zouch people followed him, and thronged him

25 And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood tweive years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew

worse. 27 When she had beard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment:

28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And straight way the fountain of her blood

was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched

my clothes

3! And his disciples said unto him. Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest

32 And he looked round about to see her

that had done this thing.

33 But the woman, fearing and trembling. knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the trut b.

34 And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be

whole of thy plague.

35 T While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead; why troublest thou the Master any further?

36 'As soon as Jesus heard the word that was

37 And he suffered no man to follow him. save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and

them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto 15 And they come to Jesus, and see him them, Why make ye this ado, and weap! the

40 And they hughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them. that were with him, and entereth in where

the damsel was lying

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talit's cumi: which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And straightway the darsel arest, and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great asto-

43 And he charged them straitly that its

trans should know it; and commanded that he was a just man, and an holy, and observed nomething should be given her to eat him; and when he heard him, he did many CHAP. VI.

1 Christ is contemned of his combigmen. John Baptist beheaded.

ND he went out from thence, and came A into his own country, and his disciples follow him. 2 And when the sabbath-day was come, he

began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From

whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his

bands ? 3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

4 But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk and healed them.

6 And he marvelled because of their unbe And he went round about the villages lief. teaching.

7 ¶ And he calleth unlo him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean epirits: 8 And commanded them that they should

take nothing for their journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in their

9 But be shod with sendals; and not put on two coats.

10 And he said unto them. In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till

ye depart from that place. And whosoever shall not receive you, 11 nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Bodom and Gomoryah in the day of judgment, than for that

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

13 And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

14 And king Herod heard of him: (for his mame was spread abroad;) and he said, That John the Beptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do show forth themselves in him.

15 Others said. That it h Elias. And others said. That it is a prophet, or as one of the pro-hand buy themselves bread: for they have no-

16 But when Herod heard thereof he said, It is John, whom I beheaded; he is risen from the dead.

17 For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife; for have ye! go and see. And when they knew, he had married hee. They may. Five, and two fishes.

18 For John had said unto Hered, It is not lawful for thee to have thy brether's

19 Therefore Flerodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could

C3

things, and heard him gladly. 21 And when a convenient day was come. that Herod on his hirth-day, made a supper

to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee;

22 And when the daughter of the said Herodies came in, and danced, and pleased Herod,

and them that sat with him, the king said unto he damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee. 23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou

shalt ask me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom. 24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.

26 And the king was exceeding sorry; yet, for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her. 27 And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be

brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel : and the damsel gave it to her mother. 20 And when his disciples hear: of it. they

came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a 30 T And the apostles gathered themselves

together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had 31 And he said unto them. Come ye your-

selves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat

32 And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran aloot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto bim.

34 And Jesus, when he came out, sew much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd : and he began to teach them. many things

35 And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed;

36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and late the villages,

thing to eat: 37 He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of

bread, and give them to eat 38 He saith unto them, How many loaves-

39 And he commanded them to make all sit down-by companies upon the green grass.

and And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by afties.

4l' And when no had taken the five loaves. and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and 39 For Extrad Chared John, knowing that blemed, and brake the loaves, and gave firm the fragments, and of the fishes

about five thousand men.

BT. MARK.

to bis disciples to set before them; and the two steading for doctrines the commandments fishes divided he among them all.

42 And they did all eat, and were filled. 44 And they that did eat of the loaves were

45 And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other aide before unto Bethsaids, while he sent away

46 And when he had sent them away, he de-

the wind was contrary unto them:) and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and

cried out: 50 (For they all saw him, and were troubled:) and immediately he talked with them,

and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and

52 For they considered not the miracle of the

loaves: for their heart was hardened. 53 And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, and drew to

the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straight way they knew him,

55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those

that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they had the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

CHAP. VII.

1 The Pharisees find fault with his disciples for eating with unwashen hands. 14 Meat deflirth not the man.

WHEN came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which

came from Jerusalem. And when they saw some of his disciples

eat o with defiled (that is to say, with un- came and fell at his feet; washer lands, the found fault.

3 For the Phariness, and all the Jews, ex-

cept they wash their hands oft, eat not, holding would cast forth the devil out of her daughter the tradition of the elders.

4 And when they come from the market, except they wash they sat not. And many other children's bread, and to cast it unto the loss things there be which they have received to 28 And she answered and said unto him, I hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, and of Lord: yet the dogs under the table set of Lo brasen vessels, and tables.

5 Then the Pharistes and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter tradition of the exters, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

6 He answered and said unto them. Well laid upon the bed.

In the Esains prephesied of you hypocrites, as 39 % And again, departing from the condition with period became unto the said.

their lips, but their heart is far from me. ? Howheil, in vain do they worship me, Decapolic.

8 For laying aside the commandment of G 43 And they took up twelve baskets full of ye hold the tradition of men, as the washat pots and cupe : and many other such like that ye do.

9 And he said unto them. Full well ye :: | the commandment of God, that ye may be your own tradition.

10 For Moses said, Honour thy father 1

thy mother; and, Whose curseth factor mother, let him die the death;

parted into a mountain to pray.

47 And when even was come, the ship was ther or mother, it is Coroan, case to the the midst of the sea, and he alone on the gift, by whatsoever thou might est be profited into the sea, and he alone on the gift, by whatsoever thou might est be profited into the sea, and he alone on the gift, by whatsoever thou might est be profited into the sea of the

13 Making the word of God of none est through your tradition, which ye have delied: and many such like things do ye

14 T And when he had called all the per unto him, no said unto them, Hearken unto every one of you, and understand:

15 7 here is nothing from without a man. entering into him can defile him; but the that which come out of him, those are they that! rile the man.

16 If any men have cars to bear, let h

17 And when he was entered into the hor from the people, his disciples asked him ti cerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so will out understanding also! Do ye not percent that whatsoever thing from without entered

into the man, if cannot deale him: 19 Because it enteroth not into his heart. h into the belly, and goeth out into the drag-

purging all meats? 20 And he said, That which cometh on

the man, that defileth the man. 21 For from within, out of the heart of me proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornicalical

22 Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, derri lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pro-

foolishness: .23 All these evil things come from with and defile the man.

24 ¶ And from thence he arose, and well into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and el tered into an house, and would have no 🔤 know it: but he could not be hid.

25 For a certain woman whose yours daugh ter had an unclean spirit, heard of him. w

26 (The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenick an by nation;) and she besought him that if

27 But Jesus said unto her, Let the childe first be filled : for it is not meet to take the 28 And she answered and said unto him, Ye

children's crumbs. 29 And he said unto her, For this saying "

30 And when she was come to her house she found the devil gone out, and her daugiter

Galilee, through the midst of the coats of

Chap, vill. Christ Sudeth four thousand. He ghells a blind stan strak ears, heur ye not? and do ye not remember? 19 When I brake the five lowes among five

32 And they bring unto him one that was deal, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon

33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit.

and touched his tongue:

34 And looking up to beaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened.

speak.

and have nothing to eat;

here in the wilderness?

them before the people.

thousand; and he sent them away.

from heaven, tempting him.

more than one loaf.

the leaven of Herod.

sign be given to this generation.

baskets

Dalmanutha.

divers of them came from far.

spake plain.

36 And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so

CHAP. VIII.

refuseth to give a sign to the Pharisees.

35 And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he

how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven,

21 And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand? 22 ¶ And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him

thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up ! They may unto him, Twelve.

20 And when the seven among four thousand.

to tour h him. 23 And he took the blind man by the hand. and led him out of the town; and when he had

much the more a great deal they published \$\(t_i \) 27 And were beyond measure astonished, saying. He hath done all things well: he spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw aught. 24 And he looked up, and said, I see men, as trees, walking.

maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to 25 After that he put Me hands again upon his eves, and made him look up: and he was re-

I Christ feedeth the people miraculously, 10 and stored, and saw every man clearly

26 And he sent him away to his house, say-N those days, the multitude being very great, and having nothing to cat, Jesus ing. Neither go into the town, nor tell if to any in the town. 27 T And Jesus went out, and his disciples. called his disciples wato him, and saith unto 2 I have compassion on the multitude, be-

into the towns of Cesarea Philippi: and by the way be asked his disciples, saying unto them, cause they have now been with me three days, Whom do men say that I am? 28 And they answered, John the Baptist:

3 And if I send them away fasting to their but some say, Elias; and others, One of the own houses, they will faint by the way: for prophets. 29 And he saith unto them, But whom say we

4 And his disciples answered him, From that I am? And Peter answereth and saith unto whence can a man satisfy these men with bread him, Thou art the Christ. 30 And be charged them that they should tell

5 And he asked them, How many leaves have yo! And they said, Seven. no man of him. 31 And he began to teach them, that the 6 And he commanded the people to sit down

Son of man must suffer many things, and be on the ground; and he took the seven loaves, rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed; and after three days

and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set [rise again. 32 And he spake that saying openly. Peter took him, and began to rebuke him.

7 And they had a few small fishes; and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before 33 But when he had turned about, and looked 8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven

on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savourest not

the things that be of God, but the things that be 34 ¶ And when he had called the people

9 And they that had eaten were about four male him, with his disciples also, he said unto 10 T And straightway he entered into a ship them, Whoseever will come after me, let him with his disciples, and came into the parts of deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow

11 And the Pharisees came forth, and began 35 For whoseever will save his life shall lose it; but whosnever shall lose his life for my to question with him, seeking of him a sign sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it. 12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and 36 For what shall it prout a man, if he saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? Verily I say unto you, There shall no

shall gain the whole world, and leee his own soul? 37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? 38 Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of

me and of my words, in this adulterous and sinful generation, of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his

Father, with the holy angels. CHAP. IX.

2 Jesus transfigured: 30 he foretelleth his death and resurrection, 38 and giveth divers instructions to his disciples.

17 And when Lesus knew it, he saith unto

them. Why reason ye because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understan!! have we your heart yet hardened? 18 Having eyes, see ye not! and having with power.

13 And he left them, and entering hato the

ship again, departed to the other side.

14 ¶ Now the disciples had forgotten to take

bread, neither had they in the ship with them

beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and g

15 And he charged them, saying, Take heed,

16 And they reasoned among themselves saying. It to because we have no bread.

A ND-he seld unto them, Verily I say unto stand here, which shalf not taste of death till they have seen the thington of God come Thrist's Granificulation.

2 ¶ And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by help thou mine unbelief. themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.

- 4 And there appeared unto them Elias with Moses; and they were talking with
- 5 And Peter answered and said to Jesus. Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

6 For he wist not what to say; for they were

sore afraid.

7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved son, hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked sound about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with themselves.

9 And as they came down from the moun-tain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean.

11 ¶ And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that Elias must first come?

12 And he answered and told them. Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things: and how it is written of the Son of man, that be must suffer many things, and be set at nought.

13 But I say unto you, that Elias is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever

they listed, as it is written of him.

14 \ And when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them. 15 And straightway all the people, when they

beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to him, saluted him. 16 And he asked the scribes, What question

ye with them?

17 And one of the multitude answered and said. Master, I have brought unto thee my son. which bath a dumb spirit:

18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth him; and be foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away; and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answered him, and saith, O faithless

generation! how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? Bring him unto

20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him, and he fell on the ground, and wallowed, it is better for thee to enter into life mained foaming.

21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said,

Of a child.

22 And oft-times it hath east him into the are, and into the waters, to deteroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jesus said unto him. If thou canst be-

lieve, all things are possible to him that be-Bever

cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; 25 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I

charge thee come out of him, and enter m more into him. 26 And the spirit cried, and rent him sore,

24 And straightway the father of the child

and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead. 27 But Jesus took him by t' hand, and lifted

him up, and he arose.

28 And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, This kind on one forth by nothing but by prayer and fasting

30 And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know it.

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third cay. 32 But they understood not that saying, and

were alraid to ask him.

33 T And he came to Capernaum: and iting in the bouse, he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way ?

34 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves who

should be the greatest

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to re first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.

36 And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in

his arms, he said unto them,

37 Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me : and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

38 ¶ And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us; and we forbad him

because he followeth not us.

39 But Jesus said, Ferbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.

40 For he that is not against us is on our part. 41 For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, He shall not lose his reward.

42. And whospever shall offend one of then little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a milistone were hanged about his

peck, and he were cast into the sea-43 And if thy hand offend thee, out it of:

than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched;

44 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire

is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to outer half into life the? baving two feet to be cast into hell; into the fire that never shall be queached;

46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire

is not quenched.

47 And if thing eye offend thee, place it

out: it is better for thee to enter into the sure in heaven; and come, take up the cross. kingdom of God with one eye, than having two and follow me. eyes to be cast into hell fire:

48 Where their worm dieth not, and the

are is not quenched.

49 For every one shall be salted with fire. and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt. 50 Sait is good: but if the sait have lost his

saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

CHAP. X. 13 Little children

2 Touching divorcement. brought to Christ. 23 The danger of riches. ND he arose from thence, and comoth into the coasts of Judea, by the further side of Jordan; and the people resort unto him again: and, as he was wont, he taught

them again.

2 And the Pherisees came to him, and asked him. Is it lawful for a man to put away

his wife! tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto them What did Moses command you !

4 And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

5 And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this Brecept:

6 But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female.

7 For this cause shall a man leave his father

and mother and cleave to his wife; 8 And they twain shall be one flesh: so then

they are no more twain, but one flesh. 9 What therefore God hach joined together,

let not man put asunder. 10 And in the name his disciples asked him

again of the same matter.

1. And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall put awar his wife, and marry another. committeth a luttery against her.

12 And it a woman shall put away her husban I, and he married to another, she commit-Let a adultery

13 7 And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them; and his disciples reduked those that brought them.

14 But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little eithiren to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

15 Verliy I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little

child, he shall not enter therein. 16 And he took them up in his arms, put

his hands upon them, and blessed them. 17 ¶ And when he was gone forth into the

way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

18 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one,

that is, God.

19 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery. Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not,

Honour thy father and mother.

20 And he answered and said unto him.

Master, all these have I observed from my

21 Then Jesus, beholding him, loved him, and said unto him. One thing thou lackest it be much displeased with James and John go thy way, sell whatsnever thou hast, and give to the poor; and thou shalt have trea- unto them, Ye know that they which are ac-

22 And he was sad at that saying, and went

away grieved: for he had great posessions.

23 T And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly sail they that have riches enter into the kincdom of God!

24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard it it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter

into the king lom of God.

26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be raved!

27 And Jesus, looking upon them, saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

28 ¶ Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

23 And Jesus answered and said, Verity say unto you, There is no man that path left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 But he shall receive an hundred-fold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with perse utions; and in the world to come eternal

31 But many that are first shall be last; and

the last first.

32 And they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them; and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. An l he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should

happen unto him, 33 Saying, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentlles:

34 And they shall mock him, and shall securge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall

kill him; and the third day he shall rise again, 35 ¶ And James and John, the sons of Ze-slee, come unto him, saying, Master, we bedec, would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever

we shall desire.

38 And he sald unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the

other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be haptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?

30 And they said unto him, We can.

Jesus said unto them, Ye stall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized:

40 But to sit on my right hand and on may left hand, is not mine to give; but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared.

41 And when the ten beard it, they began 42 But Jesus called them to him, and saith counted to rule over the Gentiles, exercise;

44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest was not yet. shall be servant of all

ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his disciples heard it. his life a ransom for many. 46 % And they came to Jericho: and as he

went out of Jericho with his disciples, and a great number of people, blind Bartimeus, the son of Timeus, sat by the highway-side beg-

47 And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have merry on me:

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy

49 And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

50 And he, casting away his garment, rose,

and came to Jesua.

51 And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

52 And Jasus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus in the way.

CHAP. XT. 1 Christ rideth with triumph into Jerusalem; 12 he curseth the fruitless fig-tree.

ND when they came nigh to Jerusalem, A unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be antered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring him.

3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither.

4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without, in a place where two ways met; and they toose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye loosing the colt !

6 And they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded; and they let them go.

7 And they brought the colt to Jesus, and east their garments on him; and he sat upon

8 And many spread their garments in the way; and others cut down branches off the trees, and strewed them in the way.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord: 10 Blessed be the kingdom of our father

David that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest.

11 And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the even-tide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.

12 T And on the morrow, when they were lordship over them; and their great ones come from Bethany, he was hungry :

13 And seeing a fig-tree afar off, exercise authority upon them.

13 And seeing a fig-tree afar off, having
43 But so shall it not be among you; but leaves, he came, if haply he might find any ru red whoreever will be great among you shall be thing thereon; and when he came to it we your minister:

14 And Jesus answered and said unto X, No. 45 For even the Son of man came not to be man eat fruit of thee hersafter for even. All

15 % And they come to Jerusulem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast ou, them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the meney-changers, and the seats of them that acid doves:

16 And would not suffer that any man should curry any vessel through the temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, It is not written. My house shall be called of all nations. The house of prayer? but ye base made it a den of thieves.

18 And the scribes and chief priests heard if, and sought how they might destroy has: for they feared him, because all the people

was astonished at his doctrine. 19 And when even was come, he went out of the city.

26 T And in the morning, as they parts by, they saw the fig-tree dried up from the roots.

21 And Peter, eating to remembranes saith unto him, Master, behold, the figure which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jesus answering, suith unto them, Have faith in God.

23 For verily I say nato you, That wheseever shall say unto this mountain, Be trea removed, and be thou cast into the sea; 303 shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to

pase; he shall have whatsoever he saith. 24 Therefore I say unto you, What thins soever ye desire when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

25 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have aught against any; that your Pather also which is in beaven may forgive you your trespasses.

26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your

trespasses.

27 7 And they come again to Jerusalem: and, as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes. and the elders,

28 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to de these things ?

29 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I is these things.

30 The baptism of John, was it from heaven or of men? answer me.

31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, if we shall say, From heaves; he will say, which they found there him.

32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared

the people : for all men counted John, that he was a prophet indeed.

23 And they answered and said unto lesus We cannot tell. And Jesus answering, raid unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

CHAP. XII.

1 The parable of the vineyard. the paying of tribute, 18 and the resurrec-

tion. 41 The midom and her two mites.

A ND he began to speak unto them by parables. A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a lace for the wine-fat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.

3 And they caught him, and beat him, and scut him avay empty. 4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wound-

ed him in the head, and sent Alm away shamefully handled. 5 And a ain he sent another; and him they

killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some. 6 Having yet therefore one son, his well-beloved, he sent him also last unto them, say-

ing, They will reverence my son.

7 But those husbandmen said among themselves. This is the heir; come, let us kill him,

and the inheritance shall be our's. 8 And they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.

9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? He will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto

10 And have ye not read this scripture. The stone which the builders rejected is become

the head of the corner: 11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is mar-

vellous in our eyes? 12 And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people; for they knew that he had

spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way. 13 4 And they send unto him certain of the

Phyrisees, and of the Herodians, to eatch him in his words. 14 And when they were come, they say unto

him, Master, we know that thou art true, and earest for no man; for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in taught in the temple. How say the scribes that truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Cesar, or Christ is the son of David? But ! 15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But

he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny, that I may see il. is And they brought if. And he faith unto

them, Whose is this image and superscription And they said unto him, Cesar's. And Jesus answering said unto them,

Rendy to Cesar the things that are Cesar's, and to God the things that are God's. ' And they marvelled at him.

18 T Then come unto him the Sadducees, which say there is no resurrection; and they

asked him, saying, 19 Muster, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave his wife behind

him, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his into the treasury : and many that were rich brother. 20 Now there were seven brethren: and the

first took a wife, and dying left no seed. 21 And the second took her, and died, nelther left he any seed: and the third likewise.

22 And the seven had her, and left no seed

13 Touching last of all the forman died also.
the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them!

for the seven had her to wife. 24 And Jesus answering said unto them. De ye not therefore err, because ye know not the

scriptures, neither the power of God?

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in beaven. 26 And as touching the dead that they rise;

have ye not read in the hook of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Lease, and the God of Jacob? 27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly

28 ¶ And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment

of all ! 29 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The

Lord our God is ope. Lord: 30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength. This is the first commandment.

3) And the second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater

than these. 32 And the scribe said unto him, Well Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one Ged; and there is none other but he

33 And to love him with all the beart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love

tie neighbour as himself, is more than all whole burnt-offerings and sacrifices 34 And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man after

that durst ask him any question. 35 % And Jesse answered and said, while he

36 For David himself said by the Holy Ghost, The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thing eastmiss thy

footstool. 37 David therefore himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he then his son! And the

common people heard him giadly. 38 ¶ And he said unto them in his doctrine.

Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and love salutations in the market-places,

39 And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts;

40 Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall re-

ceive greater damnation. 41 ¶ And Jesus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast money

cast in much. 42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which make a fast

43 And he called sale him his discipler,

they which have cast into the treasury :

44 For all they did east in of their abun-dance; but she of her want did east in all that those days, no firsh should be saved; but for she had, even all her living

CHAP. XIII. 2 The destruction of the temple. 9 Persecu-tions for the gospel. 10 The gaspel must be Lo, here is Christ; or, lo, he is there; believe

preached to all nations. 14 Great calamities him not: to the Jems. 24 Christ's coming to judgment: 22 For 32 the hour whereof known to none.

A ND as he went out of the tample, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones, and what buildings are bere!

2 And Jesus answering said unto him, Secst thou these great buildings! there shall not be left agestone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 ¶ And as he sat upon the mount of Olives. ever against the temple, Peter, and James,

and John, and Andrew, asked him privately.

4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jeeus answering them, began to say.

Take heed lest any man deceive you: 6 For many shall come in my name, saying,

Lam Christ; and shall deceive many. 7 And when ye shall hear of wars, and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: for such things must needs be; but the end shall not be

ret. 8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these are the begin-

mings of sorrows. 9 \$ But take beed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be besten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake,

for a testimony against them. 10 And the gospei must first be published

among all nations.

11 But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate; but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Chost.

12 Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall

cause them to be put to death.

13 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the

end, the same shall be saved.

14 T But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand) then let them that be in Judea fee to the mountains:

15 And let him that is on the house-top not go down into the house, neither en-ter therein, to take any thing out of his

Louse: 16 And let him that is in the field not turn

back again for to take up his garment. 17 But we to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the

19 For is these days shall be affliction, such

and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, as was not from the beginning of the creation. That this poor widow hath east more in than all which God created, unto this time, neither shall be.

> the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

22 For false Christs and false prophets shall

rise, and shall show signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect. 23 But take ye heed: behold, I have fore-

told you all things. 24 T But in those days, after that tribula-

ition, the sun shall be darkened, and the nees shall not give her light;

36 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken. 26 And then shall they see the Son of man

coming in the clouds, with great power and glory 27 And then shall be send his angels, and

shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermest part of heaven.

28 Now learn a parable of the fig-tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ye, in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, leurn at the doors. 30 Verily I say unto you. That this gene-

ration shall not pass till all these things be ane.

3) Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

32 & But of that day, and that hour, knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye

know not when the time is.

34 For the Son of man is an a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to-every man his work, and commanded, the porter to watch

35 Watch ye therefore; for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cock-crowing, or in the morning;

36 Lest coming suddenly, he find you sleep-

37 And what I say unto you, I say unto all, Watch.

CHAP. XIV.

1 A conspiracy against Christ: 3 a momas poureth olument on his head: 10 Indas selleth, 43 and betrayeth him: 66 Peter thrice denieth him.

A FTER two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast-day, lest

there he an unroar of the people.

3 7 And being in Bethany, in the house

of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman, having an alabaster-box of ointment of spikenard, very precious, and she brake the box, and poured & on his bead.

4 And there were some that had indigna-

tion within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made? 5 For it might have been said for more than

three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against

6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on

7 For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good : but me ye have not always.

8 She hath done what she could: she fo come aforehand to amoint my body to the burying

9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be

spoken of for a memorial of ber. 10 ¶ And Judas Iscarlot, one of the twelve. went unto the chief priests to betray him unto he very heavy; them.

11 And when they heard # they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray

bim 12 T And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disriples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare, that thou mayest eat the passover?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go in; say ye to the good man of the house, The Master saith. Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat

the presover with my disciples! 15 And he will shew you a large upper-room furnished and prepared; there make ready

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

17 And in the evening he cometh with the

twelve. 18 And as they sat and did cut, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which sate it with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to my unto him one by one, Is k I ? and another

said, Is it I ? 20 And he answered and sald unto them. It frome of the twelve that dippeth with me in the

dist. 21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it

is written of him: but we to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been

23 ¶ And as they did est, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to theso, and said, Take, sat: this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and when he had fven thanks, he gave # to them rend they all drank of it

of the new testament, which is shed for

many.
25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that must be fulfilled. I drink it new in the kingdom of God. 26 T And when they had sung an hymn, they

went out into the mount of Olives.

be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the Shophard, and the sheep shall be scattered. 20 But after that I am risen, I will so before

27 And Jesse with outo them, All ye shall

ou into Galilee.

29 But Peter mid unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I. 30 And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I my unto thee, That this day, over in this night, be fore the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me

thrice. 31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I

should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all. 32 And they came to a place which was

named Getheemane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray. 33 And he taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to

34 And saith unto them, My soul is exceed-

ing sorrowful unto death: turry ye here, and watch. 35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible.

the hour might pass from him. 36 And he said, Abbs, Father, all things are. possible unto thee; take away this cap from me: severtheless, not what I will, but what

thou will. 37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleep ing, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest

thou! couldest not thou watch one hour! 38 Watch ye, and pray, lest ye enter into temptation: the spirit truly is ready, but the

flesh is weak. 39 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again; (for their eyes were heavy.) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Sen of man's betrayed into the hands of sin-

Dets. 42 Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand

'43 T And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, Master; and kissed him.

46 And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high pricat, and cut of his ear.

48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, 21 And he said unto them, This is my blood are ye come out as against a thief with swords and with staves to take me !

49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures

80 And they all forsook him, and find.

\$1 And there followed bim a certain young man, baving a linen cloth cast about Air Peter dentala Can

maked body; and the young men laid held on 52 And he left the linen cloth, and fied from

them naked. 53 ¶ And they led Jesus away to the high

priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests, and the elders, and the scribes.

54 And Peter followed him sfar off, even

into the palece of the high priest : and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the

55 And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found none:

56 For many bare false witness against him;

but their witness agreed not together. 57 And there arose certain, and bare false

witness against him, saying, 58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within

hands. 59 But neither so did their witness agree

together.

60 And the high priest stood up in the midst. and usked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

61 But he held his peace, and answered no-Again the high priest asked him, and thing said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed!

62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of beaven

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesser?

64 Ye have heard the blambemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be grilly of death.

65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 ¶ And as Peter was beneath in the pa-lace, there cometh one of the maids of the high

priest:

67 And when she saw Peter warming himself. she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth.

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock

69 And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is end of

them. 70 And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely

thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilean, and thy speech agreeth thereto. 71 But he began to curse and to swear, say

ing, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

CHAP. XV. Pilate, 15 is delivered to be crucified: 17 he is crowned with thorns, 27 hangol between two thickes, 43 and is honourably

A ND straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes, and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate.

2 And Pilate asked him. Art thou the King of the lows? And he answering, said unto him, Thou sayest il.

3 And the chief priests accused him of many

things; but he answered nothing.

4 And Pilate asked him again, saying. Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.

5 But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled.

6 Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired. 7 And there was one named Barabbas, which

lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in three days I will build another made without the insurrection. 8/And the multitude, crying aloud, began

to desire Atm to de as he had ever dene unto 9 But Pliate answered them, saying, Will

ye that I release unto you the King of the

Jewn 1 10 For he knew that the chief pricets had

delivered him for envy.

11 But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabhas unto them.

12 And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do seeke Afm whom ye call the King of the Jaws? 13 And they cried out again, Cruelly him.

14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what

evil bath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.
15 ¶ And se Pilate, willing to content the

people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged Adm, to be erucified

16 And the soldiers led him away into the hall called Pretorium; and they call together the whole band.

17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crows of thorns, and put it about his tend,

18 And began to talute him, Hall, King of the Jews !

19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their

took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify

21 And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his CROSS

22 And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place

of a skull. 23 And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received if not.

24 And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

25 And it was the third bour, and they crucified him.

26 And the superscription of his accusation was written oven THE KING OF THE JEWS.

27 And with him they cruckly two thiores; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith. And he was numbered with the trans-

gressors.

29 And they that persed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest if in three days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from the

CFO°S.

31 Likewise also the chief priests, mocking, said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

32 Let Christ the King of largel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 And when the sixth hour was come. there was darkness over the whole land until

the ninth hour.

34 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabach-thani, which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why bast thou forsaken me!

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias.

36 And one ran, and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put if on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone: let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.

37 And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

35 And the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

39 ¶ And when the centurion, which stood

over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the bon of God.

40 There were also women looking on afar off; among whom was Mary Magdalene, and blary the mother of James the less, and of

Joses, and Salome; 41 (Who also, when he was in Galilee, fel-lowed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

42 ¶ And now whem the even was come, (because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,)

43 Joseph of Arimathea, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boidly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus.

44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling mate him the conturion, he asked him whether he had been any while đead.

45 And when he knew if of the centurion,

he gave the body to loseph.

46 And he bought fine lines, and took him down, and wrapped him in the lines, and laid bim in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the a pulchre.

47 And Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of Joses, beheld where he was laid. CHAP. XVI.

1 An angel declareth the resurrection of Christ and confirming the word with signs following. to three women: & he appeareth to Mary Amen

Magdalene, 12 to two others going into the country, 15 send th forth the apostles, 19 and ascendeth into heaven. ND when the sabhath was part, Mary

A Macdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Falome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 And very early in the morning, the first day of the week, they came unto the sepul

chreat the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre!

4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very

grent.

5 And entering into the sepulchrs, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrizhted.

6 And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted. Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucitied: he is risen; he is not here: behold the

place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter, that he goeth before you into Galilee; there rhall ye see him, as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled, and were amazed: seither said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.

9 T Now when Jesus was risen early, the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Megdalone, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept

It And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed

12 ¶ After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told it unto the residue; pelther believed they them.

14 Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he had risen.

15 And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every

creature. 16 He that believeth and is baptized, shall

be saved; but he that believeth not shall be demned. 17 And these signs shall follow them that

believe; in my name shall they cast out devils: they shall speak with new tongues;

18 They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

19 T So then, after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven,

and sat on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them,

The GOSPEL according to St. LUKE.

1 Luke's preface. 5 The conception of John 21 And the people writed for Zacharis Baptist, 26 and of Christ. 57 The nativity and marvelled that he tarried so long in the and circumcision of John. 67 The prophecy temple.

of Zacharias. of those things which are most surely believed beckoned unto them, and remained speechless

2 Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eye-witnesses,

and ministers of the word;

3 It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus,

4 That thou mightest know the certainty of those things wherein thou hast been in-

structed.

HERE was in the days of Herod, 597 I the king of Judea, a certain 27 To a virgin espoused to a man, where priest named Zacharias, of the course of name was Joseph, of the house of David Abia: and his wife mas of the daughters and the virgin's name man Mary. of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.

6 And they were both righteous before said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the God, walking in all the commandments and Lord is with thee: blessed are thou an an ordinances of the Lord blameless.

7 And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren; and they both were som well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that while he exe-

order of his course,

9 According to the custom of the priest's womb, and bringfice, his lot was to burn incense when he his name Jesus.

went into the temple of the Lord. 10 And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of in-

11 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the cob for ever; and of his kingdom there shim altar of incense.

12 And when Zecharles saw Aim, he was

troubled, and fear fell upon him. 13 But the angel said unto him, Fear not,

Zucharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John.

14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness;

and many shall rejoice at his birth.

15 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord; and shall drink neither wine nor strong bath also conceived a son in her old acc: M drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Chost, even from his mother's womb.

is And many of the children of Israel shall

he turn to the Lord their God.

17 And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just: to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

18 And Zacharias said unto the angel. Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years.

19 And the angel answering said unto him. 14 And it came to pass, that when Elicicol am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of heard the salutation of Mary, the bate to God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled well. to shew thee these glad tidings.

20 And behold, thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak until the day that these and said. Blessed art thou among women, and things shall be performed, because thou be-blessed is the fruit of thy womb. lievest not my words, which shall be fulfilled

in their season.

22 And when he came out he could not RASMUCH as many have taken in speak unto them: and they perceived that hand to set forth in order a declaration be had seen a vision in the temple; for to

23 And it came to pass, that as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished

be departed to his own house 24 And after those days his wife Elizabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, say ing,

25 Thus bath the Lord dealt with me. 2 the days wherein he looked on me, to tair

away my reproach among men.

26 T And in the sixth month the ant Baliriel was sent from God unto a city of

Galilee, named Nazareth, 27 To a virgin espoused to a man, where

28 And the angel can:e in unto her, w

29 And when she saw kise she was troub! at his saying, and cast in her mind what mu-ner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto ber, Fear tot.

cuted the priest's office before God in the Mary: for thou hast found favour with time 31 And behold, thou shalt conceive in : 7 womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt to

> 32 He shall be great, and shall be called The Son of the Highest: and the Lor' (

> shall give unto him the throne of his fat. :! David: 33 And he shall reign over the house of Jr.

be no end.

34 Then said Mary unto the angel, How

shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

35 And the angel answered and said said her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon these and the power of the Highest shall over dow thee; therefore also that holy this. which shall be born of thee, shall be called The Son of God.

36 And behold, thy cousin Elbabeth, she this is the sixth month with her who was care! barren.

37 For with God nothing shall be in a

38 And Mary said, Behold the banders ' of the Lord; be it unto me according to the word. And the angel departed from her.

39 And Mary arose in those days, and "" into the hill-country with baste, into a city of Juda;

40 And entered into the house of Zacharias and saluted Elisabeth.

the Holy Chost.

42 And she spake out with a loud veit.

43 And whence is this to me, that the me ther of my Lord should come to med

Chap. il.

Christs nations, be.

44 For lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped ing delivered out of the hand of our enemies. in my womb for joy.

45 And blessed is she that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

46 And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord

47 And my spirit bath rejoiced in God my Saviour :

48 For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmakien: for behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed. 49 For he that is mighty hath done to me

great things, and holy is his name. 50 And his mercy is on them that fear him

from generation to generation.
51 He hath shewed strength with his arm; he bath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

52 He bath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree.

53 He bath filled the hungry with good things, and the rich he hath sent empty away. 54 He hath holpen his servant Israel, in re-

membrance of his mercy;
55 As he spake to our fathers, to Abraham.

and to his seed, for ever.

56 And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

57 ¶ Now Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth **8** 80*n*.

58 And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her: and they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered and said, Not so; but he shall be called John.

61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name

62 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.

63 And he asked for a writing-table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all.

64 And his mouth was opened immediately. and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and praised God.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them; and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill-country of Judes.

66 And all they that had beard them, laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! And the hand of the Lord was with him.

67 ¶ And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Chost, and prophesied, saying,

68 Blessed be the Lord God of I rael; for he

bath visited and reductined his people, 69 And bath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David;

70 As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:
71 That we should be saved from our ene-

mies, and from the hand of all that hate us;
72 To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant:

7.3 The oath which he sware to our father Abraham.

74 That he would grant unto us, that we bemight serve him without fear. 75 In holiness and righteousness before him.

all the days of our life.

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the pro-

phet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways; 77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his

people, by the remission of their sins, 78 Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the day-spring from on high bath vi-

79 To give light to them that sit in darkness. and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet

into the way of peace. 80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his

shewing unto Israel

CHAP II. 1 Augustus taxeth all the Roman empire. Christ's nativity: 21 his circumcision. Simeon and Anna prophecy of Christ.

ND it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Cesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.

2 (And this taxing was first made when Cy-

renius was governor of Syria.)
3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee. out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, because he was of the house and lineage of David)

5 To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife.

being great with child.

6 And so it was, that while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

7 And she brought forth her first-born son. and wrapped him in swaddling-clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room

for them in the ion. 8 And there were in the same country shep. herds abiding in the field, keeping watch over

their flock by night. 9 And lo, the angel of the Lord came

upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them; and they were sore afraid. 10 And the angel said unto them, Fear not :

for behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.

11 For unto you is born this day in the

city of David, a Saviour, which is Christ the 12 And this shall be a sign unto you: Ye

shall find the babe wrapped in swaddlingclothes, lying in a manger.

13 And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God. and saying,

14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will towards men.

15 And it came to pass, as the angels were some away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another. Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.

16 And they came with haste, and found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manzer.

17 And when they had seen if, they made E e

the saying which was told them i child. hey that heard if wondered at nich were told them by the shep-

kept all these things, and pon-

er heart. shepherds returned, glorifying

od for all the things that they d seen, as it was told unto

1 eight days were accomplishmeising of the child, his name SUS, which was so named of ore he was conceived in the

a the days of her purification, te law of Moses, were accom-brought him to Jerusalem, to the Lord:

ritten in the law of the Lord, at openeth the womb shall be

he Lord;)
er a sacrifice according to that the law of the Lord, A pair of two young pigeons. old, there was a man in Jerusa-

ne was Simeon; and the same nd devout, waiting for the conael: and the Holy Ghost was

s revealed unto him by the Hohe should not see death before ! Lord's Christ.

ame by the Spirit into the temthe parents brought in the child r him after the custom of the

k he him up in his arms, and id said, r lettest thou thy servant depart

ding to thy word: eyes have seen thy salvation.

ou hast prepared before the face) lighten the Gentiles, and the

ople Israel. ph and his mother marvelled at ich were spoken of him.

eon blessed them, and said unto er, Behold, this caild is set for ng again of many in Israel; and h shall be spoken against; ord shall pierce through thy own

the thoughts of many hearts may

e was one Anna, a prophetess, Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser; years from her virginity:

was a widow of about fourscore , which departed not from the served God with fastings and ind day.

coming in that instant, gave e unto the Lord, and spake of wrath to come? a that looked for redemption in

n they had performed all things he law of the Lord, they realilee, to their own city Na-

child grew, and waxed strong with wisdom; and the grace of eth not forth good fruit, is bewn down, and cast hìm.

41 Now his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusaiem, after the custom of the least.

48 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of ft.

44 But they, supposing him to have been is the comrany, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.

47 And all that heard him were astonished

at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us! Behold thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? Wist ye not that I must be about

my Father's business ?

50 And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. 51 And he went down with them and came

to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her 52 And Jesus increased in wisdom and sta-

ture, and in favour with God and man. CHAP, III.

1 John's preaching and haptism: 16 his testimony of Christ. 20 Herod imprisoneth John. 21 Christ is baptized: 23 his genealogy.

NOW in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberlus Cesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of Gailiee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Itures and of the region of Trachenitis, and Lysaelus the Authors of Attachen nias the tetrarch of Abilene.

2 Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests. the word of God came unto John the son of Zecharias, in the wilderness

3 And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sine;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Esalas the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way

of the Lord, make his paths straight.

S Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and eat age, and had lived with an the crooked shall be made straight, and the

rough ways shall be made smooth; 6 And all fiesh shall see the salvation of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers, who hat's warned you to fice from the

8 Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance; and begin not to say within yourselves. We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones

to raise up children unto Abraham. 9 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bring-

into the fine.

653

10 And the people asked him, saying, What shall we do then?

11 He answeroth, and saith unto them, He that bath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that bath meat, let him do

likewis 12 Then came also publicant to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we

13 And he said unto them, Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, nei-

ther accuse any falsely; and be content with your wages.

15 ¶ And as the people were in expectation, and all men mused in their hearts of John, whether he were the Christ or not; 16 John answered, saying unto them all,

I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with

are: 17 Whose fan te in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things in his exhortation

preached he unto the people.

19 T But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife; and for all the evils which Herod had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.

21 Now when all the people were baptized. it came to pais, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my

beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.
23 ¶ And Jesus himself began to be about

thirty years of age, being, (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli. 24 Which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, which was the son of Mel-

chi, which was the son of Janua, which was the son of Joseph. 25 Which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Na-

um, which was the son of Esli, which was the son of Vazge, 26 Which was the son of Masth, which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Se-

mei, which was the sen of Joseph, which was the son of Juda.

27 Which was the son of Josepha, which was the son of Rhesa, which was the son of Zorohabel, which was the son of Salathiel, which was

the sor of Neri, 28 Which was the son of Melebi, which was

the son of Addi, which was the son of Cosam. which was the sun of Elmodam, which was the son of Er. 29 Which was the son of Jose, which was the

son of Eliezer, which was the son of Jorim. which was the son of Matthat, which was the sor of Levi,

30 Which was the son of Simeon, which was the son of Juda, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Jonan, which was the son of Eliakim,

31 Which was the son of Melea, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Mattatha, which was the son of Nathan, which was

the son of David. 32 Which was the son of Jesse, which was the son of Obed, which was the son of Booz, which was the son of Salmon, which was the son

of Nansson, 23 Which was the son of Aminadab, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esrom, which was the son of Phares, which was

the son of Juda, 34 Which was the son of Jacob, which was the son of Isaac, which was the son of Abraham, which was the sen of Thara, which was the sen of Nachor.

35 Which was the sen of Saruch, which was the son of Ragau, which was the son of Phalec, which was the sea of Heber, which was the sea of Sala.

36 Which was the son of Cainan, which was the sen of Arphaxad, which was the son of Sem, which was the son of Noe, which was the son of Lamech. 37 Which was the son of Mathusala, which

was the son of Enoch, which was the son of Jared, which was the son of Maleleel, which was the sex of Cainan.

38 Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam. which was the son of God.

CHAP. IV. 1 Christ's temptation and fasting: 13 he overcoming the devil, 14 beginneth to preach;

26 they at Nasarelk admire him.

NI Jesus being full of the Holy Ghost,
returned from Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,

2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those days he did est nothing : and when they were ended, he afterwards hungered.

3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread. 4 And Jesus answered him, raying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread

alo**ne,** but by every word of God. 5 And the devil taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of

the world in a moment of time. & And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them; for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

7 If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine. 8 And Jesus answered and said unto him,

Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt wor ship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. 9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set

him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:

10 For it is written, He shall give his angele charge over thee, to keep thee;

11 And in their hands they shall bear thes up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. 12 And Jesus answering, said unto him, It is

said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy Gcd.

13 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him for a seaGhrist beginneth to preach. A miraculous draught of fishes. ST. LUKE. 14 ¶ And Jesus returned in the power of | mandeth the unclean spirits, and they come

the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out out a fame of him through all the region round

about. 15 And he taught in their synagogues, being

giorified of all.

16 ¶ And he came to Nazareth, where he had

been brought up: and, as his custom was, he

went into the synagogue on the sabbath-day, and stood up for to read. 17 And there was delivered unto him the

book of the prophet Esaias: and, when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

18 The Spirit of the Lord & upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the

broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind,

to set at liberty them that are bruised; 19 To preach the acceptable year of the

Lord. 20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the him, and came unto him, and st eyes of all them that were in the synagogue he should not depart from them.

were fastened on him. 21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your cars. 22 And all bare him witness, and wondered

at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's · son ? 23 And he said unto them. Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thy-

self: whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, No

prophet is accepted in his own country.

25 But I tell you of a truth, Many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six

months, when great famine was throughout all the land: 26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a wo-

man that was a widow. 27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them

was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath. 29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill,

whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong. 30 But he, passing through the midst of them,

went his way, 31 And came down to Capernaum, a city of

Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath-days. 32 And they were autonished at his doctrine, for his word was with power.

33 ¶ And in the synagogue there was a man which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and he am a sinful man, O Lord.

eried out with a loud voice. 34 Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? Art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou

art: the Holy One of God. 35 And Jesus rebuked him, saying. Hold thy peare, and come out of him. And when the henceforth thou shalt catch men

devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not. 36 And they were all amazed, and spake

47.9

37 And the fame of him went out into every

place of the country round about. 38 ¶ And he arose out of the synagogue. and entered into Simon's house: and Simon's

wife's mother was taken with a great fever, and they besought him for her. 39 And he stood over her, and rebuted the fever; and it left her. And immediately she arose, and ministered unto them.

40 T Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers discous

brought them unto him; and he laid as hands on every one of them, and healed them. 41 And devils also came out of many, cry-

ing out, and saying, Thou art Christ, the Son of God. And he, rebuking them, suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ. 42 And when it was day he departed, and went into a descrit place, and the people sought

him, and came unto him, and stayed him, this: 43 And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also; for therefore am 1 sent.

44 And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee. CHAP. V.

1 Christ teacheth out of Peter's ship. 4 A mi-12 The lepe: raculous draught of fishes. 18 The palsy healed. 27 Matcleansed. thew called.

A ND it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret. 2 And saw two ships standing by the lake:

but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing their nets. 3 And he entered into one of the shire.

which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship. 4 Now when he had left speaking, he sal!

unto Simon. Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. 5 And Simon answering, said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have

taken nothing: nevertheless, at thy word I will let down the net. 6 And when they had this done, they enclosed a great multitude of fishes; and their net

brake. 7 And they beckened unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and

filled both the ships, so that they began to sink 8 When Simon Peter saw ii, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I 9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which

they had taken:
10 And so was also James and John, the som of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from

11 And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him. 12 ¶ And it came to pass, when he was in

among themselves, saying, What a word is a certain city, behold, a man full of leprosy: this! for with authority and power he com- whe, seeing Jesus, fell on his face, and becanst male me clean.

13 And he put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And im-

mediately the leprosy departed from him.

14 And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleaning according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

15 But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and great multitudes came old. together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities.

16 ¶ And he withdrew himself into

wilderness, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judea, and straightway desireth new; for he saith. The Jerusalem; and the power of the Lord was old is better. present to heal them.

man which was taken with a palsy; and they sought meens to bring him in, and to lay him

before him

19 And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the house-top, and let him down through the tiling, with his couch. into the midst before Jesus.

20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto

him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee. 21 And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies! Who can forgive sins but God alone?

22 But when Jesus perceived their thoughts. he answering, said unto them, What reason ye

In your hearts? 23 Whether is easier to say, Thy sins be

forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk? 24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee. Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into

thine bouse. 25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God.

26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying,

We have seen strange things to-day.

27 ¶ And after these things he went forth. and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom; and he said unto him, Follow me.

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

39 And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans, and of others, that sat down with them.

30 But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

31 And Jesus answering, said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but

they that are sick. 32 I came not to call the righteous, but sin-

ners to repentance.

33 ¶ And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the and Bartholomew, 653

sought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou children of the bridechamber fast while the bridegroom is with them !

35 But the day will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and

hen shall they fast in those days.

36 ¶ And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new gar-

ment upon an old: if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish

38 But new wine must be put into new bot-. tles; and both are preserved.

39 No man also, having drunk old wise,

CHAP. VI.

18 And behold, men brought in a bed a 1 Touching the ears of corn that were plucked an which was taken with a palsy; and they by the disciples on the sabbath. 13 Christ chooseth the twelve, 17 healeth, 20 and preacheth.

ND it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn-fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did est, rubbing them in their hands.

2 And certain of the Phurisees said unto

them, Why do ye that which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days? 3 And Jesus, answering them, said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when

himself was an hungered, and they which were with him; 4 How he went into the house of God, and

did take and eat the shew-bread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?

5 And he said unto them, That the Son of

man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6 ¶ And it came to pass also on another sabbath that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand

was withered. 7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would beal on the sabbath day:

that they might find an accusation against

8 But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth. 9 Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you

one thing: Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it?

10 And looking round about upon them all. he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with madness: and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

12 And it came to pass in those days, that be went out into a mountain to pray, and continued

all night in prayer to God. 13 Y And when it was day, he called unto Aim his disciples : and of them he chose twelve,

whom also he named Apostles : 14 Simon (whom he also named Peter) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip

15 Matthew and Thomas, James the sen of joure that ye mete withal, it shall be measure Alpheus, and Simon called Zelotes,

16 And Judas the brother of James, and Judas Iscarlot, which also was the traitor.

17 ¶ And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judea and Jerusalem, and from the sea-coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases:

18 And they that were vexed with unclean

spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there west virtue out of him, and healed them all.

20 ¶ And he lifted up his eyes on his discioles, and said, Blessed be we poor: for yours

Is the kingdom of God.

21 Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.

22 Blessed are ye when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Bon of man's sake.

23 Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy; for behold, your reward to great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the

prophets.

24 But we unto you that are rich! for ye

have received your comolation.

25 We unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. We unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mours and weep. 25 Wo unto you when all men shall speak

well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

27 T But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which bate

28 Bless them that curse you, and pray for

them which despitefully use you. 29 And unto him that smiteth thee on the one

cheek, offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloak, forbid not to take thy 30 Give to every man that asketh of thee; and

of him that taketh away thy goods, ask them not again.

31 And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.

32 For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also

an even the same.

31 April if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have yet for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much

again. 35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for be is kind unto the unthankful, and to the evil.

36 Be ; e therefore merckul, as your Father

also is merciful.

37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: · forzive, and ye shall be forgiven;

38 Give, and it shall be given unto you; my servant shall be healed good measure, pressed down, and shaken toacther, and running over, shall men give having under me soldiers; and I say urbe into veur bosom. For with the same mea- one, Go, and he goeth; and to anothen,

to you again. 39 And he spake a parable unto them. Ca the blind lead the blind! Shall they not be

fall into the ditch? 40 The disciple is not above his master : be every one that is perfect shall be as his ma-

41 And why beholdest then the mote that i in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not in beam that is in thine own eve?

42 Either how caust thou say to thy broth: Brother, let me pull out the mote that is thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not! beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hyper crite, cast out first the beam out of thine o. eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull o. the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 For a good tree bringeth not forth corrus fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring fort: good fruit.

44 For every tree is known by his own fruit for of thorns men do not gather figs, por the

bramble-bush gather they grapes. 45 A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good. an evil man out of the evil treasure of ... heart bringeth forth that which is evil; f.; of the abundance of the heart his mount j speaketh.

46 % And why call ye me Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say !

47 Whosever cometh to me, and hearer my sayings, and doeth them. I will shew you to whom he is like:

48 He is like a man which built an house and digged deep, and laid the foundation co a rock; and when the flood arose, the stre :: beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock.

49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is 1752 a man that without a foundation built an Le .upon the earth; against which the stream :. beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; ai: the ruin of that house was great. CHAP. VII.

1 The centurion's faith: 10 Christ raiseth the widow's son. 24 Christ's testimony of John 38 Mary Magdalene anointeth Christ's feet.

NOW when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum.

2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unter him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him tage he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Jesus, they he sought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he leveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagorne.

6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself; for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee; but say in a word, and

8 For I also am a man set under authority,

Do this, and he doeth #.

9 When Jesus heard these things, he marwelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I myunto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had

been sick.

II T And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and

much people. 12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and ahe was a widow; and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep mot.

14 And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said. Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.

15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.

16 And there came a fear on, all; and they glorified God, saying. That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people.

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the

region round about.

18 And the disciples of John shewed him of all these things.

thou he that should come! or look we for

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou be that should come! or look we for another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight.

22 Ther Jesus answering, said unto them. Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the the deaf hear, the deaf are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached. 23 And blessed is \$6, whoseever shall not

e offended in me.

24 7 And when the messengers of John were leparted, he began to speak unto the lears, and wiped them with the hairs of her people concerning John, What went ye out head. into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see! I prophet! Yea, I say unto you, and much

mere than a prophet.

27 This is he of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 Fo. I say unto you. Among those that are bors of women, there is not a greater to say within themselves, Who is this thet prophet than John the Baptist: but he that (orgiveth size also)

Come, and he cometh; and to my servent, is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he. 29 And all the people that heard him, and

the publicans, justified God, being baptized with the baptism of John.

30 But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being

not baptized of him.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Whereunto then

shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like? 32 They are like unto children sitting in

the market-place, and calling one to another, and saying. We have piped unto you, and re have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

33 For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He

hath a devil. 34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a wine-bibber, a friend of publicans

and sinners! 35 But wisdom is justified of all her children.

36 T And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisco's house, brought an ala-

baster-box of ointment.

38 And stood at his feet behind him, weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment.

39. Now when the Pharises, which had 19 ¶ And John calling unto him two of his bidden him, saw it, he spake within himself, disciples, sent them to Jesus, saying, Art saying, This man, if he were a prophet, saying. This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him; for she is a sinner.

> 40 And Jesus answering, said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to my unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

41 There was a certain creditor which had

two debtors; the one owed five hundred pence. and the other fifty. 42 And when they had nothing to pay, he

frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore which of them will love him most? 43 Simon answered and said, I suppose that

he to whom he forgave most. And be said

unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said-unto Simo, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet : but she hath washed my feet with

45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman, since the time I came in, bath not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 Mine head with oil thou didst not anoint : but this woman bath anointed my feet with ointment.

47 Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sine, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much; but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little.

48 And he said unto her. Thy size are foriven.

50 And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace. CHAP. VIII

1 Women minister unto Christ. 4 The parable of the sower, 16 and of the candle. 28 The legion of devils cast out.

ND it came to pass afterward, that he him.

2 And certain women, which had been bealed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven 4evils,

3 And Joanna, the wife of Chuza, Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

4 ¶ And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way-side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock : and as soon as It was sprung up it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the

thorse sprang up withit, and choice it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundred-fold.
And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 And hil diciples asked him, saying, What

might this parable be?

10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 Now the parable is this: The seed is

the word of Ged.

12 Those by the way-side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

13 They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe,

and in time of temptation fall away. 14 And that which fell among thorns are

they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit

with patience.

T No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.

17 For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any thing hid, that shall not be known, and come abroad.

18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have.

19 Then came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press

20 And it was told him by certain, which mid, Thy mother and thy brothren stand

without, desiring to see thee. 21 And he answered and said unto them. My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.

22 T Now it came to pass on a certain day, went throughout every city and village that he went into a ship with his disciple: preaching, and showing the glad tidings of the and he said unto them. Let us go over unto kingdom of God: and the twelve were with the other side of the lake. And they knowched forth.

23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake: and they were filled with water, and were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and awoke him. saying, Master, master, we perish. he arose and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid, wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

26 ¶ And they arrived at the country of the

Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee. 27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in any house, but in the tombs. 28 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and

fell down before him, and with a loud voice What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thow Son of God most high! I beseech thee torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded the uncleas spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him, and he was kept bound with chains, and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.

30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because

many devils were entered into him. 31 And they be sought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.

32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter

into them. And he suffered them: 33 Then went the devils out of the man. and entered into the swine : and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake,

and were choked.

34 When they that fed them saw what was done, they fied, and went and told it in the

city, and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man. out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in hispricht mind: and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw it, told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils

was healed.

37 Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes round about, besought him to depart from them: for they were taken with great fear. And he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 New the man, out of whom the devils were departed, besought him that he might be with him : but Jesus sont him away, mying,

39 Return to thine own house, and show

how, great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that when Jesus was returned, the people gladly received him: for

they were all waiting for him.

41 ¶ And behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue; and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But

as he went the people thronged him.

43 ¶ And a woman, having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of

44 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of

blood staunched.

45 And Jesus said. Who touched me? When all denied. Peter, and they that were with him, said. Master, the multitude throng thee, and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of

47 And when the woman saw that ! he was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people, for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediate-

48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith bath made thee whole;

go in peace.
49 ¶ While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.

50 But when Jesus heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she

shall be made whole.

51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no map to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, but sleep-

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, and took her by

the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise. 55 And her spirit came again, and she

arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat. 58 And her parents were astonished: but he

charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

CHAP. IX.

1 Christ sendeth out his apostler: 7 Herod is desirous to see him: 12 he feedelh five thou-

sand: 28 his transfiguration.

THEN he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authosity over all devils, and to cure diseases.

2 And he seat them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for

our journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two the whole world, and loss himself, or be care oceta apiece.

4 And whatsoever house ye enter into, there

abide, and thence depart. 5 And whoseever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the

very dust from your feet for a testimony against 6 And they departed, and went through the

towrs, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

7 T Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was

risen from the dead;
8 And of some, that Ellas had appeared: and of others, that one of the old prophets was

riven again.

9 And Herod said, John have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things?

And he desired to see him. 10 ¶ And the apostles, when they were re-

turned, told him all that they had done. he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Beth-

saida.

11 And the people, when they knew ii, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

12 ¶ And when the day began to wear away. then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals : for we are here in a desert place.

 But he said unto them, Give ye them to
 And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should

go and buy meat for all this people: 14 (For they were about five thousand men.) And he said to his disciples, Make them sit

down by fifties in a company. 15 And they did so, and made them all sit

down. 16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to

set before the multitude. 17 And they did eat, and were all filled: and

there was taken up of fragments that remained to them, twelve baskets. 18 ¶ And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that

19 They answering, said, John the Baptist:

but some say, Elias; and others say, That one of the old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, But whom say ye

that I am ! Peter answering, said, The Christ of God.

21 And he straitly charged them, and commanded them to tell no man that thing.

22 Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and chief priests, and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

23 ¶ And he said to them all, If any ma will come after me, let him deny muself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me. 24 For whoseever will save his life shall lose

it: but whoseever will lose his life for my

sake, the same shall save it.
25 For what is a man advantaged, if he gain.

He &

DITTEY ?

26 For whosever shall be ashamed of me, ! and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own

27 But I tell you of a truth, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death till they see the kingdom of God.

28 7 And it came to pass, about an eight days after these sayings, he took Peter, and Jehn, and James, and went up into a mountain

to pray.

29 And, as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment was

white and glistering.
39 And behold, there talked with him two

men, which were Moses and Elias; 31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease, which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.

32 But Peter, and they that were with him. were heavy with sleep; and when they were awake they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him.

23 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud and overshadowed them: and they feared as

they entered into the cloud. 35 And there came a voice out of the aloud, saying, This is my beloved Son; hear

36 And when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. And they kept if close, and told no man in those days any of those things which

they had seen.

37 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill,

much people met him.

38 And behold, a man of the company, cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, leok upon my son; for he is mine only child:

39 And lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foametrachin, and bruising him, bardly departeth from him.

40 And I becought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not.

41 And Jesus answering, said, O faithless and perverse generation! how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.

42 And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare him. And Jesus rebuled the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.

43 ¶ And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto his disciples,

44 Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the flands of men.

45 But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that say-

46 ¶ Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought of house to house. their beart, took a child, and set him by him,

48 And said unto them, Whosoever that receive this child in my name, receiveth ar and whosever shall receive me, receive's glory, and is his Father's, and of the holy him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 ¶ And John answered and said, Master. we saw one casting out devils in thy name: and we forbed him because he followeth not with us.

50 And Jesus said upto him. Forbid him not: for he that is not against us is for us.

51 ¶ And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, se

steadfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem. 52 And sent messengers before his face : and they went and entered into a village of the Sa-

maritans to make ready for him. 53 And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jeru-

salem. 54 And when his disciples, James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did '

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said. Ye know not what manner of spirit ve

are of. 56. For the Son of man is not come to destroy me: ives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

57 T And it came to pass, that as they went in the way, a certain mea said unto him Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever then

58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the

Son of man hath not where to lay his head. 59 And he said unto another, Follow me But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and

bury my father.
60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead; but go thou and preach the kinguom

of God. 61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee : but let me arst go bid them farewell which are at home at my house.

62 And Jesus said unto him, No men having put his hand to the plow, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

CHAP. X. 1 The seventy disciples admonished to be hum-ble. 41 Martha reprehended. A FTER these things the Lord appointed

A other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and

place whither he himself would come. 2 Therefore said he unto them. The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his

harvest. 3 Go your ways: beheld, I send you forth

as lambs among wolves. 4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes:

and salute no man by the way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye enter. Arst my, Peace be to this bouse.

6 And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it : if not, it shall turn to you again.

7 And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from

8 And into whatsoever city ye ester, and

they receive you, eat such things as are set; and fell among thieves, which stripped him before you;

9 And heal the sick that are therein; and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come

nigh unto you.

10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and

they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

11 Even the very dust of your city, which

cleaveth on us, we do wipe oil against you: notwithstanding, be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you. 12 But I say unto you, That it shall be more

tolerable in that day for Sodom than for that city.

13 We unto thee, Cherazin! we unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon which have been done

in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes. 14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre

and Sidon at the judgment than for you.

15 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.

16 He that heareth you, heareth me; and he that despiseth you, despiseth me; and he that despiseth me, despiseth him that sent me. 17 ¶ And the seventy returned again with

joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan s lightning fall from heaven.

19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the

power of the enemy; and nothing shall by any means hurt you 20 Notwithstanding, in this rejoice not,

that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven. 21 In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit,

and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of beaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prodent, and hast away from her. revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is but the Father: and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.

23- 7 And he turned him unto his disciples. and said privately. Blessed are the eyes which are the things that ye see:

24 For I tell you, That many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not beard them

25 T And Behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life!

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? How readest thou?

27 And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.

28 And he said unto him. Theu hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.

29 But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus. And who is my neighbour?

30 And Jesus, answering, said, A certain mon went down from Jerusalem to Jerieho, and give thee.

of his raiment, and wounded Aim, and departed, leaving him half dead. 31 And by chance there came down a certain

priest that way; and when he saw him, he pass-ed by on the other side. 32 And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed

by on the other side. 33 But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed,

came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him, 34 And went to him, and bound up his

wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beart, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow, when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the bost, and said unto him, Take care of him: and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves !

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise. 38 T Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a

rertain woman, named Martha, received him into her house. 39 And she had a sister called Mary, which

also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister bath left me to serve alone! Bid her therefore that she belp me.

4) And Jesus answered, and said unto her. Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things: 42 But one thing is needful; and Mary hath

chosen that good part, which shall not be taken CHAP. XI.

1 Christ teacheth to pray, and that instantly: 14 he casteth and a domb devil: 29 he preacheth to the people, 37 and reproveth the Pharisses, scribes, and lawyers.

ND it came to pass, that as he was

praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.

say, Our Father, which art in heaven; hal-lowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3. Give us day by day our daily bread. 4 And forgive us our sins; for we also for

give every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves

6 For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before

bim?

7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble-me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot since 8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend; yet, because of his importunity, he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock,

and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh, receiveth; and he that seeketh, fin teth; and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or, if he ask a fish, will be for a fish give him a serpent ?

12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?

good gifts unto your children; how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 ¶ And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the

people wondered. 15 But some of them said, He casteth out

devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting Aim, sought of him

a sign from heaven. 17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house

divided against a house falleth. 18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand! Because ye say

that I cast out devils through Beelzebub 19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by

whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore shall they be your judges.

20 But if I with the finger of God cast out

devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come

upon you.
21 When a strong man armed keepeth his

palace, his goods are in peace :

22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 He that is not with me is against me; and

he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest: and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findsth it swept said unto him. Master, thus saying thou re-

and garnished.

26 Then goeth be, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last stale of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea, rather, blessed are they

that hear the word of God, and keep it.

evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jones the prophet.

30 For as Jones was a sign unto the Nine-vites, so shall also the Sen of man be to this

eperation

31 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is bere. .

32 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall con-demn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jones; and behold, a greater than Jones is

33 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 The light of the body is the eye: there-13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give fore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is eval, thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of

light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light. 37 T And as he spake, a certain Pharisce

besought him to dine with him: and he went

in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw it. he marvelled that he had not first washed before

39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full

of ravening and wickedness. 40 he fools! did not be that made that which is without, make that which is within

4! But rather give alms of such things as ye

have; and behold, all things are clean moto you.

42 But we unto you, Pharinees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs. and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43. Wo unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the sysugogues, and

greetings in the markets.

44 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.
45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and

proachest us also !

46 And he said, We unto you also, we lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

47 We unto you! for ye build the sepul-

chres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God,

29 ¶ And when the people were gathered I will send them prophets and apostles, thick together, he began to say, This is an and some of them they shall slay and passeand some of them they shall slay and persecute:

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world. may be required of this generation;
51 From the blood of Abel, unto the blood

of Zacharins, which perished between the

agamet nypoeri

shall be required of this generation. 52 Wo unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken

away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge him wehemently, and to provoke him to speak of

many things; 54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch comething out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

CHAP. XII.

Po avoid hypocrisy. To beware of covetousness. 42 The faithful and wise stemard.

N the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trade one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which **h** hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be

known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness, shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets, shall be proclaimed upon the house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that

have no more that they can do:

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten before

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; ye are of [and all these things shall be adde more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall cop-

fess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God.

9 But he that denieth me before men, shall be denied before the angels of God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy

Chost, it shall not be forgiven. 11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say :

12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the

same hour what ye ought to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me. 14 And he said unto him, Man, who made

me a judge or a divider over you ? 15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and

hewere of coverousness: for a mair's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which | be possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull dawn my barns and build greater; est thou this parable unto us,

altar and the temple: varily I say unto you, It and there will I bestow all my goods. 19 And I will say to my soul,

much goods laid up for many yes

ease, eat, drink, and be merry.
20 But God said unto him, 7
night thy soul shall be required whose shall those things be wi provided!

21 So is he that layeth up tre

self, and is not rich towards God 22 ¶ And he said unto his dis

fore I say unto you, Take no th life, what ye shall eat; neither what ye shall put on.
23 The life is more than meat

is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravers: for th nor reap; which neither have s

barn; and God feedeth them more are ye better than the fowl 25 And which of you, with to can add to his stature one cubit :

26 If ye then be not able to which is leas . by take ye thoug 27 Consider the lilies how the toil not, they spin not; and yet I That Solomon in all his glory w

like one of these. 28 If then God so clothe the

to-day in the field, and to-morr

the oven; how much more will O ye of little faith? 29 And seek not ye what ye

what ye shall drink, neither be miud.

36 For all these things do the world seek after: and your F: that ye have need of these thing

31 But rather seek ye the kir

32 Fear not, little flock; for ther's good pleasure to give you 33 Sell that ye have, and gi vide yourselves bags which n treasure in the heavens that fail no thief approacheth, neithe

rupteth. 34 For where your treasure

your heart be also. 35 Let your loins be girded al

lights burning: 36 And ye yourselves like I wait for their lord, when he

from the wedding; that when I knecketh, they may open uni diately.
37 Blessed are those servants

when he cometh, shall find wate say unto you, That he shall gir make them to sit down to meat forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the or come in the third watch, az blessed are those servants.

39 And this know, that if th the house had known what would come, he would have not have suffered his house through.

40 Be ye therefore ready a of man cometh at an hour whe 41 Then Peter said unto h

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise; and give him, because he is his friend; yet, give him as many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh, receiveth; and he that seeketh, fin 'eth; and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will be give him a stone? or. if he ask a fish, will be for a fish give him a

serpent? 12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will be offer

him a scorpion ? Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 ¶ And he was easting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the

people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils

16 And others, tempting Afm, sought of him

a sign from beaven. 17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against himself, we shall his kingdom stand? Because ye say how shall his kingdom stand?

that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. 19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out! Therefore

shall they be your judges. 20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come

upon you.
21 When a strong man armed keepeth his

palace, his goods are in peace : 22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 He that is not with me is against me; and

he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest : and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth if swept

and garnished.

26 Then goeth be, and taketh to him seven they enter in, and dwell there: and the last to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the stale of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Biessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea, rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

evil generation: they seek a sign; and there cute; shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Joons. the prophet.

30 For as Jones was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this

eneration.

31 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation. because of his importunity, he will rise and and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

32 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall con-demn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jones; and behold, a greater than Jones is

33 No man, when he bath lighted a candle,

putteth it in a secret place, neither ander a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which

come in may see the light.

34 The light of the body is the eye: there-13 if ye then, being evil, know how to give fore when thine eye is single, thy whole be by good gifts unto your children; how much more shall your heavenly Father give the thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which

is in thee be not darknes 36 If thy whole body therefore be full of

light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shiming of a candle doth give thee light.

37 T And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went

in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw if, he marvelled that he had not first washed before

39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full

of ravening and wickedness. 40 Ye fools! did not be that made that which is without, make that which is within

also ? 41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and behold, all things are clean unto you.

42 But we unto you, Pharinees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43. We unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the symmogues, and

greetings in the markets.

44 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocritas! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and

said unto him, Master, thus saying thou re-

proachest us also !

46 And he said, Wo unto you also, ye lawother spirits more wicked than blusself; and yers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous burdens with one of your fingers.

47 We unto you! for ye build the sepul-

chres of the prophets, and your fathers killed

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the windom of God, 23 ¶ And when the people were gathered I will send them prophets and apostles, thick together, he began to say, This is an and some of them they shall slay and passe-

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world. may be required of this generation;
51 From the blood of Abel, unto the blood

of Zacharias, which parished between the

shall be required of this generation.

52 Wo unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge hum webemently, and to provoke him to speak of

many things; 54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might

accuse him.

CHAP. XII.

Po avoid hypocrisy. 18 To beware of covetousnoss. 42 The faithful and wise steward.

N the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trade one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which

is hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness, shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets, shall be proclaimed upon the house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that

have no more that they can do:

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten before

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man

also confe-s before the angels of God. 9 But he that denieth me before men, shall

be denied before the angels of God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Chost, it shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and suito magistrales and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall an-

swer, or what ye shall say:
12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the

same hour what ye ought to say. 13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him,

Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me. 14 And he said unto him, Man, who made

me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take herd, and beware of coverousness: for a main's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he porsesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns and build greater; est thou this parable unto us, or even to ak!

within and the temple : verily I say unto you. It (and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods. 19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast

much goods laid up for many years; take thine

ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be which thou hast provided?

21 So is he that layeth up treasure for him-

self, and is not rich towards God.

22 ¶ And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you. Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.
23 The life is more than meat, and the body

is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow

nor reap; which neither have store-house nor barn; and God feedeth them. How much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you, with taking thought, can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing

which is leas', why take ye thought for the rest?
27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you

That Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed

like one of these. 28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to-day in the field, and to-morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you,

O ve of little faith? 29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful

miad. 36 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth

that ye have need of these things. 31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God;

and all these things shall be added unto you. 32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Fa-

ther's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.
33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that falleth not, where

no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. 35 Let your loins be girded about, and your

lights burning: 36 And ye yourselves like unto men that

wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knecketh, they may open unto him immediatelv 37 Blessed are those servants whom the lord,

when he cometh, shall find watching: verily I say unto you, That he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch. or come in the third watch, and find them so.

blessed are those servants.

39 And this know, that if the good-man of the house had known what hour the thier would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speak-

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend; yet, because of his importunity, he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be ven you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, given you; seek, and ye shall and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh, receiveth; and he that seeketh, fin leth; and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

1) If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will be give him a stone? or, if he ask a fish, will be for a fish give him a serpent ?

12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will he offer

him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children; how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 ¶ And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the

people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting him, sought of him

a sign from heaven. 17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house

divided against a house falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against bimself, how shall his kingdom stand? Because ye say

that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. 19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by

whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore also! shall they be your judges. 20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come

upon you.
21 When a strong man armed keepeth his

palace, his goods are in peace :

22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 He that is not with me is against me; and

he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest: and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth if swept

and garnished.

26 Then gooth be, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first.

27 T And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Biessed is the them womb that bare thes, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea, rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

23 T And when the people were gathered I will send them prophets and apostles, thick together, be began to say, This is an and some of them they shall alay and passe-evil generation: they seek a sign; and then cute; cute; shall no sign he given it, but the sign of Jonas.

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which

the prophet. 30 For as Jones was a sign unto the Nine-wites, so shall also the Sen of man be to this 51 From the blood of Abel, unto the blood Peneration.

31 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation. and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is bere.

32 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repeated at the preaching of Jones; and behold, a greater than Jones is

here.

33 No man, when he bath lighted a candle, putteth if in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 The light of the body is the eye: there-

fore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shiming of a candle doth give thee light.

37 ¶ And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went

in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee naw if, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 And the Lord said unto him. Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the curand the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 le fools! did not be that made that which is without, make that which is within

41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and behold, all things are clean unto

you. 42 But we unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of berbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave

the other undone. 43. We unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and

greetings in the markets. 44 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees,

hypocritas! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them. 45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and

cald unto him. Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also ? 46 And he said, We unto you also, we law-

vers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

47 We unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed

them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God,

was shed from the foundation of the world,

of Zacharias, which perished between the

Chap. xil.

shall be required of this generation.

59 Wo unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in

courselves, and them that were entering in ye lease, eat, drink, and be merry. hindered.

53 And as he mid there things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge hum we he mently, and to provoke him to speak of

many things;
54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch
connecthing out of his mouth, that they might

accuse him. CHAP. XII.

To beware of covet-2 To avoid hypocrisy. ousness. 42 The faithful and wise steward.

N the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which bs hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed: neither hid, that shall not be

known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness, shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets,

shall be proclaimed upon the house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that

have no more that they can do:

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings ! and not one of them is forgotten before

Cod

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man

also confess before the angels of God. 9 But he that denieth me before men, shall be denied before the angels of God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him : but

unto him that blesphemeth against the Holy Chost, it shall not be forgiven. 11 And when they bring you unto the syna-

gogues, and unto magistrales and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall an-

swer, or what ye shall say:
12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him. Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said anto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you ?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of coverousness: for a main's life conisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull dawn my barns and build greater; est thou this parable unto us,

altar and the temple: varily I say unto you, It and there will I bestow all my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, much goods laid up for many ye

20 But God said unto him, night thy soul shall be require whose shall those things be w provided!

21 So is he that layeth up tre self, and is not rich towards God

22 ¶ And he said unto his di

fore I say unto you. Take no the life, what ye shall est; neither what ye shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for th nor reap ; which neither have 🛚 barn; and God feedeth them more are ye better than the fowl

25 And which of you, with t can add to his stature one cubit 26 If ye then be not able to

which is leas'... hy take ye thoug 27 Consider the lilles how th toil not, they spin not; and yet? That Selomon in all his glory w

like on**e of** these. 28 If then God so clothe the to-day in the field, and to-more the oven; how much more will

O ye of little faith? 29 And seek not ye what ye

what ye shall drink, neither be miad. 30 For all these things do the

world seek after: and your Fa that ye have need of these thing 31 But rather seek ye the kill

and all these things shall be add. 32 Fear not, little flock; for ther's good pleasure to give you 33 Sell that ye have, and gi

vide yourselves bags which w treasure in the heavens that fail no thief approacheth, neithe rupteth.
34 For where your treasure

your heart be also.

35 Let your loins be girded a lights burning;

38 And ye yourselves like wait for their lord, when b from the wedding; that when I knecketh, they may open unt

diatel 37 Blessed are those servants when he cometh, shall find water say unto you, That be shall gir make them to sit down to meat,

38 And if he shall come in the or come in the third watch, and blessed are those servants

forth and serve them.

39 And this know, that if the the house had known what h would come, he would have not have suffered his bouse

through.
40 Be ye therefore ready al of man cometh at an hour wher 41 % Then Peter said unto hi :

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise 31 The queen of the south shall rise up in and give him, because he is his friend; yet, the judgment with the men of this generation.

give him as many as he needeth.

given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

knocketh, it shall be opened. 11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will be give him a stone? or.

if he ask a fish, will be for a fish give him a serpent? 12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will he offer

him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children; how much also is full of light; but when this eye is eval, more shall your heavenly Father give the thy body also is full of darkness.

Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

35 Take heed therefore that the light which

14 ¶ And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was rone out, the dumb spake; and the

people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting Aim, sought of him

a sign from heaven.

17 But he, knewing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house

divided against a house falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against bimself, how shall his kingdom stand? Because ye say

that I cast out devils through Beelzebub.

19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore

shall they be your judges. 20 But if I with the finger of God east out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come

upon you.
21 When a strong man armed keepeth his

palace, his goods are in peace :

22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 He that is not with me is against me: and

he that gathereth not with me scattereth. 24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a

man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest: and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth if swept

and garnished.

26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the state of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these shings, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thes, and the paps which thou

hast sucked. 28 But he said, Yea, rather, blessed are they

that hear the word of God, and keep it.

thick together, be began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign he given it, but the sign of Jones the prophet.

30 For as Jones was a sign unto the Nine-vites, so shall also the Sen of man be to this

eneration.

because of his importunity, he will rise and and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom 9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

32 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the lo For every one that asketh, receiveth; judgment with this generation, and shall con-and he that seeketh, fin isth; and to him that idemn it: for they repeated at the preaching of Jones; and behold, a greater than Jones is

33 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light. 34 The light of the body is the eye: there-

fore when thine eye is single, thy whole body

is in thee be not darkness. 36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be

full of light, as when the bright skining of a candle doth give thee light. 37 ¶ And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went

in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw if, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full

of ravening and wickedness. 40 le fools! did not be that made that which is without, make that which is within

41 But rather give alms of such things as we have; and behold, all things are clean unto

42 But we unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43. We unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the syangogues, and

greetings in the markets.

44 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and enid unto him. Master, thus saying thou re-

proachest us also ?

46 And he said, Wo unto you also, ye lawvers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous burdens with one of your fingers.

47 W# unto you! for ye build the sepul-

chres of the prophets, and your fathers killed

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres. 49 Therefore also said the window of God,

29 T And when the people were gathered I will send them prophets and apostles. and some of them they shall slay and passecute;

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world,

may be required of this generation;
51 From the blood of Abel, unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the

altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It (and there will I bestow all my fruits and my shall be required of this generation. 59 Wo unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken

away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the acribes and the Pharisees began to urge hun webernently, and to provoke him to speak of many things:

54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might

accuse him. CHAP. XII.

2 To avoid hypocrisy. W To beware of covet-ousness. 42 The faithful and wise steward.

N the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisecs, which more are ye better than the fowls? is hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be

k nown.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness, shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets, shall be proclaimed upon the house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that

have no more that they can do:

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings ! and not one of them is forgotten before

Cod 7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; ye are of

more value than many sparrows. 8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God.

9 But he that denieth me before men, shall

be denied before the angels of God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him : but unto him that blesphemeth against the Holy Chost, it shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall an-

swer, or what ye shall say:
12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the

same hour what ye ought to say. 13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him,

Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made

me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of coverousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which be possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth

plentifulty:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said. This will I do: I will pull dawn my barns and build greater; est thou this parable unto us, or even to ak!

goods. 19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast

much goods laid up for many years; take thine

ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, Thow fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be which thou hast provided?

21 So is he that layeth up treasure for him-

self, and is not rich towards God.

22 ¶ And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you. Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.
23 The life is more than meat, and the body

is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have store-house nor barn; and God feedeth them. How much

25 And which of you, with taking thought,

can add to his stature one cubit? 26 If we then be not able to do that thing which is leas .. by take ye thought for the rest?
27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they

toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, That Selomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to-day in the field, and to-morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful

38 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God;

and all these things shall be added unto you. 32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Fa-

ther's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.
33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where

no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth. 34 For where your treasure is, there will

your heart be also. 35 Let your loins be girded about, and your

lights burning;

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knecketh, they may open unto him imme-

diately 37 Blessed are those servants whom the ford. when he cometh, shall find watching: verily I

say unto you, That he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. 38 And if he shall come in the second watch,

or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

39 And this know, that if the good-man of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son

of man cometh at an hour when ye think not. 41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speak-

8 I say unto you. Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend; yet, because of his importunity, he will rise and give him as many as he needeth. 9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be

given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. 10 For every one that asketh, receiveth;

knocketh, it shall be opened. 11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will be give him a stone? or, if he ask a fish, will be for a fish give him a serpent ?

12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will he offer

him a scorpion ?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children; how much also is full of light; but when thise eye is evel, more shall your heavenly Father give the thy body also is full of darkness.

Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

35 Take heed therefore that the light which

14 ¶ And he was easting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the light, having no part dark, the whole shall be

people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting him, sought of him

a sign from heaven. 17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house

divided against a house falleth. 18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? Because ye say

that I cast out devils through Beelzebub 19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by

whom do your sons cast them out! Therefore shall they be your judges. 20 But if I with the finger of God cast out

devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.
21 When a strong man armed keepeth his

palace, his goods are in peace :

22 But when a stronger than he shall come

upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a

man, he walketh through dry places, seeking not, and the men that walk over them are not rest: and finding none, he saith, I will return aware of them.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and unto my house whence I came out.

and garnished.

26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and shey enter in, and dwell there: and the last to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the state of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted chres of the prophets, and your fathers killed up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the them. womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hest sucked.

28 But he said, Yea, rather, blessed ere they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

evil generation: they seek a sign; and there cute; shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jones. the prophet.

30 For as Joses was a sign unto the Nine-vites, so shall also the Sen of man be to this

meneration.

31 The queen of the south shall ripe up in the judgment with the men of this generation. and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

32 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall conand he that seeketh, fin leth; and to him that idemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jones; and behold, a greater than Jones is

here.

33 No man, when he bath lighted a cande. putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body

is in thee be not darkness. 36 If thy whole body therefore be full of

full of light, as when the bright shiming of a candle doth give thee light. 37 And as he spake, a certain Pharisee

besought him to dine with him: and he went

in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw if, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your loward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 I'e fools! did not be that made that which is without, make that which is within

also ? 41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and behold, all things are clean unto

you. 42 But we unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs. and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave

the other undone. 43. We unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the syangogues, and

greetings in the markets.

44 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear

25 And when he cometh, he findeth if swept leald unto him. Master, thus saying thou re-

proachest us also !

46 And he said, Wo unto you also, we law-vers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous burdens with one of your fingers.
47 We unto you! for ye build the sepul-

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God,

23. ¶ And when the people were gathered I will send them prophets and apostles, thick together, he began to say, This is an and some of them they shall slay and pene-

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world.

may be required of this generation;
51 From the blood of Abel, unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the

shall be required of this generation.

52 Wo unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in ourselves, and them that were entering in ye

hindered. 53 And as he said these things unto them. the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of

many things; 54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might

accuse him.

CHAP. XII.

1 To avoid hypocrisy. W To beware of covet-

ourness. 42 The faithful and wise steward. N the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trade one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which Is hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be

known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness, shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets, shall be proclaimed upon the house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, my friends, Be not 28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is afraid of them that kill the body, and after that to-day in the field, and to-morrow is cast into

have no more that they can do:

5 But 1 will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings ? and not one of them is forgotten before

Cod.

7 But even the very hairs of your head are 31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; all numbered. Fear not therefore; ye are of and all these things shall be added unto you. more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever sha! confess me before men, him shall the Son of man

also confe is before the angels of God. 9 But he that denieth me before men, shall

be denied before the angels of God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blusphemeth against the Holy Chost, it shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unio magistrates and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall an-

swer, or what ye shall say:

12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the

same hour what ye ought to ay.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me. 14 And he said unto him, Man, who made

me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of coverousness: for a main's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which | blessed are those servants he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth

plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will

situr and the temple: verily I say unto you, It ; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine

ease, eat, drink, and be merry. 20 But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be which thou hast

provided? 21 So is he that layeth up treasure for him-

self, and is not rich towards God.

22 ¶ And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you. Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.
23 The life is more than meat, and the body

is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravers: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have store-house nor barn; and God feedeth them. How much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you, with taking thought,

can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, a hy take ye thought for the rest? 27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they

toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, That Selomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful

36 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Fa-

ther's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

33 Sell that ye have, and give alme; provide yourselves bags which wax not old. a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning;

38 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the werding; that when he cometh and knecketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37 Blessed are those servants whom the lord. when he coineth, shall find watching: verily I say unto you, That he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, er come in the third watch, and find them so,

39 And this know, that if the good-men of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakpull dawn my barns and build greater; est thou this parable unto us, or even to ak!

42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make, in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that ruler over his household, to give them their they were sinners above all men that dwell is portion of meat in due reason?

43 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord, when he cometh, shall find so doing

44 Of a truth I say unto you, That he will make him ruler over all that he bath.

45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the men-servants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an bour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And that servant which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many

48 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required; and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

49 T I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I if it be already kindled?

50 But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished!

51 Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division:

52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two and not on the sabbath-day. against three.

53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father: the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother: the mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law, and the daughter-in-law against her mother in-law.

54 T And he said also to the people, When bond on the sabbath-day? ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.

55 And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to Dags.

56 l's hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky, and of the earth; but how is it that we do not discern this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge

ye not what is right?

58 ¶ When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as they art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest be bale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.

CHAP. XIII.

1. Christ preacheth repentance. 6.The fruitless Ag-tree. 24 The stroit gate.

that told him of the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jesus answering, said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things ?

3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

Jerusalem! 5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

4 Or those eighteen upon whom the tower

6 The spake also this parable: A certain mes had a tig-tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found

7 Then said be upto the dresser of his wineard, Behold, these three years 1 come seeks ing fruit on this fig-tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering, said unto him, Lord let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, well; and if not, then

after that thou shalt cut it down. 10 ¶ And he was teaching in one of the sy-

nagogues on the sabbath: Il And behold, there was a woman which had a spirit or infirmity eighteen years, and was howed together, and could in no wise lift up

rerictf. 12 And when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art

loosed from thine infirmity. 13 And he laid his bands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

10 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had bealed on the sabbath-day, and said unto the people. There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you in the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the

stall, and lead him away to watering? 16 And ought not this woman, daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 Then said he, Unto what is the king-dom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?

19 It is like a grain of mustard-seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I

liken the kingdom of God f

21: It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was l**eav**en**e**d.

22 And he went through the cities and villages teaching, and journeying towards Jerusalem

23 T Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that he saved! And he said unto them,

24 Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter is, and shall not be able.

25 When once the mester of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, raying, Lord, ford, open unto us; and he shall no wer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are.

26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast worship in the presence of them that sit at taught in our streets.

27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you

workers of iniquity.

28 There shall be weeping and grashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out.

29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

30 And behold, there are last which shall be first; and there are first which shall be

31 The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Herod will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to-day, and to-morrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.

33 Novertheless, I must walk to-day, and to-morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusa-

lem 34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee: how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather

her brood under her wings, and ye would 35 Behold, your house is left unto you de-solate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say,

Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAP. XIV. 7 Christ leachet's humility: 12 to feed the poor.

A ND it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees, to cat bread on the sabbath-day, that they watched filled. him.

2 And behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jesus answering, spake unto the law-

on the sabbuth-day?

him, and healed him, and let him go;

you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit. and will not straightway pull him out on the and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

28 For which of you, intending to build a

6 And they could not answer him again to tower, sitteth not down first and counteth the these things

7 T And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto it begin to mock him,

them. 8 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room, lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this men place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

18 But when thou art bissien, go and sit way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth down in the lowest room; that when he that conditions of peace. 6:33

meat with thee.

11 For whosoever exalteth himself shall be not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye abased, and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kisamen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompense be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just. 15 ¶ And when one of them that sat at meat

with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many :

17 And sent his servant at supper-time, to my to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one consent began to ake excuse. The first said unto him, I have make excuse. bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another said, I have married a wife : and therefore I cannot come.

21 So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house, being angry, said to his servant. Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

22 And the servant said, Lord, it is done as 16 The parable of the great supper. 26 Who thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be

24 For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

25 ¶ And there went great multitudes with ers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal him : and he turned and said unto them, 26 If any man come to me, and hate not his

4 And they held their peace. And he took father, and mother, and wife, and children, and helled him, and let him go; and brethren, and sisters, yes, and his own 5 And answered them, saying. Which of life also, he cannot be my disciple. 27 And whoseever doth not bear his cross,

cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundstion, and is not able to finish it, all that behold

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and con-sulteth, whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him, that cometh against him with

twenty thousand? 23 Or else, while the other is yet a great

bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, ? 33 So likewise, whosever he he of you

The prodical sea.

that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple. 34 \ Salt is good: but if the salt have lost

his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

35 it is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men cast it out. He that hath ears to bear, let him hear. CHAP. XV.

3 The parable of the last sheep, 8 of the piece of silver, 11 of the producal son.

THEN drew near unto him all the publicans

and sinners for to bear him. 2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured,

aying. This man receiveth sinners, and esteth with them.

3 ¶ And he spake this parable unto them,

saying, 4 What man of you, having an hundred sheep, If he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found if, he layeth if on

his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

7 | say unto you. That likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which

need no repentance.
8 T Either what woman, having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek dili-

gently till she find if? 9 And when she hath found if, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the

piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, There is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 T And he said, A certain man had two

80US:

12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods his living.

13 And not many days after, the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to

be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat; and no

man gave unto him

.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired ervants of my father's have bread enough, and to spare, and I perish with owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures

18 I will arise, and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

30 And he arose, and came to his fither. But when he was yet a great way on, his fathat when ye fail, they ther saw him, and had comparedon, and ran, everlasting habitations and fell on his neck, and Lisseu him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight,

and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his pervants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him, and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:

23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill

it; and let us eat and be merry :

24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they

began to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew pirk to the house, he

heard musick and dancing. 26 And he called one of the servants, and

asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted ralf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in : therefore came his father out, and entreated

29 And he answering, said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee; neither transgressed I at any time thy commandments; and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots.

thou hast killed for him the fatted calf. . 31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever

with me, and all that I have is thine.

32 It was meet that we should make merry and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

CHAP. XVI.

Of the unjust steward. 14 The hypocrisy of the covetous Pharisees reproved. 19 The 19 Tks rich glutton and Lazarus the beggar.

A ND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had warted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, that falleth to me. And he civided unto them How is it that I hear this of thee? Give an account of thy stewardship: for thou mayest

be no longer steward.

3 Then the steward said within himself. What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

4 I am resolved what to do: that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may re-

ceive me into their houses. 5 So he called every on of his lord's debt-ors unto him, and said unto the first, How

much owest thou unto my lord? 6 And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit

down quickly, and write fifty.
7 Then said he to another, And how much

of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.

9 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteouspess; that when ye fail, they may receive you into

to He that is faithful in that which is least.

in the least, is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to

your trust the true riches? 12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you

that which is your own? 13 No servant can serve two masters : for either he will hate the one, and love the other;

or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 ¶ And the Pharisees also, who were co-

vetous, heard all these things; and they derided him. 15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts; for that which is highly

esteemed among men, is abomination in the sight of God. 16 The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preach-

ed, and every man presseth into it. 17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to

pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

18 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband, committeth adultery.

19 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared

sumptuously every day.

20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbe which fell from the rich man's table: moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in hell he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and

Lazarus in his bosom.

21 And he cried, and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me; and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in thi: flame.

25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy life-time receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things; but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed; so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

27 Then he said. I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

26 For 1 have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. 30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they bear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rose from the dead.

CHAP. XVII. 1 To avoid offence. 6 The power of faith.
11 The ten lepers. 24 The manner of Christ's coming.

is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust TTHEN said he unto the disciples. It is impossible but that offerces will come: but

ate him through whom they come! 2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these

little ones. 3 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if

he repent, forgive him. 4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn

again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him

5 T And the apostles said unto the Lord. Increase our faith.

6 And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard-seed, ye might say unto this sycamine-tree. Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plow-ing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit

down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink :

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

11 7 And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of

Samaria and Galilee. 12 And as he entered into a certain village,

there met him ten men that were lapers, which stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up their voices, and said. Jesus, Master, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that as they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God

16 And fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan.

17 And Jesus answering, said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the fine?

18 There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

19 And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way,

thy faith hath made thee whole. 20 ¶ And when he was demanded of the

Pharisees when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said. The kingdom of God cometh not with observation.

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, Lo there! for behold, the kingdom of God is

within you. 22 And he said unto his disciples. The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not

23 And they shall say to you, See here; or, See there: go not after them, nor follow them.

24 For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto

see it.

the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day

be rejected of this generation.

26 And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark; and the flood came and destroyed them all.

28 Likewise also, as it was in the cays of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought,

they sold, they planted, they builded: 29 But the same day that Lot went out of ven, and destroyed them all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the

Son of man is revealed.

31 In that day, he which shall be upon the bouse-top, and his staff in the house, let him not come down to take it away; and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

32 Remember Lot's wife.

33 Who-oever shall seek to save his life. shall love it; and whosoever shall lose his life. shall preserve it.

men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the and thy mother.

other shall be left.

35 Two momen shall be grinding together; my youth up. the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

CHAP. XVIII. 1 The importunate midow. 9 The Phartsee and nub wan 15 Children brought to Christ.

28 All to be loft for Christ's sake. ND he snake a parable unto them to this A end, that men ought always to pray, and

not to raint; 2 Saying. There was in a city a judge, which

feared not God, neither regarded man : 3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of

mine adversary. 4 And he would not for a while: but after-

ward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;
5 Yet because this widow troubleth me 1

will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me. 6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust

judge saith.

7 And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them !

8 I tell you, that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

9 T And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were

righteous, and despised others: 10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisce, and the other a publican

11 The Pharisee stood, and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.

12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto hear en, 25 But first must be suffer many things, and but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a singer.

> 14 I tell you, This man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted

15 ¶ And they brought unto him also infauts, that he would touch them : but when Aus disciples saw it, they rebuked them.

16 But Jesus called them unto him, and said. Suder little children to come unto me, and Sodom, it rained fire and brimstone from hea-frombid them not: for of such is the kingdom of

> 17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, shall in no wise opter therein.

18 And a certain ruler asked him, saying.

Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternat lite?

12 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good! none is good, save one, that is God.

20 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, 34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father

21 And he said, All these have I kept from

22 Now when Jesus heard these things, he vaid unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing; sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven:

and come, follow me.

23 And when he heard this, he was very sor-

rowful: for he was very rich. 24 And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that

have riches enter into the kingdom of God! 25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter

into the kinzdom of God. 26 And they that heard & said, Who then

can be saved.

27 And he said, The things which are impossible with men, are possible with God

28 Then Peter said, Lo, ve have left all. and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,

30 Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come

life everla-ting

31 Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prowhets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

32 For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully ex-

treated, and spitted on:

33 And they shall scourge Aim, and put him to death; and the third day he shall rise arxin. 34 And they understood none of these that 53;

and this saying was hid from them, seither knew they the things which were speken.

35 ¶ And it came to pass, that as he was

come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind mea sat by the way side begging:

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

Chap. xix.

37 And they told him, that Jesus of Naza-. reth passeth by.

38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me.

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Theu son of David, have mercy on me.

40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to he brought unto him; and when he was come

near, he asked him.

41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy

sight; thy faith hath saved thee

43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto that I did not sow;

CHAP. XIX.

I Zaccheus a publican. 13 The ten pieces of money. 28 Christ rideth into Jerusalem. 45 and purget's the temple.

Jenus entered and passed through ND A Jericho. 2 And behold, there was a man named Zac-

cheus, which was the chief among the pub-

licans, and he was rich. 3 And he sought to see Jesus who he was:

- sycamore-tree to see him: for he was to pass that may. 5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him,
- Zarcheus, make haste, and come down: for to-day I must abide at thy house. 6 And he made haste, and came down, and
- received him joyfully. 7 And when they saw if, they all murmured, raying, That he was gone to be guest with a
- zuan that is a sinner. 8 And Zaccheus stood, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing the Lord hath need of him. from any man by false accusation, I restore
- him four-fold. 9 And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, for somuch as he

also is a son of Abraham. 10 For the Son of man is come to seek and to

rave that which was lost. 11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to

erusalem, and because they thought that the ingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 He said therefore, A certain nobleman ent into a far country o receive for himself

kingdom, and to retu. a

13 And he called his ten servants, and deliered them ten pounds, and said unto them, ecupy till I come.

essage after him, saying, We will not have seen; is man to reign over us.

15 And it came to pass, that when he was turned, having received the kingdom, then commanded these servants to be called unto n, to whom he had given the money, that he ght know how much every man had gained thy disciples. rading.

Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy and bath gained ten pounds.

17 And he said unto him. Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound bath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him. Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin :

21 For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man; thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, that wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping

23 Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might

have required mine own with usury

24 And he said upto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that bath ten pounds

25 (And they said unto him, Lord, he bath

ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken

3 And he sought to see seems in the same of the seems and could not for the press, because he was away from him.

27 But those mine enemies, which would a And he ran before, and climbed up into not that I should reign over them, bring

hither, and slay them before me.

28 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, he went

before, ascending up to Jerusalem.

29 And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called the mount of Olives, he sent two of his disciples.

30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against you; in the which, at your entering, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring him hither.

31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say unto him, Because

32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unte them.

33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt !

34 And they said, The Lord bath need

of him. 35 And they brought him to Jesus : and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set

Jesus thereon, 36 And as they went, they spread their

clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh. now at the descent of the mount of Olives, erred them ten pounds, and said unto them, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice, 14 But his citizens hated him, and sent a for all the many works that they had

> 38 Saying, sed be the King that cometh in the name of the Lord; peace in heaven,

and glory in the highest.
39 And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke

O And he answered and said unto them. I tell you, that if these should hold their peace. the stones would immediately cry out.

beld the city, and wept over it, 42 Saying, If thou had a known, even thou,

unto thy peace! But now they are hid from others. thine eyes. 43 For the days shall come upon thee, that

thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee,

every side. 41 And shall lay thee even with the ground, 18 Whosoever shall fall upon that stone and thy children within thee; and they shall shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall not leave in thee one stone upon another;

because thou knewest not the time of thy Visitation.

Shat bought; 46 Saying unto them, It is written, My

house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves

47 And he taught daily in the temple. the chief priests, and the scribes, and the chief of the people, sought to destroy him; 48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people were very attentive to hear

CHAP. XX.

1 Christ avoucheth his authority. 9 The parable of the vineyard. 22 Of giving tribute to

Cesar ND it came to pass, that on one of those days, as he taught the people in the tem ple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon him, with the

2 And spake unto him, raying, Tell us. By what authority doest thou these things? or, Who is he that gave thee this authority?

3 And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me:

4 The haptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?

5 And they reasoned with themselves, say ing, If we shall say, From heaven; he will

say, Why then believed ye him not?
6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John

was a prophet. 7 And they answered, That they could not tell whence it was.

8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I

you by what authority I do these things.
9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable; A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.

10 And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they abould give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husband-

men beat him, and sent him away empty. 11 And again he sent another servant; and they beat him also, and entreated him shame-

they best finn and and entreason are assume fully, and sent him away empty.

12 And again he sent the third: and they wounded him also, and cast him out.

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do! I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.

15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and the God of Jacob.

41 ¶ And when he was come near, he be-jand killed him. What therefore shall the lord

of the vineyard do unto them?

16 He shall come and destroy these hassat least in this thy day, the things which belong bandmen, and shall give the vineyard to And when they heard if, they said,

God forbid 17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, The stone which the and compass thee round, and keep thee in on builders rejected, the same is become the

head of the corner?

fall, it will grind him to powder.

19 ¶ And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; 45 And he went into the temple, and began and they feared the people: for they perto cast out them that sold therein, and them ceived that he had spoken this parable against them.

20 And they watched him, and sent forth spies, which should feigh themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, inither acceptest thou the person of any, but

ieachest the way of God truly; 22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto

Cesar, or no? 23 But he perceived their craftiness, and

said unto them, Why tempt ye me?
24 Shew me a penny. Whose image and 24 Shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription bath it! They answered and

said, Cesar's. 25 And he said unto them, Render therefore

unto Cesar the thines which be Cesar's, and unto God the thing. "...ich he God's. 26 And they could not take hold of i is words

before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 ¶ Then came to him certain of the Sad-

ducees, which deny that there is any resurrection, and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, if any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his bro-

29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection who wife of them is she! For seven had her to

wife. 34 And Jesus answering, said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are

given in marriage: 35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in

marriage : 36 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the augels: and are the

children of God, being the children of the resurrection. 37 Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord

the God of Abraham, and the God of Issac.

Jerusalem's destruction foretoid. Chap. uxi, uxii. Signs foregoing the last day.

38 For he is not a God of the dead, but of the rents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends;

living: for all live unto him.

39 Then certain of the scribes answering,

said, Master, thou hast well said.
40 And after that they durst not ask him any

question at all.
41 ¶ And he said unto them, How say they

that Christ is David's son!

42 And David bimself saith in the book of
Pealms. The Lord said anto my Lord Sit thou

Psaims, The Lond said unto my Lord, Sk thou on my right hand,
43 Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

43 Till I make time enemies thy motstool.
44 David therefore calleth him Lord, how is

be then his son?
45 ¶ Then in the audience of all the people, he said unto his disciples,

46 Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagous, and the chief rooms at feasts;

gogues, and the chief rooms at feasts; 47 Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

ceive greater damnation.

CH AP. S.XI.

The poor widow is commended. 5 The destruction of the temple and city is foretold.

A ND he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you,

That this poor widow hath east to more than they all.

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she

had.

5 ¶ And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he

at was addried with goodly stones and gats, he said,

8 As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be

left one stone upon anoiner, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they saked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will be when these things shall come to

pass?

8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not deectived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near:

go ye not therefore after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be atterrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by

and by.

10 Then said be unto them, Nation shall rive against nation, and kingdom against king-

against harow, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights, and great signs shall there be from

heavep.

12 But before all these they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my

name's sake.

13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 Settle if therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

gainsay nor resist.

16 And ye shall be betrayed both by pa-

and some of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 And ye shall be hated of all men for my

name's sake.

18 But there shall not an hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.
20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Judea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter there.n'o.

22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulniled.

23 But we unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

wrath upon rais people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gen iles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

25 % And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;
25 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and

for looking after those things which are coming on the earth; for the powers of heaven shall be shaken 27 And then shall they see the Son of man

coming in a cloud, with power and great glory. 28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for

your redemption draweth nigh.

29 And he spake to them a parable; Behold
the fig-tree, and all the trees;

30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away till all be fulfilled.

33 Heaven and earth shall pass away; but

my word shall not pass away.

34 ¶ And take heed to yourselves, Rest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you use of this life,

35 F6r as a snare shall if come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.
36 Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to pass, and these thirsy that shall come to pass, and the

stand before the Son of man.

37 And in the day-time he was teaching in
the temple; and at night be went out, and
abode in the mount that is called the mount of
Olives.

Olives.

38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear

CHAP. XXII.

1 The Jews conspire against Christ: 3 Saiss
prepareth Judas to betray him.

prepareth Judas to betray him.

Now the feast of unleavened bread drew
nigh, which is called the Passover.

The Lord's Supper instituted.

2 And the chief priests and scribes sought at mest, or he that serveth? Is not be that sithow they might kill him; for they feared the teth at meat? But I am among you as he that perple. 3 ¶ 'a hen entered Satan into Judas sur-

name. I Iscarlot, being of the number of the me in my temptations: tweive. 4 And he went his way, and communed with

the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them. 5 And they were glad, and covenanted to

give him money. 6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

7 Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. 8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go

and prepare us the passover, that we may eat. 9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth

11 And ye shall say unto the good man of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passo-

ver with my disciples?

12 And he shall show you a large upper

reom furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the

Dassover. 14 And when the hour was come, he sat

down, and the twelve apostles with him. 15 And he said unto them. With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you be-

fore I suffer. 16 For I say unto you. I will not any more

eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. 17 And he took the cup and gave thanks, and said. Take this and divide if among your-

18 For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God

19 ¶ And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake st, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying. This cup is the new testament in my blood which is shed for you.

21 T But behold, the hand of him that be-

trayeth me is with me on the table.

22 And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but we unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

23 And they began to inquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 ¶ And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25 And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors

26 But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you. let him be as the 51 And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed serve.

27 For whether is greater, he that sitteth

serveth. 28 Ye are they which have continued with

29 And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me:

30 That ye may eat and drink at my table in

my kingdom, and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. 31 ¶ And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he

may sift you as wheat:

32 But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not; and when thou art converted, trengthen thy brethren.

33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

34 And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the coek shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt

thrice deny that thou knowest me. 35 And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing! And they said, Nothing.

36 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take ff, and likewise his serio: and he that hath no sword, let him Will his garment, and buy one.

37 For I say unto you, That this that is written must yet be accomplished in me.
And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have

an end. 38 And they said, Lord, behold, here ere two swords. And he said unto them. It is

39 T And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him.

40 And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into tempta

tion. 41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and

prayed. 42 Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless, not my will,

but thine, be done. 43 And there appeared an angel unto him

from heaven, strengthening him. 44 And being in an agony, he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were

great drops of blood failing down to the ground. 45 And when he rose up from prayer, and

was come to his disciples, he found them sleening for sorrow.

46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye! Rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation

47 T And while he yet spake, behold a mul-titude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unte Jesus to kiss him.

48 But Jesus said unto him, Judes, betrayest

thou the Son of man with a kiss? 49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord,

shall we smite with the sword? 50 ¶ And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

52 Then Josus sald unto the chief priests

delivered to be crucifled. Chap. Exili.

against athief, with swords and staves? 53 When I was daily with you in the tem-ple, ye stretched forth no bands against me; but this is your hour, and the power of

darkness. 54 Then took they him, and led him, and

brought him into the nigh priest's house. Peter followed afar off.

He is accused, mocked, and

55 And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them.

56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and eagnestly looked upon nim,

and said, This man was also with him 57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 And after a little while, another saw him. and said. Thou art also of them. And Peter

lile in.

said, Man, I am not. 59 And about the space of one hour after, another confidently after ned, saying, Of a true in the fellow also was with him; for he is a Ga-

60 And Peter said, Man. I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter: and Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how be had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.
62 And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

63 ¶ And the men that held Jesus mocked

him, and smote him. 64 And when they had blindfolded him, they truck him on the face, and asked him, saying,

Prophesy, Who is it that smote thee?
65 And many other things blasphemously

spake they against him. 66 ¶ And as soon as it was day, the elders of

the people, and the chief priests, and the scribes, came together, and led him into their council, saying,

67 Art thou the Christ! tell us. said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not belie**ve** :

68 And if I also ask you, ye will not answer

me, nor let me go. 69 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the

right hand of the power of God.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the

Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

71 And they gaid, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Jesus accused before Pilate, 7 sent to Herod, 11 mocked, and sent back to Pilate, 25 delivered to be crucified: 33 two evil-doers are crucified with him: 46 his death and burial.

A ND the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.

2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying, That he himself is Christ a king.

3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest if. 4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests, and

to the people, I find no fault in this man.

5 And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching through-

and captains of the temple, and the elders, jout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this which were come to him, Be ye come out as place

6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he acked

whether the man were a Galilean. 7. And as soon as he knew that he belonged

unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod. who himself was also at Jerusalem at that time. 8 And when Herod saw Jesus, he was ex-

ceeding glad : for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him: and he hoped to have seen

some miracle done by him. 9 Then he questioned with him in many

words; but he answered him nothing. 10 And the chief priests and scribes stood

and vehemently accused him.

11 And Hered with his men of war set him it nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to

12 ¶ And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together; for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 ¶ And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests, and the rulers, and the peo-

14 Said unto them, .Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and behold, I, having examined him be fore you, have found no fault in this man touch-ing those things whereof ye accuse him;

15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and lo, nothing worthy of death is done

unto him:

16 I will therefore chastise him, and release

17 (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

18 And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison :) 20 Pilate therefore willing to release Jesus.

spake again to them. 21 But they cried, saying, Cru_dy Aim, cru-

cify him. 22 And he said unto them the third time.

Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let Aim go.

23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified: and the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

24 And Pilate gave sentence, that it should

be as they required. 25 And he released unto them him that for

sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.

26 And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross,

hat he might bear if after Jesus. 27 % And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also

bewailed and lamented him. 28 But Jesus, turning unto them, said, Daugh-

ters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves and for your children 29 For behold, the days are coming in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare and the paps

which never gave suck.

ST. LUKE.

His resurrection

30 Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

32 And there were also two others, maleiactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 And when they were come to the place which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors: one on the right

hand, and the other on the left.

34 ¶ Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they

parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 And the people stood beholding: and the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He aved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, com-

ing to him, and offering him vinegar, 37 And saying, If thou be the King of the Jews, save thyself.

38 And a superscription also was written ever him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hehrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE

JEWS. 39 ¶ And one of the malefactors which

were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering, rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation !

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

4 And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until

the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and the vail of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 ¶ And when Jesus had cried with a loud

voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 New when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off,

beholding these things.

50 T And behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and ke mas a good man,

and a just :

51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them:) he was of Arimathea a city of the Jews; who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This man went unto Pilate, and begged

the borly of Jesus.

53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was bewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

5: And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew oz.

55 And the women also, which came with him from Galiles, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and prepared 57771 and ointments; and rested the sabbath-cap 31 For if they do these things in a green according to the commandment. tree, what shall be done in the dry?

CHAP. XXIV.

) Christ's resurrection declared to the merse

13 He appeareth, 51 and accessed.

NOW upon the first day of the week, service and the service of the service of the spices which the sepulcine, bringing the spices which the had prepared, and certain others with them

2 And they found the stone rolled away from

the sepulchre. 3 And they entered in, and found not us

body of the Lord Jesus. 4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stone

by them in shining garments : 5 And as they were afraid, and bowed dove their faces to the earth, they said unto the

Why seek ye the living among the dead? 6 He is not here, but is risen : remember to how he spake unto you when he was yet -

Galilee, 7 Saying, The Son of man must be deliver ed into the bands of sinful men, and be cras-

fied, and the third day rise again.

8 And they remembered his words. 9 And returned from the sepulchre, at told all these things unto the cleven, and to a

the rest. 10 It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other works that were with them, which told these thing

unto the apostles. 11 And their words seemed to them as ille

tales, and they believed them not.

12 Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld isselinen clothes laid by themselves, and depart ed, wondering in himself at that which was

come to pass.

13 ¶ And behold, two of them went the same day to a village called Emmans, while was from Jerusalem about threescore fur

lougs.

14 And they talked together of all these things which had happened. 16 And it came to pass, that while they

communed together, and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them

16 But their eyes were holden, that they swould not know him.

17 And he said unto them. What manner of communications are these that ye have one to

another, as ye walk, and are sad? 18 And the one of them, whose name was Cleophas, answering, said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not

known the things which are come to pare there in these days? 19 And he said unto them, What things!

And they said usto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

20 And how the chief priests and our rules delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucined bim.

21 But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and besides all this, to-day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yez, and certain women also of our com-pany made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre:

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, That they had also seen a vision troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your of angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And certain of them which were with went to the sepulchre, and found if even it is I myself; handle me, and see; for a 20 as the women had said; but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them. O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken!

26 Ought not Christ to have suffered these

Françs, and to enter into his glory? 27 And beginning at Moses, and all the prophots, he expounded unto them in all the scrip- fish, and of an honey-comb. tures the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the village them. whither they went: and be made as though be would have gone further.

29 But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us; for it is towards evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and

brake, and gave to them. 31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the tions, beginning at Jerusalem. scriptures:

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon.

35 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 T And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them. Why are ye hearts?

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that spirit bath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

40 And when he had thus spoken, he showed them his hands and his feet.

41 'And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? 42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled

43 And he took if, and did cat before

44 And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and

as the prophets, and in the Psaims, concerning 45 Then opened be their understanding, that

they might understand the scriptures, 46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behaved Christ to suffer, and to

rise from the dead the third day: 47 And that repentance and remission of sina should be preached in his name among all na-

48 And ye are witnesses of these things 49 ¶ And behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power

from on high. 50 ¶ And he led them out as far as to Bethany; and he lifted up his hands, and blessed

them. 51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them and carried

up into heaven.

52 And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy; 53 And were continually in the temple

praising and blessing God. Amen.

The GOSPEL according to Saint JOHN.

CHAP. I.

1 The office of Jesus. 15 The testimony of John. 39 The calling of Andrew, Peter, &c.

N the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

2 The same was in the beginning with to them that believe on his name: God.

made. 4 In him was life; and the life was the light among us, and we beheld his glory, the glory

of men. 5 And the light shineth in darkness; and the

darkness comprehended it not. 6 There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.

7 The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe.

6 He was not that Light, but was send to bear witness of that Light.

9 That was the true f.ight, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

10 He was in the world, and the world Father, he bath declared him. 673

was made by him, and the world knew him

11 He came unto his own, and his own reccived him not.

12 But as many as received him, to them

gave he power to become the some of God, even

13 Which were born, not of blood, nor of 3 All things were made by him; and with the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, out him was not any thing made that was but of God.

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwell

as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth. 15 ¶ John bare witness of him, and cried,

saying, This was he of whom I spake, He tier cometh after me is preferred before me for be was before me

16 and of his (niness have att we received and grace for grace.

17 For the law was given by Moses, het grace and truth came by Jesus Carist.
18 No man hath seen God at any time; the

only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the

Andrew and Peter salled.

19 ¶ And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusa- of Andrew and Peter. lem to ask him, Who art thou ?

20 And he confessed, and denied not; but

confessed, I am not the Christ.

21 And they asked him, What then? Art hou Elias? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that prophet! And he answered, No. 22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou!

that we may give an answer to them that sent us: what sayest thou of thyself?
23 He said, I am the voice of one crying in

the wilderness, Make straight the way of the

Lord, as said the prophet Esaiss. 24 And they which were sent were of the

Pharisees. 25 And they asked him, and said unto him Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that

Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet? 25 John auswered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one among

you, whom ye know not;

27 He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoes latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

28 These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.
29 ¶ The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and suith, Behold the Lamb
of God, which taketh away the sin of the

world

30 This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me; for he was before me.

31 And I knew him not; but 'but he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water.

32 And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and

it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.

34 And I saw and bare record that this is the

Son of God.

35 ¶ Again, the next day after, John stood, and two of his disciples; 36 And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he

saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

37 And the two disciples heard him speak,

and they followed Jesus. 38 Then Jesus turned, and saw them followbeing interpreted, Master,) where dwellest called the bridegroom, thou?

39 He saith unto them, Come and see. They earns and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth

40 One of the two which heard John speak, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's

41 He first fludeth his own brother Simon. and saith auto bim, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ.

42 And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus behold him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shait he called Cephas, which is, by interpretation, A stone. 43 The day following, Jesus would go

forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith of money, sitting;

voto him, Follow me.

44 Now Philip was of Bethsaids, the city 45 Philip findeth Nathannel, and saith unte him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law and the prophets did write. Jesus of

Nazareth, the son of Joseph. 46 And Nathanael said unto him, Can there

any good thing come out of Nazareth ? Philip

saith unto him, Come and see.
47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, is whom is no guile!

48 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence know-

est thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou

wast under the fig-tree, I saw thee. 49 Nathanael answered and said unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.

50 Jesus answered and said unto him. Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the figtree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.

51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see beaven open, and the angels of God ascending and

descending upon the Son of man. CHAP. II. 1 Christ turneth water into wine, 12 departeth

into Capernaum and Jerusalem, 14 and purgeth the temple. ND the third day there was a marriage A in Cam of Galilee; and the mother of

Jesus was there.

2 And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come.

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do &

6 And there were set there six water-pots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firking a-piece.

7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

8 And he saith unto them. Draw out now and bear unto the governor of the feast. they bare it.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and know not ing, and saith unto them, What seek ye! whence it was, (but the sorvants which drew They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, the water knew,) the governor of the feast

> 10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which i

> worse: bal thou hast kept the good wime until 11 This beginning of miracles did Jesus in

> Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory ; and his disciples believed on him. 12 ¶ After this he went down to Capersaum.

> he, and his mother, and his brothren, and his disciples; and they continued there not many

> 13 ¶ And the Jaws' passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem, 14 And found in the temple those that sold

> oxen, and sheep, and doves, and the changers 15 And when he had made a scourze of

674

small -rds. he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be out the changers' money, and overthrew the lifted up;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.

17 And his disciples remembered that it was

written. The zeal of thine house hath eaten me

18 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

19 Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and will thou rear it up in three days?

21 But he spake of the temple of his body. 22 When therefore he was risen from the

dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them: and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

23 ¶ Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast-day, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which

he did. 24 But Jesus did not commit himself unto

them, because he knew all men; 25 And needed not that any should testify of man : for he knew what was in man.

CHAP. 111. 1 Christ teacheth Nicodemus the necessity of regeneration. 18 Condemnation for unbelief.

THERE was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews

2 The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him. Rabbi, we know that thou art teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old! can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born !

5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee. Except a man be born of water, and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must

be born again. 8 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and

thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be !

10 Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things?

11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness.

12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye

of heavenly things? 13 And no man hath ascended up to heaven,

but he that came down from beaven, even the Son of man, which is in heaven.

14 ¶ And as Moses lifted up the serpent in

15 That whoseever believeth in him should not perish, hut have eternal life.

16 T For God so loved the world, that he ave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 For God sept not his Sop into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

18 THe that believeth on him is not can demned; but he that believeth not is condemned already: because he hath not believed

in the name of the only begotten Son of 19 And this is the condemnation, that light is

come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were 20 For every one that doeth evil hateth the

light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. 21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the

light, that his deeds may be made manifest that

they are wrought in God.
22 ¶ After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judea: and there he tarried with them, and baptized.

23 ¶ And John also was baptizing in Enon. near to Salim, because there was much water there; and they came, and were baptiz-

Pd: 24 For John was not yet east into prison. 25 T Then there arose a question between

some of John's disciples and the Jews about purifying. 28 And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou bearest witness, be-

hold, the same baptizeth, and all mes come to 27 John answered and said, A man can rereive nothing, except it be given him from

28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but that I am sent before him

29 He that bath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice. This my joy there-

fore is fulfilled. 30 He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth; its that cometh from heaven is above all

32 And what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testimony

33 He that bath received his testimony bath set to his seal that God is true.

34 For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by

measure unto him. 35 The Father loveth the Son, and bath iven all things into his hand.

36 He that believeth in the Son bath everbelieve not, how shall ye believe if I tell you lasting life; and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth

> CHAP. IV. I Christ talketh with a moman of Samaria FAE.

les marvel. 31 Christ's seal for 43 He healeth the ruler's son. refore, the Lord knew how the s had heard that Jesus made and disciples than John, Jesus himself baptized not, but

ist needs go through Samaria.

udea, and departed again into

neth he to a city of Samaria, | Sychar, near to the parcel of cob gave to his son Joseph. b's well was there. Jesus there-

aried with his journey, sat thus ad it was about the sixth hour. eth a woman of Samaria to draw saith unto her, Give me to him, saying, Master, eat.

sciples were gone away unto the that ye know not of.

h the woman of Samaria unto t that thou, being a Jew, askest which am a woman of Samaria? are no dealings with the Samari-

wered and said unto her. If thou ft of God, and who it is that saith ne to drink; thou wouldest have

nan saith unto him, Sir, thou o draw with, and the well is nence then hast thou that living joice together.

greater than our father Jacob, the well, and drank thereof himildren, and his cattle !

nswered and said unto her. inketh of this water shall thirst

ocver driftketh of the water ve him, shall never thirst; but I shall give him, shall be in him er springing up into everlusting

nan saith unto him, Sir, give me nat I thirst not, neither come own word;

h unto her, Go, call thy husband,

ian answered and said, I have no us said unto her, Thou hast well , husband:

hast had five husbands, and he ow hast is not thy husband: in

nan saith unto him, Sir, I peru art a prophet.

ers worshipped in this mountain; that in Jerusalem is the place for they also went unto the feast. ght to worship

h unto her, Woman, believe me. th, when ye shall neither in this · yet at Jerusalem, worship the Capernaum.

ip ve know not what: we know hip: for salvation is of the besought him that he would come down and

hour cometh, and now is, when appers shall worship the Father n truth: for the Father seeketh signs and wonders, ye will not believe. p him.

Spirit: and they that worship down ere my child die. ship him in spirit and in truth.

25 The woman saith unto bim, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

26 Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee and he. 27 T And upon this came his disciples, and

marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her? 28 The woman then left her water-pot, and

went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

29 Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?

30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

31 ¶ In the mean while his disciples prayed

32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat

33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him sught to

34 Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to co the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh barvest : Behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; and he would have given thee for they are white already to harvest.

36 And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal : that both he that soweth, and he that respeth, may re-

37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye be-stowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 ¶ And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that

ever I did. 40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they be sought him that he would tarry

with them: and he abode there two days. 41 And many more believed, because of his

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

43 ¶ Now after two days he departed thence. and went into Galilee.

44 For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet

hath no honour in his own country. 45 Then when he was come into Galilee. the Galileans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast:

46 So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at

47 When be heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and

heal his son: for he was at the point of 48 Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come

50 Jesus saith unto him. Go thy way: thy

676

son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went

51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son | these also docth the Son likewise. liveth.

52 Then inquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him

53 So the father-knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his

54 This is again the second miracle that Jerus did, when he was come out of Judea into Gulilee.

CHAP. V. I Jesus on the sabbath-day cureth him that was discased eight and thirty years: 10 the Jews cavil, and persecute him for it.

A FTER this there was a feast of the Jews;

 and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. 2 Now there is at Jerusalem, by the sheep-

market, a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue, Bethesda, having five porches.

3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: who toever then first, after the troubling of the water, stepped in, was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had

an infirmity thirty and eight years.

6 When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him. Wilt thou be made whole

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.

8 Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy

bed, and walk.

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath. 10 T The Jews therefore said unto him that

was cured, It is the sabbath-day; it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed.

11 He answered tham. He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy

bed, and walk.
12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and

13 And he that was healed wist not who it was for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a

multitude being in that place. 14 Afterwards Jesus Andeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come

unto thee. 15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath-day.

17 T But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

18 Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jesus, and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth,

20 For the Father leveth the Son, and showeth him all things that himself doeth: and he will show him greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For the Father judgeth no man; but bath committed all judgment unto the Son:

23 That all men should bonour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son, honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you. He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, bath everissing life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death wato life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that

hear shall live.

26 For as the Futher hath life in himself, so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;

27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall

hear his voice,

29 And shall come forth: They that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of dampation.

30 I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just: because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which bath sent me.

31 If I bear witness of myself, my witness

is not true. 32 ¶ There is another that beareth witness

of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true. 33 Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness

unto the truth. 34 But I receive not testimony from man;

but these things I say, that ye might be saved.

35 He was a burning and a shining light : and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.

36 ¶ But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to anish, the same works that I do. bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father himself which bath sent me hath horne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding in you; for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 T Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

40 And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

41 I receive not honour from men. 42 But I know you, that ye have not the love

of God in you

ne in my Father's name, and! not: if another shall come in afraid. im ye will receive.
ye believe, which receive ho-

other, and seek not the honour land whither they went. m God only? link that I will accuse you to

ere is one that accuseth you, whom ye trust.

re believed Moses, ye would ne : for he wrote of me. believe not his writings, how

: my words?

CHAP. VI

i five thousand: 26 he reproveth arers of his word, 35 and de-If to be the bread of life.

e things Jesus went over the sea . which is the sea of Tiberias. multitude followed him, behis miracles which he did on

went up into a moustain, and h his disciples.

ssover, a feast of the Jews, was ssus then lifted up his eyes, and

apany come unto him, he saith nence shall we buy bread, that

he said to prove him: for he hat he would do.) cred him, Two hundred penny-is not sufficient for them, that

em may take a little. disciples, Andrew, Simon Peaith unto him,

ad here, which bath five barleysmall fishes: but what are they said. Make the men sit down.

much grass in the place. So n, in number about five thoutook the leaves; and when

nks, he distributed to the disciisciples to them that were set wise of the fishes as much as

r were filled, he said unto his r up the fragments that remain. lost.

they gathered them together, baskets with the fragments of loaves, which remained over

e men, when they had seen Jesus did, said, This is of a et that should come into the

them that had eaten.

esus therefore perceived that ne and take him by force to ng, he departed again into a lí alone.

even was now come, his disciunto the sea.

nd drawing nigh unto the ship : |day

20 But he saith unto them, It is I; be not

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship : and immediately the ship was at the

22 ¶ The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea, saw

that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone:

23 (Howbelt, there came other boats from Tiberias, nigh unto the place where they aid eat bread, after that the Lord had given

thanks:

24 When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for Jesus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him,

Rabbi, when camest thou hither?

26 Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you. Ye seek me, not be cause ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled

27 Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

28 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of

God? 29 Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

30 They said therefore noto him, What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and

believe thee! what dost thou work! 31 Our fathers did eat manna in the desert;

as it is written, He gave them bread from beaven to ear. 32 Then Jesus said unto them. Verily, ve-

rily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven, but my Father giveth you

the true bread from heaven.

33 For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

34 Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.

35 And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread

of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger: and he that believeth on me shall never

-36 But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.

37 All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me : and him that cometh to me I will in no

wise cast out.

38 For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.

39 And this is the Father's will which bath ed into a ship, and went over sent me, that of all which he bath given me, I Capernaum: and it was now should lose nothing; but should raise it up

was not come to them.
a arose, by reason of a great

a pagain at the last day,
a gain at the last day,
a do And this is the will of him that sent

ey had rowed about five and
and believeth on him, may have everlant furlongs, they see Jesus walk- ing life: and I will raise him up at the last

al The Jews then murmured at him, he-

cause he said, I am the bread which came down; from heaven.

42 And they said, Is not this Jesus the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith. I came down from beaven?

43 Jesus therefore answered and said unto

them, Murmur not among yourselves.

44 No man can come to me, except the Father which bath sent me draw him: and I

will raise him up at the last day.
45 It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

46 Not that any man hath seen the Futher, save he which is of God, he hath seen the

Father. 47 Verily, verily, I say unto yeu, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

48 I am that bread of life. 49 Your fathers did eat manna in the wil-

derness, and are dead. 50 This is the bread which cometh down

from beaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. 51 I am the living bread which came down

from heaven. If any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

52 The Jews therefore strove among themelves, saying, How can this man give us his flesh to eat?

53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have

no life in you. 54 Whose eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, bath eternal life; and I will raise him yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full up at the last day.

55 For my fiesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drink-eth my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.

57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father; so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead. He that esteth of this bread

shall live for ever. 59 These things said he in the synagogue, as

he taught in Capernaum.

60 Many therefore of his disciples, when

they had heard this, said, This is an hard say-ing; who can hear it?

6! When Jesus knew in himself that his diselples murmured at it, he said unto them,

Doth this offend you? 62 What and if ye shall see the Son of man

ascend up where he was before?

63 It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

64 But there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betrav him.

65 And he said, Therefore said I unto you, That no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.
66 ¶ From that itsue many of his disciples

went back, and walked no more with him.

67 Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away !

68 Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life.

69 Ard we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ the Fon of the living God. 70 Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen

you twelve, and one of you is a devil?

71 He spake of Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

CHAP. VII. 1 Jesus reproveth his kinsmen, 10 goeth unto the feast of tabernacies, 14 teacheth in the temple. 40 Divers opinions of Christ. 45 The Pharisess are angry at their officers, and

at Nicodemus.

FTER these things Jesus walked in Gahiles: for he would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him.

2 Now the Jews' feast of tabernacies was at hand 3 His brethren therefore said unto him,

Depart hence, and go into Judea, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest. 4 For there is no man that doeth any thing

in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly: if theu de these things, shew thyself to the world.

5 For neither did his brethren believe in

6 Then Jesus said unto them, My time is 🛪 not yet come: but your time is always ready.
7 The world cannot hate you; but me it

hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil. 8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up

9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode still in Galilee.

10 T But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.

11 Then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?

12 And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him; for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.

13 Howbeit, no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.

14 T Now about the midst of the feast, Jesus

went up into the temple and taught. 15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never

learned? 16 Jesus answered them and said. My dog-

trine is not mine, but his that sent me. 17 If any man will do his will, he shall know

of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself.

18 He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteous-

ness is in him. 19 Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye

about to kill me? 20 The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, L have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 Mores therefore gave unto you circumcision. (not because it is of Moses, but of the ye also deceived ! fathers.) and ye on the subbath-day circumcise

23 If a man on the sabbath-day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken, are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the to Jesus by night, being one of them. sabbath-day!

24 Judge not according to the appearance,

but judge righteous judgment. 25 7 hen said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not t! he whom they seek to kill?

26 list io, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ ?

27 Howbeit, we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Jesus in the temple, as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom ye know not.

29 But I know him: for I am from him, and be bath sent me.

30 Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this was hath that such should be stoned: but what myest done?

32 The Pharisess heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.

34 Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come.

35 Then said the Jews among themselves.

Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will be go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles !

36 What manner of saying in this that he said, Ye shall seak me, and shall not find me?

and, Where I am, thilder ye cannot come? 37 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me and drink.

38 He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive : for the Holy Ghast was not yet given; because that

Jesus was not yet glorified.)
40 ¶ Many of the people, therefore, when
they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is

the Prophet.

41 Others said, This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out of Galilee?

42 Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the

town of Beth-lehem, where David was ! 43 So there was a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him

45 Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

like this man.

47 Then answered them the Pharinces, Are

48 Have any of the rulers, or of the Pharisees, believed on him?

49 But this people, who knoweth not the

ST. JORN.

law, are curred. 50 Nicodemus saith unto them. (he that came

51 Doth our law judge may man before k bear him, and know what he doeth?

52 They answered and said unto him. Art thou also of Galilee! Search, and look : for out of Calilee ariseth no prophet.

53 And every man went unto his own

CHAP. VIII.

1 Christ delivereth the woman taken in cel-!tery: 12 he preachely kimself the hight of tru world, and justific th his doctrine.

ESUS went unto the mount of Olives. 2 And early in the morning he came

arain into the temple, and all the period came unto him: and he sat down and take is

3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Marter, this woman

was taken in adultery, in the very act.
5 Now Meses in the law commanded us,

thou? 6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooked

down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not.

7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without ain among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

8 And again be steoped down, and wrote an

the ground.

9 And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

10 When Jesus bad lifted up himself, and sew none but the woman, he said unto her, Women, where are those thine so men hath as man condemned thee !

11 She said. No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto ber, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and

erom on mis

12 Then spake Jesus again unto them, say ing, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him. Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is

not true.

14 Jesus answered and said usto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go: but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

15 Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man. 16 And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that

17 It is also written in your law, that the

testimony of two men is true.

18 I am one that bear witness of myself. of The officers answered, Neverman spake and the Father that sent me, beareth witness of me.

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, Ye neither know me nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.

20 These words spake Jesus in the treasury s he taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him: for his hour was not yet come.

21 Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go ye cannot come.

22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go ye cannot come:

23 And he said unto them. Ye are from be-

neath; I am from above : ye are of this world; I am not of this world. 24 l said therefore unto you, That ye shall die in your sins; for if ye believe not that I

am he, ye shall die in your sins.

26 Then said they unto him, Who art thou! And Jesus saith unto them, Even the same that

I said unto you from the beginning. 26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent me is true; and I speak

to the world those things which I have heard of him. 27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Pather.

28 Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ve know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father bath taught me, I speak these things.

29 And he that sent me is with me: the Father bath not left me alone; for I do always houreth me, of whom ye say, That he is your those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words, many believed

on him. 31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him. If ye continue in my word, then

are ye my disciples indeed;
32 And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free 33 ¶ They answered him, We be Abraham's

ed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free!

34 Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am Fay unto you. Whoseever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

35 And the servant abideth not in the house for ever; but the Son abideth ever.

36 If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed: but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father. 39 They answered and said unto him, Abra-

ham is our father. Jesus saith unto them. If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham.

40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that ath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, even God.

42 Jesus said unto them, If God were your father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came Lof myself, but he sent me.

43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.

44 Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do: he was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a tiar, and the father of it.

45 And because I tell wor the truth, we helieve me not.

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe

47 He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. 48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto

him, Fay we not well that thou art a Samaritan. and hast a devil? 49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil: but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour

50 And I seek not mine own glory : there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my raying, he shall never see death. 52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we

know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. 53 Art thou greater than our father Abra-

ham, which is dead! and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself? 54 Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that ho-

God. 55 Yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and

keep his saying.
56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my

day; and he saw it, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham?

58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I

59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

CHAP. 1X. 1 He that was born blind is restored to sight. 13 He is brought to the Pharisees: 34 they excommunicate him: 35 Christ receiveth him. and he confesseth Christ.

A ND as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind !

3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

4 I must wark the works of him that sent me. while it is day: the night Sameth, when no

man can work. 5 As long as Iram in the world, Lam the light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the

And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Shoam, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) To that was born blind is excommunicated by the Pharines.

came seeing. 8 The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind,

said. Is not this he that sat and begred?

9 Some said. This is he: others said. He is

like him : but he said, I am Ac. 10 Therefore said they unto him, How were

thine eyes opened?

11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received

12 Then said they unto him, Where is he?

He said, I know not.

13 T They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind

14 And it was the sabbath-day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him, how he had received his sight. He said unto

them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see. 16 Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the subbath-day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there

was a division among them. 17 They say unto the blind man again, What

sayest thou of Mm, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, He is a prophet. 18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been hind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, is this your son, who ye say was bern blind? How then

doth he now see!

30 His parents answered them, and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

2) But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not : he is of age, ask him; he shall speak for himself:

22 These words spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had acreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of the

Synagogue. 33 Therefore said his parents, He is of age,

24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner

25 He answered and said. Whether he be a sinner or no. I know not : one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see

26 Then said they to him again, What did he

to thee ! how opened he thine eyes !

27 He answered them, I have told you alzeady, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear if again ? will ye also be his disciples?
38 Theo they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple 6 at we are Moses' disciples.
29 We know that God spake unto Moses:

as for this follow, we know and from whence tereth the sheep, be is,

30. The man answered and said unto them. Why, herein is a marvelious thing, that ye

know not from whence he is, and get he bath opened mine eyes.

"I Now we know that God hearsth not I the Futher; and I lay down my life for the SECURE: be if any man be a worshipper of sheep.

He weat his way, therefore, and washed, and God, and doeth his will, him he bear-came seeing. 32 Since the world began was it not kerthat any man opened the eyes of one that ve born blind.

33 If this man were not of Good, he coult a

nothing. 34 T They amwored and said unto ::

Thou wast altogether born in sine, and. thou teach us? And they cast him out.

35 Jesus beard that they had cast him c.

and when he had found him, be said unto he Dost thou believe on the Son of God? 36 He answered and said, Who is he, Ler-

that I might believe on him? 37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast be seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. An. " worshipped him.

39 ¶ And Jesus said, For judgment I am cominto this world; that they which see not me:

see, and that they which see maight be mablind. 49 And some of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto a 🕳

Are we blind also? 41 Jesus said unto them. If yo were blind, y should have no sin: but now ye say, We see

therefore your sin remaineth.

CHAP. X I Christ is the door, and the good skeptent

25 he proveth by his works that he is Christ [YERILY, verily, I say unto you, He test entereth not by the door into the sheep fold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

2 But he that entereth is by the door is the

shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice; and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but

will flee from him : for they know not the voice of strangers. 6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: but

they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily,

verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the

sheep.

8 All that ever came before me are thieves
the sheep did not bear them 9 Lam the door: by me if any man enter in he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and

find pasture.

10 The thief cometh net but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am some that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

11 I am the good shepherd; the good shep-

herd giveth his life for the sheep.
12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shephard, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth; and the wolf enicheth them, and scat-

13 The hireling fleath, because he is as hire-

ling, and careth not for the sheep.
It I am the good shepherd, and know my

sheep, and am known of mine 15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know

16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take

it again.

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself: I have power to key it down, and I have power to take it again. This comand I have power to take it again. This mandment have I received of my Father. 19 There was a division therefore again

among the Jews for these sayings. 20 And many of them said, He hath a devil,

and is mad: Why hear ye him?

21 Others said, These are not the words of him that buth a devil: Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?

22 ¶ And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was winter. 23 And Jesus walked in the temple in Solo-

mon's porch.

24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him. How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us

plainly.

25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Fa-

ther's name, they bear witness of me: 26 But ye belleve not; because ye are not

of my sheep, as I said unto you.

27 My sheep hear my voice, and I know

them, and they follow me: 28 And I give unto them eternal life; and

they shall never perish, neither shall any pluck them out of my hand:

29 My Father, which gave them me, is realer than all; and none is able to pluck

them out of my Father's hand.

30 I and my Pather are one. 31 Then the Jews took up stones again to

stone him. 32 Jesus answered them, Many good works have I showed you from my Father; for

which of those works do ye stone me? 33 The Jews answered him, saying, For a

good work we stone thee not, but for blasphemy: and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God. 34 Jesus answered them, he it not written

in your law, I said, Ye are gods?

35 If he called them gods, unto whem the

word of God came, and the scriptura cannot be broken:

36 Say ye of him, when the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of

God? 37 If I'do not the works of my Bather, be-

18 But if it do, though ye believe not me, believe the works; that ye may know and believe that the Father is in me, and I in him.

39 Therefore they sought again to take him; but he escaped out of their hand.

and And went away again beyond Jordan, into the place where John at first bantized; and there he abode.

41 And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle : but all things that John spake of this man were true.

42 And many believed on him there. CHAP: XI

L Christ reseth Langrus: 47 The priests a Phatisese comples against him

NOW a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha. 2 (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with cintment, and wiped his feet with

her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.) 3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him,

saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick. When Josus heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of

God, that the Son of Ged might be glorified thereby 5 Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister.

and Lazarus. 6 When he had heard therefore that he was

sick, he abode two days still in the same place where he was. T Then after that saith he to his disciples.

Let us go into Judea again. # His disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again !

9 Jesus answered. Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.

10 But if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.

1) These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth : but I go that I may awake him out of sleep.

12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep he shall do well.

13 Howbeit, Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of

rest in sleep. 14 Then said Jesus unto them plainly, La-

zarus, is dend 16 And I am glad for your sakes that I was

not there, to the intent ye may believe; never-theless, let us go unto him. 16 Phen, said Thomas, which is called

Didymus, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go. that we may die with him 17 Then when Jesus came, he found that

he had fair in the grave four days already. 18 (Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem,

about fifteen furlongs off.) : 19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their

brother 20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that

Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat still in the bouse. 21 Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord. if

thou hadst been here, my brother had not died:

22 But Eknow, that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give if thee

23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall

rise again.
24 Marthe saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last

25. Jesus said unto her, Lam the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me;

though he were dead, yet shall he live:
26 And whoseever liveth and believeth in.

me shall never die. Bellevest thou this? 27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord, Tries-lieve that thou art the Christ, the Son of Gash, which should come into the world.

28 And when she had so said, she weet, beer

s come, and calleth for thee · heard that, she arose quickwas not yet come into the

hat place where Martha met ien which were with her in mforted her, when they saw

se up hastily, and went out, ying, She goeth unto the lary was come where Jesus she fell down at his feet,

Lord, if thou hadst been had not died. therefore saw her weeping,

Where have ye laid him! that they might take him n. Lord, come and see.

e Jews, Behold how he loved

of them said, Could not this even this man should not the dead.

ore again groaning in hime grave. It was a cave, and sat at the table with him.

Take ye away the stone. lead four days

nto her, Said I not unto thee, dest believe, thou shouldest iod?

dead was laid. And Jesus s, and said, Father, I thank

it heard me. v that thou hearest me al se of the people which stand they may believe that thou

e thus had spoken, he cried Lazarus, come forth. was dead came forth, bound

h grave-clothes: and his face with a napkin. Jesus saith the dead.

them went their ways to the

hered the chief priests and doeth many miracies.

im thus alone, all mes will and the Romans shall come

th our place and nation, them samed Caimphas, being at same year, said unto them,

af all. ion perith not.

gather together in one the

lary her sister secretly, say-ichildren of God that were scattered abroad. 53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death

54 Jesus therefore walked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence unto a

country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim, and there continued with his disciples. 55 ¶ And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand; and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, to purify

tbemselves. 56 Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the tem-ple. What think ye! that he will not come to the feast?

57 Now both the chief priests and the Phao weeping which came with risees had given a commandment, that if any the spirit, and was croubled, man knew where he were, he should show it,

> CHAP. XII. l Jerus excuseth Mary anointing his feel: 12 He rideth into Jerusalem.

THEN Jesus, six days before the passover, came to Bethany, where Lazarus was, which had been dead, whom he raised from

2 There they made him a supper, and Mar. the served: but Lazarus was one of them that

3 Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of him that was dead, suith of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her bair: by this time he stinketh: and the house was filled with the odour of the

ointment. 4 Then raith one of his disciples, Judas lecariot, Simon's son, which should betray him.

5 Why was not this cintment sold for three ook away the stone from the hundred pence, and given to the poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein.
7 Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against

the day of my burying hath she kept this. 8 For the poor always ye have with you; but me ve have not always. 9 Much people of the Jaws therefore knew that he was there; and they came.

not for Jesus sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from

him, and let him go.

of the Jews which came to they might put Lazarus also to death;

The Because that by reason of him many of the things which Jesus

The Because that by reason of him many of the things which Jesus.

the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus. 12 ¶ On the next day much people that

old them what things Jesus were come to the frast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem. 13 Took branches of palm-trees, and went

council, and said, What do forth to meet him, and cried, Rossana: Bleezed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And Jesus, when he had found a young

ass, sat thereon; as it is written, 15 Fear not, daughter of Size: behald, thy King cometh, sitting on ar. ass's cult.

16 These things understood not his disciples

rthat it is expedient for us, at the first: but when Jesus was glorified, and die for the people, and then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these

ike he not of hisself: but he-things unto him.

11 The people therefore that was with him for that nation;

12 The people therefore that was with him for that nation only. But that raised him from the dand, hare record.

18 For his came the people also me

sent me.

Christ forelelleth his death.

him, for that they heard that he had done! this miracle.

19 The Phariseas therefore said among

themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail no-thing! behold, the world is gone after him.

20 ¶ And there were certain Greeks among them that came up to worship at the feast:

21 The same came therefore to Philip, rhich was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and deaired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus.

22 Philip cometh, and telleth Andrew; and again, Andrew and Philip tell Jesus.

23 ¶ And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth mouch fruit.

25 He that loveth his life shall lose it: and be that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

27 Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say ? Father, save me from this hour: but

for this cause came I unto this hour. 28 Father, glorify thy name. Then care there a voice from heaven, saving, I have

both glorified *ii*, and will glorify *ii* again.

29 The people therefore that stood by, and beard it, said that it thundered; others said.

An angel spake to him. 30 Jesus answered and said, This voice

came not because of me, but for your sakes. 31 Now is the judgment of this world; now

shall the prince of this world be cast out. 32 And I, if I be lifted up from the earth,

will draw all men unto me 33 (This he said, signifying what death he self.

should die.) 34 The people answered him, We have

heard out of the law that Christ abideth for eyer: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? Who is this Son of man?

35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you: walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that we may be the children of light. The e things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them.

37 ¶ But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on head.

38 That the saying of Essias the prophet

might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom bath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

29 Therefore they could not believe, because that Esains said arrin.

40 He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their oyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

al These things said Brains, when he saw

his glory, and spake of him.
42 ¶ Nevertheless, among the chief rulers the Pharisees they shi not confess him, lest by should do as I have given you an example, that they should be rut out the spaceogue:

43 For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God. 44 ¶ Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that

45 And be that seeth me, seeth him that sent me.

46 I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide

in durkness 47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to

judge the world, but to save the world. 48 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not

my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day. 49 For I have not spoken of myself; but

the Father which sent me, he gave me a com mandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

CHAP. XIII I Jesus masheth his disciples' feet, 14 and ex-horteth them to humility and charity.

TOW before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the

2 And supper being ended, (the devil baving now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Si-

mon's son, to betray him,)

3 Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands; and that he was come from God, and went to God;

4 He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded him-

5 After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded.

6 Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet?

7 Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Peter saith unto him. Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I w a b thee not, thou hast no part with me

9 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my

10 Jesus saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wash his feet, but is clean

every whit: and ye are clean, but not all Il For he knew who should betray him;

therefore said he, Ye are not all clean 12 So after he had washed their feet, and

had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?

13 Ye call me Master, and Lord: and ye may well; for so } am. 14 H I then, your Lord and Master, have

washed your feet, ye also ought to wash one

vant is not greater than his Lord; neither be that is sent greater than he that sent bim.

17 If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

18 T I speak not of you all; I know whom I have chosen: but, that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath listed up his beel against me.

19 Now I tell you before it come, that when it is come to pass, ye may believe that

I am ite.

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send, receiveth me: and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me.

21 When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you. That one of you shall betray me.

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved.

24 Fimon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom be spake.

25 He then lying on Jesus' breast, saith unto him, Lord, who is it !

26 Jesus answered. He it is to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it. And, when he had dipped the sop, he gave if to Judas Isearlot, the son of Simon. 27 And after the sop Satan entered into him.

Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly. 28 Now no man at the table knew for what

intent he spake this unto him. 23 For some of them thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy those things that we have need of against

the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor. 30 He then having received the sop, went

immediately out : and it was night. 31 ¶ Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified,

and God is glorified in him. 32 If God be glorified in him, God shall

also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.

33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me; and, as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come:

so now I say to you. 34 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

35 By this shall all men know that we are my

disciples, if ye have leve one to another. 36 T Simes Peter said unto him, Ford, whither goest thou! Jesus answered him, Whither I go, thou caust not follow me naw; but thou shalt follow me afterwards.

37 Peter said unto him, Lerd, why cannot I follow thee now ! Lwill lan down my life for

thy sake.

38 Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow till thou Mest denied me thrice.

CRAP. XIV.

I Christ comfortelh his disciples; professeth himself the way, the truth, and the life. ET not your heart be troubled; ye be-4 lieve is God, believe also in me.

2 In my Father's house are many me if it were not so, I would have told yees. I go to prepare a place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you. I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also 4 And whither I go ye know, and the way

ye know. 5 Thomas said unto him, Lord, we know

not whither thou goest; and how can we keethe way ! 6 Jesus saith unto him. I am the way, and

the truth, and the life : no man cometh or .. the Father, but by me. 7 It'ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth we know

him, and have seen him. 8 Philip exith unto him, Lord, show us the.

Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jesus saith unto him. Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me. Philip! he that hath seen me, bath seen the Father; and how savest thou them, bueus the Father !

to Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? The works that I speak unto you I speak not of myselt: but the Father, that dwelleth in me, he does a

the works.

If Believe methat I am in the Futher, as it the Father in me : or else believe me for the very works' sake

12 Verily, verily, I say nuto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

13 And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name. that will I do, that the Father may be glorified

in the Son. 14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do il.

15 9 M ye leve me, keep my commandments:

is And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever:

17 Eres the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither kneweth him: but ye know him: for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in

18 I will not leave you comfortless; I will come to you.

19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more: but ye see me: because i live. ye shall live also.

20 At that day ye shall know that I am inmy Father, and ye in me, and L in you.

21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth thorn, he it is that loveth me; and he that loveth me shall be leved of my Father. and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 Judas saith unto him, (not Iscariot.) Lord, how is it that they wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not upto the world?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a mus love me, he willkeep my words; and my Father will love him, and we will come unto blus, and make our shode with him.

24 He that loveth me not, keepeth not my sayings; and the word which ye hear is tot mine, but the Father's which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you.

being het presenterith you

25 But the Comforter, which is the Holy|should remain; that whatsoever ye shall ask Chost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever 1 have sald unto you.

27 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give nate you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither

let it be afraid.

28 Ye have beard how I said anto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I.

29 And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might

believe. 39 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath him that sent me. nothing in me.

31 But that the world may know that I have the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go bence.

CHAP. XV. The mutual love between Christ and his mem-

bers, under the parable of the vine.
AM the true vine, and my Father is the hus-

2 Every branch is me that beareth not fruit he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more iruit.

3. Now we are clean through the word which

I have spoken unto you.

4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it ye have been with me from the beginning. shide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: he that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing.

6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a brauch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are

burned. 7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be

done unto you. 8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye hear

much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples 9 As the Father bath loved me, so have I

loved you: continue ye in my love.

abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

Il These things have I spoken unte you that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

12 This is my commandment, That ye leve

one another, as I have loved you

13 Greater love hath no man than this, that

a man lay down his life for his friends. 14 Ye are my friends, if ye de whatsoever

I command you. 15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth : but I have called you friends; for all things

that I have heard of my. Father I have made known unto you.

16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have cho

of the Father in my name, he may give it

17 These things I command you, that ye love one another.

18 If the world hate you, ye know that it

hated me before it hated you

19 If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world. therefore the world bateth you. 20 Remember the word that I said unto you,

The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you: if they have kept my saying, they

will keep yours also. 21 But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not

22 If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no clock for their sin.

23 He that hateth me, hateth my Father also.

24 If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had in: but now have they both seen and bated both me and my Father.

25 But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law,

They hated me without a cause.

26 But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me:

27 And ye also shall bear witness, because

CHAP. XVI.

Christ comforteth his disciples against tribula-Hon, by the promise of the Holy Ghost. VHESE things have I spoken unto you.

that ye should not be offended. 2 They shall put you out of the synagogues:

yea, the time cometh, that whosever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.

3 And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor 4 But these things have I told you, that

when the time shall come ye may remember that I teld you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you

5 But now I go my way to him that sent me: 10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall and none of you asketh me, Whither goest

thou? 6 But because I have said these things unto

you, sorrow hath filled your heart. 7 Nevertheless, I tell you the truth : It is

expedient for you that I go away : for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart I will send him unto you. 8 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteounness, and of judgment:

9 Of sin, because they believe not on me;

10 Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

11 Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.

13. Howbeit, when he, the Spirit of truth, sen you, and ordained you, that ye should is come, he will guide you into all truth; go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit for he shall not speak of himself; but when soever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. 14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive

of mine, and shall shew if unto you.

15 All things that the Father bath are mine :

therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall show if unto you.

16 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me; because I go to the Father.

17 Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me; and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said, therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he

saith.

19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them. Do ye thee before the world was inquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and we shall not see me: me?

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sor—ther

row shall be turned into joy.

21 A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come; but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall re-

joice, and your joy no man taketh from you.
23 And in that day ye shall ask me nothing:
Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatoover
ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you.

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your

joy may be full.

25 These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: but the time cometh when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

26 At that day ye shall ask in my name: and

I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father

27 For the Father himself loveth you, hecause ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God.

28 I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world,

and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest theu plainly, and speakest no proverb.

30 Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now be-

Meved 32 Beheld, the hour cometh, yes, is new come, that ye shall be scattered, every man shall have no slone; and vet I am not alone, because the Father is with

36 These things I have spoken unto you, I have evercome the world.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Christ prayeth to his Father to glorify him. 6 and to preserve his apostles, 11 in unity

THESE words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the nour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee.

2 As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many

as thou hast given him.

3 And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom thou hast sent. 4 I have glorified thee on the earth. I

have finished the work which thou gavest me to do. 5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with

thine own self, with the glory which I had with

6 I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine and again, a little while, and we shall see they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me, are of

8 For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou di latrend me.

9 I pray for them; I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

10 And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am giorified in them.

11 And now I am no more in the world, these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name, those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.

12 While I was with them in the world, \$ kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost but the son of perdition; that the scripture might b**e fulfill**ed.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 I have given them thy word; and the world hath bated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

15 I pray not that thou shouldest take themout of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil

16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

17 Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

18 As thou hart sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.

19 And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sauctified through the

truth. 29 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word.

24 That they all may be one: us theu, Fa-ther, orf in me, and E in thee, that they also that in me ye might have peace. In the world ther, art in me, and f in thee, that they also ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent mehave given them; that they may be one, even

as we are one:

23 1 in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.

24 Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

26 O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these

have known that thou hast sent me. 26 And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.

CHAP. XVIII

1 Judas betrayeth Christ. Peter denieth him. 28 Jesus is arraigned before Pilate.

THEN Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place; for Jesus oft-times resorted

thither with his disciples.

3 Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterny and torches, aud weapons.

4 Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said

unto them, Whom seek ye?

5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am Ac. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am Ac, they went backward and fell to the

ground.

7 Then neked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazafeth. 8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am

If therefore ye seek me, let these go their

9 That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 Then Simon Peter, having a sword, drew h . and smote the high priest's servant, and cut of his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.

11 Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it!

12 Then the band, and the captain, and officers of the Jews, took Jesus, and bound bim,

13 And led him away to Annas first : (for he was father-in-law to Calaphas, which was the high priest that same year.)

14 Now Caiaphas was he which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man

should die for the people.

15 T And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple. That disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest. 16 But Peter stood at the door without.

Then went out that other disciple, which was that kept the door, and brought in Peter.

17 Them saith the damsel that kept the

22 And the glory which thou gavest me I idoor unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples ! He sairh, I am not.

18 And the servants and officer stoofthere, who had made a fire of coals, (for it was cold,

and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed him-elf.

19 The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.

20 Jesus answered bim, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort: and in secret have I said nothing.

21 Why askest thou me! ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold,

they know what I said.

23 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jerus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?
23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken

evil, bear witness of the evil; but if well, why

smitest thou me ?

24 (Now Annas had sent him bound unto Cuiaphas the high pricet.)

25 And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself: they said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and

said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest (being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off) saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

27 Peter then denied again; and immediately

the cock crew. 28 Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas

unto the ball of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judg ment-hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passever.

29 Pilate then went out unto them, and said.

What accusation bring ye against this man! 30 They answered and said unto him. If he were not a maicfactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

32 That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death be should die.

33 Then Pilate entered into the judgmenthall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him,

Art thou the King of the Jews?

34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me ?

35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew! Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered

thee unto me. What hast thou done? 26 Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world

then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a King then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a King. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.

38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this he went out again knows unto the high priest, and spake unto her just the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault at all.

32 But ye have a custom, that I should

to Pilate,

release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews? 40 Then cried they all again, saying, Not

this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Christ is scourged, crowned with thorns. beaten and crucified: 28 he dieth, 38 and is

buried. THEN Pilate therefore took Jesus, and

scourged him. And the soldiers platted a crown of thoras, and put it on his head, and they put on him a

purple robe. 3 And said, Hall, King of the Jews! and they amore him with their hands.

4 Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in

5 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man!

6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy

him. 7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he

made himself the Son of God. 8 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard that say-

ing, he was the more afraid; 9 And went again into the judgment-hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But

Jesus gave him no answer. 10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest

thou not unto me? Knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to

release thee? 11 Jesus answered. Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given

me unto thee bath the greater sin. 12 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to

release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cerar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king, speaketh against Cesar.

13 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment-seat, in a place that is called the

Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. 14 And it was the preparation of the pass-over, and about the sixth hour: and he saith

unto the Jews, Behold your King!

15 But they cried out, Away with Aim, away with Aim, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shail I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cesar

16 Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus,

and led him away.

17 And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a scull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha;

18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.

19 T And Pilate wrote a title, and put if on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city : and it was written in Hebrew. and Greek, and Latin. 21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews Pilate, Write not, The King of the

Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews. 22 Pilate answered, What I have written, I

have written.

23 ¶ Then the soldiers, when they had crucitied Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part, and also his cost: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout.

24 They said therefore among themselves Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did car These things therefore the soldiers did

25 ¶ Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister. Mary the

wife of Cleophes, and Mary Magdalene 26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by whom he loved,

son! 27 Then mith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took ber unto his own kome.

28 ¶ After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scrip-

ture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst 29 Now there was set a vessel full of vine-gar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put if upon hyssop, and put if to his mouth.

30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bewed his head, and gave up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore because it was the thee from above: therefore he that delivered preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath-day, (for that sabbath-day was an high-day.) becought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they

might be taken away.
32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was

crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw. that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: 34 But one of the soldiers with a spear

pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. 35 And he that saw'il bare record, and his

record is true; and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, that the scrip-ture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 T And after this Joseph of Arimathea. (being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews.) besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore and took the body of Jesus.

39 And there came also Nicodemus, (which at the first came to Jesus by night,) and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight.

wound it in linen clothes with the spices as the bled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus, and meanner of the Jews is to bury.

11 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet unto them his hands and his side. Then

42 There laid they Jesus therefore, because of the Jews' preparation-day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAP. XX

1 Mary cometh to the sepulchre, 3 and Peter and John. 24 The incredulity of Thomas. HE first day of the week cometh Mary

Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them. They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we

know not where they have laid him.

3 Peter therefore went forth, and that other

disciple, and came to the sepulchre. 6 So they ran both together : and the other

sepulchre

5 And he, stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not

6 Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie,

7 And the napkin that was about his head not ly ing with the linen clothes, but wrapped to-

gether in a place by itself. 8 Then went in also that other disciple,

which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed. 9 For as yet they knew not the scripture,

that he must rise again from the dead.

10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own bome.

11 ¶ But Mary stood without at the sepulchre, weeping: and, as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,

12 And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet,

where the body of Jesus had lain.

13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

14 And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew

not that it was Jesus.

15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, If thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him

16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which

is to say, Master.

17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.

18 Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that he had spoken these things unto her.

19 Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors bimon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he 691

40 Then took they the body of Jesus, and were shut where the disciples were assemstood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

20 And when he had so said, he shewed were the disciples glad when they saw the Lord

21 Then said Jesus to them again. Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost.

23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are re-

mitted unto them; and whose soever sins ve retain, they are retained. 24 ¶ But Thomas, one of the twelve, call-

ed Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the side, I will not believe.

26 T And after eight days, again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them. Then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto

27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach bither thy hand, and thrust if into my side :

and be not faithless, but believing. 28 And Thomas answered and said unto him.

My Lord, and my God. 29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and wer have believed.

30 ¶ And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not

written in this book:

31 But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. CHAP. XXI.

1 Christ appeareth again to his disciples: 18 He foretelleth Peter's death.

FTER these things Jesus shewed himself A again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he himself.

2 There were together Simon Peter, Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the sens of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples.

3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship im-mediately; and that night they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jesus stoed on the shore; but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus.

5 Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.

6 And he said unto them, Cast the net on the They right side of the ship, and ye shall find. cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when ked,) and did cast himself into the sea.

ship, (for they were not far from land, but as my sheep it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net

with Ashes. 9 As soon then as they were come to land.

thereon, and bread.

10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.

land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three; and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples duret ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the

Lord. 13 Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and

giveth them, and fish likewise. 14 This is now the third time that Jesus

shewed himself to his disciples after that he was risen from the dead. 15 ¶ So when they had dined, Jesus saith to

unto him, Feed my lambs. 16 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith know that his testimony is true.

unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unt him, Feed my sheep.

girt ats fisher's coat unto him, (for he was na- time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him. Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest

8 And the other disciples came in a little that I love thee. Jesus saith unto bim, Fee I

18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young thou girdeds thy self. and walledst whither thou wouldest: but when the they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy har -. and another shall gird thee, and carry thre whither thou wouldest not.

hich ye have now caught.

19 This spake he, signifying by wie all Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to death he should glorify God. And when see had spoken this, he saith unto him. Follow

20 Then Peter, turning alout, secth the dis ciple whom Jesus loved following: which al-> leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee ?

21 Peter seeing him, saith to Jesus, Lord, and what shall this man do?

22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what'is that to thee! folior

thou me. 23 Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die : vet Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jones, lovest thou Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; bat me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, if I will that he tarry till I come, what is tast Lord; then knowest that I love thee. He saith to thee?

24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things; and we

25 And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which if they should be 17 He saith unto him the third time, Si- written every one, I suppose that even the mon, son of Jones, lovest thou me? Peter was world itself could not contain the books that grieved, because he said unto him the third should be written. Amen.

The ACTS of the APOSTLES.

CHAP. I.

1 A repetition of part of Christ's history after
his passian. 9 Of his accession.

THE former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach,

2 Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen:

3 To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion, by many infallible proofs, be-ing seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

4 And being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of

5 For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be haptized with the Holy Ghost not many days bence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom of Israel?

7 And he said unto them, It is not for you Father hath put in his own power.

8 But ye shall receive power, after that the termost part of the earth.

9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up: and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven, as he went up, behold, two men stood

by them in white apparel; 11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why

stand ye gazing up into heaven? This sawe Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaver, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven

12 Then returned they unto Jerusalem, from the mount called Olivet, which is from Jerusa-

lem a sabbath-day's journey.

13 And when they were come in they went up into an upper room, where above both Peter, and James, and John. and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James 144 sea of Alpheur. and Simon Zelotes, and Judas, the brother of James

14 These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the women, and Mary, the mother of Jesus, and with his bre

15 T And in those days, Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the numto know the times, or the seasons which the ber of the names together were about an hundred and twenty.)

16 Men and brethren. This scripture must

Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy be witnesses unto me, both in Jerusalem and Guost by the mouth of David spake before in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the ut- concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus.

17 For he was numbered with us, and had **obtained part of this mi**nistry. 18 Now this man purchased a field with the

reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he lem, be this known unto you, and hearken to burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels my words: gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood

20) For it is written in the book of Psalms. Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and, His bishoprick let another

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us. 22 Beginning from the baptism of John. unto

that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us

of his resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias. 21 And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord,

which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen. 25 That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by trans-

gression fell, that he might go to his own

26 And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

CHAP. 11. The apostles, filled with the Holy Ghost, speak

divers langunges. ND when the day of Pentecost was fully A come, they were all with one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it

filled all the house where they were sitting. 3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues, like as of fire, and it sat upon each of

them. 4 And they were all filled with the Holy

Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues,

as the Spirit gave them utterance.
5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem

Jews, devout men, out of every nation under

6 Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

7 And they were all amazed, and marvelled. aying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak, Galileans?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born ?

9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea,

and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia, 10 Parygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and

in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes,

speak in our toggues the wonderful works of Und.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth

13 Others mocking, said, These men are full of new wine.

14 T But Peter, standing up with the eleven. lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judea, and all ye that dwell at Jerusa-

15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day. 16 But this is that which was spoken by the

prophet Joel;

17 And it shall come to pass in the last days. (saith God,) I will pour out of my Spirit upon all desh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams :

18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my

Spirit; and they shall prophesy:

19 And I will show wonders in heaven above. and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke 20 The sun shall be turned into darkness,

and the moon into blood, before that great and nonable day of the Lord come:

21 And it shall come to pass, that whoseever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you, by miracles, and wonders, and signs, which God did by him in the midst of

you, as ye yourselves also know:
23 Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and

slain:

24 Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death,: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face; for he is on my right hand, that I should not be

moved: 26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also, my flesh shall

rest in hone: 27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One

to see corruption. 28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

29 Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with

us unto this day.

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his

throne: 21 He seeing this before, spake of the resur-rection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did sea corruption.

32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof

we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore being by the right hand of God exaited, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Chort, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

34 For David is not ascended into the beavens : but he saith himself. The Loan said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make the focathy footstool.

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel od held Peter and John, all the people ran 'b know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 T Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter, and to the rest of the apostles, Men and bre-

thren, What shall we do!

38 Then Peter said upto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ, for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as

many as the Lord our God shall call.

- and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation. 41 Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.
- 42 And they continued steadfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking

of bread, and in prayers. 43 And fear came upon every soul; and many wonders and signs were done by the

apost les.

44 And all that believed were together, and had all things common:

45 And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need.

46 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of beart :

47 Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the church

daily such as should be saved.

CHAP. 111.

2 Peter and John restore a lame man. 19 The copie are exhorted to repentance

NOW Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour. 2 And a certain man lame from his mother's

womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to sek alms of them that entered into the

temple;
3 Who seeing Peter and John about to go

into the temple, asked an alms.

4 And Peter, f stening his eyes upon him, with John, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and

7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up; and immediately his feet and ancle-bones received strength.

8 And he leaping up, stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking,

and leaping, and praising God.

9 And all the people saw him walking, and

praising God: 10 And they knew that it was he which sat for aims at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened noto about five thousand.

12 T And when Peter saw it, be answerunto the people, Ye men of Israel, why manye at this! or why look ye so carnestly ca as though by our own power or holiness we and

gether unto them in the porch that is card Solomon's, greatly wondering.

made this man to walk

13 The God of Abraham, and of Issac, av. of Jacob, the God of our Fathers, bath gloridhis Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, at denied him in the presence of Pilate, when z

was determined to let Aim go.
14 But ye denied the Holy One, and the Jest and desired a murderer to be granted in

40 And with many other words did be testify

15 And killed the Prince of life, whom Got hath raised from the dead; whereof we re witnesses. 16 And his name, through faith in his name.

bath made this man strong, whom ye see 2% know: yea, the faith which is by him, tall given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.
17 And now, brethren, I wot that through

ignorance ye did #, as did also your rulers.

18 But those things which God before ***

shewed by the mouth of all his prophets, this Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled 19 ¶ Repent ye therefore, and be converted.

that your sins may be blotted out; when to times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord:

20 And he shall send Jesus Christ, which

before was preached unto you:

21 Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which Gol hath spoken by the mouth of all his body prophets since the world began.

22 For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up use you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall my

unto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, that every seel which will not hear that Prophet, shall be de-

stroyed from among the people.

24 Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel. and those that follow after, as many as have

spoken, have likewise foretold of these days 25 Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in the seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be

blessed. 26 Unto you first, God, having raised up his

Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning every one of you from his iniquities. CHAP. IV.

The rulers imprison Peter and John

Peter's boldness. 18 They are threatened. A ND as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees, came upon them,

2 Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection

from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put them in hold unto the next day : for it was now even-

4 Howbeit, many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was

5 T And it came to pess on the morrow, that 11 And as the lame men which was heal-their rulers, and elders, and sorfbes,

6 And Annas the high priest, and Caiaphas. and John, and Alexander, and as many as were counsel determined before to be done of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem

7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, By what power, or by what name,

have ye done this?

8 Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and ciders of Israel,

9 If we this day he examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what

means he is made whole;

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of larael, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth he possessed was his own; but they had all

this man stand here before you whole.

11 This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of

the corner.

12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved. 13 ¶ Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they

had been with Jesus. 14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing

against it. 15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred

among themselves, 16 Saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them, is manifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny it.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they

speak henceforth to no man in this name. 18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all, nor teach, in the name of Jesus.

19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God. judge ye.

20 For we cannot but speak the things which

we have seen and heard.

21 50 when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because of the people: for all men glorified God for that which ras done.

22 For the man was above forty years ok on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

23 ¶ And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had sald unto them

24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant David, hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the

people imagine vain things !

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ.

27 For of a truth, against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,

28 For to do whatsoever the hand and the 29 And now, Lord, behold their threaten-

Chap. v.

ings: and grant unto thy servants, that with

all boldners they may speak thy word, 30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

31 T And when they and prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul; neither said any of them that aught of the things which

things common. 33 And with great power gave the apostles

witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all. 34 Neither was there any among them that

lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,

35 And laid them down at the apostles' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need

36 And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Levite, and of the

country of Cyprus,
37 Having land, sold it, and brought the

money, and laid if at the apostles' feet. CHAP. 1 Ananias and Sopphira fall down dead.

The apostics delivered by an angel. **DUT** a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession,

2 And kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid if at the apostles' feet.

3 But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghest, and to keep back *part* of the price of the land? 4 While it remained, was it not thine own?

and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? Why bast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

5 And Ananias, hearing these words, fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried him out and buried him.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she

said, Yea, for so much.

9 Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Solrit of the Lord? Behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out.

10 Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young mea came in, and found her dead, and carrying her forth, buried her by her husband.

il And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these

12 7 And by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought aactions at the comme to petrolic 15 And of the rest and we man from home the and communited to pest this appoint.

eed to them: a fittle tear common meditiems. la Ann belliten vers the more name. W

to instance that they brought forth the sien eine fan genere niet fan naak en besk met b contacts that at the least the shadow of Penar

parall'y name overstoom more of them. is There came and a marriage est of the ches musical une bensamme bragan a pourse. set Ness and the when were teller VALUE HOLD STATES THAT THE BEST DESIGNATION OF THE PERSONS AND THE PERSONS AND

every som If I lies the high processes up and all tief tilt vere sill libe vibit b THE MET of the Daddersons, and were filed with indig-

Si ville.

. I And had their bands on the species, and 医氯化甲基乙酰 化磺胺酯 亚洲亚

19 But the arges of the Lart. By mant mened the proceedings and brought thin likely 201.32

27 No. 19 and and spend in the beautile to the people all the words of this life.

If And when they heard much truly entered. and the temple early a the meeting, and taught. But the day's project means and they that were with him, and caused the conferd topposter, and all the select of the columns. of famel, and sent to the present it have them COLER.

2. But when the officers came, and frunc then set at the prosent they returned man

with all smery, and the perfect standing with our pelors the from but a ben we man open-

of we found me man within 24 Now write the high press and the curtake of the termine must the stand acress means these that is they country at them whereside

THE WHILE PARTY 25 Then came use and talk them, my no Betseil the mer when ye jul it brisis are standing in the brought, and beautiful, the

at Then went the courses with the effected. and brought them without "intence" for they feare. The pumpus, but they should have

beet street. 27 And when they but brought them, they

and these before the constant. But the high perest asked them. 28 Saying. Did not we strately recommende

will that we should not heart a the mane the backs. We have fined severage with pour describe, and alless to being this men's PORTE LIBERT 18 25 Then Peter wil the other sport to the

secret and mad, We come to they bed to ther this nes.

A ROLL AS PRIA MEN DETTACE TO F DAG 3; Am mir Got eachte will be ten

band to se a Prince and a Sarrager, for to the excepte to larger and form weens at some And we are the will enter of these to the

Eres To bestill mer tal Der pener mit mit mitmisse il su punt

M The EDK DATE IS AN A THE COMP

'R ist. he a reputation names a. . Frant. D And and make them. Ye men of the Lord, and those out of men and we-

the best to possessive what ye are: S THEFT TIME BOLL man amount to be stanchedy. 19

M For select these days runs up The

I TIMET I BES. LIOU NEW BYS. . . tremetres: who was shain - and a ... is the of him were scattered, a. If at this was rece up Jacks of "

a the coys of the taxing, and co-nner perper after han; he also yund all rives me many me esteryes in

-BONTHAL

H Ant now I say make you. Refer: there are, and let them, above the li-power, or his work by of make, it was TINER. 3 But it he of God, ye came: : -

I ME ME TO BE BOOK EVEN TO ME of Anity him they agreed; and who hat there is the species and beaten to "

COMMERCIAL LINE LINEY ADDRESS BOOK STALL ! more of Jesus, and let them go.

al. And they decreased from the two of the rotation reporting that they very el veray it refer clame for he alte

C Am may a the temple, acc. house they course and he tench so ... Jesus Circuit.

CEAP VL

The resolved care for the poor, and τ : me of the work. 5 Draces the s

No in these days, when the remaining of the days, when the remaining of the Greening against the MYTS he alse their victors were at BURE DAY TOMOTHER

2 Tien tie tverre collect the me" the decrease were from, and sear it ... THE THE WE SHARE SHOW THE THE TANK OF H

3 Macrosce, bertres, look ye er til THE STATE MADE OF MADERS PROPERTY IN

NAC THE THE BUSINESS 4 Jel ne ang State consequence Contra-

preventable the markey of the voc 3 " Ant the mying planed the " has a new set of the Horr Char, to " and Comment and Minister a previous AFT . T.

t Water they set before the species when they are properly they had flor . 48 See.

That the world but improved to number of the decision maked at the En process and a proce company of the law resident to the field of the law resident field of field of

"at white and minds met

realise. Their there also contain all the fire of When they seem that they were the cold to be a financial for gaugest for the West control of the SPINE THE

If you are not take to rest the

schom and the spirit by which he spake.

I Then they suborned men, which said, e have heard him speak blasphemous words almsa Moses, and against God.

- 12 And they stirred up the people, and the ders, and the scribes, and came upon kim, decaught him, and brought him to the ·uncil,

.13 And set up false witnesses, which said, his man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous orcin against this boly place, and the law.

14 For we have heard him say, That this sus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and all change the customs which Moses deliver-

15 And all that sat in the council, looking earlfastly on him, saw his face as it had been e face of an angel. CHAP. VII.

Stephen answereth to his accusation: 54 they sione him to death.

THEN said the high priest, Are these things And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers,

earken; The God of glory appeared unto our ther Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, efore he dwelt in Charran,

3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy ountry, and from thy kindred, and come into ie land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaleans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, · ben his father was dead, he removed him into his land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, ot so much as to set his foot on: yet he pronised that he would give it to him for a possesion, and to his seed after him, when as yet he and no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed hould sojourn in a strange land; and that they hould bring them into bondage, and entreat hem ovil four hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in sondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and serve me in this place.

8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him gavernor over Egypt, and all his house.

11 New there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chansan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known unto Pharaoh.

14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, threescore and difteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers,

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepurchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Emmer the father of Sychem.

17 But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people graw and multiplied in Egypt, 18 Till another king arose, which knew not

Joseph: 19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil-entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they

might not live 20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's

house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for ber own son

22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And when he was full forty years old, it

came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel. 24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended Atm, and avenged him that was on-

pressed, and smote the Egyptian : 25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand

would deliver them; but they understood BOŁ. 26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sire, ye are brethren; why

do ye wrong one to another? 27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust

him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us? 28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou didst the Egyp-

tian yesterday?

29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Midian, where he begat two sons

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.

31 When Moses saw #, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold if, the

voice of the Lord came unto him, 32 Saving, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Iwaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet : for the place where thou

standest is boly ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now, come, I will send thee into Egypt.

35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God semi to be a ruler and a deliverer, by the hand of the angel which appeared to him

in the bush 36 He brought them out, after that he had

shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty

37 This is that Moses which said unto the children of Israel, A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me ; him shall ye hear.

38 This is he that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our

mong the people; (and they were all with one; cit. a Pharisee, named Gamaliel, a doctor of accord in Solomon's porch. 13 And of the rest durst no man join bim-

self to them: but the people magnified them. 14 And believers vere the more added to

the Lord, multitudes both of men and wo-

men;)
15 insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter

passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed

every one.

17 ¶ Then the high priest rose up and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with indig-

nation, 18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and

put them in the common prison.
19 But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison-doors, and brought them forth, and said.

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life.

21 And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them

brought. 22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had open-

ed, we found no man within. 24 Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard

these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow.

25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the

people. 26 Then went the captain with the officers,

and brought them without violence: (for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned:)

27 And when they had brought them, the set them before the council: and the high priest asked them.

28 Saying, Did not we straitly command you, that ye should not teach in this name ? and behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with rour doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us

29 Then Peter and the other apostles answered, and said, We ought to obey God ra-

ther then men. 30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus.

whom ye slew, and hanged on a tree : 31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And we are his witnesses of these things; and so traise the Hely Ghost, whom God hath

given to them that obey him. 33 T When they heard that, they were cut

the heart, and took counsel to slay them. 34 Then stood there up one in the coun-

the law, had in reputation among all the perple, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space ;

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Israel. take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up The day boasting himself to be somebody; to when a number of men, about four hypeired, joked themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought

to nought. 37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee, in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perista, and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come

to nought: 39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow

it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God. 40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten them, they

commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. 41 T And they departed from the presence

of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his mame. 42 And daily in the temple, and in every

house; they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

CHAP. VI. 1 The apostles' care for the poor, and preach-

ing of the word. 5 Deacons chosen. ND in those days, when the number of A the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected

in the daily ministration. 2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God.

and serve tables 3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may ap-

point over this business. 4 But we will give ourselves centimually to

prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 ¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a preselyte of Antioch;

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and, when they used prayed, they hald their hands on them

7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly: and a great company of the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.

9 Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen.

10 Aud they were not able to resist the

wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 Then they suborned men, which said, wisdom and the spirit by which he spane.

11 Then they suborned men, which said, aigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the We have heard him speak blasphemous words people grew and multiplied in Egypt, avainsh Moses, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the clders, and the scribes, and came upon kim, and caught him, and brought him to the

council.

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this boly place, and the law.

14 For we have heard him say, That this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking steadfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an a.zel. CHAP. VII.

1 Stephen enswereth to his accusation: 54 they sione him to death.

THEN said the high priest, Are these things 2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers,

hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran.

3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into

the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil four bundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and serve me in this place.

8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharach king of Egypt; and he made him gavernor over Egypt, and all his house.

Il New there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known uuto Pharaoh.

Jacob to Min, and all his kindred, threescore | years. and afteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died.

be, and our fathers,

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepurchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the soms of Emmer the father of Sychemi.

17 But when the time of the promise drew .

Joseph: 19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil-entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live

20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's

house three months :

21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for ber own son.

22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds

23 And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel.

24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was onpressed, and smote the Egyptian :

25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them; but they understood not

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and

a judge over us

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou didst the Egyptian yesterday (

29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Midian, where he begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.

31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it, the

voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saying, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet : for the place where thou standest is boly ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now, come, I will send

thee into Egypt.

35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge! the same did God semi to be a ruler and a deliverer, by the hand of the migel which appeared to him in the bush

36 He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt. 14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty

> 37 This is that Moses which said unto the children of Israel, A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me : him shall ye hear.

> 38 This is he that was in the church in the wliderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our

G g

mong the people; (and they were all with one; cil, a Pharisee, named Gamalie), a doctor of accord in Solomon's porch.

13 And of the rest durst no man join blmself to them: but the people magnified them.

14 And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and wo-

men;)
15 Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and the shallow of Peter conches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed

every one.

17 Then the high priest rose up and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with indig-

nation. 18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison.

19 But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison-doors, and brought them forth, and said.

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life.

2i And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them

brought. 22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had open-

ed, we found no man within. 24 Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto

this would grow. 25 Then came one and told them, saying,

Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people. 26 Then went the captain with the officers,

and brought them without violence: (for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned:)

27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, Did not we straitly command you, that ye should not teach in this name? and behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with our doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us

29 T Then Peter and the other aposties answered, and said, We ought to obey God rather than men.

30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus,

whom ye slew, and hanged on a tree:

31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And we are his witnesses of these things: and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath

given to them that obey him. 33 ¶ When they heard that, they were cut

the heart, and took counsel to slay them. 34 Then stood there up one in the coun-

the law, had in reputation among all the peple, and commanded to put the apostles forth a

little space; 35 And said unto them, Ye men of Israel

take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up Theadas. boasting himself to be somebody; to ware a number of men, about four hourired, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as mai, as obeyed him, were scattered, and brown; to nought.

37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee. in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also peristre. and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if the counsel or this work be of men. if will core

to nought:

39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God. 40 And to him they agreed: and when they

had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. 41 ¶ And they departed from the presence

of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name.

42 And daily in the temple, and in every house; they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

CHAP. VI. 1 The apostles' care for the poor, and preach-ing of the word. 5 Deacons chosen.

ND in those days, when the number of A the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected

in the daily ministration. 2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God,

and serve tables 3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may ap-

point over this business. 4 But we will give ourselves continuelly to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Gbost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicasor, and Timou, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch;

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and. when they had prayed, they laid their hasts on them.

7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly: and a great company of the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles amour the people.

9 Then there arose certain of the sysagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing

with Stephen. 10 And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake. 11 Then they suborned men, which said. We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the clders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and caught him, and brought him to the

council.

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this boly place, and the law.

14 For we have heard him say, That this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and whall change the customs which Moses deliver-

ed us. 15 And all that sat in the council, looking steadfastly on him, raw his face as it had been the face of an a.zel. CHAP. VII.

1 Stephen answereth to his accusation: 54 they sione him to death. THEN said the high priest, Are these things

2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia,

before he dwelt in Charran, 3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into

the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no. not so much as to set his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil four bundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that

place.

8 And hergave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him.

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him rayernor over Egypt, and all his house.

11 New there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanann, and great affiliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jacob heard that there was corp in Egypt, he scut out our fathers first.

13 And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known uuto Pharaoh.

14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, threescore and lifteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died,

he, and our fathers.

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the seputchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the soms of Emmer the father of Sychem.

nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people graw and multiplied in Egypt, 18 Till another king arose, which knew not

17 But when the time of the promise drew

Joseph: 19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil-entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live

20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's

house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son.

22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the

children of Israel 24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended Atm, and avenged him that was op-

pressed, and smote the Egyptian:
25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them; but they understood not.

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why

do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and

a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou didst the Egyptian yesterday?

-29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Midian, where he begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in

31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the shall they come forth, and serve me in this sight: and se he drew near to behold if, the

voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saving, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet : for the place where thou standest is boly ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now, come, I will send

thee into Egypt. 35 This Moses whom they refused, saying,

Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God semi to be a ruler and a deliverer, by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt. and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty

years. 37 T This is that Moves which said unto the children of Israel, A Prophet shall the Lord our God raise up unto you of your brethren,

like unto me : him shall ye hear. 38 This is be that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which make to him in the mount Sina, and with our

Gχ

13 And of the rest durst no man join blm-

self to them: but the people magnified them. 14 And believers were the more added to

the Lord, multitudes both of men and wo-

men;)
15 Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid these on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed

every one.
17 Then the high priest rose up and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with indig-

nation, 18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison.

19 But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison-doors, and brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life.

21 And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto

this would grow. 25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the

people. 26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: (for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned:)

27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, Did not we straitly command you, that ye should not teach in this name? and behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us.

29 T Then Peter and the other apostles answered, and said, We ought to obey God ra-

ther than men. 30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus,

whom ye slew, and hanged on a tree : 31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 T When they heard that, they were cut the heart, and took counsel to slay them.

stood there up one in the coun-

mong the people; (and they were all with one cil, a Pharisec, named Gamaliel, a doctor of accord in Solomon's porch. ple, and commanded to put the apostles for a little space;

35 And said unto them. Ye men of Imag. take heed to yourselves what ye intend to is as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up Thenks boasting himself to be somebody; to when a number of men, about four handred. jobs themselves: who was slain; and all, as mar. as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought

to nought. 37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee, in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come

to nought:
39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight agains: God.

40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.

41 ¶ And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were count-

ed worthy to suffer shame for his name.
42 And daily in the temple, and in every house; they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

CHAP. VI. 1 The apostles' care for the poor, and preacting of the word. 5 Descons chosen.

A ND in those days, when the number of

A the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected

in the daily ministration. 2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God,

and serve tables. 3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among

you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

4 But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 T And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon. and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch:

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and, when they ised prayed, they laid their habis

7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly: and a great company of the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the

people.

9 Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen.

10 And they were not able to resist the

wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 Then they suborned men, which said,
We have heard him speak blasphemous words

against Moses, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the clders, and the scribes, and came upon Mm, and caught him, and brought him to the council,

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law.

14 For we have heard him say, That this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses deliver-

15 And all that sat in the council, looking steadfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an a.zel.

CHAP. VII.

1 Stephen answereth to his accusation: 54 they sione him to death. THEN said the high priest, Are these things

20 1 2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken: The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia,

before he dwelt in Charran, 3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into

this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: yet be promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when as vet he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat

them ovil four bundred years. 7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and serve me in this

place. 8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Apraham begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him.

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictlons, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him gavernor over Egypt, and all his house.

Il New there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known uuto Pharaoh.

14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to Mm, and all his kindred, threescore and lifteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers,

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the seputchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the soas of Emmer the father of Sycheme.

17 But when the time of the promise drew . nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, 18 Till another king arose, which knew not

Joseph: 19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred. and evil-entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live

20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's

house three months: 21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's

daughter took him up, and neurlahed him for her own son. 22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and

in deeds. 23 And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the

children of Israel. 24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was op-

pressed, and smote the Egyptian: 25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them; but they understood

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saving. Who made thee a ruler and

a judge over us?
28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou didst the Egyp-

tian yesterday?

29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Midian, where he begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in

a bush. 31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it, the voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saving, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and

durst not behold. 33 Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet : for the place where thou

standest is boly ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now, come, I will send thee into Egypt.

35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge! the same did God send to be a ruler and a deliverer, by the hand of the sugel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty

years 37 This is that Moses which said unto the children of Israel, A Prophet shall the Lord

your God raise up unto you of your brethren. like unto me; him shall ye hear. 38 This is he that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sins, and with our

G g

Lord Josus, and disputed against the Grecians: household servents, and a devout soldier of but they went about to slay him. them that waited on him continually; 30 Which when the brethren knew,

brought him down to Courses, and sent him forth to Tarsus 31 Then had the churches rest throughout all

edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, sixth hour. and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were

multiplied.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all quarters, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at Lydda.

33 And there he found a certain man named Eness, which had kept his bed eight years, and

was sick of the palsy.

34 And Peter said unto him, Eness. Jesus Christ maketh thee whole : arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt in Lydda and Saron

saw him, and turned to the Lord.

36 % Now there was at Joppa a certain dis-siple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full of good works and alms-deeds which she did.

37 And it came to pass in those days that she was sick, and died: whom when they had

washed, they laid Aer in an upper chamber. 38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Jopps, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desir-ing him that he would not delay to come to

39 Then Peter arose, and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and gar-ments which Doroas made while she was with

40 But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down and prayed; and turning the to the body, said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she

41 And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up; and when he had called the saints and

widows, presented her alive. 42 And it was known throughout all Joppa;

and many believed in the Lord. 43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanuer.

1 Cornelius sendeth for Peter. 34 Peter preach-eth. 44 The Holy Ghoet falleth on the hear-ers's 48 they are baptized.

HERE was a certain man in Cesarea, called Cornelius, a centurion of the band

called the Italian band. 2 A devout man, and one that feared God

with all his house, which gave much alms to the people; and prayed to God always:

3 He saw in a vision evidently, about the minth hour of the day, as angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius

4 And when he looked on him he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.

5 And now send men to Joppa, and call for one Simon, whose surname is Peter;

thee what thou oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake unto

8 And when he had declared all these th. :: unto them, he sent them to Joppa.

9 T On the morrow, as they went on the: journey, and drew nigh unto the city. Pro-Judea, and Galilee, and Samaria, and were went up upon the boune-top to pray, about :::

> 10 And he became very hungry, and well. have eaten: but while they made ready, te fell into a trance,

> Il And saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and is: down to the earth; ,
> 12 Wherein were all manner of four-forest

> beasts of the earth, and wild beauts, and creeze ing things, and fowls of the air.

> 13 And there came a voice to him. Rise. Peter; kill and eat. 14 But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that is common or a

> clean. 15 And the voice spake unto him again "> second time, What God hath cleansed, itset c .

> not thou common. 16 This was done thrice: and the vessel we received up again into heaven.

> 17 Now while Peter doubted in himself wint this vision which he had seen should mean. behold, the men which were sent from Conslius had made inquiry for Simon's house, 2: stood before the gate,

> 18 And called, and asked whether Firm which was surnamed Peter, were lose-

> there. 19 T While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit mid unto bim, Behold, three men seck

> 20 Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing; for I have sent them.

> 21 Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius, and sai! Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the

cause wherefore ye are come?
22 And they said, Cornelius the conturion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to

send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee. 23 Then called he them in, and ledged them. And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppe ac-

companied him. 24 And the morrow after they entered into Cesares. And Cornelius waited for them, and

had called together his kinsmen and near friends, 25 And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and wor-

shipped Aim. 26 But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up;

I myselfalso am a man.

27 And as he talked with him he went is, and found many that were come together. 28 And he said unto them, Ye know how

that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company or come unto one of another nation: but God hath shewed me that 6 He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, another nation: but God hath shewed me that whose house is by the sea-side: he shall tell I should not call any man common or up.

29 Therefore came I unto you without Cornelius was departed, he called two of his gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask

700

Sherefore for what intent ye have sent for me?
30 And Cornellus said, Four days ago I was
fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and behold, a man stood

He preacheth to Cornelius,

before me in bright clothing, 31 And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the

sight of God. 32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner, by the seaside; who, when he cometh, shall speak unto

thee. 33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

34 Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no re-

specter of persons:

35 But in every nation he that feareth him. and worketh righteousness, is accepted with bim.

36 The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ; (be is Lord of all;

37 That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached;

38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost, and with power; who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him.

39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they alew, and hanged on

a tree: 40 Him God raised up the third day, and

shewed him openly;

41 Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat dead.

42 And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick

43 To him give all the prophets witness that through his name, whosoever believeth

in him shall receive remission of sins. 44 ¶ While Peter yet spake these words,

the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

45 And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost.

46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter.

47 Can any man forbid water, that these should not be beptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we!

48 And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. him to tarry certain days. Then prayed they CHAP. XI.

1 Peter accused defendeth himself. 19 The gospel is preached, &c.

A ND the apostles and brethren that were that with purpose of heart they would cleave in Judea heard that the Gentiles had also unto the Lord. received the word of God. 701

2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusa-lem, they that were of the circumciaion con-tended with him,

3 Saying, Thou wentest in to men uncir-

cumcised, and didst eat with them. 4 But Peter rehearsed the maller from the beginning, and expounded if by order unto

them, saying,
5 I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sneet, let down from heaven by four corners: and it came even

to moe: 6 Upon the which, when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me,

Arise, Peter; slay and est.

8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God bath cleansed, that call

not thou common. 10 And this was done three times: and all

were drawn up again into heaven. 11 And behold, immediately there were three men already come anto the house where I was, sent from Cesarea unto me.

12 And the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into

the man's house: 13' And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname is Peter;

14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall he saved.

15 And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the beginning

16 Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized and drink with him after he rose from the with water; but ye shall be baptized with the

Holy Ghost.
17 Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ, what was I, that I could

withstand God? 18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles granted repentance unto life

19 ¶ Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen, travelled as far as Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only.

20 And some of them were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they were come to Antioch, spake unto the Grecians, preaching the Lord Jesus.

21 And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord.

22 ¶ Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerus lem: and they sent forth Barnabas, that he

should go as far as Antioch;
23 Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all,

24 For he was a good man, and full of 2.3.9

the Holy Ghost, and of faith; and much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for

to seek Saul :

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antiock. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And the they had opened the door, and saw him, to disciples were called Christians first in Antioch.

27 And is these days came prophets from

Jerusalem unto Antioch.

28 And there stood up one of them, named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cesar.

20 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto

the brethren which dwelt in Judea:

30 Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

CHAP. XII.

1 Herod persecuteth the Christians: his pride nd miserable death.

TOW about that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church.

2 And he killed James the brother of John

with the sword.

3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then

were the days of unleavened bread.) 4 And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him; intending quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the peo-

5 Peter therefore was kept in prison; but prayer was made without coasing of the church

unto God for him.

6 And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison.

7 And behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison : and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saving, Arise up quickly. And his chains

fell off from his hands.

R boda.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals: and so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

9 And he went out and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel: but thought he saw a vision.

10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate in it leadeth unto the city, which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street, and forthwith the angel departed from him.

Il And when Peter was come to himself, he said. Now I know of a surety that the Lord buth sent his angel, and bath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the ex-

pectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered the thing, 12 And when he had considered the thing, the came to the house of Dary the mother of lake prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-Join, whose surname was Mark; where many jesue;

were gathered together, praying, 13 And as Peter knocked at the door of try, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called

Is And when she knew Peter's voice, the opened not the gate for gladness, but ran a and told how Peter stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art met But she constantly affirmed that it was even a Then said they, It is his angel.

16 But Peter continued knocking: and was

were adonished.

17 But he, beckening unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto the how the Lord had brought him out of the in son. And he said, Go, shew these things are James, and to the brethren. And he departs. and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was or small stir among the soldiers what was become

of Peter.

19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, at commanded that they should be put to dear And he went down from Judea to Cesares. there abode.

20 ¶ And Herod was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Siden: but they came was one accord to him; and having made Blazz the king's chamberlain their friend, ces're: peace; because their country was nourished

by the king's country. 21 And upon a set day, Herod, arrayed in

royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made

an oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and not of a man.
23 And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory : and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 T But the word of God grew and multiplied.

26 And Barpabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled their minis-try, and took with them John, whose surname was Mark.

CHAP. XIII. Paul and Barnabas go to the Gentiles. 42

The Gentiles believe. 45 The Jews biaspheme.

TOW there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers: Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and faced, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called

3 And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they sent them away. 4 T So they, being sent forth by the Holy

Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus.

5 And when they were at Salamis they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to their minister.

6 And when they had go through the isle

7 Which was with the deputy of the counthe gate, a damsel came to hearken, named for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the I word of God.

8 But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name) Thy interpretation) withstood them, seeking to

turn away the deputy from the faith. 9 Then Saul. (who also is called Paul.) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him,

10 And said, O full of all subtilty, and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness! wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord !

11 And now, behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist, and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the

band. 12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphylia: and John departing from them returned to Jerusalem.

14 But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the subbath-day, and sat

15 And after the reading of the law and the prophets, the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, I'e men and brethren, if ye have any word of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with his hand, said, Men of Israel, and ye that fear

God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and justified by the law of Moses. with an high arm brought he them out of it.

18 And about the time of forty years suffered he their manners in the wilderness.

19 And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chansan, he divided their land to them by lot.

20 And after that he gave unto them judges, about the space of four bundred and fifty years,

until Samuel the prophet.

21 And afterward, they desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty years.

22 And when he had removed him, he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my

23 Of this man's seed bath God according to his promise raised unto Israel a Saviour,

Jesus: 24 When John had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel.

25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am ! I am not he. But behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosever among you fear-tiles, that thou should eth God, to you is the word of this salvation the ends of the earth.

27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath-day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him.

28 And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should be sizin

29 And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the

tree, and laid him in a sepulchre. 30 But God raised him from the dead :

31 And he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the peo-

32 And we declare unto you glad tidings. how that the promise which was made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jusus again; as it is also written in the second psalm. Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David.

35 Wherefore he saith also in another pealm, Thou shalt not suffer thise Holy Oue to see

corruption.
36 For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corrup-

37 But he whom God raised again saw no

corruption.

38 ¶ Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins :

39 And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be

40 Beware therefore lest that come upon you which is spoken of in the prophets;

41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it uuto you.

42 And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them the next

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnahas: who speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.

44 ¶ And the next sabbath-day came almost the whole city together, to bear the word of God.

45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes. they were filled with envy, and spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, con-tradicting and blaspheming.

46 Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and

raid, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you . but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles:

47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto

_48 And when the Gentiles heard this they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord. and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was published

throughout all the region.

50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and people; and having stoned Faul, drew him on mourable women, and the chief men of the of the city, supposing he had been dead. honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium.

52 And the disciples were filled with joy,

and with the Holy Ghost. CHAP. XIV.

1 Paul and Barnabas are persecuted. 8 Pas healing a cripple, they are reputed as gods. 19 Paul is stoned. 21 They return to Antioch.

A ND it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude, both of the Jews, and also of the Greeks,

believed 2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil-affected

against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony upto the word of his grace, and granted signs and

wonders to be done by their hands. 4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the

apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made, both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews, with their rulers, to use them despitefully, and to stone them.

6 They were ware of it, and fied unto Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the

region that lieth round about:

to us in the likeness of men.

And there they preached the gospel. 8 ¶ And there sat a certain man at Lystra

impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked : 9 The same heard Paul speak; who steadfastly

beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked

11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia. The gods are come down

12 And they called Barnabas, Jupiter, and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief

speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice

with the people.

14 Which when the apostles Barnabas and Paul heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran

in among the people, crying out, 15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? we also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you, that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made beaven and earth, and the sea, and all things

that are therein: 16 Who in times past suffered all nations to

walk in their own ways.

17 Nevertheless, he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our bearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sa-

crifice unto them.

19 ¶ And there came thither certain Jews
19 ¶ And there came thither certain Jews
from Antioch and Icoulum, who persuaded the a yoko upon the neck of the disciples, which

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood rouse about him, he rose up and came into the cny and the next day he departed with Banzabas :-Derbe.

21 And when they had preached the gospet to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and to I comisson, and Aptioch.

22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and

exporting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God. 23 And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting they commended them to the Lord, on when

they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia. 25 And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into Attaita :

26 And thence salled to Antioch, (ma whence they had been recommended to the trace of God for the work which they fulin-

27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had opened the door of faith unto the Geatiles.

28 And there they abode look time with the

disciples. CHAP. XV.

Dissension about circumcision: the apostles consult about it : their determination. 36 Paul and Barnabas contend, and part.

ND certain men which came down from A Judea taught the brothren, and said, Except ve be circumcised after the manner of

Moses, ye cannot be saved.

2 When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them. they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question.

3 And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles; and they caused great joy unto all the brethren.

4 And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and they declared ail things that God had done with them.

5 But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, mying. That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command

them to keep the law of Moses. 6 ¶ And the apostles and elders came toge-

ther for to comider of this matter.

7 And when there had been much disputing Peter rose up. and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago,God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should bear the word of the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Chost, even as he did unto us :

9 And put no difference between us and

saither our fathers nor we were able to bear. 11 But we believe, that through the grace of the Lord Jagus Christ, we shall be saved, even

as they.
12 Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gentiles by them.

13 Y And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men and brethren,

hearken unto me. 14 Simeon bath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them a people for his name.

15 And to this agree the words of the pro-

pheta; as it is written, 16 After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins there-

of, and I will set it up. 17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these things.

18 Known unte God are all his works from

the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them which from among the Gentiles are turned to God :

20 But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and from for nication, and from things strangled, and from

21 For Moses of old time bath in every city them that preach him, being read in the syna-

rogues every sabbath-day.

22 Then plemed it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas; samely Judas, surnamed Barsabas. and Silas, chief men among the brethren;

23 And they wrote lefters by them after this manner; The apestles, and elders, and bro thren, send greeting unto the brothren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch, and Syria, and

Cilieia.

24 Forasmuch-as we have heard, that cer tain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law; to whom we gave no such commandment:

25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you, with our beloved Barnehes and Paul ;

26 Men that have hazarded their lives for

the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

27 We have sent therefore Judge and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things by mouth.

28 For it seemed good to the Hely Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden

week, and confirmed them.

than these ascessary things;
29 That ye abstain from means offered to Mols, and from blend, and from things stranled, and from fornication : from which, if ye

30 So when they were dismissed they came le Antioch; and when they had gathered the multitude together they delivered the epistic: 31 Which when they had read, they rejoiced

in the consolation. 32 And Judas and Silas, being prophets also certain days. themselves, exharted the brethren with many

33 And after they had tarried there a space, they were let go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 Notwithstanding, it pleased Siles to abide

there still 35 Paul also and Barnabas continued in Aptloch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also

36 ¶ And some days after Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and visit our brethren in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they do. 37 And Bernahas determined to take with then John, whose surname was Mark.

38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the 39 And the contention was so sharp between

them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Bargabas took Mark, and sailed unto Cyprus : 49 And Paul chose Silas, and departed, be-

ing recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia. confirming the churches.

CHAP. XVI. 1 Paul circumciseth Timothy, 14 converteth

Lydia, 16 casteth out a spirit of divination:

19 he and Silas are imprisoned. VHEN came he to Derbe and Lystra: and

behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus, the son of a certain weman which was a Jewess, and believed; but his

father was a Greek : 2 Which was well reported of by the bre-

thren that were at Lystra and Iconium: 3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him, because of the Jews which were in those quarters : for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jerusalem.

5 And so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily.

6 Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in Asia,

7 After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia : but the Spirit suf-

fered them not.

8 And they passing by Mysia, came down to

9 And a vision appeared to Faul in the night; There stood a man of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Gome over into Macedonia, and help us.

10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto

Il Therefore lossing from Tross, we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next day to Neapolis;

12. And from thence to Philippi, which is the chief city of that part of Macedonia, and a colony; and we were in that city shiding

18 And on the subbath we went out of thecity by a river side, where prayer was went:

nd we sat down, and spake unto

ich resorted thither. certain woman named Lydia, rule, of the city of Thyatira, ped God, heard ws: whose heart ed, that she attended unto the

ere spoken of Paul. n she was baptized, and her belought us, saying, If ye have e faithful to the Lord, come in-

and abide there. And she concame to pass as we went to

ain damsel possessed with a spiin met us, which brought her tain by soothsaying;

followed Paul and us, and cried, men are the servants of the i, which shew unto us the way

iid she many days. But Paul, turned, and said to the spirit, 1 in the name of Jesus Christ to And he came out the same

hen her masters saw that the gains was gone, they caught and drew them into the marketrulers.

ught them to the magistrates, men, being Jews, do exceed- them out of the scriptures; ur city,

1 customs which are not lawful ive, neither to observe, being

multitude rose up torether aand the magistrates rent off and commanded to beat them.

n they had laid many stripes a few by cast them into prison, charg-) keep them safely:

ing received such a charge, to the inner prison, and made n the stocks.

dnight Paul and Siles prayed, s unto God: and the prisoners

enly there was a great earththe foundations of the prison nd immediately all the doors and every one's bands were

eeper of the prison awaking and seeing the prison doors ut his sword, and would have supposing that the prisoners

ied with a loud voice, saying, irm, for we are all here. lled for a light, and sprang in, ling, and fell down before

ht them out, and said, Sirs,) be saved?

id, Believe on the Lord Jeou shalt be saved, and thy

cake unto him the word of all that were in his house. them the same hour of the their stripes; and was bapis, straightway.

it before them and rejoiced. Silas and Timotheus abode there still. ith all his house.

35 And when it was day, the magistrates

sent the serjeants, saying. Let those men and 36 And the keeper of the prison told to saying to Paul. The magistrates have seated let you go: now therefore depart, and go ::

37 But Paul said unto them. They have beaten us openly uncondemned. being Roman. and have cast at into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? Nay, verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

38 And the serieants told these words usto the magistrates : and they feared, when they

heard that they were Romans. 39 And they came and becought them, and

brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lydia: and week they had seen the brethren, they comforted tuein, and departed.

CHAP. XVII. 1 Paul preacheth at Thessalonica. 10 and at Berea: 34 many are converted.

NOW when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where was a synagogue of the Jews:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, went in the to them, and three sabbath-days reasoned with

3 Opening and alleging that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead : and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

4 And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not

5 ¶ But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sert, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also:

7 Whom Jason bath received; and these all do contrary to the decrees of Cesar, saying, That there is another king, one Jesus.

8 And they troubled the people, and the ru-lers of the city, when they heard these things. 9 And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other, they let them go.

10 ¶ And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea : who, coming thither, went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These were more noble than those in Thessalonies, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Theesalonics had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Berea, they came thither also and stirred up the people.

14 And then immediately the brethren sent had brought them into his away Paul, to go as it were to the sea: but

15 And they that conducted Paul brought

700

him unto Athens: and receiving a command-ment unto Silas and Timotheus for to come to

sim with all speed, they departed.

16 ¶ Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he aw the city wholly given to idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans and of the Stoicks, encountered him-And some said, What will this babbler say! other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of atrange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus, and the resurrection.

19 And they took him, and brought him un-to Arcopagus, saying. May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, tr? 20 For thou bringest certain strange things

to our ears: we would know therefore, what heads; I am clean: from henceforth I will go these things mean. 2) (For all the Athenians and strangers

which were there, spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell or to hear some new

thing.)

22 Then Paul stood in the midst of Marsthat in all things ye are too superstitious :

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions. I found an altar with this inscription, Whom there-TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. fore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 God that made the world, and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in templos made with hauds:

25. Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things; 26 And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth. and hath determined the times before appoint-

ed, and the bounds of their habitation; 27 That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him. though he be not far from every one of us:

28 For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets

have said. For we are also, his offspring 29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And the times of this ignorance God winked at ; but now commandeth all men every

where to repent:

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteouspers, by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all mes, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

39 ¶ And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others

said, We will hear thee again of this matter. 33 So Paul departed from among them.

34 Howbeit, certain men clave unto him, and believed : among the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaria, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII. 2 Paul laboureth with his hands, and preaching al Corinth, 9 is encouraged in a vision. 707

FTER these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth;

2 And found a certain Jew, named Aqui.a, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy with his-wife Priscilla, (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Ronie,) and came unto them.

3 And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: (for by their occupation they were tent-makers.)

4. And he reasoned in the synagogue every subbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 And when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in

spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jesus nas 6 And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his raiment, and said unto them, Your blood be upon your own

unto the Gentiles. 7 ¶ And he departed thence, and entered in-

to a certain man's house, named Justus, one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

8 And Crispus, the chief ruler of the syna-

gogue, believed on the Lord, with all his house: and many of the Corinthians hearing,

believed, and were baptized. 9 Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision. Be not afraid, but speak, and hold

not thy peace: 10 For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hart thee; for I have much people

in this city. Il And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among

12 And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the

judgment-seat. 13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to

worship God contrary to the law. 14 And when Paul was now about to open

his mouth, Gallie said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you;

15 But if it be a question of words, and

names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16 And he drave them from the judgment-

17 Then all the Greeks took Southenes the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment-seat: and Gallio cared for none of those things.

18 ¶ And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethrea, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shora his head in Cenchrea: for he had a vow

19 And he came to Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself entered into the syna-

gogue, and reasoned with the Jews. 20 When they desired him to tarry longer

time with them, he consented not ; 21 But bade them farewell, saying. I must by all means keep this feast that comet in

Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, if God wilk. And he salled from Ephesus.

22 And when he had landed at Cesares,

d saluted the church, he went;

ch. he had spent some time there id went over all the country of rygia in order, strengthening ye?

certain Jew named Apollos, udria, an eloquent man, and criptures, came to Ephesus. was instructed in the way of

being ferveut in the spirit, he ght diligently the things of owing only the baptism of Jesus was magnified.

began to speak boldly in the om when Aquila and Priscilla took him unto them, and exiim the way of God more per-

i he was disposed to pass into rethren wrote, exhorting the eive him: who when he was hem much which had believed

nightily convinced the Jews. ly, shewing by the scriptures Christ.

CHAP. XIX.

host given by Paul's hands.

e to pass, that while Apollos oth, Paul having passed through s, came to Ephesus; and find-

o them, Have ye received the e ye believed? And they said ave not so much as heard whey Holy Ghost.

d unto them, Unto what then

Paul, John verily baptized ome after him, that is on

heard this, they were baptized he Lord Jesus

Paul had laid his hands upon Ghost came on them; and tongues, and prophesied.

men were about twelve. nt into the synagogue, and the space of three months, ersuading the things concern-

vers were hardened, and bepake evil of that way before he departed from them, and ciples, disputing daily in the

utinued by the space of two ll they which dwelt in Asia f the Lord Jesus, both Jews

rought special miracles by his body were brought un-

tain of the vagabond Jews, mon them to call over them

e adjure you by Jesus, whom 34 But when they knew that he wa Jew, all with one voice shout the space of

14 And there were seven some of one Scene a Jew, and chief of the priests, which diles 15 And the evil spirit answered and say

As proce against Paul

Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but was in 16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and ; vailed against them, so that they fled out if

that house naked and wounded. 17 And this was known to all the Jews, 12 Greeks also, dwelling at Ephesus: and ferfell on them all, and the name of the Lo..

is And many that believed came and corfersed, and shewed their deeds.

19 Many also of them which used curient arts brought their books together, and barret them before all men: and they counted :2 price of them, and found if fafty thousand pieces of silver.

20 So mightily grew the word of God, as. prevailed.

2) ¶ After these things were ended, Path purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerasalem, saying, After I have been there, I mist also see Rome.

22 So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, Timothem and Erastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a

season.

23 And the same time there arose no small stir about that way.

24 For a certain man named Demetrius, 2 silversmith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small gain unto the craitsmen;

25 Whom he called together, with the workd ! And they said, Unto John's men of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth:

26 Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone n of repentance, saying unto at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, it they should believe on him this Paul hath persuaded and turned away this Paul bath persuaded and turned away much people, saying, That they be no gods which are made with hands:

27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth.

28 And when they heard there sayings they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying,

Great is Diana of the Ephesians

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the

theatre. 30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

31 And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring him that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another; for the assembly was confused: cerchiefs or aprons, and the and the more part knew not wherefore they d from them, and the evil were come together.

36 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander beckened with the hand, and spirits the name of the Lord would have made his defence unto the people.

two hours, cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

35 And when the town-clerk had appeared the people, he said, Ye man of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, and of the image which fell down from Jupiter!

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be poken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do

mothing rashly.

37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor

yet blasphemers of your goddess.

38 Wherefore, if Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, the law is open and there are deputies: let them implead one another.

39 But if ye inquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a law-

ful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly

DIY. CHAP. XX.

1 Paul goeth to Macedonia: 7 he celebrateth the Lord's supper, and preacheth. 9 Euly-chus is raised to Ufe. 28 Paul committeth the flock to the elders, 36 and prayeth.

ND after the uproar was ceased, Paul Lalled unto him the disciples, and embraced them, and departed for to go into Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone over those parts. and had given them much exhortation, he

came into Greece,

3 And there abode three months : and when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia.

4 And there accompanied him into Asia, Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secundus; and Galus of Derbe, and Timotheus; and of Asia, Tychicus, and Trophimus.

5 These going before, terried for us at Tross. 6 And we sailed away from Philippi, after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Tross in five days; where we abode

seven days.

7 And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights in the upper chamber where they were gathered to-

9 And there sat in a window a certain young san named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep aleap: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

. 10 And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing Aim, said, Trouble not your-selves; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he deperted.

12 And they brought the young men alive. and were not a little comforted.

13 ¶ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul 1 for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at Assos, we

took him is, and came to Mitylege.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the

next day over against Chies; and the next day we serived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the next day we came to Miletus.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia; for be hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Peutecost.

17 ¶ And from Miletus he sent to Epherus.

and called the olders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons.

19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears and temptations which befell me by the lying in wait of the

Jews:

20 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to

21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance towards God, and faith

towards our Lord Jesus Christ.

22 And now behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there :

23 Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying, that bouds and rillictions

abiue me.

24 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might fluish my course with joy, and the ministry which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grare of God. 25 And now behold, I know that ye all, a-

mong whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all men.

27 For I have not shupped to declare unto you all the coursel of God.

28 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he liath purchased with his ewa blood.

29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not

sparing the flock.

30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, peaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch, and remember, that by

the space of three years I cessed not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inberitance among all them which are sanctified

33 I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these
34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these

hands have ministered unto my necessities. and to them that were with me

35 I have showed you all things, how that

so labouring ye ought to support the weak; and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, he

kpeeled down, and prayed with them all. 37 And they all wept sore, and fell on

Paul's neck, and kissed him,

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Paul will not be dissuaded from going to Jerusalem. 3 Philip's daughters prophetesses. 17 Paul at Jerusalem, 27 is apprehended, 31 but is rescued by the chief captain.

ND it came to pass, that after we were A gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Coos, and the day following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto

Phenicia, we went aboard, and set forth. 3 Now when we had discovered Cyprus,

we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and lamied at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days; who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed, and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore and prayed.

6 And when we had taken our leave one of

bome azain.

7 And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one

8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cesarea; and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, (which was one of the seven,) and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters,

virgins, which did prophesy.
10 And as we tarried there many days. there came down from Judea a certain pro-

phet named Agabus.

11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands, and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles.

12 And when we heard these things, both we and they of that place besought him not to

go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep, and to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusa-

lem, for the name of the Lord Jesus. 14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be

15 And after those days we took up our

carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

disciples of Cesares, and brought with them could not know the certainty for the turnell, one Musson of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem the brethren received us gladly.

Paul went iz 18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto James; and all the elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things God had

wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry. 20 And when they heard it, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest brother, how many thousands of Jews there are

which believe; and they are all zealous of the 21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the

Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying, That they ought not to circumcise their children, neither to walk after the customs. 22 What is it therefore? the multitude must

needs come together: for they will hear that

thou art come. 23 Do therefore this that we say to thee:

We have four men which have a vow on them: 24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at clearges with them, that they may shave their heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the flaw.

25. As touching the Gentiles which believe. we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idole. and from blood, and from strangled, and from

fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next another, we took ship; and they returned day purifying himself with them, entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the

people, and laid hands on him,

28 Crying out, Men of Israel, belp: this is the man that teacheth all men every where against the people, and the law, and this place; and further, hath brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place 29 (For they had seen before with him in

the city Trophimus an Epherica, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30 And all the city was moved, and the people ran together; and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings come unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar.
32 Who immediately took soldiers and

centurions, and ran down unto them : and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers,

they left beating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

34 And some cried one thing, some ano-16 There went with us also certain of the ther, among the multitude; and when he he commanded him to be carried into the

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it! was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the

violence of the people. 36 For the multitude of the people followed

after, crying, Away with him.

37 And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee! Who said, Canst thou speak Greek !

38 Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

39 But Paul said. I am a man which om a Jew of Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and I beseech thee, suffer me to

speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him license, Paul stood on the stairs, and beek oned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in the Hebrew tongue, saying, CHAP. XXII.

I Paul declareth his conversion, 25 and escapeth by the privilege of a Roman.

MEN, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence which I make now unto you.

2 (And when they heard that he spake in the Hebrew tongue to them, they kept the

more silence : and he saith,

3 I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, and taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and was zealous toward God, as ye all are this day.

4 And I per-ecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men

and women.

5 As also the high prices doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished.

6 And it came to pass, that as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus. about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven

a great light round about me. 7 And I felt unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why perse-

cutest thou me? 8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth,

whom thou persecutest.

9 And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were straid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

1) And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 And one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good report of all the mouth.

Jews which dwelt there, 13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto

same hour I looked up upon him. 14 And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will. God's high priest?

and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

15 For thou shalt be his witness unto al! men of what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now, why tarriest thou! arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

17. And it came to pass, that when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed

in the temple, I was in a trance;

18 And saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem : for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them

that believed on thee:

20 And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, Depart : for I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles.

22 And they gave him audience unto this word, and then lifted up their voices, and said, Away with such a fellow from the earth, for it is not fit that be should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their

clothes, and threw dust into the air,

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs. Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman,

and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest; for this man is a

27 Then the chief captain cau.e. and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He

said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul

said, But I was free born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from Air bands, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Pand pleadeth his cause: 7 dissension among his accusers: 27 he is sent to Felix.

ND Paul, earnestly beholding the coun-cil, said, Men and brethren, I have lived in all good conscience before God until this

day,

2 And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite him on the

3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite

thee, thou whited wall: for sittest thou to me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law? 4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou

5 Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, I that he wee the high priest for it in wellten. Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of t thy people.

8 But when Paul perceived that the one part

were Sadducees, and the other Pharlsees, he eried out in the council. Men and brothren. I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee : of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, there arose a dimension between the Pharisees and the Sadducces: and the multitude was divided.

8 For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neitner angel, nor spirit; but the Pharisees confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes that mere of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, We find no evil in this man: but, if a spirit or an auzel hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension. the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring Abs into the castle.

11 And the night following the Lord stood by him, and said. Be of good cheer, Paul; for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome.

12 And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under s curse, saying, that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which

had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain, that he bring him down unto you to-morrow, as though ye would inquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the

castle, and told Paul.

17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto Aim, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he bath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto him, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went with him aside privately, and asked him, What is that thou hast to tell me?

20 And he said, The Jews have agreed to sesire thee, that thou wouldest bring down Paul to-morrow into the council, as though they would inquire somewhat of him more perfectly.

21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him; and now are they

ready, looking for a promise from thee.
22 Se the chief captain thee let the young man depart, and charged him, See then tell no man that thou hast showed these things to these things were so.

23 And he called unto him two centurions saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Cesarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;
24 And provide them beauts, that they may

set Paul on, and bring him safe unto Felix the

governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this manner: 26 Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix sendeth greeting.

27 This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, baving understood that he was a R sain.

28 And when I would have leawn the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him

forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have unthing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And when it was told me how that the Jews laid want for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and gave commandment to his ac cusers also, to say before thee what they had against him. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night

to Antipatris.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with bim, and returned to the castle;

33 Who, when they came to Cesarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also helore him.

34 And when the governor had read the 1-fter, he asked of what province he was, when he understood that he was of Cilicia,

36 I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Heller's judgment-hall.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Paul, accused by Tertullus, 10 consucretà.

for himself: 21 prescheth Christ to the governor and his wife: 27 he is left in prison.

A ND after five days Ananias the high priest

A descended with the elders, and with certain orator named Tertullus, who informed the governor against Paul.

2 And when he was called forth, Tertallus began to accuse him, saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thr providence,

3 We accept it always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulnes

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 For we have found this man a pestilent

fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes:

8 Who-also hath gone about to profuse the temple; whom we took, and would have judged according to our law:

7 But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence took Aim away out of our hands.

8 Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom, thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things whereof wa **accu**se him.

9 And the Jews also assented; saying, that 10. Then Paul, after that the governor had.

712

much as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up

to Jerusalem for to worship.

12 And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the

13 Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the law and the prophets:

15 And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and

unjust.

16 And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God and toward men.

17 Now after many years, I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.

18 Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude nor with tumult :

19 Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had aught against me.
20 Or else let these same Acre say, if they have found any evil-doing in me, while I stood

before the council,

21 Except it be for this one voice, that I cried, standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day.

22 And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of that way, he deferred them, and said, When Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let him have liberty, and that he should forbid mone of his acquaintance to mi-

nister or come unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ.

25 And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come. Felix trembled; and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season I will call for

26 He hoped also that money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener. and communed with him.

27 But after two years Portius Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix, willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound. CHAP. XXV.

Paul is accused before Festus and Agrippa. NOW when Festus was come into the pro-vince, after three days he ascended from

Cesarea to Jerusalem. 2 Then the high priest, and the chief of the Jews, informed him against Paul, and becought bim,

3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him.

beekoned unto him to speak, answered, Foras-|kept at Cesares, and that he himself would

depart shortly thither.
5 Let them therefore, said he, which among ou are able, go down with me, and accuse

this man, if there be any wickedness in him. 6 And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down unto Cesarea; and the next day, sitting in the jung-ment-seat, commanded Paul to be brought.

7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood round about, and laid many and grievous complaints against

Paul, which they could not prove;

8 While he answered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cosar, have I offended any thing at all.

9 But Festus, willing to do the fews a plea-

sure, answered Paul, and said, Will thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these

things before me?

10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cesar's judgment-seat, where I ought to be judged : to the Jews have I done no wrong, as the very well knowest.

11 For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Cesar.

12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, snawered, Hast thou appealed unto Cesar? unto Cesar shalt thou

go.

13 And after certain days, king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Cesarea to salute Festus. 14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There is a certain man left in

bonds by Felix; 15 About wnom, when I was at Jerusalem.

the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against 16 To whom I answered, It is not the man-

ner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have license to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him 17 Therefore, when they were come hither,

without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment-seat, and commanded the man to be

brought forth:

18 Against whom, when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:

19 But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus which was dead. whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusaiem, and there be judged of these mat-

21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cesar.

22 Then Agrippa said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself. To-morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Agrippa was ould send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and the way to kill him.

4 But Festus answered, that Paul should be the chief captains and principal men of the

713

elty, at Festus' commandment Paul was brought forth.

24 And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, a: I also here, crying, that he ought not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined

to send him. 26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

might have somewhat to write.

19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not 27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send disobedient unto the heavenly vision: a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes

laid against him

CHAP. XXVI. 1 Paul before Agrippa, declareth his life, 12 and his conversion: 24 Feslus chargeth him with madness.

THEN Agripps said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself.

for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee, touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews;

3 Especially, because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to

hear me patiently. 4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among rulne own nation at Je-

rusalem, know all the Jews; 5 Which knew me from the beginning, (if they would testify.) that after the most strait-

est sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee. 6 And now I stand and am judged for the

fathers:

7 Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come; for which hope's sake, king Agrippa, 1 am accused of the Jews.

8 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you that God should raise the dead!

9 I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of

Jesus of Nazareth.

10 Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against them.

11 And I punished them oft in every synatogue, and compelled them to blambeme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I perse-

cuted them even unto strange cities.

12 Whereupon, as I went to Damascus with authority and commission from the chief

priests, 13 At mid-day, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? It is hard for thee to kick Asia: one Aristarchus, a Macedonian of The against the pricks.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And is said. I am Jesus, whom thou persecutes:

16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet: feet

have appeared unto thee for this purpose. to make thee a minister and a witness, bethese things which thou hast seen, and of the things in the which I will appear

17 Delivering thee from the people, a:.. from the Gentiles, unto whom now 1 ser-

thee, 18 To open their eyes, and to turn the from darkness to light, and from the power : Satan unto God, that they may receive in-giveness of sime, and inheritance among the which are sauclified by faith that is in me

20 But shewed first unto them of Damascas. and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the crasss of Juden, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes the Jews caught me is

the temple, and went about to kill me. 22 Having therefore obtained belp of Ger. Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those which the prophets and Moses did my

should come;
23 That Christ should suffer, and that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and should show light unto the people,

and to the Gentiles. 24 And as he thus spake for himself, Fester aid with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad.

25 But he said, I am not mad, most notice Festus; but speak forth the words of tsuth and

soberness. 26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely : for I am persuaded that none of these things are hides hope of the promise made of God unto our from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

> 27 Kifig Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believes

> 28 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Almost

thou persuadest me to be a Christian 29 And Paul said, I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day. were both almost, and altogether, such as I

am, except these bonds 30 And when he had thus spoken, the king

rose up, and the governor, and Bernice, and

they that sat with them. 31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, This man

doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds. 32 Then said Agrippa unto Festus, This man

might have been set at liberty, if he had not appealed unto Cesar.

HAP. XXVII.

1 Paul, shipping lowards Rome, 10 feretellch the danger of the voyage, 11 hut is not be-lieved. 41 They are shipperceked, 42, 42, 44 yet all come safe to land.

ND when it was determined that we A should sail into Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto one

named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' band. saionica, being with us.

3 And the next day we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and ave him liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cyprus, because the winds were contrary.

5 And when we had sailed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, a city of Lycia.

6 And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing into Italy; and he put us

7 And when we had sailed slowly many days. and scarce were come over against Chidus, the of the ship, when they had let down the boat wind not suffering us, we sailed under Crete, over against Salmone:

8 And hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The Fair Havens; nigh where-

unto was the city of Lasea.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because the fast was now already past, Paul admonished

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our

11 Nevertheless, the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phenice, and there to winter; which is an haven of Crete, and lieth toward the southwest and north-west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, loosing thence, they sailed close by Crete.

14 But not long after there arose against it a tempestuous wind, called Euroclydon.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could

not bear up into the wind, we let her drive. 16 And running under a certain island which s called Clauda, we had much work to come

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they lightened the ship;

19 And the third day we cast out with our

own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest law on taken away.

21 But after long 'abetinence, Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said. Birs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of any man's life among you, but of the ship.

23 For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve,

24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Cesar: and lo. God bath given thee all them that sall with thee.

25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told

26 Howbelt, we must be cast upon a certain island

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew

near to some country; 28 And sounded, and found if twenty fa-

thoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found it lifteen

fathoms 29 Then fearing lest they should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out

into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship ye cannot be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the

boat, and let her fall off. 33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried, and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take some meat; for this is for your health : for there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and wher he had broken it, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and

they also took some meat. 37 And we were in all in the ship two hun-

dred threescore and sixteen souls. 38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into-

the sea. 39 And when it was day they know not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded if it

were possible, to thrust in the ship. 40 And when they had taken up the anchors they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the main-

sail to the wind, and made toward shore. 41 And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground: and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but

the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves 42 And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and

евсаре.

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, ur, all hope that we should be saved was then kept them from their purpose, and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land :

44 And the rest, some on hoards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to

pass, that they escaped all safe to land. CHAP. XXVIII.

Paul is entertained by the barbartans: 8 he healeth many in the island. 11 They all depart for Rome.

ND when they were escaped, then they . knew that the island was called Melita.

2 And the barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there

L And when the barbarians saw the resember beast hang on his hand, they said among them-

selves. No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he shook off the beast into the fire,

and felt no harm.

6 Howbeit, they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly : but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds,

and said that be was a god. 7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Publica; who received us, and lodged us three

days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Pau! entered in, and prayed, and laid his hands on him, and healed him.

healed: 10 Who also honoured us with many honours;

and when we departed, they laded as with such things as were necessary. 11 And after three mouths we departed in a

ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whore sign was Castor and Pollux.

12 And landing at Syracuse, we tarried there three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium; and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to ceive; Puteoli;

14 Where we found brethren, and were deaired to tarry with them seven days; and so

we went toward Rome.

15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Appli-Forum, and The three taverns; whom, when Paul raw, he thanked God, and took

courage.
16 And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him

Paul called the chief of the Jewstogether: and unto him, when they were come together he had unto him, when they were come together, he said unto

came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on from Jerusalem into the hands of the Ro

18 Who, when they had examined me. wo-11 have let me go, because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews spake against st. I was constrained to appeal unto Cosar; not that i

had aught to accuse my nation of. 20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see you, and to speak with your because that for the hope of Israel I am bound with

this chain. 21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judea concerning the. neither any of the brethren that cause shewed

or spake any harm of thee. 22 But we desire to hear of thee what their

thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know

that every where it is spoken against.
23 And when they had appointed him a
day, there came many to him into his having: to whom he expounded and testified 9 So when this was done, others also the kingdom of God, persuading them com-which had diseases in the island came and were cerning Jesus, both out of the law of Moss, and out of the prophets, from morning to

> eveninz. 24 And some believed the things which were

spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they agreed not among them-selves they departed, after that Paul had spot en one word, Well spake the Holy Ghost by Esass the prophet unto our fathers,

26 Saying, Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not un-derstand, and sceing ye shall see, and not per-

27 For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should sec with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

23 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent unto the Gentiles, and

that they will hear it.

29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves

30 And Paul dwelt two whole years in his

31 Preaching the kingdom of God, and teachthem, Men and brethren, though I have com- ing those things which concern the Lord Jesus mitted nothing against the people or customs Christ, with all confidence, no man forbidding of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner him.

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the ROMANS.

CHAP. I.

1 Paul's calling commended: 13 what his gospel is. 18 God's anger at sin. 21 The Gentiles' sins.

DAUL, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God,

2 (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures)

3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

which was made of the seed of David accord-throughout the whole world. ing to the flesh;

apostleship, for obedience to the faith emong all nations for his name:

6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ;

7 To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: Grace to you, and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 First, I thank my God through Jess Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of

9 For God is my witness, whom I serve 4 And declared to be the Son of God with with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that power, according to the Spirit of holiness, by without ceasing I make mention of you always the resurrection from the dead:

5 By whom we have received grace and 10 Making request (if by any means sev

God's anger against sm.

at length I might have a prosperous journey by the will of God) to come unto you.

11 For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established;

12 That is, that I may be comforted together with you, by the mutual faith both of you

and me.

13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but was let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles.

14 I am debtor both to the Greeks and to the Barbarians, both to the wise and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.

16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of

Christ; for it is the power of God unto salvation, to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

17 For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written,

The just shall live by faith.

18 For the wrath of God is revealed from beaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighte-

19 Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them : for God bath shew-

ed if unto them.

20 For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being und d by the things that are made, even his t all power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse :

21 Because that, when they knew God, they dorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

22 Professing themselves to be wise, they

became fools:

23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made libe to corruptible man, and to hirds, and four-footed beasts, and ereeping things.

24 Wherefore God also gave them up to un-eleanness, through the lusts of their own bearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves.

25 Who changed the truth of God into a lie. and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever.

26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did the law, there, having not t change the natural use into that which is unto themselves:

against nature :

27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which

are not covenient;

29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, mali-clousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

30 Barkbiters, haters of God. despiteful, roud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parenta.

31 Without understanding, ers, without natural affection, merciful:

32 Who knowing the judgm they which commit such thin death,) not only do the same sure in them that do them

CHAP. II. They that condemn sin in oth

THEREFORE thou art man, whosoever thou a for wherein thou judgest an demnest thyself; for thou is

the same things 2 But we are sure that the is according to truth against !

mit such things.

3 And thinkest thou this, (est them which do such thing same, that thou shalt escape God 1

4 Or despisest thou the ricl ness, and forbearance, and lo. knowing that the goodness thee to repentance!

5 But after thy hardness

heart treasurest up unto thys the day of wrath, and reveiat ous judgment of God;
6 Who will render to ever

to his deeds;

7 To them who, by patient well-doing, seek for glory, immortality, eternal life;

8 But unto them that are do not obey the truth, but a ness, indignation and wrath;

9 Tribulation and anguish u man that doeth evil, of the J of the Gentile:

10 But glory, honour, and man that worketh good; to 1 also to the Gentile:

Il For there is no respec God.

12 For as many as have law, shall also perish with many as have sinned in the li ed by the law,

13 (For not the hearers of before God, but the doers of justified.

14 For when the Gentiles. the law, do by nature the th

15 Which shew the work ten in their hearts, their coning witness, and their tho

while accusing or else excus 16 In the day when Goo secrets of men by Jesus Chris

17 Behold, thou art called in the law, and makest thy b

18 And knowest his will, a things that are more excelle: ed out of the law;

19 And art confident that t guide of the blind, a light o in darkness.

20 An instructor of the fo habes, which hast the form of the truth in the law.

21 Thou therefore which teachest another, | teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest known: a man should not steal, dost thou steal? 22 Thou that sayest a man should not com-

None justified by the law.

that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacri-lege? the law; that every mouth may be stopped, lege? 23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law,

through breaking the law dishonourest thou 24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is writ-

25 For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the

law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision. 26 Therefore, if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncir-

cumcision be counted for circumcision? 27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

28 For he is not a Jew which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision which is outward in the flesh :

29 But he is a Jew which is one inwardly: and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.

CHAP. III. 1 The Jews' prerogative. 20 None justified

by the law, but all by fatth.

WHAT advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of circumcision? 2 Much every way : chiefly, because that

unto them were committed the oracles of God. 3 For what if some did not believe? shall their

unbellef make the faith of God without effect ? 4 God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou

mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. 5 But if our unrighteousness commend the

righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man.)

6 God forbid: for then how shall God judge

the world ' 7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet

am I also judged as a sinner? 8 And not rather, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose dam-

mation is just. 9 What then? are we better than they? No.

in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin; 10 As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:

11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one

13 Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips:

14 Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:

15 Their feet are swift to shed blood:

16 Destruction and musery are in their WRYS:

17 And the way of peace have they not 18 There is no fear of God before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever mit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou the law saith, it saith to them who are under

> God. 20 Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by

the law is the knowledge of sin. 21 But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets;

22 Even the righteousness of God schick is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all, and upon all

them that believe; for there is no difference: 23 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

24 Being justified freely by his grace, through the redemption that is in Jesus Christ:

25 Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of

God;
26 To declare, I say, at this time his righteourness; that he might be just, and the justifi-er of him which believeth in Jesus. 27 Where is boasting then? It is excluded.

By what law? of works? Nay, but by the law of faith

28 Therefore we conclude that a monda justified by faith without the deeds of th. 29 Is he the God of the Jews only : Is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles

30 Seeing if is one God which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law. CHAP. IV.

1 Abraham's failh was imputed to him for righteousness: 24 and so shall ours. MAT shall we then say that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, bath

found ! 2 For if Abraham were justified by works. he hath whereof to glory, but not before God. 3 For what saith the scripture! Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for

righteousness 4 Now to him that worketh is the reward

not reckoned of grace, but of debt. 5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteouspess.

6 Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,

7 Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. 8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will

not impute sin. 9 Cometh this blessedness then upon the cir-

cumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteourness.

10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision! Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

11 And he received the sign of circum cision, a seal of the righteeuspess of the faith which he had yet berig uncircumcised; that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that for us righteousness might be imputed unto them also;

12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncir**cumcised**

13 For the promise that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the right-

coursess of faith.

14 For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect.

15 Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression.

16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed: not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham, who is the Father of us

17 (As it is written. I have made thee a father of many nations) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though many.

they were:

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations; according to that which was spoken, So shall thy seed be.

19 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Barah's womb:

20 He stazzered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God:

21 And being fully persuaded, that what he

had promised he was able also to perform. 22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed. If we believe on him that raised up Jesus car Lord from the dead;

25 ho was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. CHAP. V.

1 Being justified by fallh, we have peace with God. 12 Sin and death came by Adam, 17 righteousness and life by Christ.

HEREPORE being justified by faith, we have peace with God, through our Lord

Jesus Christ:

- 2 By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.
- 3 And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience:
- 4 And patience, experience; and experience, hope : 5 And hone maketh not ashamed : because the
- love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost, which is given unto us.

6 For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungolly.

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die; yet peradventure for a good man some

8 But God commendeth his in that while we were yet sinn

9 Much more then, being 1 his blood, we shall be saved from

10 For if when we were en reconciled to God by the de much more, being reconcile saved by his life.

11 And not only so, but we through our Lord Jesus Chris have now received the atonemic

12 Wherefore, as by one n into the world, and death I death passed upon all men, f sinned:

13 (For until the law, sin wa but six is not imputed when th 14 Nevertheless, death reigi to Moses, even over them that after the similitude of Adam who is the figure of him that w

15 But not as the offence, free gift. For if through the many be dead; much more God, and the gift by grace one man, Jesus Christ, hath

16 And not as it was by one is the gift: for the judgment condemnation, but the free offences unto justification.

17 For if by one man's offenc by one; much more they abundance of grace, and of th eousness, shall reign in life Christ :)

18 Therefore, as by the c judgment came upon all men tion; even so by the righteous free gift came upon all men u. of life.

19 For as by one man's disc were made sinners; so by the o shall many be made righteous.

20 Moreover, the law enter fence might abound: but wher grace did much more abound ;

21 That as sin hath reigned u so might grace reign thro ness unto eternal life, by Je Lord.

CHAP. VI. 1 We must not live in sin, 12 n in us. 23 Death is the ma WHAT shall we say then? V tinue in sin, that grace m 2 God forbid. How shall we

to sin live any longer therein? 3 Know ye not, that so man haptized into Jesus Christ were

his death?

4 Therefore we are buried baptism into death: that like raised up from the dead by th Father, even so we also should ness of life.

5 For if we have been plant the likeness of his death, we sh the likeness of his resurrection

6 Knowing this, that our old fied with him, that the body o destroyel, that henceforth v serve sig.

that we shall also live with him . 9 Knowing that Christ, being raised from the death-

7 For he that is dead is freed from sin.

dead, dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

10 For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

11 Likewies reckon ye also yourselves to through Jesus Christ our Lord.

12 Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts

13 Neither yield ye your members as in-struments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under

grace.
15 What then I shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

16 Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sia unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin: but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was deliver-

ed you.

18 Being then made free from siz, ye became the servants of righteousness.

19 I speak after the manner of men, because of the infirmity of your flesh : for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness, and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

20 For when ye were the servants of sin,

ye were free from righteouspess.

21 What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death.

22 But now being made free from sin and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everleating life.

23 For the wages of sin is death: but the gift of God is eternal life, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

CHAP. VII.

1 No law hath power over a man longer than he liveth. 7 The law is not sin, 12 but holy, just, and good.

law hath dominion over a man as long as he sin. liveth ?

2 For the woman which bath an husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband.

3 So then, if while her husband liveth she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ ; that ye should be married to another, even to should bring forth fruit nato God.

5 For when we were in the Souh, the mo-8 Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe tions of slas which were by the law, did were in our members to bring forth fruit una

> 6 But now we are delivered from the law that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not

in the oldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then ! Is the law in' God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin but by be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God the law: for I had not known fust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet. 8 But sin, taking occasion by the communi-ment, wrought in me all manner of concup-sence. For without the law sin was deed

9 For I was alive without the law once: but

when the commandment came, sin revived and I died.

ROMANS.

10 And the commandment, which was or-dained to life, I found to be unto death.

11 For sin taking occasion by the com-mandment, deceived me, and by it slew me. 12 Wherefore the law is holy, and the com-

mandment holy, and just, and good.

13 Was then that which is good made deals unto me! God forbid. But sin, that it me!! appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual:

but I am carnal, sold under sin.

15 For that which I do I allow not : for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

16 If then I do that which I would not. I

coment unto the law that it is good.

17 Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

18 For I know that in me (that is in my fiesh) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me, but how to perform that which is good I find not.

19 For the good that I would. I do not : but the evil which I would not, that I do.

20 New if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in use.
21 I find then a law, that when I would do

good, evil is present with me. 22 For I delight in the law of God after the

inward man. 23 But I see another law in my mambers

warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sis which is in my members. 24 O wretched man that I see! who shall

deliver me from the body of this death?

25 I thank God; through Jesus Christ our NOW ye not, brethren, (for I speak to Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve them that know the faw) how that the the law of God, but with the fiesh the law of Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve

CHAP. VIII.

1 Who are free from condemnation. 5, 13 What harm cometh of the flesh, 6, 14 and what good of the Spirit, 17 and what of being God's children.

THERE is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who

walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ. Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death.

3 For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his him who is raised from the dead, that we own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for ale condemned sin in the flesh;

4 That the righteousness of the law might! be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the feeb, but after the Spirit.

5 For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit.

For to be carnally minded is death; but

to be spiritually minded is life and peace: 7 Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God,

neither indeed can be. 8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot

please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, livered him up for us all, how shall he not

he is none of his. 10 And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of

righteousness.

Il But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the

deeds of the body, ye shall live. 14 For as many as are led by the Spirit of

God, they are the sons of God.

15 For ye have not received the spinit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba,

Father 16 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our

17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint heirs with Christ: if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

spirit, that we are the children of God:

18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared

with the glory which shall be revealed in us. 19 For the earnest expectation of the creature whiteth for the manifestation of the sons

20 For the creature was made subject to

vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who bath subjected the same in hope. 21 Because the creature itself also shall be

delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God. 22 For we know that the whole creation

groaneth and travaileth in pain together until DOW. And not only they, but ourselves also,

which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves grown within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body

24 For we are saved by hope; but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth why doth he yet hope for!

25 But if we hope for that we see not, then do we with patience wait for it.

which cannot be uttered.

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit Reelf maketh intercession for us with grounings

27 And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according i Isaac; to the will of God.

them who are the called according to his pur-29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of

his Son, that he might be the first-born among many brethren. 30 Moreover, whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called,

them he also glorified.

them he also justified : and whom he justified, 31 What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? 32 He that spared not his own Son, but de-

with him also freely give us all things? 33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of

God's elect? It is God that justifieth. 34 Who is he that condemneth ! It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also

maketh intercession for us. 35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ ! Shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or

36 As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as

sheep for the slaughter. 27 Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved vs.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to

come 39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God. which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

CHAP. IX.

1 Paul's sorrow for the Jews. 7 All Abraham's seed were not the children of the promise. 25 The calling of the Gentiles, and rejection of the Jens.

SAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost,

2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

3 For I could wish that myself were accuraed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen

according to the flesh: 4 Who are Israelites: to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the giory, and the covenants.

and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises: 5 Whose are the fathers, and of whom as

concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

6 Not as though the word of God bath taken none effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel :

7 Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac

shall thy seed be called.

8 That is, they which are the children of the fiesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

9 For this is the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sara shall have a son.

10 And not only this; but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father 11 (For the children being not yet born, nei-

11 (For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evit, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth; 12 it was said unto ber, The elder shall serve the younger.

The difference of the righteomeras of the form and that of faith. 15 No believer that 12 it was said unto ber, The elder shall serve the younger.

The THIEN, my beart's desired and priver to God for Israel is, that they might be

18 As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but saved. Esau have I hated.

14 What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth

mercy.

17, For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hard-

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? for who hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that re-pliest against God! Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto

honour, and another unto dishonour?

22 What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much long-suffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction:

23 And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory,

24 Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles? 25 As he saith also in Osee, I will call them.

26 And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not

my people; there shall they be called, The children of the living God. 27 Esaias also crieth concerning Israel,

Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:

23 For he will fluish the work and cut if short in rightenusness: because a short work

will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Esains said before, Except the Lord of sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrha.

30 What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the

righteousness which is of faith: 31 But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law

of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumbling-stone;

33 As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumbling-stone, and rock of offence : and whoseever believeth on him shall not be? ashained

CHAP. X.

2 For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge

3 For they being ignorant of God's rf. 1coursess, and going about to establish ther own righteousness, have not submitted them-

4 For Christ is the end of the law for right-

selves unto the righteousness of God. courness to every one that believeth.

5 For Moses describeth the righteoumess which is of the law, That the man which coets these things, shall live by them. 6 But the rightcourness which is of faith

speaketh on this wise, Say not in thine heart. Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down from above:)
7 Or, who shall descend into the deep!

(that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead)

8 But what saith it? The word is met thee. even in thy mouth, and in thy heart : that is, the word of faith, which we preach:

9 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thire heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be raved.

10 For with the beart man believeth upto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. Il For the scripture saith, Whosever be-

lieveth on him shall not be ashamed.

12 For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek; for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 For whosoever shall call upon the mane

of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him is whom they have not believed? and how My people, which were not my people; and not beard! and how shall they hear without a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach except they he sent? As it is written, How beautiful are he feet of them that preach the grapel of

peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But they have not all obeyed the gospel: for Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our

report? 17 So then faith cometh by bearing, and

hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes, verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not Israel know? First, Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you.

20 But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I sas made manifest unto them that asked not after

21 But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

CHAP XI 1 God hath not cast off all Israel. 7 Some were elected though the rest were hardened.

I SAY then, Hath God cast away his peo-ple? God forbid Far I shared ple? God forbid. For I also am an le-

raelfie, of the seed of Ahraham, of the tribe

of Benjamin God hath not cast away his people which God against Israel, saying.

3 Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they se k my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him I I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to

the image of Baal. 5 Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of

grace. 6 And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace:

otherwise: work is no more work. 7 What then! Israel bath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election b...

obtained it; and the rest were blinded 8 (According as it is written, God hath given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day.

9 And David saith, Let their table be made a ruare, and a trap, and a stumbling-block,

and a recompense unto them: 10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back alway

II I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall! God forbid: but sather through their fall salvation is come unto the Gentiles. for to provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their

fulness? 13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am the apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify ever. Amen. make office:

14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation them which are my flesh, and might save

some of them. 15 For if the casting away of them be the reconciling of the world, what shall the re-

esiving of them be, but life from the dead? 16 For if the first fruit be holy, the lump

is also hely: and if the root be hely, so are the branches 17 And if some of the branches be broken

off, and thou, being a wild olive-tree, wert graffed in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatuess of the elivetree:

18 Boast not against the branches: but if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were

broken off, that I might be graffed in 20 Well; herause of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not high-minded, but fear:

21 For if God spared not the natural branch-

es, take herd lest he also spare not thee. 22 Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut

23 And they also, if they abide not still in to graff them in again.

Chap. xii. 24 For if taon wert cut out of the clivetree which is wild by nature, and wert graifed contrary to nature into a good olive-tree; how he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture much more shall these, which be the natu-naith of Elias? how he maketh intercession to ral branches, be graffed into their own oliveree' 25 For I would not, brethren, that we should be ignorant of this mystery, lest we should be

wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in. 26 And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness Deliverer

from Jacob: 27 For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins. 28 As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the

election, they are beloved for the fathers' sakes. 29 For the gifts and calling of God are with-

out repentance. '30 For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:

31 Even so have these also now not believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain

mercy.
32 For God bath concluded them, all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all. 33 O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable

are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! 34 For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who bath been his counsellor?

35 Or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again? 38 For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for

CHAP. XII.

3 Pride forbidden. 6 Several duties enjoined. 19 Revenge specially forbidden. I BESEECH you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bo-

dies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. 2 Andde not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your

mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. 3 For I say, through the grace given unto

me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith.

4 For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:

5 So Fe, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of ano-

6 Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophery according to the proportion of faith:

7 Or ministry, let us mait on our ministering; or he that teacheth, on teaching;

8 Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation; he that giveth, let him do if with simplicity; unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able he that ruleth, with diligence; he that shew eth mercy, with cheerfulness.

9 Let love be without dissimulation. Abbor that which is evil: cleave to that which is good.

10 Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love: in honour preferring one an-

11 Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;
12 Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation;

continuing instant in prayer;

13 Distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality.
14 Bless them which persecute you; bless,

and curse not.

15 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep. 16 Be of the same mind one toward another.

Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own con-

17 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. 19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance to mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 Therefore, if thine enemy hunger, feed him : If he thirst, give him drink: for in so

doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head 21 Be not evercome of evil, but overcome

evil with good. CHAP. XIII.

1 Of duties to magistrates. 8 Love is the ful-filling of the law. 11 Against gluttony, drunkenness, and the works of darkness.

ET every soul be subject unto the higher a powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of

God. 2 Whosever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damna-

3 For rulers are not a terror to good works. but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? Do that which is good, and thou

shalt have praise of the same:

4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid: for he beareth not the aword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth

evil. 5 Wherefore ge must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience' sake.

6 For, for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing

7 Render therefore to all their dues : tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom ho-

8 ¶ Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

9 For this, Thou shalt not commit adulte-, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour:

therefore love is the fulfilling of the law. II ¶ And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we be-

lieved 12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand : let us therefore east off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of

13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envy-

ing. 14 But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfill the lusts thereof.

CHAP. XIV. 3 Men may not contemn or condemn one another

for things indifferent, 13 but take heed of

giving of eace.

Ill in inst is weak in the faith receive ye,
but not to doubtful disputations.

For one believeth that he may est all things: another, who is weak, eateth

herba 3 T Let not him that exteth despise him that esteth not; and let not him which eateta not judge him that exteth; for God bath re-

ceived him. 4 Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up : for God

is able to make him stand. 5 One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day with Let every man be fully persuaded in his own

mind. 6 He that regardeth the day, regardeth # unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard if. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth mot, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God tbanks.

7 For none of us liveth to himself, and no

man dieth to himself. 8 For whether we live, we live unto the

Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's. 9 For to this end Christ both died, and ros

and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living 10 But why doet thou judge thy brother? or

why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment-seat of Christ.

11 For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to Wod.

12 So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 T Let us not therefore judge one another any more : but judge this rather, that so man put a stumbling-block or an occasion to fall in

his brother's way. 14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of its but to him that estgemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with the meat, now walkest thou not charitably. stroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ To evoid giving effence. Chap. Xv. Xvl. Paul's salutation.

tion :

16 Let not then your good be evil spoken! 17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink, but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost

18 For he that in these things serveth Christ,

is acceptable to God, and approved of men.
19 Let us therefore follow after the things

which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another. 20 For meat destroy not the work of God.

All things indeed are pure; but it is evil for that man who earth with offence.

21 It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor may thing whereby thy bro-ther stumbleth, or is offended, or is made

22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because he cateth not of faith: for whatsoever se not of faith is sin.

CHAP. XV 1 The strong must bear with the weak. 2 We may not please ourselves, 7 but receive one

another, as Christ did us all.

VE then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to

piesse ourselves.

2 Let every one of us please his neighbour for his good to edification.

3 For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written. The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

4 For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures

might have hope.
5 Now the God of patience and consolstion

grant you to be like-minded one toward another according to Christ Jesus:

6 That ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

7 Wherefore receive ye one another, as

Christ also received us to the glory of God.
8 Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God to confirm the promises suggle unto the fathers:

9 And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy: as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and

sing unto thy name.

10 And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.

11 And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gen-

tiles; and laud him, all ye people.

12 And again Essias saith, There shall be a

root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles, in him shall the Gentlles trust.

13 New the God of hope fill you with all jey and peace in believing, that ye may a-bound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

14 And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness. filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that s given to me of God, . 1 * * * 728

16 That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost.

17 I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ in those things which pertain to God.

18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient by

word and deed, 19 Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Lilyricum, I

have fully preached the gospel of Christ. 20 Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's founda-

21 But as it is written, To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see; and they that have not heard shall understand

22 For which cause also I have been much hindered from coming to you. 23 But now having no more place in these

parts, and having a great desire these many years to come unto you;
24 Whensoever I take my journey into

Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your company.

25 But now I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints.

26 For it bath pleased them of Macedonia and sachais to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem 27 It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have

been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

28 When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into Spain.

29 And I am sure, that when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for the love of the Spirit, that ye strive together with me in

your prayers to God for me:
31 That I may be delivered from them that
do not believe in Judea; and that my service which I have for Jerusalem, may be accepted

of the saints: 32 That I may some unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be re-

freshed. 33 Now the God of peace he with you all.

Amen.

CHAP. XVI.

Paul sendeth greeting to many, 25 and end-

eth with practic and thanks to God.
COMMEND unto you Phebe our sister,
which is a servant of the church which is at Cenchrea :

2 That ye receive her in the Lord, as be-cometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you; for she bath been a succourer of many, and of myself

3 Greet Princilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus .

L CORINTHIANS Paul exhorteth to unity. The wisdom of the world

4 Who have for my life haid down their Gentiles.

5 Likewise greet the church that is in their house. Salute my well-beloved Epenetus, who

is the first-fruits of Achaia unto Christ. 8 Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour

7 Salute Andronicus and Junia, my kinsmen, and my fellow-prisoners, who are of note under your feet shortly. The grace of our among the apostles, who also were in Christ Lord Jesus Christ be with you Amen before me.

8 Greet Amplies my beloved in the Lord. 9 Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ, and you.

Stachys my beloved.

10 Salute Apelles approved in Christ. lute them which are of Aristobulus' household. 11 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet

them that he of the household of Narcissus, which are 's the Lord. 12 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa; who labour in the Lord. Shlute the beloved Persis.

which laboured much in the Lord.

mother and mine. 14 Salufe Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermas, Patrobas. Hermes, and the brethren which are with them

15 Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints

which are with them. 16 Salute one another with as holy kiss.

The churches of Christ salute you. 17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

18 For they that are such serve not or own necks: unto whom not only I give Lord Jesus Christ, but their own betty: a i thanks, but also all the churches of the by good words and fair speeches deceive in bearts of the simple.

19 For your obedience is come abroad mill men. I am glad therefore on your be but yet I would have you wise unto "it simple concerning

which is good. and 20 And the God of peace shall bruise Sr. a

21 Timothens my workfellow, and Lowins.

and Jason, and Sosipater, may kinsmen, saide

22 I Tertius, who wrote this epistle, sulure you in the Lord. 23 Gains mine host, and of the while church, saluteth you. Exactus the charment lain of the city, saluteth you, and Quarter a brother.

24 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ &

with you all. Amen.
25 ¶ Now to him that is of power to sta-13 Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord, and his blish you according to my gospel, and the other and mine. revelation of the mystery, which was kept se-

cret since the world began. 26 But now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God make known to all nations for the obedience of

faith;) 27 To God only wise, be glory through Je-

sus Christ, for ever. Amen.
Written to the Romans from Covinthus.

and sent by Phebe, servant of the Church at Cenchrea.

The First Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the CORINTHIANS.

CHAP. I. exhorteth to unity, 12 and reproacheth their

DAUL called to be an apostle of Jesus Christ brother,

2 Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theles and ours:

3 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lond Jesus Christ 4 I thank my God always ou your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ;

5 That in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and is all knowledge;

6 Even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ: 8 Who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

9 God is faithful, by whom we were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 T Now I beseech you, brethren, by the same of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all

speak the same thing, and that there be me 1 After salutation and thanksgiving, 10 he divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the

discensions. 18 God destroyeth the wisdom same jud ment.

If for it hat been declared unto me of DAUL-called in be an apostle of Jesus Christ you, my brethren, by them maich are of the through the will of God, and Sosthenes our house of Chloe, that there are contentions among you.

12 ¶ Now this I say, that every one of you

saith, I am of Paul; and I of Apelles; and I of Cephas; and I of Christ.

13 Is Christ divided? Was Paul erucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of

Paul? 14 I thank God that I baptized none of you.

but Crispus and Gains: 15 Lest any should say that I had baptized

in mine own name. 16 And I haptized also the housebould of

Stephanas: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other.

17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom or words. lest the cross of Christ should be made of none

18 ¶ For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

19 For it is written. I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 Where is the wise! Where is the

world? 21 For after that, in the wisdom of God, the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased

God by the foolinness of preaching to save to us of God them that believe.

22 For the Jews require a sign, and the

Greeks seek after wisdom;

23 But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumbling-block, and unto the Greeks foolishness;

24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

25 Recause the feolishness of God is wiser

than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men. 26 For ye see your calling, brethren, how

that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:
27 But God bath ghosen the foolish things of
the world to confound the wise; and God bath

chosen the weak things of the world to comfound the things which are mighty; 28 And base things of the world, and things

which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not, to bring to nought

things that are:

29 That no flesh should glory in be preeousness, and sanctification, and redemp-

tion:

glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. CHAP. TI. Paul declareth that his preaching far excel-

leth all human nisdom ND 1, brethren, when I came to you. A came not with excellency of speech, or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God.

2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him cru-

3 And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

4 And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:

5 That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.

6 Howbeit, we speak wisdom apong them that are perfect : yet not the wiscom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought:

7 But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory:

8 Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known 48, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. 9 But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor

ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.

10 But God bath revealed them unto us by his Spirit : for the Spirit searcheth all things,

yea, the deep things of God.

Il For what man knoweth the things of a him shall God destroy: for the man, save the spirit of man which is in him! is holy, which temple ye are.

scribe? Where is the disputer of this world? even so the things of God knoweth no man, Hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this but the Spirit of God. 12 Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit which is of God : that

we might know the things that are freely given 13 Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but

which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual. 14 But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are notishness unto him : neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

15 But he that is spiritual judgeth all things,

yet he himself is judged of no man. 16 For who hath known the mind of the

Lord, that he may instruct him! But we have the mind of Christ.

CHAP. III.

1 Milk is fit for children 3 Against divisions. 16 Men the temples of God. 18 Against conceit.

AND I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ.

2 I have fed you with milk, and not with meat : for hitherto ye were not able to bear it,

neither yet now are ye able.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas 30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who there is among you envying, and strife, and of God is made unto us wisdom, and right-divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as me !

4 For while one saith, I am of Paul; co.i 31 That, according as it is written, He that another, I am of Apollos, are re not rarnal?

orieth, let him glory in the Lord.

5 Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but

ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man?

6 I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.

7 So then neither is he that planteth any

thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase. 8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his

own reward according to his own labour. 9 For we are labourers together with God:

ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.
10 According to the grace of God which is wise master-builder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth But let every man take heed how thereon.

be buildeth thereupon. 11 For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this founda-

tion, gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire snall

try every man's work of what sort it is. 14 If any man's work abide which he bath

built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. if any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer lose : but he himself shall be saved ;

yet so as by fire. 18 ¶ Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth

in you? 17 If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy : for the temple of God

nan deceive himself, if any : seemeth to be wise in this ers of me. ome a fool that he may be

dom of this world is fooltheir own craftiness.

The Lord knoweth the e, that they are vain.

et no man glory in men.

ours: ul. or Apollos, or Cephas, life, or death, or things to come; all are yours; hrist's; and Christ is God's. HAP. IV.

of ministers. 7 It's have ne have not received. 15 our fathers in Christ.

ccount of us, as of the mihrist, and stewards of the

is required in stewards, that bful.

is a very small thing that l of you, or of man's judganot mine own self. othing by myself; yet am I

1: but he that judgeth me is

ge nothing before the time, me, who both will bring to kings of darkness, and will e counsels of the hearts: very man have praise of

nge, brethrea, I have in a to myself and to Apollos at ye might learn in us not ove that which is written. ou be puffed up for one

aketh thee to differ from t last thou that thou didst if thou didst receive &, why if thou hadst not received

l, now ye are rich, ye have ithout us: and I would to

at God hath set forth us the ere appointed to death: for tacle unto the world, and to

for Chaist's sake, but ye we are weak, but ye are nourable, but we are de-

his present hour we both t, and are naked, and are e no certain dwelling-

orking with our own hands: less: being persecuted, we

 we entreat: we are made orld, and are the off-scouro this day.

hese things to shame you, ons I warn you.

ye have ten thousand inyet have we not many fa-Jesus I have begotten you 16 Wherefore I beseech you, be ye follow

17 For this cause have I sent unto you Timotheus, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remem-For it is written, He brance of my ways which be in Christ, as I teach every where in every church.

18 Now some are puned up, as though I

would not come to you. 19 But I will come to you shortly, if the

Lord will, and will know not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

20 For the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

21 What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness !

THAP. V. 1 The incestnous p.: son. 7 The old letten must be purged out. 10 Heinous offenders are to be avoided.

T is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's

wife.

2 And ye are puffed up, and have not that that hath done that deed might be taken away from among you.

3 For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that bath so done this deed,

4 In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. when ye are gathered together, and my spirit.

with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ,
5 To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.

6 Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole

T Purge out therefore the old leaven. that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:

8 Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice that we also might reign and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in an epistle not to com-

pany with fornicators:
10 Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or exter-

tioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye

needs go out of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.

12 For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? Do not ye judge them that are within!

13 But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person

CHAP. VI. bodies are Christ's members.

ARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints?

by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

3 Know ye not that we shall judge angels?

t If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his ethren!

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? Why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded?

8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that your brethren.

9 know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither famicators, nor idolaters, nor micators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Northieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God

11 And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. 12 All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the

power of any.

13 Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and Now the body is not for fornication, but for the Lord; and the Lord for the

body. 14 And God bath both raised up the Lord and will also raise up us by his own power.

15 Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? Shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot! God forbid.

16 What! know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh.

17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one

spirk.

18 Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body.

19 What! know ye not that your body is

the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your 20 For ye are bought with a price: there-

fore glorify God in your bedy, and in your spirit, which are God's.

CHAP. VII. 2 Of marriage: 4 Tis a remedy against formi-

cation, 19 and not lightly to be dissolved.

TOW concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have ber own husband.

2 Do ye not know that the paints shall judge; 3 Let the limband reader unto the wife due the world? and if the world shall be judged benevolence; and likewise also the wife unto

the husband. 4 The wife bath not power of her own

body, but the husband: and likewise also the How much more things that pertain to this husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife. 5-Defraud ye not one the other, except if

be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this by permission, and not of

commandment. 7 For I would that all men were even as I

myself. But every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that. 8 I say therefore to the unmarried and wi-

dows. It is good for them if they abide even w i. 9 But if they cannot contain, let them

marry: for it is better to marry than to burn 10 And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from Acr husband:

11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and

let not the husband put away his wife.

12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord; If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not

put her away. 13 And the woman which bath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell

with ber, let ber not leave him. la For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanc-tified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases; but God hath called us

to peace. 16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether, thou shalt save thy husband? or how know

est thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy 17 But as God bath distributed to every man, as the Lord bath called every one, so let him walk. And so ordain I in all

churches. 18 In any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? let him not become cir-

cumeised. 19 Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the commandments of God.

20 Let every man abide in the same calling

wherein he was called.

21 Art thou called being a servant? care not for it; but if thou mayout be made free, use if rather.

22 For he that is called in the Lord, being servant, is the Lord's freeman: likewise also he that is called, being free, is Curist's servant:

23 Ye are bought with a price; be a t ye the servants of men: 24 Brethren, let every man, wherein he is-

called, therein abide with God. 25. Now concerning virging I have no. commendment of the Partir wat I some

udgment, as one that bath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful

26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, Fray, that if is good for a man so to be

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife! seek

not a wife. 28 But and if theu marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless, such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

29 But this I say, brethren. The time & short: it remaineth, that both they that bave

wives be as though they had none; 30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they re-jeiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 And they that use this world, as not abusing it: for the fashion of this world pass-

eth away.

32 But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please

Air wife. 34 There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit; but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please her husband.

35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

36. But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of her age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he signeth not: let them

marry.

37 Nevertheless, he that standeth steadfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth

well 38 So then be that giveth her in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth her not in mar-

riage doeth better. 39 The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead. she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord.

40 But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think also that I have the

Spirit of God.

CHAP. VIII. 1 To abstain from meats offered to idols. 8, 9 We must not abuse our christian liberty.

TOW. as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have know-Knowledge puffeth up, but charity lege. edifieth.

2 And if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to

3 But if any man love God, the same is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of 13 Do ye not know that they which ministhose things that are offered in sacrifice unto ter about holy things live of the things of the idols, we know that an idel is nothing in the temple, and they which wait at the attacare woold, and time there is none other God but one. partakers with the alter?

5 For though there be that are called gots whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,)

6 But to us there is but one God, the Father. of whom are all things, and we in him; and

one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all thing. and we by him.

7 Howbeit, there is not in every man the knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat it as a thing offered w an idol; and their conscience being weak a defiled.

8 T But mest commendeth us not to Godfor neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we cat not, are we the worse-

9 But take heed lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumbling-block t. them that are weak.

10 For if any man see thee, which hast know. ledge, sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall ! the conscience of him which is weak be for boldened to eat those things which are offere. to idols:

11 And through thy knowledge shall :2 weak brother perish, for whom Christ die: '

12 But when ye sin so against the brethren and wound their weak conscience, ye 12 against Christ

13 Wherefore if meat make my brother a offend. I will est no flesh while the work standeth, lest I make my brother to offen... CHAP. IX.

1 He sheweth his liberty. 7 Ministers out to live by the gospal. 24 Life is like a ran-AM I not an apostle? Am I not free? Have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? Are

not ye my work in the Lord? 2 If I be not an apostle unto others, ye

doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mie apostleship are ye in the Lord. 3 Mine answer to them that do examine me

is this, 4 Have we not power to eat and to drink ?

5 Have we not power to lead about a sister. a wife, as well as other apostles, and as the brethree of the Lord, and Cephas?

6 Or I only and Barnabas, have not we pow-

er to forbear working?

7 I Who goeth a warfare at any time at his own charges! who planteth a vineyard, and eatoth not of the fruit thereof? or who teedeth a flock, and exteth not of the milk of the flock?

8 Say I these things as a man? or saith not

the law the same also ?

9 For it is written in the law of Moves. Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?

10 Or saith he if altogether for our sakes' for our sakes, no doubt, this is written: that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partiter 🕊 his hope.

Il If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is if a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things

12 If others be partakers of this power ever you, are not we rather? Nevertheless, we have not used this power; but suffer all things, less we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

14 Even so hath the Lord ordained that (down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

15 But I have used none of these things : meither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me : for if mere better them also tempted, and were destroyed of for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

nothing to glory of : for necessity is laid upon me; yea, we is unto me, if I preach not the

gospal!

17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto

18 What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the such as is common to man: but God is faithful, gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel.

19 For though I be free from all men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I

might gain the more.

20 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I may gain them that are under the law;

21 To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that

are without law.

22 To the weak became I as weak, that I might rain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some.

23 And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I

might be partaker thereof with you.

24 T Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize ! So

yun, that ye may obtain.

25 And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do if to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.

26 I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:

27 But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection; lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a cast-away.

CHAP. X.

1 The Jens' sacraments, 6 types of ours: and their punishments, 11 our examples. 21 We must not make the Lord's table the table of denile.

MOREOVER, brethree, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea:

3 And did all eat the same spiritual meat: 4 And did all drink the same spiritual drink; for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was

5 But with many of them, God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness.

6 T Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, they also justed.
7 Neither be ye idolaters, as were some

them; as it is written, The people sat , zái.

8 Neither let us commit fornication as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand.

9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of

serpents. 10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them al-16 For though I preach the gospel, I have so murmured, and were destroyed of the de-

II T Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonities, upon whom the ends of the

world are come. 12 Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There hath no temptation taken you but who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear if. 14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, fice

from idolatry.

15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I

13 The cup of blessing which we bless, is

it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ !

17 For we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one

bread.

13 Behold Israel after the flesh; are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar !

19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to

idols is any thing?
20 But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and the things we should have to Goa : and I would not that ye should have

fellowship with devils.
21 ¶ Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord. and the cup of devils : ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of

de vils. 22 Do we provoke the Lard to jealousy? Are we stronger than he ?

23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient; all things are lawful for me, but ail things edify not.

24. Let no man seek his own, but every man another's mealth.

25: Whatsoever is sold in the shambles. that eat, asking no question for conscience' sake:

26 For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed town; whaten-

ever is not before you, eat, asking no question for conscience' sake.

28 But if any man say unto you. This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not fer his sake that showed it, and for commence' sake : for the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

29 Conscience, I'say, not thine own, but of the other: for why is my liberty judged of

another man's conscience 30 For if I by grace be a parlaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I give thanks?

31. Whether therefore ye est or drink or.

Hhs.

L CORINTHIANS. The diversity of spiritual gifts. Of the Lord's supper.

you not.

32 Gine Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church say to you! Shall I praise you in this! I praise of God:

33 Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved. CHAB. XI.

1 Of covering heads in praying. 21 Of profaning the Lord's supper: 23 the apostles' account of the institution of the

BE ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye re-member me in all things, and keep the ordi-

nances, as I delivered them to you.

2 But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman if the man; and the head of Christ is God.

4 Every man praying or prophesying, having his bend covered, dishonoureth his

head.

5 But every woman that prayeth or pro-phesieth with her head uncovered dishonouroth her head : for that is even all one as if she were shaven

6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For the man is not of the woman; but the

woman of the man.

9 Neither was the man created for the

woman; but the woman for the man. 10 For this cause ought the woman to

have power on Aer head because of the 11 Nevertheless, neither is the man without

the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord

12 For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; but all things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered ?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man bave long hair, it is a shame

unto him !

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering

16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God

17 Now in this that I declare unle you, I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions

mong you; and I partly believe it.

19 For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be

nade manifest among you. 20 When ye come together therefore sto one place, this is not to est the Lord's

supper.

2i For in esting, every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and enother is drunken.

22 What! have ye not houses to est and ing of spirits; to another divers kinds of

whatsoever ye do, de all to the glery of God. to drink in! or despise ye the church of God none offence, neither to the and shame them that have not ! What shall I

> 23 T For I have received of the Lord th which also I delivered unto you. That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was be-

trayed took bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you; this do in remen brance of me.

25 After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the New Testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink $\ell\ell$, in remembrance of

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till be come.

27 Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guffly of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that

29 For be that exteth and drinketh names thily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself. not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many are weak and sickly

among you, and many sleep.

31 For if we would judge ourselfes, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when we come

together to eat, tarry one for another. 34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemastion. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

CHAP. XII.

1 Spirilual gifts are diserse, 7 yet all to profit milhal. 12 Christians, as the members of the body natural, are one.

TOW concerning spiritual gifts, bretheen, I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led.

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accurred: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

4 Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.

5 And there are differences of administra-

tions, but the mass Lord. 6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all is

7 T But the manifestation of the Spirit is

given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge

by the same Spirit;
9 To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of bealing by the same

Spirit;
10 To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discern-

732

Chap. xlii, xiv. Prophery commended. Charlts protect. tongues; to another the interpretation of knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not

tongues :

Il But all these worketh that one and the self-same Spirit, dividing to every man seve-

rally as he will.

12 ¶ For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that

one body, being many, are one body; so also tr Christ.

12 For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have

been all made to drink into one Spirit. 14 For the body is not one member, but

many.
15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not not of the body?

the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore

fore not of the body ?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it there-

17 If the whole body were an eye, where mere the hearing? If the whole were bearing, where were the smelling?

18 But now hath God set the members every then that which is in part shall be done one of them in the body, as it hath pleased

19 And if they were all one member, where were the body ! 20 But now are they many members, yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee : nor again the head to the feet. I have no need of you. 22 Nay, much more those members of the

body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary: 23 And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we

bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant come-24 For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having

given more abundant honour to that part which lacked: 25 That there should be no schism in the body: but that the members should have the

same care one for another.

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be

bonoured, all the members rejoice with it. 27 Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

28 And God bath set some in the church,

first aposties, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers; after that miracles, then guits of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tengues.

29 Are all apostles! are all prophets! are all teachers? are all workers of miracles? 30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

31 But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a moré excellent way. CHAP. XIII.

I All gifts, how excellent soever, are nothing worth without charity. A The praises thereof.

YHOUGH I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling

cymbal. 2 And though I have the gift of propheey, and understand all mysteries, and all out signification.

charity, I am nothing. 3 And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me

nothing. 4 Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, 5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh

not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil: 6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in

the truth : 7 Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things 6 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there

be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. 9 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part. 10 But when that which is perfect is come.

away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things. 12 For now we see through a glass, darkly;

but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am kpown. 13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

ferred before speaking with tongues MOLLOW after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy. 2 For he that speaketh in an wakeness tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him; howbeit, in the spirit

CHAP. XIV. 1 Prophecy is commended, 2, 3, 4, and pre-

he speaketh mysteries. 3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and com-4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edi-

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying. 6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speak-

seth the church.

ing with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine? 7 And even things without life giving sound,

whether pipe or harp, except they give a dis-tinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped ! 8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain wound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

9 Bo likewise ye, except ye utter by the tengue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak

into the air. 10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is with-

11 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a harbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch se ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to

the edifying of the church.

13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an unknown tongue pray that he may inter-

14 For if I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful

spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding also. 16 Else when thou shalt bless with the spi-

rit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say Amen at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understands th not what thou sayest?

17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.

18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues

more than ye all 19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five vords with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than ten thousand

words in an unknown tongue.

20 Brethren, be not children in understanding : howbeit. In malice be ye children, but in understanding be men.

21 In the law it is written, With men of other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying servely not for them that believe not, but for them which

believe.

23 If therefore the whole church he come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or unbelievers, will they not say that i ye are mad?

24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:

25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on his face he will worship God, and report that God is in you of a truth.

26 How is it then, brethren? when yo come together, every one of you bath a psalm, bath a doctrine, bath a tongue, hath a revelation. hath an interpretation. Let all things be

done to edifying. 27 If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by three, and that hy course; and let one interpret.

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.

29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge.

30 If any thing be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his peace.

31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may loarn, and all may be comforted:

32 And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not the author of confosion, but of peace, as in all churches of the

34 Let your women keep silence in the churches; for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law.

35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame

for women to speak in the church. 36 What! came the word of God out from.

you? or came it unto you only? 37 If any man think himself to be a prophet, 15 What is it then! I will pray with the or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be

ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, covet to prophery. and forbid **not** to speak with tongues

40 Let all things be done decently and in order. CHAP. XV.

3 By Christ's resurrection, 12 he proveth the necessity of our resurrection. 21 The fruit. 35 and manner thereof, 51 and of the change

of them that shall be alive then. TOREOVER, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you. which also ye have received, and wherein ye

stand;

2 By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

4 And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

5 And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve:

6 After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.

7 After that he was seen of James: then of. all the apostles

8 And last of all he was seen of me also. as of one born out of due time.

9 For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.

40 But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grove which was bestoned upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace

of God which was with me. 11. Therefore whether it were I or they, so

we preach, and so ye believed.

12 Now if Christ be preached, that he rose

from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead 13 But if there be no resurrection of the

dead, then is Christ not risen: 14 And if Christ be not risen, then is our

preaching vain, and your faith is also vain. 15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of

God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so he that the dead rise act.

16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised: 17 And if Christ be not relead, your faith

Its vain; ye are yet in your size-

Of our resurrection.

alept.

Christ are perished.

19 If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. and become the first-fruits of them that

21 For since by man come death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.

22 For as in Adam all die, even so in

Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the first-fruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.

24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father: when he shall have put down all rule

and all authority and power. 25 For he must reign, till he hath put ali

enemies under his feet. 26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is deuth.

27 For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, all things are put under him. tt is manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him.

28 And when all things shall be subdued

that God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized for the dead?

30 And why stand we in jeopardy every

hour 31 I protest by your rejoicing which I have

in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily. 32 If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me. If the dead rise not? let us eat and drink; for

to-morrow we die. 33 Be not deceived; evil communications

corrupt good manners.

34 Awake to-righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God; I speak

shir to your shame.

35 ¶ But some man will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they

come ? 36 Thos fool, that which thou sowest, is not

quickened, except it die: 37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain,

it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain: 38 But God giveth it a body as it bath

pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another desh of beasts, another of fishes, and austher of birds.

40 There are also colestial bodies, and bodies terrestial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glary of the terrestial is

41 There is one glory of the sun, and anoanother. ther glory of the moon, and another glory of the sters: for one star differeth from another

ster in giory. 42 So also is the resurrection of the dead. his sown in corruption; it is raised in incor-

ention: an it is sown in dishonour; it is relead in Lord permit.

18 Then they also which are fallen taileep in glory : it is sown in weakness : it is raised in power: 44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a piritual body. There is a natural body, and spiritual body.

9 But now is Christ risen from the dead, there is a spiritual body. 45 And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit.

46 Howbeit, that mus not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and after-

ward that which is spiritual.

47 The first man is of the earth, earthy : the second man is the Lord from heaven. 48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy; and as is the heavenly, such are

they also that are heavenly. 49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the

heavenly. 50 Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God: peither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

5k T Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep; but we shall all be changed,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, unto him, then shall the Son also himself bal at the last trump : for the trumpet shall sound, subject unto him that put all things under him, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shali be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this moral must put on immor tality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saving that is written. Death is swallowed up in victory.

55 O death, where is thy sting! U grave,

where is thy victory?

56. The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. 57 But thanks be to God, which giv-

eth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmovemble, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord:

CHAP. XVI.

1 The brothren's mants must be relieved. 12. Timothy commended. 13 Friendly admoni-

tions, 16 and salutations.

OW concerning the collection for the saints, as 1 have given order to the

churches of Galatia, even so do ye. 2 Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings

when I come. 3 And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem.

4 And if it be most that I go also, they shall

go with me. 5 Now I will come unto you, when I shall

pass through Macedonia : for I do pass through Macedonia.

6 Aud it may be that I will abide, yes, and winter with you, that ye may bring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way: but I wust to tarry a while with you, if the

\$ But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecest. 17 I am glad of the coming of Stephanus 9 For a great door and effectual is opened and Fortunatis and Achaicus; for that unto me, and there are many adversaries.

10 T Now if Timotheus come, see that he may be with you without fear: for he work-

eth the work of the Lord, as I also do.

11 Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the

brethren. 12 As touching our brother Apollos, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come

at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time. 13 T Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit

you like men, be strong.

14 Let all your things be done with charity. 15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the house of Stephanas, that it is the first-fruits of

Achais, and that they have addicted them-selves to the ministry of the saints.)

16 That ye submit yourselves unto such,
and to every one that helpeth with us, and

laboureth.

which was lacking on your part they have

supplied.
18 For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye them that

are such. 19 The churches of Asia minte won. Accile and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord with

the church that is in their house. 20 All the brethren greet you. Greet 5e

one another with an holy kins.

21 The salutation of see Paul with mine own

hand. 22 If any man love not the Lord Jesus

Christ, let him be Anathema Maran-atha 23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be

with you. 24 My love be with you all in Corist Jesus. Amen.

The first epistic to the Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus and Timo-

The Second Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the CORINTHIANS.

CHAP. I.

to them.

DAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy our brother, unto the church of God which is at Co-Achaia:

2 Grace be to you, and peace from God our Tather, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 ¶ Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort :

Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

5 For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ.

8 And whether we be afflicted, it is for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and may! mal vatfon.

7 And our hope of you is steadfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so

shall ye be also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure above strength, insomuch that we despaired yea, and in him Amen, unto the glery of God even of life:

9 But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves,

but in God which raiseth the dead: 10 Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he

will yet deliver w: 11 Ye also helping together by prayer for unto Corinthus, that for the gift bestowed upon us by the 24 Not for

means of many persons, thanks may be given faith, but are beingers of your joy : for by hith by many on our hebalf.

12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony 1 The Apostle encourageth them against from of our concience, that in simplicity and godly bles, 12 and sheeth the sincerity of his sincerity, not with floshly wisdom, but by the preachings. 15 He excuseth his not coming grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to youward

13 For we write none other things unto you, than . hat ye read or acknowledge; and rinth, with all the saints which are in all I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end:

14 As also ye have acknowledged us in part, that we are your rejoicing, even as ye also are ours in the day of the Lord Jesus

15 ¶ And in this confidence I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have a second benefit:

16 And to pass by you into Macedonia, and to come again out of Macedonia unto you. and of you to be brought on my way toward

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness! or the things that I purpove, do I purpose according to the flesh, that with me there should be yes, yes, and may,

is But as God is true, our word toward you

was not yea and nay.

19 For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and Silvanus and Timetheus, was not yea and

nay, but in him was yea.
20 For all the promises of God in him are by us

21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath anointed us, ir God;

22 Who bath also scaled us, and given the

earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 Moreover, I call God for a record upon my soul, that to spare you I came not as yet

24 Not for that we have deminion ever your

CHAP. 11. 1 The reasons of his not coming unto them. Of the excommunicated person. 14 The suc-

cess of his preaching in every place.

DUT I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness.

2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then of the new testament; not of the letter, but of that maketh me glad, but the same which is the spirit; for the letter killeth, but the spirit

made sorry by me?

3 And 1 wrote, this same unto you, lest when I came I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice: having.confidence in you all, that my joy is the joy of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But if any bave caused grief he hath not rieved me, but in part: that, I may not

overcharge you all.
6 ¶ Sufficient to such a man is this punish-

ment which was inflicted of many. 7 So that contrariwise ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such an one should be swallowed up with over much sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would

confirm your love towards him

9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for M I forgave anything, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it, in the

person of Christ: 11 Lest Satan should get an advantage of us:

for we are not ignorant of his devices 12 Furthermore, when I came to Tross to

preach Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord,

13 I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Mace-14. T Now thanks be unto God, which al-

ways causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place.

15 For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ in them that are saved, and in them that

16 To the one we are the savour of death

unto death; and to the other the sevour of life unto life. And who is sufficient for these things? 17 For we are not as many which corrupt

the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ. CHAP. III.

A commendation of Paul's ministry. comparison between the ministers of the law

and the gorpel.

Do we begin again to commend ourselves, or need we, as some others. commendation to you, or letters of commendetion from you?

2 Ye are our epietle written in our hearts, known and read of all men ;

3 Forgrand as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshiy tables of the beart.

4 And such trust have we through Christ te God-ward:

5 Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our suffi-

ciency is of God: 6 Who also hath made us able ministers

giveth life.

7 But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stone. was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not steadfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance, which glory was to be done away:

8 How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of

rightenusness exceed in glory. 10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory, in this respect, by reason of the

glory that excelleth.

11 For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which remaineth is glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of speech:

13 And not as Moses, which put a vall over his face, that the children of Israel could not steadfastly look to the end of that which is

abolished: 14 But their minds were blinded : for until this day remainsth the same vail untaken

away in the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Christ. 15 Put even unto this day, when Moses is

read, the vail is upon their heart.

16 Nevertheless, when it shall turn to the

Lord, the vail shall be taken away. 17 Now the Lord is that Spirit; and where

the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty 18 But we all, with open face, beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory even as by the Spirit of the Lord.

CHAP. 1 Paul's sincerity and diligence in preaching, 7 and his fibubles for the same.

THEREPORE seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint

2 But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the

sight of God. 3 But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost:

4 In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not. lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto

5 For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake.

6 For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of

the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

7 ¶ But we have this treasure in earthen. vassels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.

737

8 We are troubled on every side, yet not. syair;

9 Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed; 10 Always bearing about in the body the

dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body. 11 For we which live are always delivered

unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also because we thus judge, that if one died for of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal all, then were all dead: fiesh.

12 So then death worketh in us, but life in ▼nu.

13 We having the same spirit of faith, ac-1 cording as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak ;

14 Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus, shall raise up us also by Jesus, and

shall present us with you.

15 For all things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the' thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God.

16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man

is renewed day by day 17 For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceed-

ing and eternal weight of glory: 18 While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen : for the things which are reen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

CHAP. V.

1 In hope of immortal glory, 9 and in expectance of it, and of the general judgment, he laboureth to keep a good conscience.

OR we know that if our earthly house of this tabernucle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

2 For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house, which is

from heaven: 3 If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked.

4 For we that are in this tabernacle do grean, being burdened: not for that we would be nnclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

5 Now he that bath wrought us for the self-

same thing is God, who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit. 6 Therefore me are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

7 (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)
8 We are confident, I say, and willing rather

to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.

9 ¶ Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

10 For we must all appear before the judgment-seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or

11 Khowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made straitened in your own bowels. manifest in your consciences. 738 €

12 For we commend not ourselves and distressed; we are perplexed, but not in de-junto you, but give you occasion to glory our behalf, that we may have comewhat a answer them which glory in appearance. not in beart.

13 For whether we be beside ourselves. is to God: or whether we be sober, it is in 14 For the love of Christ constraineth is

your cause.

15 And that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto there.

selves, but unto him which died for them, and

rose again. 16 Wherefore henceforth know we no க.க after the flesh; yea, though we have limits. Christ after the flesh, yet now beneaforth know we him no hiere:

17 Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature : old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new

18 And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

19 To wit, that God was in Christ, re-conciling the world unto himself, not inputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of recordliation.

20 Now then we are ambassadors for Christ. as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, he ye reconciled to God.

21 For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

CRAP. VI. 1 Of Paul's faithfulness in the ministry. Exhortation to avoid idolaters.

WE then, as workers together with him, beseech you also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.

2 (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.)

3 Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

4 But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, 5 In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults,

in labours, in watchings, in fastings;

6 By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned.

7 By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the

right hand and on the left,

8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true; 9 As unknown, and yet well known; as dr-

ing, and behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed; 10 As sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as

poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things. 11 O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unte

you, our heart is enlarged.

12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are

13 Now for a recompense in the same.

(I wheak as unto my children,) be ye also; enlarged

communion bath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christwith Be- all things to you in to the even-so our boast-lia? ? or what part hath he that believeth with ing, which I made before Thus, is found a

an infidel?

16 April what agreement hath the temple of God with idula? for ye are the temple of the dant toward you, whilst he remer dereth the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in objectionee of you all, how with fear and tremthem, and walk in them; and I will be their bling we receive hom.

God, and they shall be my people.

16 I rejoice therefore that I have confidence

God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore come out from among them. and he ye sei arate, saith the I or , and touch! not the unclean thing; and I will receive

18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

CHAP. VII.

I He exhorteth to purity, 3 and shereth what comfort he took in efflictions.

H AVING therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrenced

3 T I speak not this to condemn you: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with you.

4 Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

5 For, when we were come into Macedonia. our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without were fightings, within mere fears.

6 Nevertheless, God, that comforteth those that are east down, comforted us by the coming of Titus :

7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejeiced the more.

8 For though Lmade you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent : for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you

sorry, though it were but for a season. 9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made

sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing

10 For go ily sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of : but the sorrow

of the world worketh death.

Il For behold this self-same thing, that ye it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear up's you,

13 Therefore we were conforted in your confort; yea, and exceedingly the more joy-11 % Be ye not unequally yoled together ed we for the joy of Thus, because his spirit with umbelievers: for what followship hath was refreshed by you all, rightenuaness with unrightenusness? and what | 11 for if I have possived any thing to him

of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake

truth.

15 And his inward affection is more abun-

in you in all thires. CHAP. VIII.

1 He stirreth them up to contribute to the saints: 18 he con mindith Titre and others.

OREOVER, brether, we do you to

chi rebes of Macedonia; 2 How that in a great trial of affliction,

the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their liberality. 3 For to their power, I bear record, yea,

and beyond their power, they were willing of themselves;

4 Praying us with much entreaty, that we

would receive the gift, and take upon us the fellowship of the ministering to the saints. 5 And this they did, not as we hoped, but

first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God:

6 Insomuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same grace also.

7 Therefore, as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see that ye abound in this grace also.

8 I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to

prove the sincerity of your love.

9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus ~ Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that'ye through his poverty might be rich.

10 And herein I give my advice: for this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward a year

11 Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as there nas a readiness to will, so there may be a performance also out of that which

12 For if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.

13 For I mean not that other men be essed. and you burdened:

14 But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply for sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness their want, that their abundance also may be a supply for your want: that there may be equality:

15 As it is written, He that had gathered much bad nothing over; and he that had ga-

thered little had no lack. 16 T But thanks be to God, which put the

same earnest care into the heart of Titus for 17 For indeed he accepted the exhortation

but being more forward, of his own accordbe went unto you.

whose praise is in the gospel throughout all the churches; 19 And not that only, but who was also chosen of the churches to travel with us with

this grace, which is administered by us to the glory of the same Lord, and declaration of your ready mind:

20 Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by

21 Providing for honest things, not only in gift. the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of

22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which I have in

23 Whether any do inquire of Titus, he is my partner and fellow-helper, concerning you: or our brethren be inquired of, they are the messengers of the churches, and the glory of Christ.

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf

CHAP. IX 1 He sheweth why he sent Titus, 6 and stirreth

them up to be bountiful in alms. FOR as touching the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to

you: 2 For I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your seal bath provoked very

many.

3 Yet have I sent the brothren, lest our should be in vain in this be-

half; that, as I said, ye may be ready:
4 Lest haply if they of Macedonia come we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same

confident boasting. 5 Therefore I thought it necessary to ea-hort the brethren, that they would go before you by letters.

10 For his letters, say they, are weighty ty, whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as a matter of bounty,

and not as of covetousness 6 T But this I say, He which soweth

7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God leveth a cheerful

giver. 8 And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all suffi-ciency in all things, may abound to every

good work t 9 (As it is written, He hath dispersed sbroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.

10 ¶ Now he that ministereth seed to the sower, both minister bread for your food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your righteousness;)

11 Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which causeth through us thanks-

18 And we have sent with him the brother, but is abundant also by many thanks it ... unte Gout:

> tration, they glorify God for your professubjection unto the gospel of Christ, ac. your liberal distribution unto them, and ... all men :

13 While by the experiment of this men

14 And by their prayer for you. which it after you for the exceeding grace of Got i

15 Thanks by unto God for his unspeakal 4 CHAP. X.

Paul's spiritual might and authority.

TOW I Paul my elf beseech you by the meetiness and gentleness of Christ. in presence on base among you, but being an sent am boid toward you:

2 But I beseech you, that I may not be lad when I am present with that confidence wherewith I think to be hold against soce, which think of us as if we walked according to the flesh.

3 For though we walk in the flesh, we in

not war after the flesh:

4 (For the weapons of our warfare are not

canal, but righty through God to the pai-ing down of strong holds;)
5 Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of field, and bringing into captivi-ty every thought to the obedience of Christ;

6 And having in a readiness to revence all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.

7 Do ye look on things after the outward appearance! If any mun trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he is Christ's, even so are we Christ's.

8 For though I should boast somewhat more with me, and find you unprepared, we (that of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

and powerful; but his bodily presence is weak.

and his speach contemptible.

11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he such will we be also in deed when we are which soweth bountifully shall reap also boun-

12 For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.

13 But we will not boast of things without our measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond say measure, as though we reached not unto you: for we are come as far as to you also in presciing the gospel of Christ:

15 Not boasting of things without our measure, that is, of other men's labours; but hav-ing hope, when your falth is increased, that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly,

giving to God.

12 For the administration of this service yourd you, and not to boast in another man's not only supplieth the want of the saints, line of things made ready to our hand.

77 But be that glorieth, let him glory in the

Lord. 18 For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but whom the Lord commend-bold also.

CHAP. XI.

Paul being forced, entereth into a commendation of himself.

WOULD to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly; and indeed bear with

2 For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have brethren; brethren; 27 in weariness and painfulness, in watch-have not accepted, ye might well bear with ings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings

5 For I suppose I was not a whit behind the

very chiefest apostles. 6 But though I be rude in speech, yet not in

knowledge; but we have been throughl; made manifest among you in all things. 7 Have I committed an offence in abasing

myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely?

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.

that which was lacking to me the brethren me : which came from Macedonia supplied: and in all things I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep my-

10 As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions

of Achala. 11 Wherefore? Because I love you not? God

knoweth.

on the face.

12 But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion: that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

13 For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; for Satan himself is

transformed into an angel of light. 15 Therefore if is no great thing if his

ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

ing to their words. Let no man think me a fool;
16 I say again. Let no man think me a fool;
if otherwise, yet as a fool receive me, that I may boast myself a little.

17 That which I speak, I speak if not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this cenfidence of bearing.

18 Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye your-20 For ye suffer, if a man bring you into 20 For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man take of bennage, n a man exalt himself, if a man smite you you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you 21 I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Howbeit, whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am

22 Are they Hebrews? so am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they the seed of Abraham ? so am L

23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool,) I am more; in labours more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft.

21 Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one. 25 Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was

I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep

26 In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine ONT countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderne.s. in perils in the sea, in perils among false

often, in cold and nakedness 28 Besides those things that are without, that

which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches.

29 Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and 1 burn not?

30 If 1 must needs glory, I will glory of the

things which concern mine infirmities. 31 The God and Father of our Lord Jesus

Christ, which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

32 In Damascus the governor under Are-9 And when I was present with you, and tas the king kept the city of the Damaswanted, I was chargeable to no man: for cones with a garrison, desirous to apprehend

> 33 And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his

> > CHAP. XII.

Te commendeth his apostleship, not by his revelations, but by his infirmities. T is not expedient for me doubtless to glory.

I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord. 2 I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot teil; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to

the third heaven. 3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of tile body, I cannot tell: God

knoweth:) 4 How that he was caught up into paradise. and heard unspeakable words, which it is not

lawful for a man to utter 5 Of such an one will I glory : yet of myself

will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

6 For though I would desire to glory, I shall

not be a fool; for I will say the truth : but now I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 For this thing I besought the Lord thrice. that it might depart from me

9 T And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made per-

is. Most gladly therefore will rest upen me. I take pleasure in infirmities,

i necessities, in persecutions, Christ's sake : for when I am shall every won't be established.

hiefest apostles, though I be again, I will not spare:

Il patience, in signs, and won- mighty in you. , deeds.

you. third time I am ready to come up for the parents, but the paidren. i very gadly arend and be

hough the more abundantly I ss I be loved. so, I did not burden you:

e a gain of you by any of them but for the truth.

o you? l'itus, and with him I sent a Titus make a gain of you? in the same spirit! walked we

do all things, dearly beloved, destruction.

r. lest, when I come, I shall be of good comfort, be or one much as I would, and that I peace; and the God of love and peace sha unto you such as ye would with you.

12 Greet one another with an holy kiss.

ive sinned already, and have the uncleanness and fornicausness which they have com-

CHAP. XIJI. my infirmities, that the pow- I He threateneth obstructe sinners. 5 H · :4

opslin**ate fia**ncia

vis th trem to a trial of their faits. THIS is the third time I am conling to you in the mouth of two or three waters

strong. 2 I told you before, and foretell you, we if I come a fool in glorying; we were present, the second time; and helps de-

me: for I ought to have been sent now, I write to them which here clere, our for in nothing am I be have singed, and to all other, that, if I come

3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ speak to igns of an apostle were wrought withe, which to you ward is not weak, but w

4 For though he was crucified through s it wherein ye were inferior to weakness, yet he liveth by the power of 6 except it he that I myself For we also are weak in him, but we sail ome to you! forgive me this live with him by the power of God toward

5 T Examine yourselves, whether we be in ill not be burdensome to you; the faith; prove your own selves. Kno- e ours, but you; for the children not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ 2

in you, except probates!
6 But I trust that ye shall know that we we

not reprobates.. 7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; Ect that we should appear approved, but that re should do that which is honest, though we le

ing crafty, I caught you with as reprobates. 8 For we can do nothing against the truth.

> 9 For we are glad, when we are weak. 21 ye are strong; and this also we wish, ere

your perfection.
10 Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpye that we excuse our ness, according to the power which the ink we that we excuse our less, according to the power which we! We speak before God in Lord hath given me to edification, and not to

11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect. be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be

14 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and then I come again, my God will the love of God, and the communion of the ng you, and that I shall bewail Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen.

> The second epicile to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, a city of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

pistle of PAUL the Apostle to the GALATIANS.

d, Il which he learned not of unto another go pel:

TWhich is not another; b: t there be some postle, (not of men, neither

but by Jesus Christ, and r, who raised him from the brethren which are with me,

es of Galatia: you, and peace from God the m our Lord Jesus Christ, nimself for our sins, that he us from this present evil

be glory for ever and ever.

6 I marvel that we are so soon removed from that they have so soon left him him that called you into the grace of Chris

> that trouble you, and would pervert the gapel of Christ.

> 8 But though we or an angel from heaves. preach any other gospel unto you than itst which we have preached unto you, let him be accuraed.

> 9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gosper unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed

> 10 For do I now persuade men, or God! or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

11 T But I certify you, brothree, that

the gospel which was preached of me is not af-12 For I neither received it of man, neither

to as I taught if, but by the revelation of Jesus (. hrist.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jers' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of ber the poor; the same which I also was for-God, and wasted it:

14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers.

15 But when it pleased God, who scparated me from my mother's womb, and called me

by his grace,

16 To reveal his Son in me, that 1 might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus.

18 Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him

filteen days.

13 But other of the apostles saw I none,

save James the Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not.

21 Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia:

22 And was unknown by face unto the churches of Judea which were in Christ :

23 But they had heard only, That he which ersecuted us in times past, now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.

24 And they glorified God in me.

CHAP. II.

1 He sheweth when he went up again to Jerusaicm, and why. 14 Of justification by faith, and not by works.

HEN fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and

took Titus with me also.

2 And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circum-

cised:

And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the

gospel might continue with you.

6 But of these who seemed to be somewhat, whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person; for they who seemed to be somewhat, in conference added nothing to me :

7 But contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as ta: gospel of the circumcision mas

unto Peter;

8 (For be that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentities .)

9 And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 Only they would that we should rememward to do.

11 But when Peter was come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to

12 For before that certain came from James. he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew, and separated himselt, fearing them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; in omuch that Barnabas also, was

carried away with their dissimulation.

14 \$\Pi\$ But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter before them all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews

15 We who are Jews by nature, and not sin-

ners of the Gentiles.

16 Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be iustified.

17 But if while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God

forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgresser. 19 For I through the law am dead to the law,

that I might live unto God.

20 ¶ 1 am crucified with Christ: nevertheless, I live; yet not I, but Carist liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then

Christ is dead in vain.

CHAP. 111. 1"He asketh what moved them to leave the faith. and depend on the law. 6 They that believe

are justified.

FOOLISH Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that we should you, that ye should not obey the truth. hefore whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been eviden'ly set forth crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by

the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh ! 4 Have ye suffered so many things in vain ? if it be yet in vain.

5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, ducts he it by the works of the law, or by the bearing of faith?

6 T Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness

7 Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.

8 And the scripture, foreseeing that God NOW I say, That the heir, as long as he is could justify the heathen through faith, Now I say, That the heir, as long as he is would justify the heathen through faith. preached before the gospel unto Abraham,

saying, in thee shall all nations be blessed. 2 But is under tutors and go 9 T Bo then they which be of faith are the time appointed of the father.

blessed with faithful Abraham.

10 For as many as are of the works of the w are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, if is evident: for, The just

shall live by faith.

12 And the law is not of faith: but The men that doeth them shall live in them. 13 Christ bath redeemed us from the curse

of the law being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth

on a tree : 14 That the blessing of Abraham might some on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit

through faith.

15 Brethren, I speak after the manner of men ; Though it be but a man's covenant, yet ' it be confirmed, no man disannulleth, or

addeth thereto.

16 Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed,

which is Christ.

17 And this 1 say, That the covennet that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect.

18 For if the inheritance be of the law, # is no more of promise: but God rave if to Abra-

tam by promise.

19 Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made: and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not a mediator of one,

but God is one.

21 Is the law then against the promises of God! God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

3 But before faith came, we were kept under the law shut up unto the faith which

should afterwards be revealed. 24 Wherefore the lew was our schoolmas-

ter to bring me unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 For ye are all the children of God by

faith in Christ Jesus.

27 For as many of you as have been hapti-ged into Christ, have put on Christ.

28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female : for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

29 And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

CHAP. IV.

Christ freed us.

though he be lord of all; 2 But is under tutors and governors until

3 Even so we, when we were children, were

in bondage under the elements of the world: 4 But when the fulness of the time was come.

God sent forth his Son, made of a womer. mads under the law. 5 To redeem them that were under the

law, that we might receive the adoption of 5003.

6 And because ye are sons, God bath set forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.
7 Wherefore thou art no more a server.

but a son; and if a son, then an heir of Gcd through Christ. 8 Howbeit, then, when ye knew not Go!, ye did service unto them which by mature are

no gods. 9 But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, by turn ye again to the weak and beggar! elements, whoreunto ye desire again to be a

bondage ? 10 Ye observe days, and months, and times,

and years.
If I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed

upon you labour in vain.

12 Brethren, I beseech vou, be as I an: for I am as ye are: ye have not injured me

at all. 13 Ye know how through infirmity of the fish I preached the gospel unto you at the

14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, cues as Christ

Jesus 15 Where is then the blessedness ye spake of! for I bear you record, that, if it had been possible, ye would have plucked out

your own eyes, and have given them to me.
16 Am I therefore become your enemy, be-

cause i tell you the truth?

17 They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye muit

affect them. 18 But it it good to be zealously affected

always in a good thing, and not only when I am present with you.

19 My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in

20 I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for I stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? 22 Teer it is written, that Abraham had

two some, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a freevoman. 23 But he mkq mes of the bandwoman was

born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise.

24 Which things are an allegory: for these

are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinzi, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar.

25 For this Agar is mount Simi

Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which I We were under the law till Christ came, 5 but now is, and is in bondage with her chil. drea.

which is the mother of us all. 27 For it is written, Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not: break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate bath many more children than she which hath an hus-

band. 28 Now, we brethren, as Isaac was, are the

chilitren of promise. 29 But as then be that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after the

Spirit. even so if is now. 30 Nevertheless, what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with

the son of the freewoman. 31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

CHAP. V.

1 He moveth them to stand in their liberty, 3

STAND fast therefore in the liberty whereand not to observe circumcision. with Christ hatn made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bon-thyself lest thou also be tempted.

Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you no-

thing.

3 T For I testify again to every man that

whole law. 4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye

are falien from grace.

5 For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.
6 For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but

faith which worketh by love. 7 Ye did run well; who did hinder you that

ye should not obey the truth?

8 This persuasion cometh not of him that

calleth you.

9 A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

10 I have confidence in you through the ling Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: not but he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment, "hosoever he be

11 And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? Then is the offence of the cross ceased.

12 I would they were even cut off which trouble you.
13 ¶ For, brethren, ye have been called

unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one

14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word. even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 This I say then. Walk in the Spirit, and ve shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh

17 For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh : and these are contrary i'is one to the other: so that ye cannot do the taings that ye would.

18 But if ye be led by the Spirit, ye are not

under the law. 19 T Now the works of the flesh, are mani-

fest, which are these; adultary, fornication, uncleanness, laciviousnes 20 idolatry, witchcraft, hatred. variance,

26 But Jerusalem which is above is free, [emulations, wrath, strife, scalitions, heresies. 21 Envyings, murders, drunkeaness, revellings, and such like : of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past.

that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God 22 T But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy.

peace, long-suffering gentleness, goodness, aith,

23 Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. 34 And they that are Christ's have crucified

the flesh, with the affections and lusts. 25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk

in the Spirit. 26 Let us not be desirous of vain glory, pro-

voking one another, envying one another. 2 He willeth them to deal mildly with a brother

that hath slipped.

PRETHREN, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering

Bear ye one another's burdens, and so ful-

fil the law of Christ. 3 For if a man think bimself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth him-

4 But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone,

and not in another. 5 For every man shall bear his own burden. 6 T Let him that is taught in the word com-

municate unto him that teacheth in all good thing 7 Be not deceived; God is not mocked:

for whatmever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. 8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of

the flesh reap corruption; but he that sow-eth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. 9 ¶ And let us not be weary in well do-ing; for in due season we shall reap, if we faint

10 As we have therefore opportunity, let

us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith.

11 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

-12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for

the cross of Christ. 13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your

14 But God forbid that I should glory, save

in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

15 For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature.

16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. 17 From benceforth let no man trouble me :

for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord 18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jeaus Christ be with your spirit. Amen

Whato the Galatians written from Rome. I i

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the EPHESIANS.

CHAP. I. 4 Of election, 6 and adoption, 11 which is the the church

fountain of man's salvation. PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are

at Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ Jesus : 2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our

Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with Christ:

4 According as he hath chosen us in him obedime: before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in

love 5 Having predestinated us unto the adoption of Cildren by Jesus Christ to him-

self, according to the good pleasure of his will. 6 To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the Be-

loved: 7 In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace:

8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in

all wisdom and prudence;

9 Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself: 10 That in the dispensation of the fulness of

times, he might gather together in one all things In Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth, even in him:

11 In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the

purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:

12 That we should be to the praise of his giory, who first trusted in Christ. 13 In whom we also trusted after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye be-

lieved, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise. 14 Which is the earnest of our inheritance antil the redemption of the purchased posses-

sion, unto the praise of his glory. 15 Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the

16 Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;

17 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

18 The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the

glory of his inheritance in the saints,

19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power

20 Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself own right hand in the heavenly places,

21 Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that together groweth unto an holy temple in the is named, not only in this world, but also in Lord. that which is to come:

32 And bath put all things under his feet, for an habitation of God through the Spiric.

and gave him to be the head over all things to

23 Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all io all

CHAP. II.

1 What we were by nature, 5 and by grace. 19 We are created for good morks.

A NO you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;

2 Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in to the prince of the power of the air, the spiritual rit that now worketh in the children of dis-3 Among whom also we all had our conver-

sation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the desh, and of the mind; and were by nature the children of

wrath, even as others. 4 But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great

love wherewith he loved us, 5 Even when we were dead in size, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace

ye are saved;) 6 And both raised as up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ

7 That in the ages to come be might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.

8 For by grace are ye saved through faitb; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God

9 Not of works, lest any man should boast 10 T For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God

hath before ordained that we should walk in them 11 Wherefore remember, that ye being in

time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands. 12 That at that time ye were without Christ.

being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise. having no hope, and without God in the world:

13 But now in Christ Jesus ve who sometime wer: far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

14 For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us;

15 Having abolished in his flesh the enmity. even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace ;

16 And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby.

17 And came and preached peace to you

which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. 18 For through him we both have an access

by one spirit unto the Father. 19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the

saints, and of the household of God; 20 And are built upon the foundation of the

being the chief corner-stone: 21 In whom all the building fitly framed

22 In whom we also are builded together

J16

The hidden mystery.

≈ard:

Chap. ill, iv. Exhortations to unity.

CHAP. III. The hidden mystery that the Gentiles should be taved. OR this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Je-

aus Christ for you Gentiles 2 If ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God which is given me to you-

3 How that by revelation he made known anto me the mystery; as I wrote afore in few words;

4 Whereby when ye read ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of

Christ, 5 Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed

unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit; 6 That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his

promise in Christ by the gospel: 7 Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me

by the effectual working of his power. 8 Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable

riches of Christ; 9 And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the begin-ning of the world hath been hid in God, who

created all things by Jesus Christ: 10 To the intent that now unto the princicalities and powers in heavenly places might be known by the church the manifold wisdom

of God, 11 According to the eternal purpose which

he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: 12 In whom we have boldness and access

with confidence by the faith of him.

13 Wherefore I desire that yo faint not

at my tribulations for you, which is your glory. 14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the

Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, 15 Of whom the whole family in heaven and

earth is named, 16 That he would grant you according to the

riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; 17 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by

faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in

18 May be able to comprehend with all saints, what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

19 And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with

all the fulness of God.

20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, holiness. according to the power that worketh in us, 21 Unto him be glory in the church by

Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world with are members one of another. out end. Amen.

CHAP. IV.

1 He exhorteth to unity. 1 Why men have different gifts. 20 The old man to be put off. THEREFORE, the prisoner of the Lord, vocation wherewith ye are called.

4 There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; 5 One Lord, one faith, one baptism,

6 One God and Pather of all, who is above all, and through all and in you all.

7 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ 8 Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up

on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.

9 (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth !

10 He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.)

II And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers

12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the

work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: 13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature

of the fulness of Christ: 14 That we henceforth be no more children. tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to

15 But speaking the truth in love, may grow

up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ:

16 From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

17 This I say therefore, and teatify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind.

18 Having the understanding darkened, heing alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

19 Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

20 But ye have not so learned Christ;

21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have. been taught by him as the truth is in Jesus : 22 That ye put off concerning the former-

conversation the old map, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

23 And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

24 And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true 25 Wherefore, putting away lying, speak

every man truth with his neighbour: for we

26 Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun

go down upon your wrath:
27 Neither give place to the devil.

28 Let him that stole-steal no more : but ra ther let him labour, working with his hands beseech you that ye walk worthy of the the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

2 With all lowliness and meekness, with 29 Let no corrupt communication process long-suffering, forbearing one another in love; out of your mouth, but that which is good to 3 Endeavouring to beep the unity of the grant of the bear of control of the control of t

from you, with all malice:

whereby ye are sealed unto the day of re- for it 31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger. and chmour, and evil-speaking, be put away

33 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you. CHAP. V.

2 He exhorteth to love, 3 to flee fornication. 22 The duties of wives, 25 and of husbands.

BE ye therefore followers of God, as dear children: 2 And walk in love, as Christ also bath loved

us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling sa-

3 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints:

4 Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor

esting, which are not convenient; but rather giving of thanks. 5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger nor unclean person, or covetous man, who is

an idolater, bath any inheritance in the king-dom of Christ and of God. 6 Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath

of God upon the children of disobedience.

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them. 8 For ye were sometime darkness, but now

e - ye light in the Lord: walk as children of lient : 9 (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all good-

ness, and righteousness, and truth;) 10 Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

If And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove

them. 12 For it is a shame even to speak of those

things which are done of them in secret. 13 But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

14 Wherefore he saith, Awake, thou that eleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ

shall give thee light. 15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not

as fools, but as wise, 16 Redeeming the time, because the days

are evil. 17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but under-

standing what the will of the Lord is. 18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is

excess; but be filled with the Spirit.

19 Speaking to yourselves in psalms and bymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord;

20 Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ:

21 Submitting yourselves one to another in

the fear of God.

husbands, as unto the Lord. 23 For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the Saviour of the body.

2) Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.

Musbands, love your wives, even as swood of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it with

the washing of water by the word,

27 That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be hely and ... thout blemish. 28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth

himself. 29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it. even as the

Lord the church: 30 For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

31 For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife,

and they two shall be one fiesh 32 This is a great mystery : but I speak coucerning Christ and the church.

33 Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife see that she reverence her husband.

CHAP. VI. The duty of children and of screams. HILDREN, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

2 Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise;

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4 And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath; but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lore 5 Servants, be obedient to them that are

your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ:

6 Not with eye-service, as men-pleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart: 7 With good will doing service, as to the

Lord, and not to men: 8 Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall be receive of the

Lord, whether he be bond or free. 9 And, ye masters, do the same things unto

them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his night.

11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood; but against principalities, against powers, a-

gainst the rulers of the darkness of this world.

against spiritual wickedness in high places.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand

14 Stand therefore, having your loiss girt 22 Wives submit yourselves unto your own about with truth, and having on the breast-

plate of righteousness; 15 And your feet shed with the preparation

of the gospel of peace;

16 Above all, taking the shield of falth, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmset of salvation, and the

740

18 Praying always with all prayer and sup-rand faithful minister in the Lord, shall make plication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto known to you all things: with all perseverance and supplication for all eaints;

unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel, 20 'For which I am an ambassador in bonds:

that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 But that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, Tychicus, a beloved brother

22 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and .

19 And for me, that utterance may be given that he might comfort your hearts.

23 Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen.

Written from Rome unto the Enhesians by Tychicus.

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the PHILIPPIANS.

DAUL and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the bishops and gain. iencoma :

2 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God

our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.
3 I thank my God upon every remembrance of you,

4 Always in every prayer of mine for you all, making request with joy,

the first day until now;

& Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will

perform if until the day of Jesus Christ: 7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of

you all, because I have you in my heart; inas-

takers of my grace.

8 For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ.

9 And this I pray, that your love may faith of the gospel ; abound yet more and more in knowledge, and is all judgment;

10 That ye may approve things that are ex-cellent; that ye may be sincere, and without offence, till the day of Christ;

11 Being filled with the fruits of righteous-

ness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the suffer for his sake; glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

in all the palace, and in all other places ;

waxing confident by my bonds, are much more morcies bold to speak the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will:

16 The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.

18 What then ! notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is presched; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation through your prayer, and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ.

26 According to my carnest expectation,

1 Paul's thankfulness and prayer to God for med, but that with all bondiers, as sliways, so them: 21 his readiness to suffer.

That II and Climate State of the s whether it be by life, or by death.

21 For to me to live is Christ, and to die is

22 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot

23 For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ;

which is far better: 24 Nevertheless, to abide in the flesh is

5 For your fellowship in the gospel from more needful for you.
25 And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for

your futherance and joy of faith : 26 That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my coming to

you again.

27 Only let your conversation be as it bemuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence 27 Only let your conversation be as it be-and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are par-conied the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the

28 And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of

29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ. not only to believe on him, but also to

80 Having the same conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me. CHAP. II

1 He exhorteth to unity and humility, 12 and to a eareful proceeding in the way of salvation.

13 So that my bonds in Christ are manifest

If there be therefore any consolution in all the palace, and in all other places:

A Christ, if any consort of love, if any land any other britter in the Lord. [cellowship of the Spiritt, if any bowels and

2 Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be like mimled. having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.

3 Let nothing be done through strife or vain

glory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves. 4 Look not every man on his own things,

but every man also on the things of others.

5 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

6 Who being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: 7 But made himself of no reputation, and

took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men.

& And being found in fashion as a mee.

he huml led himself, and became obedient un-, ship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Je to death, even the death of the cross. 9 Wherefore God also bath highly exalted

him, and given him a name which is above avery name:
10 That at the name of Jesus every knee

should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth;

Il And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the giory of God

the Father.

12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembring.

13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings:

is That ye may be blameless and harmless the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;

16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have

not run in vain, neither laboured in vain. 17 Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and re-

Juice with you all. 18 For the same cause also do ye joy, and

rejoice with me. 19 But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send Timotheus shortly unto you, that I also may be of 200 ! confort when I know your state.

20 For I have no man like-minded, who will

naturally care for your state.

21 For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's. 22 But ye know the proof of him, that, as a

son with the father, he bath served with me in the gospel.

23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me. 24 But I trust in the Lord that I also-myself

shall come shortly.

2) Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my brother and companion in labour, and fellow-soldier, but your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants

26 For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that

he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow

28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when we see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and hold such in reputation:
30 Because for the work of Christ he was

nigh unto death, not regarding his life, to supply your lack of service toward me. CHAP. III.

1 He marneth them of false teachers, 18 and to decline the ways of carnal christians.

UNALLY, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, but for you it is safe. 2 Beware of dogs, beware of evil-workers, havere of the concision.

For we are the circumcision, which wor fellow, help those women which laboured

sus, and have no confidence in the fles 4 Though I might also have confidence is the flesh. If any other man thinketh the he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I

5 Circumcised the dighth day, of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, a Par-

6 Concerning seed, persecuting the church; touching the righteoumess which is in the law,

biameless. 7 But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ

8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffored the loss of all things, and do count them

and dung, that I may win Christ,

9 And be found in him, not having mine
own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the

righteousness which is of God by faith: 10 That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made comformable unto his

death: 11 If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.

12 Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect : but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus.

13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetthose things which are behind, reaching forth unto these things which are

before, 14 I press toward the mark for the prize of

the high calling of God in Christ Jesus 15 Let us therefore, as many as he perfert. be thus minded: and if in any thing we be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this

unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us

mind the same thing. 17 Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark their which walk so, as ye have us

for an ensample. 18 (For many walk of whom I have told you often, and how tell you even weeping, that

they are the enemies of the cross of Christ; 19 Whose end is destruction, whose God is

their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.) 20 For our conversation is in heaven; from

whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

21 Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. CHAP. IV.

General exhortations. 10 His joy for their liberality towards him, and God's grace in

THEREFORE, my brethren, dearly belowed and longed for, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved.

2 I beseech Eurdins, and beseech Syntyche, that they be of the same mind in the Lord.

3 And I entreat thee also, true yoke

Chap. i.

He describeth the true Christ.

with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and all things I am instructed, both to be full and with other my fellow-labourers, whose names to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer are in the book of life. 4 Rejoics in the Lord always: and again I

say, Rejoice.

5 Let your moderation be known unto all The Lord is at hand. men.

6 Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksthing by prayor and supplication with thanks-the baginning of the gaspel, when I departed giving let your requests be made known unto from Macedonia, no church communicated

7 And the peace of God, which passeth all

understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. 8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatso-ever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think

on these things. 9 Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do:

and the God of peace shall be with you. 10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last your care of me bath flourished sgain; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity.

11 Not that I speak in respect of want : for I have learned in whatseever state I am, there-

with to be content. 12 I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in

13 I can do all things through Christ which

strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, that ye did communicate with my affliction. 15 Now, ye Philippians, know also, that in

with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only.

16 For even in Thestalonica ye sent once and again unto my necessity. 17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire

fruit that may abound to your account. 18 But I have all, and abound: I am full, having received of Epaphroditus the things which were sent from you, an odour of a sweet smell, a sacrifice acceptable, well-pleasing to

God 19 But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

20 Now unto God and our Father be glory for ever and ever. Anva. 21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. brethren which are with me greet you.

22 All the saints salute you, chiefly they that are of Cesar's household.

Rome by Epaphrocitus.

23 The grace of our Lc 1 Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

I it was waten to the Philippians from

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the COLOSSIANS

CHAP. I. DAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will;

of God, and Timothens our brother, 2 To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ kingdom of his dear Son : ' which are at Colosse: Grace be unto you, and

Christ. 3 We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you.

4 Since we heard of your faith in Christ

Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the invisible, whether they be thrones, or domisaints,

5 For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word

of the truth of the gospel; 6 Which is come unto you, as it is in all the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also

in you, since the day you heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth : 7 As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear

fellow-servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ;

8 Who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit

9 For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual un- now bath he reconciled, derstanding;

10 That ye might walk worthy of the Lord auto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good

work, and increasing in the knowledge of

suffering with joyfulness;

12 Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath 1 He thanketh God for their faith, 15 and demande us mee'lto be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: 13 Who bath delivered us from the power

of darkness, and hath translated us into the 14 In whom we have redemption through his

peare, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus blood, even the forgiveness of sins: 15 Who is the image of the invisible God, the first-born of every creature :

16 For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and

nions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: 17 And he is before all things, and by him all

things consist.

18 And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the first-born from the dead; that in all things he might have the pre-eminence. 19 For it pleased the Father that in him

should all fulness dwell; 20 And having made peace through the blood

of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet

22 In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblamable and unre-

provable in his sight : ork, and increasing in the knowledge of an article a and b and b not moved away from 11 Strengthened with all might, according to the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, his glorious power, unto all patience and long- and which was preached to every creature

li4

Paul exhorteth to constancy, COLOSSIA NS. and to put off the old man.

16 Let no man therefore judge you in mest, or in drink, or in respect of an holy-day, or of 24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, the new-moon, or of the sabbath-days: and fill up that which is behind of the affic-tions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church; 18 Let no man beguile you of your reward

ing to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fuifil the word of God; 26 Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints:

which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am

25 Whereof I am made a minister, accord-

made a minister :

27 To whom God would make known what

is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory :

28 Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ

ing to his working, which worketh in me mightily. CHAP. II.

 He exhorteth to constancy in Christ, 8 to be-mare of philosophy and vain traditions. IOR I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you, and for them at Lac-

dicea, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh : 2 That their harts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the

acknowledgment of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ; 3 In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

4 And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with enticing words.

5 For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the steadfastness of your faith inordinate affection, evil concupiecence, and

in Christ 6 As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him:

7 Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

8 Beware lest any man apoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not

atter Christ. 9 For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the

Godbead bodily.

10 And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power:

11 In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ:

13 Buried with him in baptism, wherein also operation of God, who hath raised him from suffering;

the dead. 13 And you, being dead in your sins, and the

ened together with him, having forgiven you ye. all trespasses; 14 Blotting out the hand-writing of ordinan-

ces that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

15 And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

17 Which are a shadow of things to come: but the body is of Christ.

> hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly 19 And not holding the head, from which all the body, by joints and bands, having mourish-ment ministered, and knit together, increaseta

in a voluntary humitity and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he

with the increase of God. 20 Wherefore, if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world, why. as

though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances. 21 (Touch not; taste not; handle not; 22 Which all are to perish with the using;)

29 Whereunto I also labour, striving accordafter the commandments and dectrines of men ?

23 Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will-worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh. CHAP. III.

2 He sheweth where to seek Christ: 5 he exhorteth to murtification, 10 to put off the old man, and to put on Christ. F ye then be risen with Christ, seek those I things which are shove, where Christ sit-

tetk on the right hand of God. 2 Set your affection on things above, not on

things on the earth. 3 For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. 4 When Christ who is our life, shall appear.

then shall ye also appear with him in glory.

5 Mortily therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness

covetousness, which is idolatry: 6 For which things sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience:

7 In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

8 But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, molice, blasphemy, fithy communication out of your mouth.

9 Lie not one to another, seeing that we have put off the old man with his deeds 10 And have put on the new man, which is

renewed in knowledge. after the image of him that created him : 11 Where there is neither Greek nor Jew. circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarlan.

Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all. 12 Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kind-

ve are risen with him through the faith of the ness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-13 Forbearing one another, and forglying one another, if any man have a quarrel against

uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quick- any: even as Christ forgave you, so also de And shove all these things put on charity,

which is the bond of penecure. 15 And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one

body; and be ye thankful.

18 Let the word of Christ dwell la you richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymni

hearts to the Lord.

17 And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving

thanks to God and the Father by bim.

18 Wives, submit yourselves anto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord. 19 Husbands, love your wires, and be not

bitter against them.

20 Children, obey wer parents in all things: for this is well-pleasing unto the Lord

21 Fathers, provoke not your children le

lest they be discouraged. 22 Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh; not with eye-service, as men-pleasers; but in singleness of heart,

fearing God: 23 And whatsoever ye do, do if heartily, fellow-workers unto the kingdom of God, which

as to the Lord, and not unto men:

24 Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive 12 Epaphrus, who is one of you, a servant the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve of Christ, salueth you, always labouring ferther Lord Christ.

25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for perfect and complete in all the will of God. the Lord Christ.

the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons

CHAP. IV.

2 He exhorteth to be fervent in prayer, 5 and to walk wisely toward them that are not yet come to the true knowledge of Christ.

MASTERS, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the same

with thanksgiving:

3 Withai praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in

4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought

to speak.

5 Walk in wisdom toward them that are

without, redeeming the time.
6 Let your speech, is always with grace, sea-

and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your sened with saft, that ye may know how ye

ought to answer every man.

7 All my state shall Tychicus declare unto you, who is a beloved brother, and a faithful minister, and fellow-servant in the Lord:

8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts;

9 With Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you. They shall make known unto you all things which are de

10 Aristarchus my fellow-prisoner you, and Mareus, sister's son to Barnabas,

(touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him:)

11 And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision. These only are my

have been a comfort unto me.

13 For I bear him record, that he hate

a great zeal for you, and them that are in Lacdicea, and them in Hierapolis.

14 Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas,

greet you. 15 Salute the brothren which are in Landicea, and Nymphas, and the church which is

in his house 16 And when this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and that ye likewise read the

epistle from Laodicea. 17 And say to Archippus, Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord,

that thou fulfil it

18 The salutation by the hand of me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace be with you. Amen.

T Written from Rome to the Colossians. by Tychicus and Onesimus.

The First Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the THESSALONIANS. CHAP. I.

2 He sheweth his mindfulness of them in lieve in Macedonia and Achaia.
thanksgiving and prayer, 5 and persuasion 8 For from you sounded out t

of their sincere faith and conversion.

DAUL, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Theorem in God the Father and in the Lord Jesus Christ: thin Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers;

3 Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the night of God and our Father;

4 Knewing, brethren beloved, your election of God.

5 For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Chost, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

6 And ye became fellowers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much unto you the gover of God with much con-affliction. with ioy of the Holy Chost;

7 So that we were ensamples to all that be-

8 For from you sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Macedonia and Achaia, b. t also AUL, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto in every place your faith to God-ward is spread the church of the Thessalonians which is abroad; so that we need not to speak any

9 For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to seave the living and true God:

10 And to wait for his son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come. CHAP. 11.

I How the gospe! was preached unto them, and hon they received it: 17 Why he was derirous to see them, rec.

OR yourcelves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain:

2 But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at Philippi, we were hold in our God to speak

115

3 For our exhortation was not of deceit, we told you' before that we should suffer nor of uncleanness, nor in guile : 4 But as we were allowed of God to be put know

in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our

5 For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloak of covetous-

ness; God is witness: 6 Nor of men sought we glory, neither of so to ot yet of others, when we might have been surdensome, as the apostles of Christ.

7 But we were gentle among you, even as a norse cherisheth her children. 8 So being affectionately desirous of you,

we were willing to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because ye were dear unto us. 9 For ye remember, brethren, our labour

and travail: for labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of

you, we preached unto you the gospel of God. 10 Ye are witnesses, and God also, how hofily and justly and unblamably we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

11 As ye know, how we exhorted and comforted, and charged every one of you, as

father doth his children, 12 That ye would walk worthy of God who hath called you unto his kingdom and

glory 13 For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God wnich ye heard of us, ye rereived it not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually

worketh also in you that believe. 14 For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God, which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they

have of the Jews:

15 Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all

15 Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles hat they might be saved, to fill up their sins always: for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your

face with great desire. 18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan

hindered us. 19 For what is our hope, or joy, or crown

of rejoicing? Are not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming?

20 For ye are our glory and joy. CHAP. III.

1 Paul sendeth Timothy to them: 6 his joy for them, and desire to see them.

HEREFORE when we could no longer forbe,r, we thought it good to be left at Athens alone:

2 And sent Timotheus, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellow-labourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith:

3 That no man should be moved by these Bictions: for yourselves know that we are of nothing. at painted thereunto

tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye 5 For this cause, when I could no longer

forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and our labour be in vain.

6 But now when Timotheus came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good re-

membrance of its always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also to see you: 7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted

over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith: 8 For now we live, if ye stand fast in the

Lord. 9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we

joy for your sakes before our God; 10 Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect

that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto

you. 12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you:.

13 To the end he may stablish your hearts unblamable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.

CHAP. IV. 1 He exhorieth to go on in holiness. 17 Of the resurrection, and the last judgment

URTHERMORE, then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us bow ye ought to walk, and to please God, so ye would abound more and more.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus.

3 For this is the will of God, even your sametification, that ye should abstain from forni-

4 That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and he-

nour;
5 Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as

the Gentiles which know not God:

6 That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such as we also have forewarned you and testified.

7 For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. 8 He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not

man, but God, who hath also gives unto us his holy Spirit. 9 But as touching brotherly love ye need

not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another.

10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and mere;

11 And that we study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;
13 That ye may walk honestly toward them.

that are without, and that ye may have lack

13 But I would not have you to be ignoor verify, when we were with you, rant, brethren, concerning them which are

Christ.

asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others

which have no hope. 14 For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in

Jesus will God bring with him.

15 For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent

them which are asleep. 16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and

the dead in Christ shall rise first: 17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so

shall we ever be with the Lord. 18 Wherefore, comfort one another with these words.

CHAP. V.

1 He sheneth Christ's second coming to judgment, 18 and giveth divers precepts.

DUT of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you. 2 for yourselves know perfectly that the you, day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the 19

night. 3 For when they shall say, Peace and safe-ty; then sudden destruction cometh upon

them, as travail upon a woman with chikl; and they shall not escape.

4 But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief. 5 Ye are all the children of light, and the

children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober. 7 For they that sleep, aleep in the night;

and they that be drunken; are drunken in the night. 8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober,

putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an belmet, the hope of salvation:

9 For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus

> 10 Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

> 11 Wherefore, comfort yourselves together, and edily one another, even as also ye do. 12 And we beseech you, brethren, to know

> them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you; 13 And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. And be at peace among

> yourselves. 14 Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are un ely, comfort the feeble. minded, support the weak, be patient toward

15 See that none render evil for evil unto any men; but ever follow that which is good.

both among yourselves, and to all men. 16 Rejoice evermore.

17 Pray without ceasing. 18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning

19 Quench not the Spirit.

20 Despise not prophesyings. 21 Prove all things; hold fast that which is

good. 22 Abstain from all appearance of evil.
 23 And the very God of peace sanctify you

wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it.

25 Brethren, pray for us. 26 Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss. 27 I charge you by the Lord that this epis-

tie be read unto all the holy brethren. 28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be

with you. Amen. The first epistle unto the Thessalonians

was written from Athens. the to

The Second Epistle of PAUL the Apostle THESSALONIANS.

CHAP. I. 1 He shereth his good opinion of their faith. love, and patience; and conforteth them against persecution.

DAUL, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ:

2 Grace unto you, and peace, from God our

Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. 3 We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that . your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all towards each other

So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye

5 Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also Lord Jesus Christ.

s Seeing if is a righteous thing with God, to recompense tribulation to them that trou-Me Zon:

7 And to you who are troubled, rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels,

8 In flaming fire, taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ :

9 Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord,

and from the glory of his power; 10 When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that

believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of this

calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his g . Inese, and the work of faith with power:

12 That the name of our Lord Jesu: Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in hhn, a -cording to the grace of our God and of the

CHAP, II.

1 He willeth them to steadfastness in the trul a received, 3 showing that there shall be a departure from t'w foilt, 9 and a discovery of Antichrist, before the day of the Lord come_ 15 He repeateth his exhortation. TOW we beseech you, brothren, by the

coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of

Christ is at hand. 3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a failing away first, and that man of sin be re-

vealed, the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth .n the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what withholdeth, that

he might be revealed in his time. 7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work : only he who now letteth will let, until

he be taken out of the way. 8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying

wonders.

10 And with all deceivableness of unrightequaness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And for this cause God shall send them

strong delusion, that they should believe a lie; 12 That they all might be damned who beheved not the truth, but had pleasure in un-

righteousness. 13 But we are bound to give thanks always to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

14 Whereunto he called you by our gospel. to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus

Christ.

15 Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which bath loved us, and hath given as everlasting consolation, and

good hope through grace,

17 Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work.

CHAP. III.

l He cravelk their prayers, 3 testifisth his

confidence in them, 6 giveth them divers precepts, especially to shun idleness, &c. NALLY, brethren, pray for us, that the

word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you;

2 And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith.

3 But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish

you, and keep you from evil.

4 And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.

5 And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for

Christ.

6 Now we command you, brothren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us.

7 For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disor-

derly among you; 8 Neither did we est any man's bread fer nought: but wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you;

9 Not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow

10 For even when we were with you, this

we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat.

Il For we hear that there are some which walk shong you disorderly, working not at all, but are busy-hodies.

12 Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness the work, and eat their own bread

13 But ye, brethren, be not weary in welldoing.

14 And if any man obey not our word by this epistic, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 Yet count him not as an enemy, but ad-

monish *kim* as a brother.

16 Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord is with you all. 17 The salutation of Paul with mine own

hand, which is the token in every epistle : so I write.

18 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

The second epistle to the Thessalonians

was written from Athens.

The First Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to TIMOTHY.

CHAP. 1. 3 Timothy is put in mind of the charge which was given unto him by Paul. 5 The end of the law. 12 Past's calling to be an apostle.

DAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the
commandment of God our Saviour, and

Lord Jesus Christ, which is our hope; 2 Unto Timothy; my own son in the faith :

Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Jusus Christ our Lord.

3 As I besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some that they teach no other doctrine

4 Neither give beed to fables and endies genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith; so do.

5 Now the end of the commandment is

charity out of a pure heart, and of a good con-science, and of faith unfeigned:

Turned saids unto vain jangling :

7 Desiring to be teachers of the law: understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that the law is good, if a

man use it lawfully;

9 Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawiess and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unboly and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manalayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for men-stealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doc-

trine:

Il According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust.

12 And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath or . ad me, for that he counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry;

13 Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained

mercy, because I did if ignorantly in unbelief 14 And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

15 This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into

the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief. 16 Howbeit, for this cause I obtained mer-

cy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all long-suffering, for a pattern to them lown house, how shall be take care of the church which should hereafter believe on him to life of God?) everiating.

17 Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be bonour and

glory for ever and ever. Amen.

18 This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare;

19 Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away, concerning faith

have made shipwreck:

20 Of whom is Hymeneus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme CHAP. II.

1 That it is meet to pray and give thanks for all men, and the reason why. 9 How women

should be altired.

EXHORT therefore, that first of all, sup-plications, prayers, intercessions, and giv-ing of thanks, be made for all men; 2 For kings, and for all that are in autho-

rity; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

sight of God our Saviour:

to come unto the knowledge of the troth.

5 For there is one God, and one mediator

between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;
6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

7 Whereupto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and

verlty.

8 I will therefore that men pray every

6 From which some having swerved have where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. 9 In like manner also, that women adorn

themselves in modest apparel, with shame-incedness and sobriety; not with broidered hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; 10 But (which becometh women professing

godliness) with good works. 11 Let the woman learn in silence with all

subject ion.

12 But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

13 For Adam was first formed, then Eve.

14 And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.

15 Notwithstanding, she shall be saved in child-bearing, if they continue in faith and charity and boliness with sobriety. CHAP. III.

2 How bishops, and deacon, and their wives, should be qualified. THIS is a true raying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good

work. 2 % bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good

behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach; 3 Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filiby lucre; but patient; not a brawler,

not covetous; 4 One that ruleth well his own house,

having his children in subjection with all gravity:

5 (For if a man know not how to rule his

6 Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil

7 Moreover, he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach, and the snare of the devil. 8 Likewise must the deacons be grave, not

double-tongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;

9 Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being found blameless.

Il Even so must their wives be grave, not

alanderers, sober, faithful in all things. 12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own

bouses well. 13 For they that have used the office of a deacon well, purchase to themselves a good

degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus. 14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to

3 For this 4s good and acceptable in the come unto thee shortly:
15 But if I tarry log, that thou mayest
4 Who will have all men to be saved, and know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth.

16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. CHAP. IV.

He foretelleth that in the latter times there shall be a departure from the faith.

and doctrines of devils;

2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy: having their

conscience seared with a bot iron;

3 Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

4 For every creature of God is good, and

thanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and praver.

6 If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself rather unto godliness.

8 For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

9 This is a faithful saying and worthy of all

acceptation.

10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, especially of those that believe.

11 These things command and teach.

12 Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity

13 Till I come, give attendance to reading,

to exhortation, to doctrine.

14 Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophery, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

15 Meditate upon these things: give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may

appear to all.

is Take heed unto thyself, and unto thy doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this theu shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

CHAP. V.

Rules to be observed in reproving. REBUKE not an elder, but entreat him as a father; and the younger men as brethrep:

2 The elder women as mothers; the young-

er as sisters, with all purity.

3 Honour widows that are widows indeed. 4 But if any widow have children or nehome, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in sup-

plications and prayers night and day.

6 But she that liveth in pleasure, is dead

while she liveth.

7 And these things give in charge, that

they may be blameless.

8 But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own beuse, he bath denied the faith, and is worse than an jufidel. 9 Let not a widow be taken into the number

thyself. under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man.

JOW the Spirit speaketh expressly, that have brought up children, if she have lodged in the latter times some shall depart strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet. from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, if she have relieved the afflicted, if also have diligently followed every good work.

11 But the younger widows refuse : for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ,

they will marry;

12 Having damnation, because they have

cast off their first faith. 13 And withal they learn to be idle, wan-

dering about from house to house; and not nothing to be refused, if it be received with only inle, but tattlers also, and busy-bodies, speaking things which they ought not 14 I will therefore that the younger women

marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak repreachfully.

15 For some are already turned aside after

Satan. 16 If any man or woman that-believe'b have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve

them that are widows indeed. 17 Let the elders that rule well be counted worring of double bonour, especially they who

labour in the word and doctrine.

18 For the scripture saith, Thou shalt not mazzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, The labourer is worthy of his reward.

19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three witnesses.

20 Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

21 I charge live before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that then observe these things, without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality.

22 Lay bands suddenly on no man, neither be partuler of other men's sine; keen threelf

23 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake, and thine often

infirmities.

24 Some men's sins are open beforeband, going before to judgment, and some men they follow after.

25 Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand, and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

CHAP. 1 Screants' duties. 3 To avoid nen-fangled teachers. 6 The gain of godliness.

ET as many servants as are under the A voke count their own masters worthy of all bonour, that the name of God and his ductrine be not blasphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are phews, let them learn first to shew piety at brethren; but rather do them service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of

the benefit. These things teach and exhort. 3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine

which is according to godliness

4 He is proud, knewing nothing, but doting about questions and strikes of words, whereof

coneth envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings, 5 Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw

6 But godliness with contentment is great gain.

10 Well reported of for good works; if she 7 For we brought nothing into this world,

ad if is certain we can carry nothing out.

8 And having food and raiment let us be kings, and Lord of lords;
erewith content.

if the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;
16 Who only bath immortality, dwelling and it is certain we can carry nothing out. therewith content.

and perdition.

10 For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced them-

selves through with many sorrows. 11 But thou, O men of God, flee these

things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

12 Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou at a sum of that they may lay hold on eternal life.

and hast professed a good profession before that they may lay hold on eternal life.

20 O Timothy, keep that which is com-

la That thou keep this commandment with cerning the faith. Grace be with fiee. Amen. it spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of The first to Theothy was written from out spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ:

15 Which in his times he shall shew, who

9 But they that will be rich fall into temp- in the light which no man can approach tation and a snare, and into many foolish and unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

18 That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to

communicate; 19 Laying

up in store for themselves a eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, good foundation against the time to come,

13 I give thee charge in the sight of God, mitted to thy trust, avoiding profane and who quickeneth all things, and before Christ vain babblings, and oppositions of science, who quirkenen an times, and you leave the processing a falsely so called:
21 Which some professing, have erred con-

Landicea, which is the chiefest city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

The Second Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to TIMOTHY.

CHAP. 1.

1 Paul's love to Timothy, and Timothy's faith. 8 Paul giveth divers exhortations.

DAUL an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life committed unto him against that day.

which is in Christ Jesus, 2 To Timothy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Fa-

ther, and Christ Jesus our Lord. 3 I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day;

4 Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with

5 When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mo-ther Eunice; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance, that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands.

7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a

sound mind.

8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partuker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of

9 Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began;

10 But is now made manifest by the appearmg of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel:

tiles.

12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless, I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep tust which I have

13 Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love

which is in Christ Jesus. 14 That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be turned away from me; of whom

are Phygeilus and Hermogenes.

16 The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not a shamed of my chain.

17 But when he was in Rome, he sought me

out very diligently, and found me.

18 The Lord grant unto him that he may

find mercy of the Lord in that day : and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus thou knowest very well. CHAP. II.

1 Timothy exhorted to constancy and perseve-

rance. 15 and to show histerif approved.

1HOU therefore, my son, be strong in the
L grace that is in Christ Jesus. 2 And the things that thou hast heard of me

among many witnesses, the same commit thouto faithful man, who shall be able to teach others also. 3 Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good

soldier of Jesus Christ. 4 No man that warreth entangleth himself

with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who bath chosen him to be a soldier

5 And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

6 The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits.

Il Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, 7 Consider what I say; and the Lord give and an appointe, and a teacher of the Gen the understanding in all things.

6 Remember that Jesus Christ, of the seed

Exhortations to constancy. II. TIMOTHY. Bookles of the Ireth described.

of David, was raised from the dead, accord- to houses, and lead captive silly women laden ing to my gospel:

even unto bonds: but the word of God is not the knowledge of the truth. 10 Therefore I endure all things for the

vation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal faith. glory. It is a faithful saying. For if we be dead with him, we shall also live with him : 12 If we suffer, we shall also reign with

elect's sakes, that they may also obtain the sal-

him: if we deny him, he also will deny us: 13 If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful;

he cannot deny himself.

14 Of these things put them in remembrance, charging them before the Lord, that they strive not about words to no profit, but to the subverting of the hearers.

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed,

rightly dividing the word of truth. 16 But shun profane and vain babblings:

for they will increase unto more ungodliness. 17 And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymeneus and Philetus;

18 Who concerning the truth have erred, saying, That the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

19 Nevertheless, the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart

from iniquity. 20 But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood

and of earth; and some to honour, and some

to dishonour. 21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and pre-

pared unto every good work. 22 Flee also youthful lusts : but follow right-

eousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

23 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.

24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to

teach, patient,
25 In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of from the truth, and shall be turned nate the truth:

26 And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

CHAP. III.

i He advertisely him of the times to come, 6 describeth the enemies of the truth, 16 and

commendeth the holy scriptures. HIS know also, that in the last days pe-

rilous times shall come. 2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, un- love his appearing.

holy,

3 Without natural affection, truce-breakers. false accusers, incontinent, fierce, de-

spisers of those that are good,
4 Traitors, heady, high-minded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

6 For of this sort are they which creep in

with sins, led away with divers lusts;

9 Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil-doer, 7 Ever learning, and never able to come to

> 8 Now, as Jampes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth : men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the

9 But they shall proceed no further for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as

theirs also was. 10 But thou hast fully known my doctrine. manner of life, purpose, faith, long-sufferiog,

charity, patience,
11 Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of them

all the Lord delivered me 12 Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ

Jesus shall suffer persecution.

13 But evil men and seducers shall war worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

14 But continue thou in the things which thou hart learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them:

15 And that from a child thou hast known the boly scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is

in Christ Jesus. 16 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for re-

proof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness : 17 That the man of God may be perfect,

throughly furnished unto all good works. CHAP. IV. l Paul exhorieth Timothy: 3 he willeth him

to come to him, and to bring Mark, and other things which he mrote for. CHARGE ther therefore before God, and

the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; 2 Preach the word; be instant in season.

out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all long-suffering and doctrine. 3 For the time will come when they will

not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

4 And they shall turn away their ears fables.

5 But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make

full proof of thy ministry.

6 For I am now ready to be offered, and the

time of my departure is at hand.
7 I have fought a good first, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith:

8 Henceforth there is laid up for me a

crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto

10 For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Daimatia:

11 Only Lute is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is predtable to me for the ministry.

12 And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus. and the books, but especially the parch-

ments. 14 Alexander the copper-smith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his

works: 15 Of whom be thou ware also: for he hath greatly withstood our words.

16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all men forsook me: I pray God that it

may not be laid to their charge. 17 Notwithstanding, the Lord stood with me,

and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and that all the Gentiles maight hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion.

18 And the Lord shall deliver me from 13 The look that I left at Troas with every evil work, and will preserve me unto Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee, his neavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

19 Salute Prisca and Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus.

20 Erastus abode at Corinth: but Trophimus

bave I left at Miletum sick. 21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubulus greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Linus,

and Claudia, and all the brethren. 22 The Lord Jesus Christ be with thy spirit.

Grace be with you. Amen

The second epistle unto Timotheus, ordained the first bisbop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before Nero the second time.

The Epistle of PAUL to TITUS.

Chao, i, ii.

God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth reprobate.

which is after godliness: 2 In hope of eternal life, which God that cannot lie, promised before the world began;

3 But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour:

4 To Titus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ our

5 For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I

had appointed thee:
6 % If any be blameless, the husband of one

wife, having faithful children, not accused of rict, or unruly.
7 For a bishop must be blameless, as the

steward of God; not self-willed, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre ;

8 But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good

men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

9 Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsavers

10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision :

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, reaching things which they

ought not, for fithy lucre's sake. 12 One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are always liars,

avil beasts, slow bellies. 13 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke

them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; or riving heed to Jewish fables, and Saviour Jesus Christ;

commandenests of men, that turn from the truth. unto them that are defiled and unbelieving works.

CHAP. I.

If they Titus was left in Crete. 6 How Ministers acience is defiled.

10 Of evil doers.

16 They profess that they know God: but In works they deny him, being abominable, I geus Christ, according to the faith of and disobedient, and unto every good work.

CHAP. II. 1 Directions given to Titus, both for his doc-trine and life. 9 The duly of servanis.

BUT speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:

2 That the aged men be solver, grave, tems perate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience

3 The aged romen likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things: 4 That they may teach the young women

to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children.

5 To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed. 6 Young men likewise exhort to be sober

minded. 7 In all things shewing thyself a pattern of "

good works: he doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,

8 Sound speech that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of

you. 9 Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all

things; not answering again;
10 Not purloining, but shewing all good

fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

11 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,

12 Teaching us, that denying ungodiness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, rightenusly, and godly, in this present world;

13 Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the gre . God and our

is wno gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify 15 Unto the pure all things are pure : but unto himself a peculiar people, realous of good thee.

CHAP. III.

Christians are admonished to be subject to civil powers: 3 They are saved by God's mercy through Christ: 9 Contentions to be avoided, and hereticks rejected.

DUT them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to

be ready to every good work, 2 To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, but gentle, shewing all meekness unto all men.

3 For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disouedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another.

4 But after that the kindness and love of God

our Saviour toward man appeared,

5 Not by works of righteousness, which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and re- fruitful. newing of the Holy Ghost:

6 Which he shed on us abundantly, through

Jesus Christ our Saviour:

7 That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.

B This is a faithful saving, and these things

15 These things speak, and exhort, and re- I will that thou affirm constantly, that they buke with all authority. Let no man despise which have believed in God, might be careful to maintain good works : these things are true and profitable unto men.

9 But avoid foolish questions, and gerealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

10 A man that is an heretick, after the first and second admonition, reject:

11 Knowing that he that is such, is sabverted, and sinneth, being condemned of him-

12 When I shall send Artemas unto thee. or Tychicus, be diligent to come unto ne '>

Nicopolis: for I have determined there to winter. 13 Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos ca their journey diligently, that nothing be want-

ing to them.

14 And let ours also learn to maintain roci works for necessary uses, that they be not un-

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace be and you all. Amen.

It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis of Macedonia.

The Epistle of PAUL to PHILEMON.

Philemon.

PAUL, a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Tidearly beloved, and fellow-labourer,

2 And to our beloved Applica, and Archipnus our fellow-soldier, and to the church in thy house:

Grace to you, and peace, from God our

Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. 4 I thank my God, making mention of thee

always in my prayers,

5 Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are

refreshed by thee, brother.

Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient,

9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech thee, being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.

10 I beseech thee for my son Onesimus,

whom I have begotten in my bonds:

11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to fellow-labourers.

12 Whom have sent again: thou therefore receive him that is mine own howels.

13 Whom I would have retained with me,

Paul rejoiceth to hear of the faith and love of that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 But without thy mind would I do nomothy our brother, unto Philemon our thing; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for

ever: 16 Not now as a servant, but above a servant, a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh, and

in the Lord? 17 If thou count me therefore a partner,

receive him as myself. 18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee

aught, put that on mine account,
19 I Paul have written if with mine own hand, I will repay it: albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have juy of thee is the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord.

21 Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal prepare me also a lodging : for trust that through your prayers I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee Epaphras, my fellowprisoner in Christ Jesus;

24 Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas, my

25 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ & with your spirit. Amen.

Written from Rome to Philemes, by OLESIMUS a servant.

T The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the HEBREWS.

CHAP. I.

1 Christ, in these last times coming to us from the Father, 4 is preferred before angels, both in person and office.
OD, who at sundry times and in divers

manners spake in time past unto the fa-

thers by the prophets.

2 Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds; 3 Who, being the brightness of his glory, and the expess image of his person, and up-

helding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high; 4 Being made so much better than the angels,

as he hath by inheritance obtained a more ex-

celient name than they 5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father,

and he shall be to me a Son? 6 And again, when he bringeth in the first

begotten into the world, he saith, And let all

the angels of God worship him. 7 And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of

8 But unto the Son, he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of

zighteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. 9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity: therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows

10 And thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth: and the hea-

vens are the works of thine hands. 11 They shall perish; but thou remainest:

and they all shall wax old as doth a garment, 12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up.

and they shall be changed: but thou art the

same, and thy years shall not fail. 13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thinc

enemies thy footstool ! 14 Are they not all ministering spirits. sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

CHAP. II.

1 We ought to be obedient unto Christ Jesus. 5 and that because he vouchsafed to take our nature upon him.

HEREFORE we ought to give the more garnest head to the thing.

earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let them

2 For if the word spoken by angels was steadlast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompense of reward; 3 How shall we escape, if we neglect so

great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him;

4 God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles. and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

5 For unto the angel hath he not put in subthings which were to be spoken after; jection the world to come, whereof we speak.

6 But one in a certain place testified, say. ing, What is mun, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

7 Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of

thy hands:

8 Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put But now we see not yet all things under him.

put under him. 9 But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for

every man.

10 For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings.

11 For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one : for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren,

12 Saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, I will put my trust in him. And arain, Rehold, I and the children which

God bath given me.

14 Fora-much then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage, 16 For verily he took not on him the nature

of angels; but he took on him the seed of

Abraham. 17 Wherefore in all things it behaved him to be made like unto his brethren, that be might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.

18 For, in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that

are tempted.

CHAP. III.

I Christ is more worthy than Moses: 7 therefore if we believe not in him, we shall be more worthy of punishment than hard-hearted Israel.

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jeaus;

2 Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was faithful ir all his

bouse. 3 For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house hath more bonour than the

house 4 For every house is builded by some man

but he that built all things is God. 5 And Moses verily was faithful in all his house, as a servant, for a testimony of those

6 But Christ as a Son over his own house; whose house are we. if we hold fast the

confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, To-

day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wildernes:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved

me. and saw my works forty years.

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said. They do always err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.

Il Po I sware in my wrath, They shall not

enter into my rest.)

through the deceitfulness of sin. 14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if

we hold the beginning of our confidence steadfast unto the end:

15 While it is said, To-day, if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

16 For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit, not all that came out of

Egypt by Moses.

17 But with whom was he grieved forty
years? Was it not with them that had sinned,

whose carcases fell in the wilderness! 18 And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that be-

heved not? 19 So we see that they could not enter in firmity.

because of unbelief. CHAP. IV.

1 The rest of Christians is attained by faith. 12 The power of God's word. 14 By our high priest Jesus the Son of God, subject to infir-

mittee, but not sia, we must and may go boldly to the throne of grace. ET us therefore fear, lest a promise bea ing left as of entering into his rest, any

of you should seem to come short of it. 2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them : but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in

them that heard it. 3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of

the world 4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the

seventh day from all his works. 5 And in this place again, If they shall

enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief.

7 (Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To-day, after so long a time; as it is said, To-day, if ye will bear his voice, harden not your hearts

8 For if Jesus had given them rest, then would

he not afterward have spoken of another day. 9 There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

did from his.)

11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword. piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the beart.

13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight : but all things are maked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom

we have to do.

14 Seeing then that we have a great high any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in de-parting from the living God.

15 For we have not on the form the living God.

13 But exhort one another daily, while it cannot be touched with the feeling of our inis called To-day; lest any of you be harcened firmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin.

16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

CHAP. V.

l The authority and honour of our Saviour's priesthood: 11 negligence in the knowledge threef reproved.

NOR every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men in things per taining to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sigs:

2 Who can have compassion on the ignorunt, and on them that are out of the way : for that he himself also is compassed with in-

3 And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sine. 4 And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as wer Aaron,

5 So also Christ glorified not himself, to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to-day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another place, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melch isedec.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears unto him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared

8 Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered:

9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obev him;

10 Cailed of God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec. 11 Of whom we have many things to say.

and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.

12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that 10 For he that is entered into his rest, he are of full are, even those who by reason of also hath ceased from his own works, as God use have their senses exercised to discern both good and exil.

1 He exhorteth not to fall back from the faith, 11 bet to be steadfast, 12 diligent and patient Salem, which is, King of peace; 3 Without father, without mother, without

to mait upon God

THEREFORE leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God,

2 Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead,

and of eternal judgment. 3 And this will we do, if God permit.

4 For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,

5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,

6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth berbs meet for them by whom it is dressed,

receiveth blessing from God:

8 But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be hurned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany sai-

vation, though we thus speak. 10 For God is not unrighteous to forget

your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed towards his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. 11 And we desire that every one of you do

shew the same diligence to the full assurance gave attendance at the altar.

of hope unto the end:

·12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit | thing concerning priesthood. the promises.

13 For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he sware by himself,

14 Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.

15 And so, after he had patiently endured,

he obtained the promise. 16 For men verily swear by the greater

of all strife. 17 Wherein God, willing more abundantly

to show unto the heirs of promise the immutability of his counsel, confirmed if by an oath;

18 That by two immutable things, in which tt mes impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us.

19 Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and steadfast, and which enter-

eth into that within the vail : 20 Whither the forerunner is for us entered,

even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after a better testament. the order of Melchisedee CHAP. VII.

1 Christ Jesus is a pricet after the order of Melchisedee, 11 and so far more excellent than the pricets of Aaron's order. FOR this Melchisedee, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham

blessed him :

2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth

part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of

descept, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God;

abideth a priest continually. 4 Now consider how great this man mas, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the

tenth of the spoils. 5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their bruthren, though they come out of the loins of

Abraham: 6 But he whose descent is not counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed

him that had the promises. 7 And without all contradiction the less is

blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he received them, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Levi also, who re-ceiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham.

10 For he was yet in the loins of his fa-ther, when Melchisedec met him. 11 If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need mas there that another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedec, and not be called after the order of Aaron ?

12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law. 13 For he of whom these things are spoken

pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man 14 For it is evident that our Lord sprang

out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake no-

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchisedec there ariseth another priest,

16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life.

17 For he testifieth. Thou grt a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec

18 For there is verily a disannulling of the and an oath for confirmation to to them an end commandment going before for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope did; by the which we draw nigh unto God.

20 And imamuch as not without an oath he was made priest:

21 (For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him. The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Meichisedec ;)

22 By so much was Jesus made a surety of

23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by

reason of death : 24 But this man because be continueth ever

hath an unchangeable priesthood. 25 Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, cturning from the slaughter of the kings, and seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for

them 26 For such an high priest became us, whe is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sin-[table, and the shew-bread; which is called the pers, and made higher than the heavens: 27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own which is called the Holiest of all;

sins, and then for the people's; for this he did once, when he offered up himself.

23 For the law maketh men high priests, oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, tables of the covenant; who is consecrated for evermore.

CHAP. VIII. By Christ's eternal pricethood, the Levilical now speak particularly

priesthood is abolished. NOW of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the

throne of the Majesty in the heavens; rone of the Majesty in the heavens; alone once every year, not without blood, which 2 A mini-ter of the sanctuary, and of the he offered for himself, and for the errors of

true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and the people: not man. 3 For every high priest is ordained to

offer "i.ts and sacrifices: wherefore it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer

gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, us Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle; for, See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee tion. in the mount.

6 But now hath he obtained a more excel-

tablished upon better promises.

7 For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of

Israel and with the house of Judah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord

the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be inheritance. to them a God, and they shall be to me a peo-

11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying. Know the Lord; for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will

I remember no more.

13 In that he saith. A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away. CHAP. IX.

1 The riles and bloody sacrifices of the law, 11 far inferior to the blood and sacrifice of

THEN verily the first cavenant had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary.

2 For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein wer the candlestick, and the

sanctuary

3 And after the second vail, the tabernacle

4 Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein mar the golden pot that bad which have intirmity; but the word of the manna, and Aaron's rod that bushed, and the

> 5 And over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercy-seat; of which we cannot

> 6 Now when these things were thus ordain-

ed, the priests went always into the host tebernacle, accomplishing the service of God 7 But into the second went the high prict

8 The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing;

9 Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that aid the service perfect, as pertaining to the con-

science:

10 Which slood only in meats and drinks and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reforma-

Il But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more lent ministry, by how much also he is the perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that mediator of a better covenant, which was es- Is to say, not of this building;

12 Neither by the blood of goats and calves. but by his own blood; he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.

13 For if the blood of bulls, and of geats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh : 14 How much more shall the blood of

Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works, to serve the living God?

15 And for this cause he is the mediater of the new testament, that by means of death. 10 For this is the covenant that I will make for the redemption of the transgressions that with the house of Israel after those days, saith were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal

16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator.

17 For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

18 Whereupon neither the first testament

was dedicated without blood. 19 For when Moses had spoken every pre-

cept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and hy-son, and

sprinkled both the book and all the people, 20 Saying, This is the blood of the testa-

ment which God hath enjoined unto you. 21 Moreover, he sprinkled likewise with blood both the tabernacie, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood

is no remission. 23 It was therefore necessary that the patno of things in the beavens should be purifi-1 with these; but the heavenly things them- is no more offering for sin. tives with better sacrifices than these

24 For Christis not entered into the holy laces made with hands, which are the figure's I the true; but into heaven itself, now to ap-

ear in the presence of God for us: 25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, a the high priest entereth into the holy place

very year with blood of others; 26 For then must be often have suffered ince the foundation of the world: but now nce in the end of the world hath he apeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of

27 And as it is appointed unto men once to

lie, but after this the judgment: 28 So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him hall he appear the second time without sin

into salvation. CHAP. X.

The weakness of the law-sacrifices. 10 The sacrifice of Christ's body once offered efficitual. 19 An exhortation to faith and patience

OR the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the bings, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the corners thereunto perfect.

2 For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins.

3 But in those sacrifices there is a remembrame again made of sins every year.

4 For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

Wherefore, when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared judge his people.

6 In burnt-offerings and sacrifices for sin

thou hast had no pleasure.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me) to do thy will,

8 Above, when he said, Sacrifice and offer-ing and burnt-offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law:

9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may

establish the second.

10 By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

11 And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins :

12 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat down on the right

hand of God;

13 From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool.

14 For by one offering he hath perfected for

ever them that are sanctified. 15 Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness

to us: for after that he had said before, 16 This is the covenant that I will make

with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;

17 And their sins and iniquities will I remem-

per no more.

18 Now where remission of these is; there

19 Having therefore, brethren, boldness to

enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, 20 By a new and living way, which he hath

consecrated for us through the vail, that is to sav. his flesh:

21 And having an high priest over the bouse of God;

22 Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies wash-

ed with pure water. 23 Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; for he is faithful that

promised: 24 And let us consider one another, to provoke nuto love and to good works:

25 Not forsaking the assemt ling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

26 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there re-

maineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

28 He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unboly thing,

and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace ?

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall

31 It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great light of afflictions;

33 Partly, while ye were made a gazing-stock, both by reproaches, and afflictions; and partly, while ye became companions of them that were so used.

34 For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.

35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompense of reward.

36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye tright receive the promise.

37 For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

38 Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul

CHAP. XI.

6 Without faith we cannot 1 What faith is. please God: 7 the fruits thereaf.

TOW faith is the substance of things hoped for the artifers of

for, the evidence of things not seen 2 For by it the elders obtained a good re-

| Port.

23 By faith Moses, when he was been was

24 By faith Moses, when he was come to

hid three months of his parents, because they

saw he mas a proper child; and they were not

years, refused to be called the son of Pharsol's

3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

4 By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet

speal e'h.

5 By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, betranslation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them

that diligently seek him.

7 By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house, by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went

out, not knowing whither he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as as strange country, dwelling in ta-bernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is

God. 11 Through faith also Sara herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, so many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is

by the sea-shore innumerable.

13 These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

14 For they that say such things declare

plainly that they seek a country.

15 And truly if they had been mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

16 But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God : for he hath prepared

for them a city.

17 By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac : and he that had received the

promises offered up his only-begotten son; 18 Of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall

thy seed be called: 19 Accounting that God was able to raise

him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

20 By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau con-

cerning things to come.

21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, bless-co both the sons of Joseph; and worshipped, leaving upon the top of his staff.
22 Sy faith Joseph, when he died, made

mention of the departing of the children of his bones.

daughter: 25 Choosing rather to suffer affliction with

afraid of the king's commandment.

the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; 26 Esteeming the reproach of Christ great-

cause God had translated him: for before his er riches than the treasures of Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompense of the reward.

27 By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing

the wrath of the king; for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible. 28 Through faith he kept the passover, at f

the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the first-born should touch them.

29 By faith they passed through the Red as by dry land; which the Egyptians asset up to do were drowned 30 By faith the walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.

31 By faith the harlot Rahab perished no with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.

32 And what shall I say more? for the time

would fail me to tell of Gedeon, and of Barat. and of Samson, and of Jephthae; of also, and Samuel, and of the prophets: Darid

33 Who through faith subdued king hers, wrought righteousness, obtained promises,

stopped the mouths of lions.

34 Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to fight the armies of the aliens.

35 Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better

resurrection:

36 And others had trial of cruel mocking and scourgings, yea, moreover, of bouds and imprisonment:

37 They were stoned, they were saws asunder, were tempted, were alain with the sword: they wandered about in sheep-skins and goat-skins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;
38 (Of whom the world was not worthy:)

they wandered in deserts, and is mountains. and in dens and caves of the earth.

39 And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:

40 God having provided same better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.

CHAP. XII.

I An exhortation to constant faith, patience, and godliness. 22 A commendation of the new testament above the old.

WHEREFORE, seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset we, and let us run with patience the race that is set before

2 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the Israel; and gave commandment concerning shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

3 For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be For if they escaped not who refused him that wearled and faint in your minds.

4 Ye bave not yet resisted unto blood,

etriving against sin. 5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation

- which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: 6 For whom the Lord loveth he charteneth.
- and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.
 7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sone; for what son is he whom the (ather chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chartisement, where-

of all are partakers, then are ye bustards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore, we have had fathers of our Sesh, which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live !

10 For they verily for a few days chasten ed as after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his ho-liness.

11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless, afterward it yieldeth the pesceable fruit of right-coursess unto them which are exercised

thereby.
12 Wherefore lift up the hands which hang

down, and the feeble knees ;

13 And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.

14 Follow peace with all nun, and holiness,

without which no man shall see the Lord. 15 Looking diligently lest any man fail of

the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be deilled :

16 Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat seld his birthright.

17 For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected; for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that burned with re, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and

mpest,

19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the woice of words; which votos they that heard entreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:

30 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart :

24 And so terrible was the sight, that Moses

said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)

22 But ye are come unto mount Sion, and muto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company

of angels,
23 To the general assembly and church of the first-born, which are written in heaven, nd to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits

of just men made perfect, 24 And to Jesus the mediator of the new envenent, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abol.

25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. spake on earth, much more shall not we es cape, if we turn away from him that speaketh,

from heaven: 26 Whose voice then shook the earth: but

now he bath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this word, Yet once more, significant the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things

which cannot be shaken, may remain.
28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

29 For our God is a consuming fire.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Divers admonifions, as to charity, 4 to char-tity, 5 to avoid covetowness, 7 to regard God's preachers, 9 to take heed of strangs doctrines, 13 to confess Christ.

ET protherly love continue. # 2 Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares.

3 Remember them that are in bonds, an bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.

4 Marriage is bonourable in all, and the

bed undefiled: but wheremongers and adul-

terers God will judge. 5 Let your conversation be without covetouspess; and be content with such things as e have : for he hath said. I will never leave

thee, nor forsake thee.
6 So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall

do unto me.

7 Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation:

8 Jesus Christ, the same yesterday, and today, and for ever.

9 Be not carried about with divers and

strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

Il For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp.

12 Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sametify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing his reproach.

14 For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his same.

16 But to do good, and to communicate, for-get not : for with such ascrilices God is well

17 Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give accoun that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.

18 Fray for us: for we trust we have a good 22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the conscience, in all things willing to live he-word of exhortation: for I have written a

19 But I beseech you the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.

20 Now the God of peace, that brought gain from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant.

21 Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

23 Know ye that our brother Timothy is st at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I

will see you. 24 Salute all them that have the rule over

you, and all the saints. They of Italy saints you. 25 Grace be with you all. Amen.

Written to the Hebrews from Italy

The general Epistle of JAMES.

by Timothy.

letter unto you in few words.

CHAP. I.

? We must rejoice under the cross, 5 ask wis- righteousness of God. dom of God, 19 hear the word and do there-after. 21 What true religion is.

2 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

into divers temptations; 3 Knowing this, that the trying of your faith

worketh patience:

4 But let patience have her perfect work. that we may be perfect and entire, wanting no-

5 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

6 But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea

driven with the wind and tossed. 7 For let not that man think that he shall re-

ceive any thing of the Lord. 8 A double minded man is unstable in all

bis wave 9 Let the brother of low degree rejoice to

that he is exalted:

10 But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. Il For the sun is no sooner rises with a

burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

12 Blessed is the man that endureth tempta-Mon: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath pro-

mised to them that love him.

13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed

15 Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth ein: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren.

17 Every good gift, and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. 18 Of his own will begat he us with the word

of traffi that we should be a kind of first-fruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore my beloved brethren, let overy man be swift to hear, slow to speak, alow to wrath. 770

20 For the wrath of man worketh not the

TAMES, a servant of God and of the Lord meckness the engrafted word, which is able is are scattered abroad, exception.

save your souls.

22 But he ye doers of the word, and not

23 For if any he a hearer of the word, and

not a docr, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a 7!ass: 24 For he heholdeth himself and goeth his

way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. 25 But whose looketh into the perfect law

of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work. this man shall be blessed in his deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion as vain.

27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to himself unspotted from the world.

CHAP. 14.

1 We must not regard the rick, and despise the poor. 14 Faith without works, 17 is dead. MY brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory,

with respect of persons. 2 For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him. Sit then here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or ait here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world, rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him?

6 But ye have despised the poer. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment-seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy name

by the which ye are called? 8 If ye folds the royal law according to the eripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9 But if ye have respect to persons ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgrossors

10 For whoseever shall keep the whole law. and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

11 For he that said. Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou comroit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so de, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty.

18 For he shall have judgment without mercv, that bath shewed no mercy; and mercy

rejoiceth against judgment.

14 What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works?

Can faith save bim?

15 If a brother or sister be naked, and desti-

tute of daily food,

16 And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, he you warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth the profit !

37 Even so faith, if it bath not works, is

dead, being alone.

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will show thee my faith by

my works.

19 Thou believest that there is one God thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

faith without works is dead?

21 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon

22 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which maith. Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God.

24 Ye see then how that by works a man is

justified, and not by faith only.
25 Likewise also, was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way !

26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

CHAP. III. 1 We are not rashly or arrogantly to represe others, 5 but rather to bridle the tongue. 13 They the: be truly wise are mild and peace-

able, without envying and strife. Y brethren, be not many masters, know-

M ing that we shall receive the greater condempation.

2 For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect

man, and able also to bridle the whole body 3 Beheld, we put bits in the horses' mouths

that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body. 4 Rehold also the ships, which though they

be so great, and are driven of Serce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.

5 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth!

6 And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on another! fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of bell

7 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed,

and bath been tamed of mankind :

8 But the tongue can no man tame; if is an

unruly evil, full of deadly poleon.

9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of fact.

10 Out of the same mouthing and cursing. My bretis ceedeth blessing and cursing. , there things

ought not so to be.

11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet maler and bitter?

12 Can the fig-tree, my brethren, bear oliveberries! either a vine, figs! So can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

13 Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.

14 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

15 This wisdom descendeth not from above,

but & earthly, semual, devilish

16 For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be emble.

entreated, full of mercy and good fruits, with20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that out partiality, and without hypocrisy.

18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in

peace of them that make peace. CHAP. IV.

l Against covelousness, 4 intemperance, 5 pridz, 11 detraction, 13 and rack judgmen

ROM whence come wars and fightings among you? Come they not hence, even of your justs that war in your members ?

2 Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask

amise, that ye may consume it upon your

lusta

4 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? Whosoever therefore will be friend of the world is the enemy of God. b Do ye think that the scripture saith in

vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy!

6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cloanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double-minded.

9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let

your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the

Lord, and he shall lift you up.

il Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, an judgeth the law; but if thou judge the law, thou art not a door of the law, but a judge.

12 There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to-destroy: who art thou that judgest

13 Ge to new, ye that say, To-day or totractrow we will go into such a city, and get gain: 14 Whereas ye know not what shall be on

the morrow. For what it your life! It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

15 For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will,

we shall live, and do this, or that.

16 But now to rejoice in your boasings: all such rejoicing in evil. 17 Therefore to him that knoweth to do

good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.
CHAP. V.
1 Of wicked rich mes. 7 Of patience. 12 To
forbear emearing. 13 The may in adversity.

Of to now, as rich men, weep and hor!

Of for your miseries that shall come upon you. Is is any among you afflicted? let in pray. Is any merry? let him sing pealing you.

2 Your riches are corrupted, and your garfor the elders of the church; and let the

ments are moth-eaten.

3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. We have heaped treasure together for the last days.

4 Behold, the hire of the labourers who have respect down your fields, which is of pray one for another, that ye may be her you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the ed. The effectual forvent prayer of a right ries of them which have respect are entered into the ears of the Lord of Sabaoth.

17 Elias was a man subject to like passioned.

5 Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth,

and been wanton; ye have nourished your. bearts, as in a day of slaughter. 6 Ye have condemned and killed the just;

and he doth not resist you.

7 Be patient therefore, brothren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandcoming of the Lord. Decolo, the nuscano-man waiteth for the precious fruit of the carth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain. 8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts; for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9 Grudge not one against another, bre-i a multitude of size.

continue there a year, and buy and sell, and [thren, lest ye be condemned : behold. judge standeth before the door.

10 Take, my brethren, the prophets, vibsre spoken in the name of the Lord. an example of suffering affliction, and patience

Il Behold, we count them happy with endure. Ye have freard of the patients Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; to

the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender m-7
12 But above all things, my brethrea, sv
not, neither by heaven, neither by the e2neither by any other oath: but let yeur be yea; and your may, may; lest ye fall in

condemnation.

pray over him, assointing him with oil in :name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; if he have committed size, they shall be &:

given him.

16 Confess your faults one to another, a

17 Elias was a man subject to like passion

as we are, and he prayed carnestly that might not rain: and it raised not on the earth by the space of three years and as months. 18 And he prayed again, and the heave:

gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him ;

20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall buce

- The First Epistle general of PETER.

CHAP. I. 1 He Messeth God for his manifold spiritual graces; 10 showeth that salvation in Christ is not new, but a thing prophesied old : 13 and suborists them to a godly conversation, forasmuch as they are now born nnew by the word of God.

DETER, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to I the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia,

2 Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blond of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and eace, be multiplied.

3 Blessed he the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy bath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,

4 To an interitance incorruptible. undefiled, and that fadeth mot away, reserved in heaven for you.

~ealed in the last time.

6 Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, it need be, ye are in hoaviness through smanfold temptations:

7 That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perinbeth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appear-

ing of Josus Christ.

8 Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see Adm not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

9 Receiving the end of your faith ares the salvation of your souls.

10 Of which salvation the prophets have inquired and searched diligently, who pro-

phenied of the grace that should come unto you: Il Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in thes did signify, when it cestified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should

and follow. 12 Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us, they did mi-6 Who are kept by the newer of God dister the things which are now reported through faith unto salvation ready to be re-unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Chest sent Chap. ii, iil.

clown from heaven; which things the angels; desire to look into.

13 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought upto you at the revelation

of Jesus Christ: 14 As obedient children, not fashioning yeareclves according to the former lusts in your ig-

porance:

15 But as he which hath called you is boly, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; 16 Because it is written, Be ye boly; for I

am holy.

17 And if ye call on the Father, who withcut respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear;

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and rold, from your vain conversation received

by tradition from your fathers; 19 But with the precious blood of Christ,

as of a lamb without blemish and without

spot;
20 Who verily was fore-ordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in

these last times for you, 21 Who by him do believe in God, that waised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in

22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently :

23 Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which

liveth and abideth for ever.

24 For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away :

25 But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

CHAP. 11.

1 He dehorteth them from the breach of charity, A showing that Christ is the foundation where-upon they are built: 11 he beseecheth them also to abstain from fleshly lusts, 13 to be obdient to magistrates, 18 and teacheth servants how to obey their masters, &c.

WHEREFORE laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies,

and all evil-speakings, 2 As new-born babes, desire the sincere milk

of the word, that ye may grow thereby: 3 If so be we have tasted that the Lord &

- gracious. 4 To whom coming as unto a living stone,
- disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God,
- and precious,
 5 Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus | He teacheth the duty of wives and husbands Christ.
- 6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture. Behold, I lay in Slon a chief corner stone, elect, preclous: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.
- 7 Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobetient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the same is made the same is made the same is made the head of the same is made the same is made the same is made the head of the same is made the same is made

8 And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient : whereunto also they were appointed.

9 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who bath called you out of darkness into his

marvellous light:

10 Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained

mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;

13 Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evil-doers, they may by your good works, which they shall beheld, glorify God in the day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the

king, as supreme ;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well.

16 For so is the will of God, that with walldoing ye may put to silence the ignerance of

foolish men:

16 As free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as the servants

17 Honouvall men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king.

18 Servants, As subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 For this is thank-worthy, If a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory is il, if, when ye be

buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it petiently? But if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this it acceptable with God.

21 For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: 23 Who did no sin, neither was guile found

in his mouth:

23 Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed aimself to him that judgeth righteously:

24 Who his own self bare our sine in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes we were healed.

25 For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bi-

shop of your souls

CHAP. III.

to each other, & exhorting all men to unity and love, 14 and to suffer persocution: 19 he declareth also the benefits of Christ toward

IKEWISE, ye wives, he in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not

3 Whose adorning, let it not be that outward; edorateg of plaiting the bair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; 4 But let it be the hidden man of the heart.

In that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner in the old time the boly women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own

husbands:

6 Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another; love as brethren,

be pitiful, be courteous:

9 Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit bleasing.

10 For he that will love life and ses good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile :

11 Let him eachew evil, and do good; let

him seek perice and ensue it. 12 For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against

them that do evil. 13 And who is he that will harm you, if ye

be followers of that which is good? 14 But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;

15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and

16 Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evil-doers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good

conversation in Christ. 17 For it is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well-doing than for evil-

18 For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit :

19 By which also he went and preached unto

the spirits in prison;

20 Which sometime were disobedient, when once the long-suffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls, were saved by water.

21 The like figure whereunto even baptism 'hre also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a sood conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:

22 Who is gone into heaven, and is on faithful Creator. the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto

CHAP. IV. . I He exharteth them to cease from sin by the example of Christ, and the consideration of the general end that now approximit, 12 and comforteth them against person lion.

PORASMUCH then as Christ bath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves litered with the same mind; for he that bath subtrail in the ficeh bath ceased from sin;

2 That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.

3 For the time past of our life may siffer us to have wrought the will of the Genies. when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and a bominable idolatries :

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye ris not with them to the same excess of riot, spin

ing evilof you:

5 Who shall give account to him that a ready to judge the quick and the dead.

6 For, for this cause was the gospel preacher also to them that are dead, that they ment be judged according to men in the flesh, but inte according to God in the spirit.

7 But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.

8 And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

9 Use hospitality one to another with

grudging.

10 As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God

1! If any man speak, let kim speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister. let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ; to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the flery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

13 But rejoice, insmuch as ye are parta-kers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

14 If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on the r part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he a glorified.

15 But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evil-doer, or as a busy-

body in other men's matters.

16 Yet if any man suffer as a Christian let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God or this behalf

17 For the time is come that judgment most begin at the house of God: and if if firet i am at us, what shall the end be of them that ober not the gospel of God'

18 And if the righteens scarcely he saves where shall the ungodly and the sinner ap-

pear ?

19 Wherefore let them that suffer acconding to the will of God, commit the keeping of their souls to him in well-doing, as unio a

CHAP. V. 1 He exha-teth the riders to feed their flocks. and the younger to obey, 8 and all to be some, mutchful, and constant in the faith; and to

resist the cruel adversary the will

THE elders which are among you I exhort, sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:

2 Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a

ready mind;
3 Neither as being lords over God's herit-

age, but being examples to the flock.

4 And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yes, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

6 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in Marcus my son.

due time:

7 Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your who am also an elder, and a witness of the adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may de-

> 9 Whom resist steadlast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world

10 But the God of all grace, who bath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle wow.

11 To him be glory and dominion for ever

Amen. and ever. 12 By Silvanus, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have written briefly, exhort-ing and testifying that this is the true grace

of God wherein ye stand. 13 The church that is at Babylon, elected

together with you, saluteth you; and so dot's

14 Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace be with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

The Second Epistle general of PETER.

CHAP. I. ? Confirming them in the hope of the increase this tabernacle, to of God's grace, b he exhorteth them, by fatth in remembrance;

and good works, to make their calling rare.

I Mon Peter, a servant and an apostle of my tabernacle, below Christ, to them that have obtained bath shewed me. like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus

2 Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus

our Lord,

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that bath called us to glory and virtue:

4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises; that by these e might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust

5 And besides this, giving all diligence, add te your feith virtue; and to virtue knowledge;

6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godli-

7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. 8 For if these things be in you and abound,

they make you that ye shall neither be barren or unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ 9 But he that lacketh these things is blind,

and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that

he was purged from his old sing 10 Wherefore the rather, Srethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never : الط

It For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to put shall be evil spoken of. you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and he established in the present truth.

.

13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you

le Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ

15 Moreover, I will endeavour that ye may

be able after my decease, to have these things always in remembrance. 16 For we have not followed cunningly de-

vised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eye-witnesses of his majesty.

17 For he received from God the Father

honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well plca:ed. 18 And this voice which came from beaven

we heard, when we were with him in the hoty mount.

19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day-star arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpreta-

21 For the prophery came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

CHAP. IL He foretelleth them of false teachers, shewing the impicty and panishment both of them and

their followers.

DUT there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false

teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

2 And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth

3 And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchanding of you :: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth.

not, and their damnation alumbereth not. 4 For if God spared not the angels that sin-

ned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment:

5 And spared not the old world, but saved Noah the eighth person, a preacher of rightcourness, bringing in the flood upon the world

of the ungodly;

6 And turning the cities of Sodom and Go-morrha into ashes, condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly;

7 And delivered just Lot, vexed with the

filthy conversation of the wicked :

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds:)

9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be pu-

10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, self-willed; they are not straid to speak evil of dignities.

Il Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation

against them before the Lord.

12 But these, as natural brute beauts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall ut-

terly perish in their own corruption;
13 And shall receive the reward of unrightcousness, as they that count it pleasure to riot in the day-time. Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you;

14 Having eyes full of adultery, and th carnot cease from sin : beguiting unstable

souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:

15 Which have for aken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balanm the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of uni ighteousness;

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the

madness of the prophet.

17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the

mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

18 For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that

were clean escaped from them who live in

19 While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption : for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is

he brought in bondage.

20 For if after they have escaped the pol-litions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.
21 For it had been better for them not to

have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the

atter they have a normal holy commandment delivered upto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true provers, The dog is turned Amen.

to his own versit again; and, The sow that was washed, to her wallowing in the mire. CHAP. IIL

1 The certainty of Christ's coming to judgment.
13 An exhortation to guidiness.

THIS second epistle, behaved, I now write unto you; in both which I dir up you

pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 That yo may be mindful of the words
which were spoken before by the hely pro-phets, and of the commandment of us the
apontles of the Lord and thericus:

3 Knowing this first, that there shall come

In the last days scotlers, walking after their own lusts.

4 And saying, Where is the premise of his coming? For since the fathers fell asteep. all things continue as they were from the be-

ginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water

and in the water:

6 Whereby the world that then was, being

everflowed with water, perlahed:

7 But the beavens and the earth which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment

and perdition of ungodly mem.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this cof
thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackmess; b long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that my should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavess shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are thereis shall

be burned up. Il Sceing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and gudliness,

12 Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heaven being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements

shall mok with fervent heat? 13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look far new heavens and a new earth,

wherein dwelleth right couss

14 Wherefore, beloved, sociag that ye look for such things, he diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blamelers.

15 And account that the long-suffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also, according to the window

given unto him, hath written unto you: 16 As also in all Mr epistles, speaking is them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understoods which they that are unlearned are unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fail from your own stead(astness.

18 But grow in grace, and is the know-ledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him he glory both now and for ever-

The First Epistle general of JOHN.

Be describeth the person of Christ, to whom we have eternal life, by a communion with God, 5 to which we must adjoin hollasse.

THAT which was from the beginning. which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the word of

2 (For the life was manifested, and we have een it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father,

and was manifested unto us;)

3 That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus

4 And these things write we unto you, that

your joy may be full.

5 This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all

6 If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the

truth: 7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the fight, we have fellowship one with another: and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth

us from all sin. 8 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive

ourselves, and the truth is not in us. 9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

10 If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

CHAP. 11.

1 Comfort against sine of infirmity. 3 To know God is to keep his commandments. To beware of seducers; 20 from whose de-ecits the godly are safely preserved by faith and holiness of life.

MY little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man ain, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous:

2 And he is the propitiation for our sins : and ant for ours only, but also for the sins of the

wbole world.

3 And hereby we do know that we know him, f we keep his commandments.

4 He that snith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth in not in him.

5 But whose keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him

6 He that mith he abideth in him, ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked

7 Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment which we ginning.

• Again, a new commandment I write unto

you, which thing is true in him and in you;

9 He that saith he is in the light, and hateth lis brother, is in derkoess even until now.

10 He that leveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him.

It But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's

13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father.

14 I have written upto you, fathers, because re have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

15 Love not the world, neither the things that are in t. world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the fiesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

17 And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God

abideth for ever 16 Little children, it is the last time: and as re have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but

they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.
20 But ye have an unction from the Holy

One, and ye know all things.
21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 Who is a liar, but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist that denieth

the Father and the Son.

23 Whosoever denieth the Son, the same bath not the Father: [but] he that acknowledgeth
the Son hath the Father also.

24 Let that therefore abide in you, which ye bave heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

25 And this is the promise that he hath pro-mised us, even eternal life.

26 These things have I written anto you

concerning them that seduce you.

27 But the anointing, which ye have reselved of him, shideth in you, and ye need not had from the beginning: the old commandment that any man, teach you: but as the same is the word minich ye have heard from the be- anointing teacheth, you of all things, and in truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

26 And now, little children, abide in him; secause the darkness is past, and the true light that when he shall appear, we may have connew shineth.

coming. 29 if ye know that he is righteous, yes

know that every one that doeth righteousness? is born of him.

CHAP. III.

1 He declareth the singular love of God towards us, in making us his sons; 3 mho therefore ought obediently to keep his commandments, il as also brotherly to love one another.

DEHOLD, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the some of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him pot.

2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is

3 And every man that bath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law; for sin is the transgression of the luw.

5 And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever abideth in hlm sinneth not: whosever sinneth bath not seen him, neither known him.

7 Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth rightcousness is righteous, even

as he is righteous.

8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil

9 Whosoever is born of God doth ant commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

10 Itr this the children of God are m: of est, and the children of the devil: whosoever weth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that leveth not his brother.

Il For this is the message that we heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.

12 Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Hecause his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, if the world

hate you.

14 We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death.

15 Whospever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer bath

eternal life abiding in him.

16 Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

17 But whose bath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

truth.

19 And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him.

W1 2%

21 Beloved, if our heart condemn us act,

then have we confidence toward God. 22 And whatsoever we ask, we receive & him, because we keep his commaniments. E:

do those things that are pleasing in he sight. 23 And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jes.

Christ, and love one another, as he gave commandment. 24 And he that keepeth his commandments And beretdwelleth in him, and he in him. we know that he abideth in us, by the tour

which he hath given us. CHAP. IV.

1 He marneth than not to believe all trackers who boast of the Spirit, but to try them by the rules of the catholic faith; 7 and by men; reasons exhorteth to brotherly love.

ELOVED, believe not every spirit, b. BELUVELL, believe they are of God because many false prophets are gone out in the world.

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God : Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come

in the flesh, is of God:

3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ve have heard that it should come: and even the already is it in the world.

4 Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is be that is

in you, than he that is in the world.

5. They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world beareis

6 We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the Spirit of truth and the spirit of error.

7 Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

8 He that loveth not, knoweth not God; for

God is love. 9 In this was manifested the love of God to-

ward us, because that God sent his only-beret-ten Son into the world, that we might live through him. 10 Herein is love, not that we loved God. but

that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.

If Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.

13 Hereby know we that we dwell in him. and he in us, because he buth given us of his

Spirit 14 And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the

world. 15 Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he is

18 My little children, let us not love in 16. And we have known and believed the word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth, in God, and God in him.

17 Herein is our love made perfect, that 20 For if our heart condemn us, God is we may have boldness in the day of judggreater than our heart, and knoweth all ment; because as he is, so are we in this world

Chap. v.

16 There is no fear in love; but perfect; eve casteth out fear: because fear hath tornent. He that seareth is not made perfect in

love. 19 We love him, because he first loved us. 20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar; for he that loveth not

his brother whom he hath seen, how can be love 4 od whom he hath not seen? 21 And this commandment have we from Son.

also. CHAP. V. 1. He that loveth God, loveth his children, and keepeth his commandments; 3 which to the

fathful are light, and not grievous. 9 Jesus is the Son of God, able to save us, 14 and to hear our prayers which we make for ourscives and for others. THOSORVER believeth that Jesus is the

Christ, is born of God, and every one that loveth him that begat, loveth him also that la begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his com-

mandments.

3 For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous.

For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that

beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.
7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy

Ghost: and these three are one. 8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood and these three agree in one.

9 If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God bath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God bath made him a liar; because he believed not the record that God gave of his Son.

II And this is the record, that God hath twen to us eternal life, and this life is in his

him, That he who leveth God leve his brother

12 He that bath the Son bath life; and he that bath not the Son of God bath not life.

13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. 14 And this is the confidence that we have

in bim, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he beareth us:

15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him

16 If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death: There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it.

IV All unrighteousness is siz : and there is a

sin not unto desta.

18 We know that whoseever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth

19 .4nd we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and bath given us an understanding, that we may know him that Is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jenus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

21 Little children, keep yourselves from idola Amen.

The Second Epistle of JOHN...

with her children, to persevere in Christian should walk in it. love and belief, 8 lest they lose the remard

of their former profession; 10 and to have nothing to do with seducers.

THE elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the truth; and not

Lonly, but also alk they that have known the truth: 2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in

w. and shall be with us for ever.

3 Grace be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseach thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, though I wrote a new commanument who these them they beginning, trust to come unto you, and speak face to race; that we love one another.

6 And this is love, that we walk after his 13 The children of thy elect are respectly.

examination of This is the communicated, it is Amun.

1:He eshorteth a certain honourable matron, That, so ye have heard from the beginning, ye

7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

8. Look to yourselves, that we loss not those things which we have wrought, but that we

receive a full reward.

9 Whereaver transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, bath not Ged. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son..

10-If there come any unto you, and bring of this doctrine, receive him not into your house, reither bid him God speed:

Il Foghe that hiddeth him God sperd to

partake of his evil deeds... 12 Higging many things to write unto you I would not write with paper and ink : b.t I

The Third Epistle of JOHN

1 He commendeth Galus for his picty, 5 and hospitality, 7 to true preachers; 9 complain-ing of the unbind dealing of ambilious Distrephrs on the contrary side, 11 whose evil example is not to be followed. 12 Giveth special testimony of the good report of Demetrius.

NHE elder unto the well beloved Gaius,

whom I love in the truth.

2 Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever

thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers; 6 Which have borne witness of thy charity

before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:

7 Because that for his name's sake they went forth, taking nothing of the Gentiles.

8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellow-beloers to the truth.

9 I wrote upto the church : but Distrepter. who loveth to have the pre-eminence among

them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not coutest therewith, neither doth he himself receive the thren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth them out of the church.

11 Beloved, follow not that which is eri. but that which is good. He that deeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil bath not seen

12 Demetrius hath good report of all men, and of the truth itself : yea, and we slee bear record; and ye know that our record is true.

13 I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee s

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and e shall speak face to face. Peace be to we shall speak face to face. thee. Our friends mlute thee. Greet the friends by name.

The general Epistle of JUDE.

I He ashorteth them to be constant in the pro-| the fiesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of ferrion of the faith. 4 False teachers are crept in to seduce them, for whose camuable doctrine and manners harrible punishment is prepared: 20 whereas the godly, by the assistance of the Holy Spirit, and prayers to God, may persevere and grow in grace, and kcep themselves, and recover others out w the mares of those deceivers.

UDE, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called

hrist, and called:

2 Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation. it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should samestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the maints.

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus

5 I will therefore put you in nemembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord,

6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hathreserved in everlasting canina under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

7 Even as Sedom and Gomorrh: and the skies about them in like manne, giving themselves over to fornication, and going or strange fiesh, are set forth for an exam-

aufforing the vengeance of etern fire. which were apoken befittewiss else these filley dreame is defile our Lord Lesus Christ;

dignities.

9 Yet Michael the archangel, when 'contending with the devil (he disputed shout the body of Mores.) durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but mid, The Lord rebuke thee.

10 But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things

they corrupt themselves.
11 We unto them! for they have goes in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the er-ror of Balsam for reward, and perished in the

gainsaying of Core.

12 These are spots in your leasts of charity. when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;

13 Raging waves of the sea, fourning out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of durkness for

14 And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam prophesied of these, saying, Behald, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

15 To execute judgment upon all, and to having saved the people out of the land of convince all that are ungodly among them Egypt, afterward destroyed them that be-of all their ungodly deeds which they have angedly committed, and of all their lard speeches which ungodly sinners have moten against him.

16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their meuth speaketh great swelling ments, having men's persons in admiration because of

advantage.

17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were apoken before of he aposts of

18 How that they told you there should be: 22 And of mockers in the last time, who should walk af-difference:

er their own ungodly lusts. 19 These be they who separate themselves,

ensual, having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, building up yourselves

21 Keep yourselves in the love of God, 25 To the only wise God our Saviour, be looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ glory and majesty, dominion and power, both unte eternal life.

22 And of some have companion, making a

23 And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spot-

ted by the flesh. 24 Now unto him that is able to keep you

on your most boly faith, praying in the Holy from falling, and to present you faultless before G host,

now and ever. Amen.

The REVELATION of Saint JOHN the Divine.

CHAP. I.

John writeth his revelation to the seven churches of Asia, signified by the seven golden candlesticks.

14 his eternal majesty.

THE Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his serwants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and

things that he saw

3 Blessed is he that readeth, and they that 18 I am he that liveth, and was dead; and hear the words of this prophecy, and keep behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and those things which are written therein; for the

JOHN to the seven churches which are in from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first-begotten of the dead, and the Prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father: to him be glory and do-

minion for ever and ever. Amen.

7 Behold be cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail; because of him. Even so, Amen

8 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

9 I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tributation, and as the late of the same of James Christ, was in the late of James Christ, was in the late of James Christ, was in the late of James Christ, and last not fainted.

heard behind me a great voice as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, I am A bha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send if unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrsa, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardie, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Exodice

12 And I turned to see the voice that snake with me. And, being turned, I saw seven

golden candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head and his bairs were white like and the last, which was dead, and is alive;

wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire;

15 And his feet like unto fine brans, as if 7 The coming of Christ: they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the

sound of many waters

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword : and his conntenance was as the sun shipeth in his strength.

17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as 2 Who bare record of the word of God, and dead. And he laid his right hand upon me

the last:

have the keys of hell and of death.

19 Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be bereafter:

20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches, and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

CHAP. 11. What is commanded to be written to the angels, that is, the ministers of the churches of 1

Ephesus, 8 Smyrna, 12 Pergamos, 18 Thustira, and what is commended, or found wanting in them. TNTO the angel of the church of Epherus

write; These things said, he that holded the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou can't not bear the which are evil: and thou hast tried them whichsay they are apostles, and are not; and hast

4 Nevertheless, I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works:

or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repeat.

6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate. 7 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the

Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God

8 And unto the angel of the church is Smyraa write; These things saith the first 9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and po- as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken verty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blast to shivers: even as I received of my Father. phemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.

10 Fear none of those things which thou chalt suifer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.

11 He that bath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that death.

12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write; These things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

13 L'now thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my where Satan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to cast a stumbling-block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idole, and to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doc-

trine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate.
16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone. and in the stone a new name written, which no

man knoweth saving he that receiveth it. 18 And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet dre like fine brass:

19 I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last to be more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding, I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a pro-phetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to out things sacri-Aced unto idols.

21 Aud I gave her space to repent of her

fornication; and she repented not 22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and

deeds. 23 And I will kill her children with death;

and all the churches shall know that I am he cometh down out of he wen from my God which searcheth the reins and hearts; and and I will write upon him my new name. I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you L say, and unto the rest in man, as they speak;) I will put upon you none ginally of the creation of God; ather burdan.

35 But that which ye have already hold fast cold nor hot; I would thou wert cold or hot

till I come.

works unto the end, to him will I give power my mouth.

ever the nations :

28 And I will give him the morning star.
29 He that both an ear, let him hear was

the Spirit suith unto the churches. CHAP. ILL

The agest of the church of Sardis is repro-ed. Thiladelphia approved. 15 Lact.: 1 rebuked. 20 Christ standeth at the door our knocketh.

ND unto the angel of the church in Sarda A write; These things saith be that kee evercometh shall not be hurt of the second the seven Spirits of God. and the seven stars: I know thy works, that thou hast a mame, the

thou livest, and art dead.

2 Be watchful, and strengthen the thirp which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before Go. 3 Remember therefore how thou hast rereived and heard, and hold fast, and repent faith, even in those days whereis Antique was If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis. which have not defiled their gurments: and they shall walk with me in white: for they are

worthy

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not the out his name out of the book of life, but i will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

6 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the

Spirit saith unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things suith he that is holy, he that is true, he that bath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth:

and shutteth, and no man openeth:
8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can sout it: for thou hast a little strength, and it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my

9 Behold, I will make them of the syragogue of Satan, which may they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; beheld, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have layed thee.

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the bour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth
11 Behold, I come quickly: hold that first

which thou hast, that no man take thy crown

12 Him that overcometh will I make a pathem that commit adultery with her into great lar in the temple of my God, and he shall retribulation, except they repent of their no more out; and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what

the Spirit saith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church of the Thyatira, (as many as have not this doctrine, Landiceans write; These things saith the and which have not known the depths of Sa- Amen, the faithful and true Witness, the be-

16 So then, because thou art lukewarm, and 26 And he that evereameth, and keepeth my neither cold ner bot, I will spuce thee out of

17 Because thou sayest. I am rich, and is-27 And by shall rule them with eved of itoms crossed with goods, and lease used of sething; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and I The book realtd with seven seals, 9 which maked:

18 I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayor be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy makedness do not appear; and amoint thine eyes with eye-salve, that thou may est see.

19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten:

be zealous therefore, and repent.

20 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

21 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his

22 He that bath an ear let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAP. IV. 2 John seeth the throne o Ged in beaven. 6 The four 4 The four and twenty elders. beasts full of eyes before and behind. 10 The elders lay down their crowns, and worship him that sat on the throne.

FTER this I looked, and behold, a door . was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said. Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must

be bereniter. 2 And immediately I was in the spirit: and behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one

sat on the throne. 3 And he that sat was to look upon like a jusper, and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emeraid.

4 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thenderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

6 And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were

four beasts full of eyes before and behind. 7 And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying cagle.

8 And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, say-ing, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory and he nour and thanks to him that sat on the throne,

who livelb for ever and ever,

10 The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crewns before the throne. saying,

71 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast creare tall things, and for thy pleasure they are

and viere erest ada.

CHAP. V.

only the Lamb which was sisin is worthy to open: 12 therefore the elders praise him, ed confess that k: redcemed them with his bleod.

ND I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and

on the backside, sealed with seven seals. 2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book,

and to loose the seals thereof? 3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, nelther under the earth, was able to open the

book, neither to look thereon. 4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book,

neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weepnot: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and lo, in the midst . The threne, and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb, as it had been slain, having leven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God seat forth into all

the earth.

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne. 8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them-

harps, and golden-vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open theseals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 And bast made us unto our God kings and priests; and we shall reign on the earth.

If And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne, and the boasts and the elders : and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand; and thousands of theusands;

12 Saying with a loud voice. Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and bonour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the thanne, and unto the Lamb for ever and

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him-that liveth for ever and ever. CHAP: VI.

The opening of the seals in order, and what followed thereupon; containing a prophecy to the end of the world.

ND-I saw when the lamb opened one of A the seals, and I heard as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts, saying, Come and sec.

2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him; and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second boast say, Come and sec.

red: and power was given to him that sat earth and the sea, thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was

given unto him a great awo d 5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo, a black horse; and he that sat

on him had a pair of balances in his hand. 6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a peamy, and three measures of barley for a point; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wise.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beest say,

Come and see. 8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse; and his name that sat on him was Death, and hell followed with him. And power given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the eart 📽

3 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the tes-

timony which they hold:
10 And they cried with a loud voice, say-ing, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow-servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they mers, should be ful-

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sack-

cloth of hair, and the moon became as blood; 13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the arth, even as a fig-tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and Island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains. and the mighty mon, and every bondman, and every freeman, hid themselves in the deas and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fal on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the

17 For the great day of his wrath is come;

and who shall be able to stand? CHAP. VII.

3 An angel sealeth the servents of God in their fortheads: 4 the number of them that were sealed of the tribes of Israel a certain number: 9 of all other nations an immunerable multitude, which stand before the throne, elad in while robes, and palms in their hands: Is their robes, were washed in the bland of the Lamb.

ND after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the

sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from trumpets. the east, having the seal of the living God:

· 4 And there went out another horse that wer, angels, to whom it was given to burt the

3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither tie sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the ser vants of our God in their fore beads.

4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed : and there were sealed an bundand forty and four thousand of all the trues

of the children of Israel. 5 Of the tribe of Juda were sended twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Rauben were sende twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad mere sea-

ed twelve thousand

6 Of the tribe of Aser were scaled tweise thousand. Of the tribe of Naphtalian were seaed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manney;

mere scaled twelve thousand. 7 Of the tribe of Simon merc sexion twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi more sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of is-

char more sealed twelve thousand.
8 Of the tribe of Zabulon mere seale twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph #:~ scaled twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Bea-

jamin were sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and lo. a great maltitude, which no man could number, of all tetions, and kindreds, and people, and torrues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb. clothed with white robes and palms in their banda:

10 And cried with a loud voice, saving, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the threat.

and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders, and the four beauts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thankegiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever

and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, mying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in

white robes? and whence came they! 14 And I said unto him, Bir, thou knowest And he said to me. These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have wasted

their roles, and made them white in the blood of the Launh. 15 Therefore are thay before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwall

among them.

16 They shall hunger so more, neither thirst any more : neither shall the sun light on them.

oor any beat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead then unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wips away all tears from their eyes.

CHAP. YIII.

At the eneming of the seventh real, 2 reven angels, have reven trumpets given them. 3 Another angel pritch increase to the propers of the coints on the golden alter. & Four axgels sound their trumpsis, &c.

A ND when he had opened the seventh sent, there was silence in heaven about the

space of half an bour. 2 And I saw the seven angels which stood

before God; and to them were given seven

3 And another angel came and stood at the and he exist with a loud voice to the four altar, having a golden comer; and there was iven unto him much incense, that he should offer if with the prayers of all saints upon the and shall not find it; and shall desire to die.

zolden altar which was before the throne. 4 And the smoke of the juceuse, which come

with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the aprel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast if into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings. amed lightnings, and an earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven

trumpets prepared themselves to sound. 7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hall and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth : and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burat up.

were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea; and the third part of the

nea became blood:

9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the

third part of the ships were destroyed. 10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from beaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of wa-

11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was emitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, of fire, and of jacinth, and brimsione : and and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Wo, wo, wo, to the inhabiters of the earth, by reason of the other voices of the killed, by the fire, and by the amoke, and by trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to the brimstone, which issued out of their gound!

CHAP. IX.

1 At the sounding of the fifth angel a star fall-eth from heaven, to whom is given the key of the bottomless pit: 2 he openeth the pit, and there come forth locusts like scorpious.

ND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from beaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them that they should not burt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a mine.

6 And in those days shall men seek death, and death shall flee from them.

7 And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women,

and their teeth were as the teeth of lions. 9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their

power was to hurt men five months.

trut up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it the angel of the bottomiess pit, whose name in the Hebrow tongue is Abaddan, but in the Greek tongue he hath his name Apollyon.

12 One we is past; and behold, there come

two woes more hereafter.

horses running to battle.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden alter

which is before God.

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates. 15 And the four angels were loosed, which

were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they

do hurt.

20 And the rest of the men which were not 12 The first no past. 13 The sixth trumpel killed by these plagues, yet repented not of soundeth. 14 Four angels are let loose, &c. the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repegged they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication. nor of their thefts

CHAP. X.

1 A mighty strong angel appeareth with a book open in his hand: 6 he smeareth by him that livelh for ever, that there shall be no more time. 9 John is commanded to take and eat the book.

AND I saw another mighty angel come-down fi. m beaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open a and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot an the earth,

3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roarsth: and when he had cried, seven thunders untered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had attered a a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to

heaven,

6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to cound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath de-

clared to his servants the prophets.

8 And the woice which I heard from heaven opake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy

mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it. my belly was hitter.

Il And he said unto me. Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations. and tongues, and kings

CHAP. XI.

1 The two militaries propriety. 6 They have power to shiel heaven, that it rain not: 7 the

beast shall fight against them, and kill them: 8 they lie unburied, 11 and after three dors and un half rise again. 14 The second no is part. 15 The seventh trumpet soundelh.

ND there was given me a reed like unto A a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise

and measure the temple of God, and the altar. and them that worship therein. 3 But the court which is without the tem-

ple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two | 1 A moman clothed with the sun fravalicit: 4 months.

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in

4 These are the two stive-trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them,

he must in this manner be killed. 6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as

often as they will. 7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was her child was caught up unto God, and to his erucified.

9 And they of the people and kin record their voices, I was about to write; and I heard tongues and nations shall see their death. three days and an half, and shall ac: i. itheir dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the earth at rejoice over them, and make merry, and let send gifts one to another; because there " prophets tormented them that dwelt or "

earth.

11 And after three days and an half to: " rit of life from God entered irrto them. they stood upon their feet; and great fear !: upon them which saw them. 12 And they heard a great voice from bes

ven, saying unto them. Come up hither. A.1 they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; at their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there a ; earthquake, and the tenth part of the city is and in the earthquake were slain of men sethousand: and the remnant were affrigure. and gave glory to the God of beaven.

14 The second wo is past; and behold, the

third we cometh quickly.

15 And the seventh angel sounded; asi there were great voices in beaven, say: The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and over.

16 And the four and twenty elders, which eat before God on their seats, fell upon their

faces, and worshipped God, 17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lorf God Almi My, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.

is And the intions were angry, and the wrath is come, and the time of the deat, the they should be judged, and that thou shoullest give reward unto thy servants the proposets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament; and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and as

earthquake, and great bail. CHAP. XII.

the great red dragon standeth before her. ready to devour her child: 6 when she was delivered, she fled into the milderness. 7 Michael and his angels fight with the dragon, and prevail, 13 The dragon persecutets the woman.

ND there appeared a great wonder in herven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

2 And she being with child, cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder is

heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did east them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man-child, who throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, power was given that him to continue forty where she hath a piece prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: Michael

and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was east out into the earth, and his angels were foundation of the world. cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in hea-Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God

day and night.

11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony;

and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Wo to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great writh, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon east out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant beast, or the number of his name of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

CHAP. XIII.

1 A beast riseth out of the sea with seven heads and ten horne, to whom the dragon gively his power. 11 Another beast cometh up out of the earth, 14 causeth an image to be made of the former beast, 15 and that men should morship it, 16 and receive his mark.

ND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and A saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten borns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of

blasphemy

2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his

seat, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were sounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after

the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies, and

and two months. 8 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy

against God, to blaspheme his name, and his

tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. 7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all Lindreds, and

tongues, and nations. 8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall

worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear,

19 He that leadeth into captivity shall go late captivity: he that killeth with the award must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a

lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. 13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he

maketh fire come down from heaven on the

earth in the sight of men,

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the unto the earth, he persecuted the woman earth by the means of those miracles which he which brought forth the man-child. had power word in consiste at the basel; sayhad power to the in tim right of the Local ; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had

the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many a would not worship the image of the beast

should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their forebeads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that bath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is six bundred threescore and six.

CHAP. XIV. I The Lamb standeth on mount Sion with his company. 6 An angel preachelt the gaspel. 8 The full of Babylon. 15 The harvest of the world, and putting in of the sickle. 20 The winlage and nine-press of the wrath of God.

ND I looked, and lo, a Lamb stood on the A mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's

name written in their forcheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder; and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps :

3 And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are gave power unto the beast : and they worship they which follow the Lemb whithersoever be pel the beast, saying, Who is like unto the goeth. These were redeemed from among they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he men, being the first-fruits unto God, and to the Lamb.

5 And in their mouth was found no guiles

Gnd. 6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst

of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the easth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and

people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and mive glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come; and worship him that made beaven and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city,

of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying for thy judgments are made manifest. with a loud voice, If any man worship the 5 And after that I looked, and behold, the beast and his image, and receive his mark in temple of the tabarnacle of the testimony is

his forehead, or in his hand, 10 The same shall drink of the wine of the

wrath of God which is poured out without mix-ture into the cup of his indignation; and ne shall be tormented with fire and brin stone in breasts girded with golden girdles. the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark

of his name.

12 Here is the patience of the saints : here are they that keep the commandments of God,

and the faith of Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth; yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours, and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat, like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown,

and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the hervest of the earth is ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was

reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a

sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth : for ber grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and

cast if into the great wine-press of the wrath of God.

20 And the wine-press was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse-bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

CHAP. XV.

I The seven angels with the seven last lagues. 3 The song of them that overcame the beast, &c.

A ND I saw another sign in heaven, great cause of their pains and their sores, and reason marrellous, seven angels having the pented not of their deeds.

for they are without fault before the throne of seven last plagues: for in them is filled a

the wrath of God

2 And I saw as it were a sea of glaw --and over his mark, and over the sum'. his name, stand on the sea of glass, knymit in harps of God.

3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, a:ri the song of the Lamb. : it ing, Great and marvellous are thy we at Lord God Almighty; just and true are tay

ways, thou King of saints.

4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and probecause she made all nations drink of the wine rify thy name,? for then only art holy : for all nations shall come and worship before thes,

heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed is pure and white linen, and having tour

7 And one of the four beasts gave uses the seven angels seven golden visis full of the wrath of Go.", who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was shie to enter into the temple, ill the seven the ues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

CHAP. XVI.

I The angels pour out their vials full of wrath: 2 the plagues that follow thereupon. 15

Christ cometh as a thief.

A NO 1 heard a great voice out of the tem-ple, saying to the seven angels, Go year ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poused out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his visi upon the sen; and it became as the blood of a dead man; and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his visit upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou has udged thus.

6 For they have shed the blood of mints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to

drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of the alter say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his visit

upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire. 9 And men were scorched with great heat.

and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repeated not to give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnowed their tongues for pain,

Il And blasphemed the God of heaven he-

Chap. xvii, xvlii.

12 And the sixth ,angel poured out his vial upon the great river Duphrates : and the water didst thou marvel ! I will tell thee the myster t hereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth

of the false prophet.

14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty:

15 Behold I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest

he walk maked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

17 And the seventh augel poured out his vial into the air: and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying. It is done.

13 And there were voices, and thunders. and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so

great.

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the Serceness of his wrath.

20 And every island 3ed away, and the

mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men biasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

CHAP. XVU.

3, 4 A moman arrayed in purple and scarlet with a golden cup in her hand, sitteth upon the beast, b mhich is great Babulon, the mother of all abominations. 7 The interpretation of the seven heads. 12 and the ten horns. 14 The victory of the Lamb. 18

The punishment of the whore.

ND there came one of the seven angels A which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me. Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitars of the earth here been made drunk with the wine

of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the mairit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet-coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, baving seven heads and ten borns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and searlet colour, and eacked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of shominations and fithiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead mas a name written. MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND A-BOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the dered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horas.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and co into perdition: and they that dwell en the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains on which

the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings : five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth

into perdition.

12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as vet ; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and shall give

their power and strength unto the beast.

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings : and they that are, with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peo-

ples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues. 16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat ber flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the heast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

CHAP. XVIII.

2 Babylon is fallen: 4 the people of God com-manded to go out of har: 9 the bings of the earth, 11 with the merchants and marine lament over her: 20 the saints rejoice, kc. ND after these things I saw another angel

A come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory 2 And he cried mightily with a stron

voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, a fallen, and is become the habitation of devilaand the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of

the wrath of her fornication, and the kines of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed zich through the abundance of her delicacies. 4 And I heard another voice from heaven,

saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye recelve not of her plagues.

5 For her sine have reached unto heaven. and God hath remembered her iniquities.

6 Reward her even as she rewarded you and double unto her double, according to her martyrs of Jesus : and when I saw her, I won. works : in the cup which she hath filled, fill to her double.

7 How much she bath glorified herself, sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I upon the earth. sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no BOTTOW.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong to the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall beward her, and lament for ber, when

they shall see the smoke of her burning, 10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy

judgment come. 11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth

their merchandise any more :

12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and slik, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of fvory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankhicense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and borses, and chariots, and slaves, and

souls of men.

14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come. were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and

wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every ship-master, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as

trade by sea, stood sfar off,

18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city

19 And they cast dust on their heads, and eried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God bath a-

venged you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found

no more at all.

22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians. and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a milistone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries vere all nations deceived.

24 And in her was found the blood of pa and lived deliciously, so much torment and phets, and of saints, and of all that were :

CHAP. XIX.

1 God is praised in heaven for judging the great where, and averging the blood of a saints. The marings of the Lamb. 10.71 angel will not be worshipped. 17 The first called to the great slaughter.

ND after these things I beard a great ve-A of much people in heaven, saying, A lelula: Salvation, and glory, and homour, a power, unto the Lord our God:

2 For true and righteous are his judgments for he hath judged the great whore, will did corrupt the earth with her fornics. and bath avenged the blood of his servan. ber hand.

3 And again they said, Alleluia. And her

smoke rose up for ever and ever.

4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluin.

b And a voice came out of the throne, say.

ing, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and

ye that fear him, both small and great.

6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluin: for the Lord God onnipotent reignets.

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give horner

and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the

and linen is the righteousness of saints.

9 And he saith unto me. Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage-supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These

are the true sayings of God.

10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. 11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a

white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness

he doth judge and make war.

12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew but be himself.

13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood : and his name is called i he Word

of God.

14 And the armies which were in heaven foilowed him upon white horses, clothed in fine

linen, white and clean.

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword. that with it be should smite the nations : and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadell the wine-press of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. 16 And he hath on his vesture and on his

thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND

LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun, and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the sucper of the great God:

18 That ye may eat the flesh of kines, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them ant sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both ;

20 And the beast was taken, and with him ne false prophet that wrought miracles bead received the mark of the beast, and them and worshipped his image. These both were ast alive into a lake of fire burning with

rimstone. And the remnant were slain with the word of him that sat upon the horse, which word proceeded out of his mouth; and all the owls were filled with their flesh.

CHAP. XX.

Salan bound for a thousand years. 5 The first resurrection; 6 they blessed that have part therein. 7 Salan let loose again. 10 The devil cast into the take of fire and brimstone. 12 The general resurrection.

ND I saw an angel come down from bea-A ND 1 saw an anger come about omless pit

and a great chain in his hand erpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and

ound him a thousand years, 3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and thut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he hould deceive the nations no more, till the housand years should be fulfilled; and after hat he must be leosed a little season.

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon hem, and judgment was given unto them; and I saw the souls of them that were be-readed for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped he heart, neither his image, neither had reeived his mark upon their foreheads, or in heir hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This

s the first resurrection.

6 Riessed and holy is he that bath part in he and resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired,

Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was east into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet arr, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 And I new a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the beaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand arth, and their armies, gathered together to life: and the dead were judged out of those iske war against him that sat on the horse, things which were written in the horse, and against his army.

cording to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their

14 And death and bell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whospever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

CHAP. XXI.

1 A new heaven and a new earth. 10 The heavenly Irrusulom, with a full description thereof: 23 the needeth no run, the glory of God to her light: 24 the kings of the earth bring their riches unto her.

ND I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no

more sea. 2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusa-2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old lem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven, saying, Beheld, the tabernacle of God to with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death. neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

5 And he that sat upon the throne said. Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and

faithful. 6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the

fountain of the water of life freely.

7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things. and I will be his God, and he shall be my son

8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whore-mongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all irars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vists full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the

Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of beaven from God,

11 Having the glory of God: and her light war like unto a stone most precious, even like

a jasper stone, clear as crystal 12 And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the

names of the twelve tribes of the children of Lyrael. 13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three rates. 14 And the wall of the city had twelve foun-

dations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof 16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth. And he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furloogs. The length and the breadth and the

furloogs. height of it are equal. 17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred end forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was q jasper: and the city was pure gold, like take

clear glass.

19 And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of preclous stones. The first foundation was jusper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcodony; the fourth, an emerald:

20 The 6fth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topas; the tenth, a chrysoprasus: ings of the prophecy of this book : for the tothe eleventh a jacinth ; the twelfth, an ame- is at hand.

thyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

22 And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the

temple of it.

23 And the city had no need of the sun, glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the

4 And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their giory and honour into it.

25 And the getes of it shall not be shut at all by day : for there shall be no night there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatevever worketh abomination, or seateth a lie: but And let him that heareth say, Come. And it they which are written in the Lemb's book of him that is athirst come. And whosever will

CHAP. XXII.

1 The river of the mater of Righ; 2 The tree
of tife. 5 The light of the city of God in kimout, 3 The sanger will not be worshipped. 19
Rothing may be added to the word of God,
not taken therefrom. nor taken therefrom.

the throne of God and of the Lamb. 2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which here twelve messer of truits, Surely I comes yielded her fruit every month: and the Lord Jesus. heaves of the tree sere for the healing of the

3 And there shall be no more curse : the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be it; and his servants shall serve biss.

4 And they shall see his face; and his a

shall be in their forebeads.

5 And there shall be no night there: a they need no candle, neither light of the for the Lord God giveth them light: and : shall reign for ever and over-

6 And he said unto me, The

faithful and true: and the Lord God of :

boly prophets sent his angel to show : his servants the things which mount churtly done. 7 Behold, I come quickly: blessed is

that keepeth the myings of the prophecy of the book. 8 And I John saw these things, and be-

them. And when I had beard and seen, i

down to worship before the feet of the m which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith be unto me, See these de d'afor I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy to

thren the prophets, and of them which her the sayings of this book: worship God. 10 And he mith unto me, Seel not the se-

and a man.

11 He that is unjust, let him be unjust so and he which is fifthy, let him be fifthy so and he that is righteous, let him be right-satill : and he that is holy, let him be holy;

12 And behold, I come quickly; and my to

ward is with me, to give every men according

as his work shall be.

13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning at the end, the first and the last.

14 Blessed are they that do his commut-ments, that they may have right to the tree life, and may enter in through the gates in.

the city.

15 For without are dogs, and sorceren and whoremongers, and murderers, and has laters, and whosoever loveth and makes a

16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testig unto you these things in the churches. In the root and the offspring of Bavid, and me bright and morning star. 17 And the Spirit and the bride my, Com-

let him take the water of life freely.

19 And if any mon shall take away from A ND he showed me a pure river of water the words of the book of this prophecy, Got of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of shall take away his part out of the book of throne of God and of the Lamb.

In the midst of the street of it, and on things which are written in this book.

The side of the river, was there the tree! 20 He which testifieth these things well,

Surely I come quickly; Amen. Even so, com

21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ & with you all. Amon.

